



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>

The original copy of this document is so badly marked up that there is no point in trying to clean it up. A better copy will be substituted when one becomes available.

Pali Text Society.

THE
MAJJHIMA-NIKĀYA.

EDITED BY

V. TRENCKNER.

Friedrich Wilhelm Trenckner
born 26 February 1824
died 9 January 1891

VOL. I.

Continued by Lord Chalmers, and
completed, vol. 2 and vol. 3, A. S. S.
Volume 4, Index, Dr. Rhys Davids, 1925,
HBl. Ind. L. 4029.2

LONDON:

PUBLISHED FOR THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY,

BY HENRY FROWDE,

OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS WAREHOUSE, AMEN CORNER, E. C.

1888.

Entered CORRECTIONS AND ADDITIONS.

- P. 4¹⁰⁻²¹ read *maññi* and *abhinandī* throughout.—19²² *nikā-*
mayamānā.—147³² *-attham*.—225³¹ *chetvā*.—234¹⁸ *yañ-ñad-eva*.
 —247¹⁴ *-kummāsaṃ*—258¹ *tvam*.—259³⁴ *yañ-ñad-eva*.—282¹⁴
kareyyum.—307² *udrabheyyum*.—344⁴ *jūhanti*.—387²⁹ *bhāveti*.
 —404³² *dadanto*; ³³ *na-tthi*.—429⁶ *jānāmi yen' amhi viddho*.—
 432²⁹ *upārambhissanti*.—434¹⁸ *sānusayo*.—480³⁴ *nāham*.—528²
 Add, Cf. Lal. Vist. pp. 439-41. ²¹ Add, P. 24⁹ (*saraṇag-* AM
 here, AZZ far more frequently than *saraṇamg-*, the almost
 constant reading of M. Bu. probably read *-nag-*; *saraṇam gato* is
 the perfect of *saraṇam gacchati*).—535¹⁷ AN. VIII. vii. 7.—536¹⁴
 AN. V. xvii. 2; ³¹ Vin. i, pp. 31.—537¹¹ Child. p. 2, l. 8.—538⁸
 Add, P. 91²⁷ *suddiṭṭham* A here (a frequent error in Singh.
 MSS., cf. Suttanip. p. 143; it was confounded with *suddiṭṭham*
 — *su-udd-*, or else influenced by *duddiṭṭham*, cf. *subbaca* for
suvaca).—539¹² A. 28.—541⁴¹ Child. p. 14.—551⁸ Add, P. 247
 12-3 *ācarissāmāti* for *ārocess-* A.—553⁶ Add, Cf. *vyaya* for *vayas*
 at Jāt. iii, p. 95. ³⁵ (P. 281²⁸) Add, The weapon *Maṭaja* was, ac-
 cording to Bu., manufactured much in the same manner with
Mīmungr, see *Saga Thidriks Konungs*, ed. Unger, p. 79. The
 legend is also alluded to in the com. on Jāt. 546, v. 512, but
 I have not found it told anywhere.—558³⁷ (P. 337) Add, ⁹ *yato*
te mār- M.—561⁴ (P. 365³⁶) Add, (for *yācitvā* read *yāceyya*?
-itvā may be the consequence of the corruption of the following
poroseyyam).—572⁷ (P. 515⁴⁻¹⁶) Add, Comp. Jāt. 491, v. 7.

Compare prepared to

Milinda (1887).

1.

"The *Gyāla* ms. (A) forms a general groundwork of my text"
Page 2⁵⁰.

PREFACE.

The MSS. from which this edition has been prepared, are these: —

1. A = the Copenhagen MS. No. VI (Singh. character). *A = Gyāla*
2. M = the Phayre MS. of the India Office Library *M = Phayre*

5 (Burm. character).¹

It was my purpose to do equal justice to the Singhalese and the Burmese tradition. I was not unaware, from texts edited by Childers and other scholars, that the Birmans are far more conscientious in transcribing canonical writings than the

15 experience derived from Milindapañha and the Jātaka prose might lead us to infer. The collation proved that M on the whole² agrees pretty closely with A, and further, that in some instances it has preserved the original reading with greater fidelity than the MSS. of Ceylon, as far as I can judge from

18 the Copenhagen collection. Thus, the following Burmese readings are certainly preferable to those of the Singh. MSS.: —

lokānukampāya p. 21, l. 27; paṭhamam jhānam, etc. p. 21, l. 36; acchodakā, etc. p. 76, l. 27; dhūmāyati p. 142, l. 20; vilāṅgakena p. 207, l. 22; yāvad-e p. 207, l. 31; upapajjati in certain phrases.

20 Also the spellings nikujjati p. 24, l. 3, samīñjati p. 57, l. 7; vambheti p. 19, l. 3, are better than nikkujjati, sammiñjati, vambheti, as the Singhalese write almost always.

In other cases the Burmese readings are much on a par with the Singhalese, as, araññavanapattthāni p. 16, l. 29 (perhaps

25 ¹ For the opportunity of collating it I am indebted to the kindness of Dr. R. Rost, whom I beg to accept my best thanks.

² What I say of M generally, properly refers to the first two thirds. The last paṇṇāsaka still remains uncollated.

A = *Cingalese*

M = *Burmese*

2

to be adopted), svāgata, dakkhanti, sāraṇiya, tañ - hi, yañ - hi, upekkhā, vimokkha, (bahūnaṃ, mātāpitūnaṃ, sarīmsapa?), and the like. Undoubted errors are bhaddante, rammaṇiya, pahinna, ponobbhavika p. 48, l. 36, vimuttasmiṃ vimutt' ambhīti p. 23, l. 23, 5 sabbhaṃ cetasaṃ samannāharitvā p. 325, l. 7, so āha ajānaṃ vā ahaṃ jānāmi p. 286, l. 28, etc.

The text of M contains some interpolations, especially from Dīgha-Nikāya; comp. the notes on p. 62, l. 24; p. 126, l. 25; p. 168, l. 19; p. 308, l. 13; p. 387, l. 24; p. 483, l. 18. Asoratā 10 p. 126, l. 12 seems borrowed from the commentary, tena layena p. 210, l. 32 from Vinaya.

Some readings certainly remind of the Burmese redaction of Mil. and Jāt., as, athīnamiddhapariyutthitā p. 42, l. 32, abrahmacariyā veramaṇī p. 44, l. 4, anupanāhitā p. 44, l. 19, 15 anissukitā p. 44, l. 20, amāyāvitā p. 44, l. 22, so sino c' eva p. 79, l. 29; the addition of kaṅkehi vā kh., etc. p. 58, l. 18, goppha-kaṭṭhikā, etc. p. 58, ll. 29—30, vihesenti p. 140, l. 16, etc.

M properly speaking represents two texts, the transcriber's (Ma) and the corrector's (Mb). The latter was no very bad 20 scholar, and without his amendments the MS. would have been of much less value. Ma, for instance, never adds anusvāra to -i, frequently confounds -i -ī and -u -ū, and commits all the other errors usual in Burmese MSS. Mb has corrected a great deal of these blunders, but not all, and he is not always in 25 the right. He seems mostly to amend conjecturally, but occasionally he no doubt consulted MSS. Ma is the only authority for the readings bhāsītā p. 256, l. 6, āsajjana p. 338, l. 23, ajanesi p. 368, l. 6. So is Mb for abyābajjha p. 10, l. 20 and often elsewhere, añchanto p. 56, l. 23, apārā pārāṃ p. 134, l. 37.

Cingalese 30 A is a very good second-rate MS., and, as will be seen from the various readings, has formed the general groundwork of my text. One of its peculiar features is the preservation of some rare forms, probably very old and likely to be genuine: — -as -su p. 77, ll. 25—6, p. 153, l. 16; -as -sāgataṃ p. 212, 35 I. 30; ārūgya p. 451, l. 5, p. 452, l. 8 (cf. Pali Misc. p. 79 n. 1). For -iy- is often written -iyy-, rarely -iyy-. It has some quite wrong readings, as, pāṭeti p. 21, l. 1, asaṃvasitapubbo p. 82, l. 1, kim -pana p. 93, l. 25, anusāsitabbaṃ p. 97, l. 19, byanti and namati for nati p. 115, l. 22, the transposition of anariyā ca

A = Bengalese
M = Burmese

3

pariyesanā p. 161, l. 34, etc. I did perhaps place too much confidence in A, when writing vaseyyam p. 82, l. 12, vissajjeyya p. 149, l. 6; nor is the poetical form sokapariddavānam p. 56, l. 1, very likely, although there is apparently good Singh. authority for it.

A and M occasionally agree in errors: — vivattayi p. 12, l. 5, udakabindu p. 78, l. 34, upanidhāya p. 79, l. 32, sabbarattikam p. 207, l. 24, honti omitted p. 209, l. 24, sāyitakhāyitam p. 423, l. 9, etc.

10 Buddhaghosa's commentary has been of very great service.

Whenever his readings, from his comments upon them, are unmistakable, they must in my opinion be adopted in spite of other authorities. His MSS. were at least fifteen centuries older than ours, and in a first edition we certainly cannot aim at anything

15 higher than reproducing his text as far as possible.¹ The Copenhagen MS. (C) seems to be tolerably correct; only a most incompetent corrector has been at work in a considerable portion of it, and though his blunders are easily detected, the circumstance tends to render the corrections of that MS. generally

20 speaking doubtful. I have often followed C, where A and M differed, and its readings are sometimes right in spite of their authority; cf. udabindu p. 78, l. 34, nati p. 115, l. 22, adhigacche p. 275, l. 16, etc.

25 I have often and with great advantage consulted numerous parallels, both passages of some length, as p. 163 et seq., p. 240 et seq., etc., and shorter phrases recurring either in the same Nikāya or in the other three. Some caution in using them is, however, necessary. In the first place, it does happen that the parallels favour a reading very little acceptable, and that the

30 true form is only found at one place or in a minority of sources.

Comp. n. on tatiyo, catuttho p. 48, l. 6, (samāpanna p. 72, l. 26?), ajinam p. 78, l. 12, tam - eva p. 80, l. 30. Cf. also n. on p. 166, l. 13. Secondly, it must be admitted that in all probability there

35 are real discrepancies between the different Nikāyas — occasionally in the same Nikāya — on points where conformity

¹ Even if his readings may seem questionable, as, pubbāpayamāno p. 161, l. 10, piṇḍāya paṭikkamati p. 207, l. 13 (= gāme piṇḍāya caritvā paccāgacchati), etc.

might be expected. Comp. n. on p. 169, l. 9, p. 266, l. 14, p. 276, l. 4, p. 397, l. 24 et seq., p. 407, l. 24, p. 459, l. 30, p. 462, l. 8, etc.

The Lalita-Vistara abounds in parallels, but they are not available in fixing the readings of our text, unless it be at p. 481, l. 2 and very few other places.

I have met with a few quotations, which, though they have not been of any great service, have still contributed, in a slight degree, to corroborate a dubious or difficult reading, or have offered some other interest. Comp. n. on p. 64, l. 1, p. 126, l. 5, p. 137, l. 1, p. 190, l. 16; more especially p. 255, l. 16.

I have to offer my thanks to the Trustees of the Carlsberg Funds, whose liberality enabled me to carry this edition through the press.

Copenhagen, March, 1888.

V. Trenckner.

In numbering the lines, the lines which contain the sutta-number are not counted.

Evam-me sutam is Line 3, not Line 1.

Page
NAMO

TASSA BHAGAVATO ARAHATO SAMMĀSAMBUDDHASSA.

Pamphlet } Sūriya-pada Sumangala Thera, 1908. Colombo.

1.

— **E**vam-me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Ukkat-thāyaṃ viharati Subhagavane sālarājamūle. Tatra kho Bha-
5 gavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te
bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad-avoca:
Sabbadhammamūlapariyāyaṃ vo bhikkhave desessāmi, tam
sunātha sādhuṃ manasikaroṭha, bhāsiessāmiti. *4631*
Evam- *Ur-art (N. Sumangala)*
bhante ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā
10 etad-avoca: *original-chance*
(Sūriya-pada)

Idha bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī *Gen!* *I. 424*
ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinito sappurisānaṃ
adassāvī sappurisdhammassa akovido sappurisdhamme avi-
nīto paṭhaviṃ paṭhavito sañjānāti, paṭhaviṃ paṭhavito sañ-
15 ñatvā paṭhaviṃ maññati, paṭhaviyā maññati, paṭhavito mañ-
ñati, paṭhaviṃ-me ti maññati, paṭhaviṃ abhinandati; tam
kissa hetu: apariṇṇātāṃ *Gen!* *tassāti* vadāmi. // Āpam āpato sañ-
jānāti, āpam āpato saññatvā āpam maññati, āpasmiṃ mañ-
ñati, āpato maññati, āpam-me ti maññati, āpam abhinan-
20 dati; tam kissa hetu: apariṇṇātāṃ *Gen!* *tassāti* vadāmi. // Tejaṃ
tejato sañjānāti, tejaṃ tejato saññatvā tejaṃ maññati, tejas-
miṃ maññati, tejato maññati, tejaṃ-me ti maññati, tejaṃ
abhinandati; tam kissa hetu: apariṇṇātāṃ *Gen!* *tassāti* vadāmi. //
Vāyaṃ vāyato sañjānāti, vāyaṃ vāyato saññatvā vāyaṃ mañ-
25 ñati, vāyasmiṃ maññati, vāyato maññati, vāyaṃ-me ti mañ-
ñati, vāyaṃ abhinandati; tam kissa hetu: apariṇṇātāṃ tas-

II. 1, 2, 3, 4.

sāti vadāmi. || Bhūte bhūtato sañjānāti, bhūte bhūtato saññatvā bhūte maññati, bhūtesu maññati, bhūtato maññati, bhūte me ti maññati, bhūte abhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: aparīññātaṃ tassāti vadāmi. Deve devato sañjānāti, deve devato

5 saññatvā deve maññati, devesu maññati, devato maññati, deve me ti maññati, deve abhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: aparīññātaṃ tassāti vadāmi. Pajāpatim Pajāpatito sañjānāti, Pajāpatim Pajāpatito saññatvā Pajāpatim maññati, Pajāpatismim maññati, Pajāpatito maññati, Pajāpatim - me ti maññati, Pajāpatim abhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: aparīññātaṃ tassāti vadāmi. Brahman Brahmatō sañjānāti, Brahman Brahmatō saññatvā Brahman maññati, Brahmani maññati, Brahmatō maññati, Brahman - me ti maññati, Brahman abhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: aparīññātaṃ tassāti vadāmi.

III. 1, 2, 3, 4.

15 Abhassare Abhassarato sañjānāti, Abhassare Abhassarato saññatvā Abhassare maññati, Abhassaresu maññati, Abhassarato maññati, Abhassare me ti maññati, Abhassare abhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: aparīññātaṃ tassāti vadāmi. Subhakiṇṇe Subhakiṇṇato sañjānāti, Subhakiṇṇe Subhakiṇṇato saññatvā Subhakiṇṇe maññati, Subhakiṇṇesu maññati, Subhakiṇṇato maññati, Subhakiṇṇe me ti maññati, Subhakiṇṇe abhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: aparīññātaṃ tassāti vadāmi. Vehapphale Vehapphalato sañjānāti, Vehapphale Vehapphalato saññatvā Vehapphale maññati, Vehapphalesu maññati, Vehapphalato maññati, Vehapphale me ti maññati, Vehapphale abhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: aparīññātaṃ tassāti vadāmi. Abhibhum Abhibhūto sañjānāti, Abhibhum Abhibhūto saññatvā Abhibhum maññati, Abhibhusmim maññati, Abhibhūto maññati, Abhibhum - me ti maññati, Abhibhum abhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: aparīññātaṃ tassāti vadāmi.

IV. 1, 2, 3, 4.

30 Akāsānañcāyatanam akāsānañcāyatanato sañjānāti, akāsānañcāyatanam akāsānañcāyatanato saññatvā akāsānañcāyatanam maññati, akāsānañcāyatanasmim maññati, akāsānañcāyatanato maññati, akāsānañcāyatanam - me ti maññati, akāsānañcāyatanam abhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: aparīññātaṃ tassāti vadāmi. Viññānañcāyatanam viññānañcāyatanato sañjānāti, viññānañcāyatanam viññānañcāyatanato saññatvā

viññāṇaṇcāyatanam maññati, viññāṇaṇcāyatanasmiṃ maññati,
 viññāṇaṇcāyatanato maññati, viññāṇaṇcāyatanam - me ti
 maññati, viññāṇaṇcāyatanam abhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu:
 apariṇṇātaṃ tassāti vadāmi. Ākiṇcaṇṇāyatanam ākiṇcaṇṇā-
yatanato sañjānāti, ākiṇcaṇṇāyatanam ākiṇcaṇṇāyatanato
saññatvā ākiṇcaṇṇāyatanam maññati, ākiṇcaṇṇāyatanasmiṃ
maññati, ākiṇcaṇṇāyatanato maññati, ākiṇcaṇṇāyatanam - me
ti maññati, ākiṇcaṇṇāyatanam abhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu:
apariṇṇātaṃ tassāti vadāmi. Nevasaṇṇānāsasaṇṇāyatanam
nevasaṇṇānāsasaṇṇāyatanato sañjānāti, nevasaṇṇānāsasaṇṇāyata-
nam nevasaṇṇānāsasaṇṇāyatanato saññatvā nevasaṇṇānāsasaṇṇā-
yatanam maññati, nevasaṇṇānāsasaṇṇāyatanasmiṃ maññati,
nevasaṇṇānāsasaṇṇāyatanato maññati, nevasaṇṇānāsasaṇṇāyata-
nam - me ti maññati, nevasaṇṇānāsasaṇṇāyatanam abhinandati;
taṃ kissa hetu: apariṇṇātaṃ tassāti vadāmi. Dīṭṭham dī-
ṭṭhato sañjānāti, dīṭṭham dīṭṭhato saññatvā dīṭṭham maññati,
dīṭṭhasmiṃ maññati, dīṭṭhato maññati, dīṭṭham - me ti mañ-
ñati, dīṭṭham abhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: apariṇṇātaṃ tas-
sāti vadāmi. Sutam sutato sañjānāti, sutam sutato saññatvā
sutam maññati, sutasmiṃ maññati, sutato maññati, sutam - me
ti maññati, sutam abhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: apariṇṇātaṃ
tassāti vadāmi. Mutam mutato sañjānāti, mutam mutato
saññatvā mutam maññati, mutasmiṃ maññati, mutato mañ-
ñati, mutam - me ti maññati, mutam abhinandati; taṃ kissa
hetu: apariṇṇātaṃ tassāti vadāmi. Viññātam viññātato sañ-
jānāti, viññātam viññātato saññatvā viññātam maññati, viñ-
ñātasmiṃ maññati, viññātato maññati, viññātam - me ti mañ-
ñati, viññātam abhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: apariṇṇātaṃ
tassāti vadāmi. Ekattam ekattato sañjānāti, ekattam ekat-
tato saññatvā ekattam maññati, ekattasmiṃ maññati, ekat-
tato maññati, ekattam - me ti maññati, ekattam abhinan-
dati; taṃ kissa hetu: apariṇṇātaṃ tassāti vadāmi. Nānat-
taṃ nānattato sañjānāti, nānattam nānattato saññatvā nā-
nattam maññati, nānattasmiṃ maññati, nānattato maññati,
nānattam - me ti maññati, nānattam abhinandati; taṃ kissa
hetu: apariṇṇātaṃ tassāti vadāmi. Sabbam sabbato sañ-
jānāti, sabbam sabbato saññatvā sabbam maññati, sabbas-

(Sariyavāsa)
Full indulgence in
sensual pleasures
(Kammam) Wahn-
erlöschung 5

mim maññati, sabbato maññati, sabbam - me ti maññati, sab-
bam abhinandati; tam kissa hetu: aparinnātam tassāti vadāmi.
Nibbānam nibbānato sañjānāti, nibbānam nibbānato saññatvā
nibbānam maññati, nibbānasmim maññati, nibbānato mañ-
ñati, nibbānam - me ti maññati, nibbānam abhinandati; tam
kissa hetu: aparinnātam tassāti vadāmi.

The Sekha

Real
maññā
paṇṇā, and
abhinandā

Yo pi so bhikkhave bhikkhu sekho appattamānaso, anut-
taram yogakkhemam patthayamāno viharati, so pi paṭhaviṃ
paṭhavito abhijānāti, paṭhaviṃ paṭhavito abhiññāya paṭhaviṃ
mā maññi, paṭhaviyā mā maññi, paṭhavito mā maññi,
paṭhaviṃ - me ti mā maññi, paṭhaviṃ mā abhinandi; tam
kissa hetu: pariññeyyam tassāti vadāmi. Āpam — pe —
tejam — vāyam — bhūte — deve — Pajāpatiṃ — Brah-
mam — Ābhassare — Subhakinne — Vehapphale — Abhi-
bhum — ākāśānañcāyatanam — viññānañcāyatanam — ākiñ-
caññāyatanam — nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam — diṭṭham —
sutam — mutam — viññātam — ekattam — nānattam —
sabbam — nibbānam nibbānato abhijānāti, nibbānam nib-
bānato abhiññāya nibbānam mā maññi, nibbānasmim mā
maññi, nibbānato mā maññi, nibbānam - me ti mā maññi,
nibbānam mā abhinandi; tam kissa hetu: pariññeyyam tas-
sāti vadāmi.

The Arahan

2a + 3u

Yo pi so bhikkhave bhikkhu araham khīṇāsavo vusitavā
katakaraṇiyo ohitabhāro anuppattasaddattho parikkhīṇabhava-
saṃyojano samma - d - aṇṇā vimutto, so pi paṭhaviṃ pa-
ṭhavito abhijānāti, paṭhaviṃ paṭhavito abhiññāya paṭhaviṃ
na maññati, paṭhaviyā na maññati, paṭhavito na maññati,
paṭhaviṃ - me ti na maññati, paṭhaviṃ nābhinandati; tam
kissa hetu: pariññātam tassāti vadāmi. Āpam — pe — te-
jam — pe — nibbānam nibbānato abhijānāti, nibbānam nib-
bānato abhiññāya nibbānam na maññati, nibbānasmim na
maññati, nibbānato na maññati, nibbānam - me ti na mañ-
ñati, nibbānam nābhinandati; tam kissa hetu: pariññātam
tassāti vadāmi.

35 Yo pi so bhikkhave bhikkhu araham khīṇāsavo vusitavā
katakaraṇiyo ohitabhāro anuppattasaddattho parikkhīṇabhava-
saṃyojano samma - d - aṇṇā vimutto, so pi paṭhaviṃ pa-
ṭhavito abhijānāti, paṭhaviṃ paṭhavito abhiññāya paṭhaviṃ
na maññati, paṭhaviyā na maññati, paṭhavito na maññati,
paṭhaviṃ - me ti na maññati, paṭhaviṃ nābhinandati; tam
kissa hetu: pariññātam tassāti vadāmi.

ṭhavitō abhijānāti, paṭhaviṃ paṭhavitō abhiññāya paṭhaviṃ na maññati, paṭhaviyā na maññati, paṭhavitō na maññati, paṭhaviṃ me ti na maññati, paṭhaviṃ nābhinandati; tam kissa hetu: khayā rāgassa vitarāgattā. Āpaṃ — pe — tejaṃ — pe — nibbānaṃ nibbānato abhijānāti, nibbānaṃ nibbānato abhiññāya nibbānaṃ na maññati, nibbānasmim na maññati, nibbānato na maññati, nibbānaṃ me ti na maññati, nibbānaṃ nābhinandati; tam kissa hetu: khayā rāgassa vitarāgattā.

Rāga

Yo pi so bhikkhave bhikkhu araham khīṇāsavo vusitavā katakaraṇīyo ohitabhāro anuppatasadattho parikkhīṇabhava-saṃyojano samma-d-aññā vimutto, so pi paṭhaviṃ paṭhavitō abhijānāti, paṭhaviṃ paṭhavitō abhiññāya paṭhaviṃ na maññati, paṭhaviyā na maññati, paṭhavitō na maññati, paṭhaviṃ me ti na maññati, paṭhaviṃ nābhinandati; tam kissa hetu: khayā dosassa vītaḍḍasattā. Āpaṃ — pe — tejaṃ — pe — nibbānaṃ nibbānato abhijānāti, nibbānaṃ nibbānato abhiññāya nibbānaṃ na maññati, nibbānasmim na maññati, nibbānato na maññati, nibbānaṃ me ti na maññati, nibbānaṃ nābhinandati; tam kissa hetu: khayā dosassa vītaḍḍasattā.

Dosa

Yo pi so bhikkhave bhikkhu araham khīṇāsavo vusitavā katakaraṇīyo ohitabhāro anuppatasadattho parikkhīṇabhava-saṃyojano samma-d-aññā vimutto, so pi paṭhaviṃ paṭhavitō abhijānāti, paṭhaviṃ paṭhavitō abhiññāya paṭhaviṃ na maññati, paṭhaviyā na maññati, paṭhavitō na maññati, paṭhaviṃ me ti na maññati, paṭhaviṃ nābhinandati; tam kissa hetu: khayā mohassa vītamohattā. Āpaṃ — pe — tejaṃ — pe — nibbānaṃ nibbānato abhijānāti, nibbānaṃ nibbānato abhiññāya nibbānaṃ na maññati, nibbānasmim na maññati, nibbānato na maññati, nibbānaṃ me ti na maññati, nibbānaṃ nābhinandati; tam kissa hetu: khayā mohassa vītamohattā.

Moha

Tathāgato pi bhikkhave araham sammāsambuddho paṭhaviṃ paṭhavitō abhijānāti, paṭhaviṃ paṭhavitō abhiññāya paṭhaviṃ na maññati, paṭhaviyā na maññati, paṭhavitō na maññati, paṭhaviṃ me ti na maññati, paṭhaviṃ nābhinan-

The Tathāgata

4. p. 1, 17

dati; taṃ kissa hetu: pariññātāṃ Tathāgatassāti vadāmi. Apaṃ — pe — tejaṃ — pe — nibbānaṃ nibbānato abhijānāti, nibbānaṃ nibbānato abhiññāya nibbānaṃ na maññati, nibbānasmiṃ na maññati, nibbānato na maññati, nibbānaṃ — me ti na maññati, nibbānaṃ nābhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: pariññātāṃ Tathāgatassāti vadāmi.

Tathāgato pi bhikkhave araham sammāsambuddho paṭhaviṃ paṭhavito abhijānāti, paṭhaviṃ paṭhavito abhiññāya paṭhaviṃ na maññati, paṭhaviyā na maññati, paṭhavito na maññati, paṭhaviṃ — me ti na maññati, paṭhaviṃ nābhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: nandī dukkhassa mūlan — ti, iti viditvā, bhavā jāti, bhūtassa jarāmarañan — ti. Tasmātiha bhikkhave Tathāgato sabbaso taṇhānaṃ khayā virāgā nirodhā cāgā paṭinissaggā anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddho ti vadāmi. Apaṃ — pe — tejaṃ — pe — nibbānaṃ nibbānato abhijānāti, nibbānaṃ nibbānato abhiññāya nibbānaṃ na maññati, nibbānasmiṃ na maññati, nibbānato na maññati, nibbānaṃ — me ti na maññati, nibbānaṃ nābhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: nandī dukkhassa mūlan — ti iti viditvā, bhavā jāti, bhūtassa jarāmarañan — ti. Tasmātiha bhikkhave Tathāgato sabbaso taṇhānaṃ khayā virāgā nirodhā cāgā paṭinissaggā anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddho ti vadāmiti.

Idam — avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun — ti.

This is a Nissamaṇa

MŪLAPARIYĀYASUTTAM PAṬHAMAM.

Trans. 4

Rhys Davids, ME xi. 296

2.

Evam — me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosun. Bhagavā etad — avoca: Sab-
bāsavaṣaṃvarapariyāyaṃ vo bhikkhave desessāmi, taṃ su-

way of restraining

cf. p. 1, 17 pariyāya

nātha sādhukam manasikarotha, bhāsissāmīti. Evam - bhante ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad-
avoca :

Jānato aham bhikkhave passato āsavānam khayam va-
dāmi, no ajānato no apassato. Kiñ - ca bhikkhave jānato
kiñ passato āsavānam khayoti: yoniṣo ca manasikāram
ayoniṣo ca manasikāram. / Ayoniṣo bhikkhave manasikaroto
anuppannā c' eva āsavā uppajjanti uppannā ca āsavā pa-
vaddhanti, yoniṣo ca bhikkhave manasikaroto anuppannā c'
eva āsavā na uppajjanti uppannā ca āsavā pahiyanti. / Atthi
bhikkhave āsavā dassanā pahātabbā, atthi āsavā saṃvarā
pahātabbā, atthi āsavā paṭisevanā pahātabbā, atthi āsavā
ādhivāsana pahātabbā, atthi āsavā parivajjana pahātabbā,
atthi āsavā vinodanā pahātabbā, atthi āsavā bhāvanā pa-
hātabbā.

Katame ca bhikkhave āsavā dassanā pahātabbā: Idha
bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano, ariyānam adassāvi, ariya-
dhammassa akovido, ariyadhamme avinito, sappurisānam adas-
sāvi, sappurisadhammassa akovido, sappurisadhamme avinito,
manasikaraṇīye dhamme na - ppajānāti, amanasikaraṇīye
dhamme na - ppajānāti; so manasikaraṇīye dhamme appa-
jānanto amanasikaraṇīye dhamme appajānanto, ye dhammā
na manasikaraṇīyā te dhamme manasikaroti, ye dhammā
manasikaraṇīyā te dhamme na manasikaroti. / Katame ca
bhikkhave dhammā na manasikaraṇīyā ye dhamme manasi-
karoti: Y - assa bhikkhave dhamme manasikaroto anuppanno
vā kāmāsavo uppajjati, uppanno vā kāmāsavo pavaddhati, anup-
panno vā bhavāsavo uppajjati, uppanno vā bhavāsavo pavad-
dhati, anuppanno vā avijjāsavo uppajjati, uppanno vā avijjā-
savo pavaddhati, ime dhammā na manasikaraṇīyā ye dhamme
manasikaroti. / Katame ca bhikkhave dhammā manasikaraṇīyā
ye dhamme na manasikaroti: Y - assa bhikkhave dhamme
manasikaroto anuppanno vā kāmāsavo na uppajjati uppanno
vā kāmāsavo pahiyati, anuppanno vā bhavāsavo na uppajjati
uppanno vā bhavāsavo pahiyati, anuppanno vā avijjāsavo na
uppajjati uppanno vā avijjāsavo pahiyati, ime dhammā ma-
nasikaraṇīyā ye dhamme na manasikaroti. Tassa amanasi-

1	—	7	16
2	—	9	24
3	—	10	4
4	—	10	24
5	—	10	34
6	—	11	10
7	—	11	21

karaṇīyānaṁ dhammānaṁ manasikārā, manasikaraṇīyānaṁ
dhammānaṁ amanasikārā anuppannā c' eva āsavā uppajjanti
uppannā ca āsavā pavaddhanti. So evaṁ ayoniso manasi-
karoti: 1 **A**hosin - nu kho ahaṁ atitā - addhānaṁ, na nu kho
ahosiṁ atitā - addhānaṁ, kin - nu kho ahosiṁ atitā -
addhānaṁ, kathan - nu kho ahosiṁ atitā - addhānaṁ, kiṁ
hutvā kiṁ ahosiṁ nu kho ahaṁ atitā - addhānaṁ; **b**havis-
sāmi nu kho ahaṁ anāgatā - addhānaṁ, na nu kho bha-
vissāmi anāgatā - addhānaṁ, kin - nu kho bhavissāmi anā-
gatā - addhānaṁ, kathan - nu kho bhavissāmi anāgatā -
addhānaṁ, kiṁ hutvā kiṁ bhavissāmi nu kho ahaṁ anāga-
tā - addhānaṁ ti. **E**tarahi vā paccuppannaṁ - addhā-
naṁ ajjhataṁ kathamkathī hoti: Ahaṁ - nu kho 'smi, no nu
kho 'smi, kin - nu kho 'smi, kathan - nu kho 'smi, ayaṁ nu
kho satto kuto āgato, so kuhīṁgāmi bhavissatīti. 2 **T**assa
evaṁ ayoniso manasikaroto channaṁ ditthinaṁ aññataraṁ
ditthi uppajjati: 1 Atthi me attā ti vā 'ssa saccato thetato
ditthi uppajjati, 2 na - tthi me attā ti vā 'ssa saccato thetato
ditthi uppajjati, 3 attanā va attānaṁ sañjānāmiti vā 'ssa saccato
thetato ditthi uppajjati, 4 attanā va anattānaṁ sañjānāmiti vā
'ssa saccato thetato ditthi uppajjati, 5 anattanā va attānaṁ
sañjānāmiti vā 'ssa saccato thetato ditthi uppajjati. Atha
vā pan' assa evaṁ ditthi hoti: 6 Yo me ayaṁ attā vado
vedeyyo tatra tatra kalyāṇapāpakānaṁ kammaṇaṁ vipakāṁ
paṭisaṁvedeti, so kho pana me ayaṁ attā nicco dhuve
sassato avipariṇāmadhammo sassatisamaṁ tath' eva ṭhassa-
tīti. Idaṁ vuccati bhikkhave ditthigataṁ ditthigahanaṁ di-
ṭṭhikantāraṁ ditthivisūkaṁ ditthivipphanditaṁ ditthisaṁyoja-
naṁ. Ditthisaṁyojanasaṁyutto bhikkhave assutavā puthuj-
jano na parimuccati jātiyā jarāmaranena sokehi paridevāhi
dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, na parimuccati dukkhasmā
ti vadāmi. Sutavā ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako ariyānaṁ
dassāvi ariyadhammassa kovido ariyadhamme suvinīto sap-
purisānaṁ dassāvi sappurisa-dhammassa kovido sappurisa-
dhamme suvinīto manasikaraṇīye dhamme pajānāti ama-
nasikaraṇīye dhamme pajānāti; so manasikaraṇīye dhamme
pajānanto amanasikaraṇīye dhamme pajānanto ye dhammā

Visu. 19.23

Visu. 19.25

Visu. 19.28

Six Soul theories

2 Mem. 60 and
O 4. M. 1.258

vedo

na manasikaraṇīyā te dhamme na manasikaroti, ye dhammā manasikaraṇīyā te dhamme manasikaroti. Katame ca bhikkhave dhammā na manasikaraṇīyā ye dhamme na manasikaroti: Y-assa bhikkhave dhamme manasikaroto anuppanno vā kāmāsavo uppajjati uppanno vā kāmāsavo pavaddhati, anuppanno vā bhavāsavo — pe — avijjāsavo uppajjati uppanno vā avijjāsavo pavaddhati, ime dhammā na manasikaraṇīyā ye dhamme na manasikaroti. Katame ca bhikkhave dhammā manasikaraṇīyā ye dhamme manasikaroti: Y-assa bhikkhave dhamme manasikaroto anuppanno vā kāmāsavo na uppajjati uppanno vā kāmāsavo pahiyati, anuppanno vā bhavāsavo — pe — avijjāsavo na uppajjati uppanno vā avijjāsavo pahiyati, ime dhammā manasikaraṇīyā ye dhamme manasikaroti. Tassa amanasikaraṇīyānaṃ dhammānaṃ amanasikārā manasikaraṇīyānaṃ dhammānaṃ manasikārā anuppannā c' eva āsavā na uppajjanti uppannā ca āsavā pahiyanti. So: idam dukkhan- ti yoniso manasikaroti, ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo ti yoniso manasikaroti, ayaṃ dukkhanirodho ti yoniso manasikaroti, ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti yoniso manasikaroti. Tassa evaṃ manasikaroto tiṇi saṃyojanāni pahiyanti = sakkāya-diṭṭhi, vicikicchā, silabbataparāmāso. Ime vuccanti bhikkhave āsavā dassanā pahātabbā.

Katame ca bhikkhave āsavā saṃvarā pahātabbā: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu paṭisaṅkhā yoniso cakkhundriyasamvarasamvuto viharati. Yaṃ hi 'ssa bhikkhave cakkhundriyasamvaram asaṃvutassa viharato uppajjeyyūṃ āsavā vighātapari-lāhā, cakkhundriyasamvaram saṃvutassa viharato evaṃ - sa te āsavā vighātapari-lāhā na honti. Paṭisaṅkhā yoniso sotindriyasamvarasamvuto viharati — pe — ghānindriyasamvarasamvuto viharati — jivhindriyasamvarasamvuto viharati — kāyindriyasamvarasamvuto viharati — paṭisaṅkhā yoniso manindriyasamvarasamvuto viharati. Yaṃ hi 'ssa bhikkhave manindriyasamvaram asaṃvutassa viharato uppajjeyyūṃ āsavā vighātapari-lāhā, manindriyasamvaram saṃvutassa viharato evaṃ - sa te āsavā vighātapari-lāhā na honti. Yaṃ hi 'ssa bhikkhave saṃvaram asaṃvutassa viharato uppajjeyyūṃ āsavā

Four truths

mit
Personenheit
Samskara or Kāya

= every sense etc.

+ but 18th day

kiri-kopānāy pati° ti pi pātko

Uss. 1.1026

10

I. MŪLAPANĀSAM.

vighātapariḷāhā, saṁvaram saṁvutassa viharato evaṁ - sa te āsavā vighātapariḷāhā na honti. Ime vuccanti bhikkhave āsavā saṁvarā pahātabbā.

Commentary on
the passage

11026H Katame ca bhikkhave āsavā paṭisevanā pahātabbā: Idha
① bhikkhave bhikkhu paṭisaṅkhā yoniso cīvaram paṭisevati.
yāvad - eva sītassa paṭighātāya uñhassa paṭighātāya dāmsa-
makasa-vātātapa-sirīmsapasamphassānam paṭighātāya, yāvad -
eva hirikopināpaṭicchādanattham; paṭisaṅkhā yoniso pin-
② dapātam paṭisevati, n' eva davāya na madāya na maṇḍanāya
na vibhūsanāya, yāvad - eva imassa kāyassa ṭhitiyā yāpa-
nāya, vihiṁsūparatiyā brahmacariyānuggahāya: iti purāṇaṁ
ca vedanam paṭihaṅkhāmi navaṁ - ca vedanam na uppādes-
sāmi, yātrā ca me bhavissati anavajjātā ca phāsuvihāro
cāti; paṭisaṅkhā yoniso senāsanam paṭisevati, yāvad - eva
sītassa paṭighātāya uñhassa paṭighātāya dāmsa-makasa-vātā-
tapa-sirīmsapasamphassānam paṭighātāya, yāvad - eva utu-
parissayavinodanam paṭisallāṇārāmattham; paṭisaṅkhā yo-
③ niso gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhāram paṭisevati, yāvad -
eva uppannānam veyyābādhikānam vedanānam paṭighātāya,
abyābajjhaparamatāya. Yaṁ hi 'ssa bhikkhave apaṭisevato
upapajjeyyūṁ āsavā vighātapariḷāhā, paṭisevato evaṁ - sa te
āsavā vighātapariḷāhā na honti. Ime vuccanti bhikkhave
āsavā paṭisevanā pahātabbā.

Katame ca bhikkhave āsavā adhivāsana pahātabbā:

25 Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu paṭisaṅkhā yoniso khamo hoti si-
tassa uñhassa jighacchāya pipāsāya dāmsa-makasa-vātātapa-
sirīmsapasamphassānam, duruttānam durāgatānam vacana-
pathānam, uppannānam sārīrikānam vedanānam dukkhānam
tippānam - kharānam kaṭukānam asātānam amanāpānam pā-
30 naharānam adhivāsakajātiko hoti. Yaṁ hi 'ssa bhikkhave
anadhivāsayato upapajjeyyūṁ āsavā vighātapariḷāhā, adhivā-
sayato evaṁ - sa te āsavā vighātapariḷāhā na honti. Ime
vuccanti bhikkhave āsavā adhivāsana pahātabbā.

Katame ca bhikkhave āsavā parivajjana pahātabbā:

35 Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu paṭisaṅkhā yoniso caṇḍam hatthim
parivajjeti, caṇḍam assam parivajjeti, caṇḍam goṇam pari-
vajjeti, caṇḍam kukkuram parivajjeti, ahim khānum kaṇṭa-

kadhānam sobbham papātam, candanikaṃ oḷigallam; yathārūpe anāsane nisinnam yathārūpe agocare carantam yathārūpe pāpake mitte bhajantam viññū sabrahmacārī pāpakesu ṭhānesu okappeyyum, so tañ-ca anāsanam tañ-ca agocaram te ca pāpake mitte paṭisaṅkhā yoniso parivajjeti. Yam hi 'ssa bhikkhave aparivajjayato uppajjeyyum āsavā vighātapariḷāhā, parivajjayato evaṃ-sa te āsavā vighātapariḷāhā na honti. Ime vuccanti bhikkhave āsavā parivajjanā pahātabbā.

Katame ca bhikkhave āsavā vinodanā pahātabbā: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu paṭisaṅkhā yoniso uppannam kāmavitakkaṃ nādhivāseti pajahati vinodeti byantikaroti anabhāvaṃ gameti. uppannam byāpādavittakkaṃ nādhivāseti pajahati vinodeti byantikaroti anabhāvaṃ gameti, uppannam vihiṃsāvitakkaṃ nādhivāseti pajahati vinodeti byantikaroti anabhāvaṃ gameti, uppannuppanne pāpake akusale dhamme nādhivāseti pajahati vinodeti byantikaroti anabhāvaṃ gameti. Yam hi 'ssa bhikkhave avinodayato uppajjeyyum āsavā vighātapariḷāhā, vinodayato evaṃ-sa te āsavā vighātapariḷāhā na honti. Ime vuccanti bhikkhave āsavā vinodanā pahātabbā.

Katame ca bhikkhave āsavā bhāvanā pahātabbā: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu paṭisaṅkhā yoniso sattiṣambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitam virāganissitam nirodhanissitam vossaggapariṇāmiṃ, paṭisaṅkhā yoniso dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti — pe — viriyasambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti — pītisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti — passaddhisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti — samādhisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti — upekkhasambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitam virāganissitam nirodhanissitam vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Yam hi 'ssa bhikkhave abhāvayato uppajjeyyum āsavā vighātapariḷāhā, bhāvayato evaṃ-sa te āsavā vighātapariḷāhā na honti. Ime vuccanti bhikkhave āsavā bhāvanā pahātabbā.

Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno ye āsavā, dassanā pahātabbā te dassanā pahinā honti, ye āsavā saṃvarā pahātabbā te saṃvarā pahinā honti, ye āsavā paṭisevanā pahātabbā te paṭisevanā pahinā honti, ye āsavā adhiṇāsanā pahātabbā te adhiṇāsanā pahinā honti, ye āsavā parivajjanā

Vibhāṅga p.
227

metuṃ
metuṃ

deva - 2

pahātabbā te parivajjanā pahinā honti, ye āsavā vinodanā pahātabbā te vinodanā pahinā honti, ye āsavā bhāvanā pahātabbā te bhāvanā pahinā honti, ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu sabbāsavaṣaṃvarasaṃvuto viharati, acchecchi taṇhaṃ, vāvattayi saṃyojanaṃ, sammā mānābhisamayā antama-kāsi dukkhassāti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

SABBĀSAVASUTTAM DUTIYAM.

Partakers of inheritance
Col. 1.12

Heirs of salvation (Heb. 1. 14): ----- *Heirs of God.*

Heirs of things spiritual, not of things carnal. Rom. 7. 14.
Partakers of ... Rom. 15. 27 3. *I Cor. 3. 1.*

Evam - me sutāṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosun. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Inheritors

Dhammadāyādā me bhikkhave bhavatha mā āmisadāyādā; atthi me tumhesu anukampā: kinti me sāvakā dhammadāyādā bhaveyyuṃ no āmisadāyādā ti. Tumhe ca me bhikkhave āmisadāyādā bhaveyyātha no dhammadāyādā, tumhe pi tena ādisā bhaveyyātha āmisadāyādā Satthu sāvakā viharanti no dhammadāyādā ti, aham - pi tena ādisso bhaveyyam āmisadāyādā Satthu sāvakā viharanti no dhammadāyādā ti. Tumhe ca me bhikkhave dhammadāyādā bhaveyyātha no āmisadāyādā, tumhe pi tena na ādisā bhaveyyātha: dhammadāyādā Satthu sāvakā viharanti no āmisadāyādā ti, aham - pi tena na ādisso bhaveyyam dhammadāyādā Satthu sāvakā viharanti no āmisadāyādā ti. Tasmātiha me bhikkhave dhammadāyādā bhavatha mā āmisadāyādā; atthi me tumhesu anukampā kinti me sāvakā dhammadāyādā bhaveyyuṃ no āmisadāyādā ti.

Kuh. 104C Idhāhaṃ bhikkhave bhuttāvi assaṃ pavārito paripuṇṇo pariyosito suhito yāvadattho, siyā ca me piṇḍapāto atireka-dhammo chaddiyadhammo, atha dve bhikkhū āgaccheyyuṃ

u. u. 2. 62

L. 16 ca = 17, RV. 934.3; 848.2 Seltner, p. 59
x. 108.3

u. u. 1. 9337

te ā. (Km. 61)

jighacchādubbalyaparetā. Tyāham evaṃ vadeyyaṃ: Ahaṃ
kho 'mhi bhikkhave bhuttāvi pavārito paripuṇṇo pariyosito
suhito yāvadattho, atthi ca me ayaṃ piṇḍapāto atireka-
dhammo chaddiyadhammo, sace ākaṅkatha bhuñjatha, sace
tumhe na bhuñjissatha idānāhaṃ appaḥharite vā chaddessāmi
appāṇake vā uduke opilāpessāmi. ¶ Tatr' ekassa bhikkhuno
evaṃ - assa: Bhagavā kho bhuttāvi pavārito paripuṇṇo pariyo-
sito suhito yāvadattho, atthi cāyaṃ Bhagavato piṇḍapāto atireka-
dhammo chaddiyadhammo, sace mayā na bhuñjissāma idāni
Bhagavā appaḥharite vā chaddessati appāṇake vā uduke opi-
lāpessati; vuttam kho pan' etaṃ Bhagavatā: <Dhammadāyādā
me bhikkhave bhavatha mā āmisadāyādā> ti; āmisānñata-
raṃ kho pan' etaṃ yadidaṃ piṇḍapāto, yaṇ - nūnāhaṃ
imaṃ piṇḍapātaṃ abhuñjitvā iminā jighacchādubballena evaṃ
imaṃ rattindivaṃ vītināmeyyaṇ - ti. So taṃ piṇḍapātaṃ
abhuñjitvā ten' eva jighacchādubballena evaṃ taṃ rattin-
divaṃ vītināmeyya. ¶ Atha dutiyassa bhikkhuno evaṃ - assa:
Bhagavā kho bhuttāvi pavārito paripuṇṇo pariyosito suhito
yāvadattho, atthi cāyaṃ Bhagavato piṇḍapāto atirekadhammo
chaddiyadhammo, sace mayā na bhuñjissāma idāni Bhagavā
appaḥharite vā chaddessati appāṇake vā uduke opilāpessati,
yaṇ - nūnāhaṃ imaṃ piṇḍapātaṃ bhuñjitvā jighacchādub-
ballaṃ paṭivinetvā evaṃ imaṃ rattindivaṃ vītināmeyyaṇ - ti.
So taṃ piṇḍapātaṃ bhuñjitvā jighacchādubballaṃ paṭivinetvā
evaṃ taṃ rattindivaṃ vītināmeyya. Kīncāpi so bhikkhave
bhikkhu taṃ piṇḍapātaṃ bhuñjitvā jighacchādubballaṃ pa-
ṭivinetvā evaṃ taṃ rattindivaṃ vītināmeyya, aha kho asu
yeva me purimo bhikkhu pujjataro ca pāsamsataro ca; taṃ
kissa hetu: taṃ hi tassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno dīgharattaṃ
appicchatāya santuṭṭhiyā sallekāyā subharatāya viriyāram-
bhāya saṃvattissati. Tasmātiha me bhikkhave dhammadāyādā
bhavatha mā āmisadāyādā; atthi me tumhesu anukampā:
kinti me sāvaka dhammadāyādā bhavēyyuṃ no āmisadāyādā ti.
Idaṃ - avoca Bhagavā, idaṃ vatvā Sugato 'utthāy' āsanā
vihāraṃ pāvisi.

Tatra kho āyasmā Sāriputto acirapakkantassa Bhaga-
vato bhikkhū āmantesi: Āvuso bhikkhavo ti. Āvuso ti kho

+ cf. Sallakha - vuttā
sallakha - vuttā 186+

Sāriputti
vuttā

cf. p. 184

416 31/12/11, 40/12/11. — Numam, Secreth off ?
16 Dhura-nakkheo na kattelhu Van. 83.153.

14

I. MŪLAPANNĀSAM.

te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa paccassosum. Āyasmā Sāriputto etad - avoca: [Kittāvatā nu kho āvuso Satthu pavivittassa viharato sāvakā vivekaṃ nānusiikkhanti], Kittāvatā ca pana Satthu pavivittassa viharato sāvakā vivekaṃ - anusiikkhantīti. — Dūrato pi kho mayam āvuso āgaccheyyāma āyasmato Sāriputtassa santike eṭassa bhāsitassa attham - aññātum, sādhu - vat' āyasmantaṃ yeva Sāriputtaṃ paṭibhātu eṭassa bhāsitassa attho, āyasmato Sāriputtassa sutvā bhikkhū dhāressantīti. — Tena h' āvuso suṇātha sādhu kaṃ manasikarotha, bhāsissāmiti. Evam - āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa paccassosum. Āyasmā Sāriputto etad - avoca:

Idh' āvuso Satthu pavivittassa viharato sāvakā vivekaṃ nānusiikkhanti, yesaṃ - ca dhammānaṃ Satthā pahānam - āha te ca dhamme na - ppajahanti, bāhulikā ca honti sāthalikā, okkamane pubbaṅgamā paviveke nikkhattadhurā. Tatr' āvuso therā bhikkhū tihi ṭhānehi gārayhā bhavanti: Satthu pavivittassa viharato sāvakā vivekaṃ nānusiikkhantīti, iminā paṭhamena ṭhānena therā bhikkhū gārayhā bhavanti. Yesaṃ - ca dhammānaṃ Satthā pahānam - āha te ca dhamme na - ppajahantīti, iminā dutiyena ṭhānena therā bhikkhū gārayhā bhavanti. Bāhulikā ca sāthalikā, okkamane pubbaṅgamā paviveke nikkhattadhurā ti, iminā tatiyena ṭhānena therā bhikkhū gārayhā bhavanti. Therā h' āvuso bhikkhū imehi tihi ṭhānehi gārayhā bhavanti. Tatr' āvuso majjhima bhikkhū — pe — navā bhikkhū tihi ṭhānehi gārayhā bhavanti: Satthu pavivittassa viharato sāvakā vivekaṃ nānusiikkhantīti, iminā paṭhamena ṭhānena navā bhikkhū gārayhā bhavanti. Yesaṃ - ca dhammānaṃ Satthā pahānam - āha te ca dhamme na - ppajahantīti, iminā dutiyena ṭhānena navā bhikkhū gārayhā bhavanti. Bāhulikā ca sāthalikā, okkamane pubbaṅgamā paviveke nikkhattadhurā ti, iminā tatiyena ṭhānena navā bhikkhū gārayhā bhavanti. Navā h' āvuso bhikkhū imehi tihi ṭhānehi gārayhā bhavanti. Ettāvatā kho āvuso Satthu pavivittassa viharato sāvakā vivekaṃ nānusiikkhanti.

Kittāvatā ca pana Satthu pavivittassa viharato sāvakā

②

vivekam - anusikkhanti: Idh' āvuso Satthu pavivittassa viharato sāvakā vivekam - anusikkhanti, yesaṇ - ca dhammānaṃ Satthā pahānam - āha te ca dhamme pajahanti, na ca bāhulikā honti na sāthalikā, okkamane nikkhattadhurā paviveke pubbaṅgamā. Tatr' āvuso therā bhikkhū tihi ṭhānehi pāsamsā bhavanti: Satthu pavivittassa viharato sāvakā vivekam - anusikkhantīti, iminā paṭhamena ṭhānena therā bhikkhū pāsamsā bhavanti. Yesaṇ - ca dhammānaṃ Satthā pahānam - āha te ca dhamme pajahantīti, iminā dutiyena ṭhānena therā bhikkhū pāsamsā bhavanti. Na ca bāhulikā na sāthalikā, okkamane nikkhattadhurā paviveke pubbaṅgamā ti, iminā tatiyena ṭhānena therā bhikkhū pāsamsā bhavanti. Therā h' āvuso bhikkhū imehi tihi ṭhānehi pāsamsā bhavanti. Tatr' āvuso majjhimā bhikkhū — pe — navā bhikkhū tihi ṭhānehi pāsamsā bhavanti: Satthu pavivittassa viharato sāvakā vivekam - anusikkhantīti, iminā paṭhamena ṭhānena navā bhikkhū pāsamsā bhavanti. Yesaṇ - ca dhammānaṃ Satthā pahānam - āha te ca dhamme pajahantīti, iminā dutiyena ṭhānena navā bhikkhū pāsamsā bhavanti. Na ca bāhulikā na sāthalikā, okkamane nikkhattadhurā paviveke pubbaṅgamā ti, iminā tatiyena ṭhānena navā bhikkhū pāsamsā bhavanti. Navā h' āvuso bhikkhū imehi tihi ṭhānehi pāsamsā bhavanti. Ettāvatā kho āvuso Satthu pavivittassa viharato sāvakā vivekam - anusikkhanti.

Tatr' āvuso lobho ca pāpako, doṣo ca pāpako, lobhassa ca pahānāya dosassa ca pahānāya atthi majjhimā paṭipadā cakkhukaraṇī nāṇakaraṇī upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati. Katamā ca sā āvuso majjhimā paṭipadā cakkhukaraṇī nāṇakaraṇī upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati: Ayam - eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidam: sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammāājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhī. Ayam kho sā āvuso majjhimā paṭipadā cakkhukaraṇī... nibbānāya saṃvattati. Tatr' āvuso kodho³ ca pāpako upānāho⁴ ca pāpako — makkho⁵ ca pāpako palāso⁶ ca pāpako — issa⁷ ca pāpikā maccheraṇ⁸ - ca pāpakam⁹ — māyā¹⁰ ca pāpikā sātheyyaṇ¹¹ - ca pāpakam¹² — thambho¹³ ca pāpako

4.14.17
58.278

Cf. p. 36

the enumerations
in v. 16

maggo

bhikkhuno ti. — Evam - etam brāhmaṇa, evam - etam brāhmaṇa: durabhisambhavāni hi brāhmaṇa araṇṇe-vanapatthāni pantāni senāsanāni, dukkaram pavivekam, durabhiramam ekatte, haranti maṇṇe mano vanāni samādhiṃ alabhamānassa bhikkhuno ti.

Mayham - pi kho brāhmaṇa pubbe va sambodhā anabhisambuddhassa bodhisattass' eva sato etad - ahosi: Durabhisambhavāni hi kho araṇṇe-vanapatthāni pantāni senāsanāni, dukkaram pavivekam, durabhiramam ekatte, haranti maṇṇe mano vanāni samādhiṃ alabhamānassa bhikkhuno ti.

Tassa mayham brāhmaṇa etad - ahosi: Ye kho keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā aparisuddhakāyakammantā araṇṇe-vanapatthāni pantāni senāsanāni paṭisevanti, aparisuddhakāyakammanta-sandosahetu have te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā aku-

salam bhayabheravam avhayanti; na kho panāham aparisuddhakāyakammanto araṇṇe-vanapatthāni pantāni senāsanāni paṭisevāmi, parisuddhakāyakammanto 'ham - asmi; ye hi vo ariyā parisuddhakāyakammantā araṇṇe-vanapatthāni pantāni senāsanāni paṭisevanti, tesam - aham aññatamo. — Etam - aham

brāhmaṇa parisuddhakāyakammantaṃ attani sampassamāno bhiyyo pallomam - āpādim araṇṇe viharāya. — Tassa mayham

brāhmaṇa etad - ahosi: Ye kho keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā aparisuddhacikammantā — pe — aparisuddhamanokam-

mantā aparisuddhājivā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti, aparisuddhājiva-sandosahetu have te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā

akusalam bhayabheravam avhayanti; na kho panāham aparisuddhājivo araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevāmi, parisuddhājivo 'ham - asmi, ye hi vo ariyā parisuddhājivā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti tesam - aham aññatamo. — Etam - aham brāhmaṇa parisuddhā-

jivatam attani sampassamāno bhiyyo pallomam - āpādim araṇṇe viharāya. — Tassa mayham brāhmaṇa etad - ahosi:

Ye kho keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā abhijjhālū kāmesu tibbasārāga araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti, abhijjhālū kāmesu tibbasārāga-sandosahetu have te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā

akusalam bhayabheravam avhayanti; na kho panāham abhijjhālū kāmesu tibbasārāgo araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevāmi, anabhijjhālū 'ham - asmi, ye hi vo ariyā anabhijjhālū araṇṇe-v. p. s.

paṭisevanti tesam - ahaṃ aññatamo. ¹Etam - ahaṃ brāhmaṇa
²anabhijjhālutaṃ attani sampassamāno bhiyyo pallomam - āpā-
 diṃ araṇṇe vihārāya. ³Tassa mayhaṃ brāhmaṇa etad - ahosi:

Ye kho keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā byāpannacittā paduṭ-
 ṭhamanasāṅkappā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti, byāpannacitta-
 paduṭṭhamanasāṅkappa-sandosahetu have te bhonto samaṇa-
 brāhmaṇā akusalaṃ bhayaabheravaṃ avhayanti; na kho pa-
 nāhaṃ byāpannacitto paduṭṭhamanasāṅkappo araṇṇe-v. p. s.
 paṭisevāmi, mettacitto 'ham - asmi, ye hi vo ariyā mettacittā
 araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti tesam - ahaṃ aññatamo. ⁴Etam -

-cittatayā M.

ahaṃ brāhmaṇa ⁵mettacittaṃ attani sampassamāno bhiyyo
 pallomam - āpādiṃ araṇṇe vihārāya. ⁶Tas-sa mayhaṃ brāh-
 maṇa etad - ahosi: Ye kho keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā
 thīnamiddhapariyutṭhitā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti, thīna-
 middhapariyutṭhāna-sandosahetu have te bhonto samaṇa-
 brāhmaṇā akusalaṃ bhayaabheravaṃ avhayanti; na kho pa-
 nāhaṃ thīnamiddhapariyutṭhito araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevāmi,
 vigatathīnamiddho 'ham asmi, ye hi vo ariyā vigatathīna-
 middhā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti tesam - ahaṃ aññatamo.

⁷Etam - ahaṃ brāhmaṇa ⁸vigatathīnamiddhatāṃ attani sam-
 passamāno bhiyyo pallomam - āpādiṃ araṇṇe vihārāya. ⁹Tassa
 mayhaṃ brāhmaṇa etad ahosi: Ye kho keci samaṇā vā
 brāhmaṇā vā uddhatā avūpasantacittā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭi-
 sevanti, uddhatāvūpasantacitta-sandosahetu have te bhonto
 samaṇabrāhmaṇā akusalaṃ bhayaabheravaṃ avhayanti; na
 kho panāhaṃ uddhato avūpasantacitto araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭi-
 sevāmi, vūpasantacitto 'ham - asmi, ye hi vo ariyā vūpasan-
 tacittā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti tesam - ahaṃ aññatamo.

-cittatayā? M.

¹⁰Etam - ahaṃ brāhmaṇa ¹¹vūpasantacittaṃ attani sampassamāno
 bhiyyo pallomam - āpādiṃ araṇṇe vihārāya. ¹²Tassa mayhaṃ

brāhmaṇa etad - ahosi: Ye kho keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā
 kaṅkhi vecikicchī araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti, kaṅkhi-vecikicchī-
 sandosahetu have te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā akusalaṃ bhaya-
 abheravaṃ avhayanti; na kho panāhaṃ kaṅkhi vecikicchī
 araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevāmi, tiṇṇavicikicchā 'ham asmi, ye hi vo
 ariyā tiṇṇavicikicchā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti tesam - ahaṃ
 aññatamo. ¹³Etam - ahaṃ brāhmaṇa ¹⁴tiṇṇavicikicchataṃ attani

1. parissaddhakāyānaṃ
2. appiccho
3. An abhi jhātā
4. mettā-cittā
5. vijāṇa-kāyānaṃ

6. vāṇīkātā-cittā
7. hīnāvīriyā
8. An-att-ukkaṃsa
9. vijāṇa-mahāsa
10. appicchatā
11. āraṇṇa-vīriyā
12. appicchatā
13. Samādhī-jānapadā
14. paṭināsaṃ-paṭināsa

sampassamāno bhiyyo pallomam-āpādim araṇṇe viharāya. Tassa mayham brāhmaṇa etad-ahosi: Ye kho keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā attukkamsakā paravambhī araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti, attukkamsana-paravambhana-sandosahetu have te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā akusalam bhayabheravam avhayanti; na kho panāham attukkamsako paravambhī araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevāmi. anattukkamsako aparavambhī 'ham-asmi, ye hi vo ariyā anattukkamsakā aparavambhī araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti tesam-aham aññatamo. Etam-aham brāhmaṇa anattukkamsakatam aparavambhitam attani sampassamāno bhiyyo pallomam-āpādim araṇṇe viharāya.

Tassa mayham brāhmaṇa etad-ahosi: Ye kho keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā chambhī bhīrukajātikā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti, chambhī-bhīrukajātika-sandosahetu have te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā akusalam bhayabheravam avhayanti; na kho panāham chambhī bhīrukajātiko araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevāmi, vigatalomahaṃso 'ham-asmi. ye hi vo ariyā vigatalomahaṃsā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti tesam-aham aññatamo. Etam-aham brāhmaṇa vigatalomahaṃsatam attani sampassamāno bhiyyo pallomam-āpādim araṇṇe viharāya.

Tassa mayham brāhmaṇa etad-ahosi: Ye kho keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā lābhasakkārasilokam nikāmayamāno araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti, lābhasakkārasilokanikāma-sandosahetu have te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā akusalam bhayabheravam avhayanti; na kho panāham lābhasakkārasilokam nikāmayamāno araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevāmi, appiccho 'ham-asmi, ye hi vo ariyā appicchā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti tesam-aham aññatamo. Etam-aham brāhmaṇa appicchataṃ attani sampassamāno bhiyyo pallomam-āpādim araṇṇe viharāya.

Tassa mayham brāhmaṇa etad-ahosi: Ye kho keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā kusitā hīnaviriya araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti, kusitā-hīnaviriya-sandosahetu have te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā akusalam bhayabheravam avhayanti; na kho panāham kusito hīnaviriyo araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevāmi, āradhaviiriyo 'ham-asmi, ye hi vo ariyā āradhaviiriya araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti tesam-aham aññatamo. Etam-aham brāhmaṇa āradhaviiriyataṃ attani sampassamāno bhiyyo pallomam-āpādim araṇṇe viharāya.

Tassa mayham brāhmaṇa etad-ahosi:

! antonyms

Ye kho keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā muṭṭhassatī asampajānā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti, muṭṭhassati-asampajāna-sandosahetu have te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā akusalaṃ bhayabheravaṃ avhayanti; na kho panāhaṃ muṭṭhassatī asampajānā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevāmi, upatṭhitasatī 'ham - asmi, ye hi vo ariyā upatṭhitasatī araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti tesam - ahaṃ aññatamo. Etam - ahaṃ brāhmaṇa upatṭhitasatitāṃ attani sampassamaṇo bhiyyo pallomam - āpādim araṇṇe viharāya.

Tassa mayhaṃ brāhmaṇa etad - ahosi: Ye kho keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā asamāhitā vibbhantacittā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti, asamāhita-vibbhantacitta-sandosahetu have te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā akusalaṃ bhayabheravaṃ avhayanti; na kho panāhaṃ asamāhito vibbhantacitto araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevāmi, samādhisampanno 'ham - asmi, ye hi vo ariyā samādhisampannā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti tesam - ahaṃ aññatamo. Etam - ahaṃ brāhmaṇa samādhisampadam attani sampassamaṇo bhiyyo pallomam - āpādim araṇṇe viharāya. Tassa

mayhaṃ brāhmaṇa etad - ahosi: Ye kho keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā duppaṇṇā eḷamūga araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti, duppaṇṇa-eḷamūga-sandosahetu have te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā akusalaṃ bhayabheravaṃ avhayanti; na kho panāhaṃ duppaṇṇo eḷamūgo araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevāmi, paṇṇāsampanno 'ham - asmi, ye hi vo ariyā paṇṇāsampannā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti tesam - ahaṃ aññatamo. Etam - ahaṃ brāhmaṇa paṇṇāsampadam attani sampassamaṇo bhiyyo pallomam - āpādim araṇṇe viharāya. ④

of Mem. p. 99c

infamous
be. nēkkhita

Tassa mayhaṃ brāhmaṇa etad - ahosi: Yan - nūnāhaṃ yā tā rattiyo abhinñātā abhilakkhitā, cātuddasī pañcadasī atṭhami ca pakkhassa, tathārūpāsu rattisu, yāni tāni āramacetiyāni vanacetiyāni rukkhacetiyāni bhimsanakāni salomahaṃsāni tathārūpesu senāsanesu vihareyyam, app - eva nāma taṃ bhayabheravaṃ passeyyan - ti. So kho ahaṃ brāhmaṇa aparena samayena yā tā rattiyo abhinñātā abhilakkhitā, cātuddasī pañcadasī atṭhami ca pakkhassa, tathārūpāsu rattisu yāni tāni āramacetiyāni vanacetiyāni rukkhacetiyāni bhimsanakāni salomahaṃsāni tathārūpesu senāsanesu viharāmi. Tatra ca me brāhmaṇa viharato mago vā āgacchatī moro vā

Th. 1. 1103

- kattham pāṭeti, vāto vā pañnasatam ereti; tassa mayham
 evam hoti: etam nūna tam bhayabheravam āgacchatiti. Tassa
 why mayham brāhmaṇa etad-ahosi: Kin-nu kho aham aññad-
 atthu bhayapaṭikaṅkhī viharāmi; yaṇ-nūnāham yathābhūtam
 5 yathābhūta me tam bhayabheravam āgacchatī tathābhū-
taṁ tathābhūto va tam bhayabheravam paṭivineyyan-ti. Tassa
 mayham brāhmaṇa caṅkamantassa tam bhayabheravam āgac- *For M. 27 p. 101*
 chati. So kho aham brāhmaṇa n' eva tāva tiṭṭhāmi, na ni-
 sīdāmi, na nipajjāmi, yāva caṅkamanto va tam bhayabhera-
 10 vaṁ paṭivinemi. Tassa mayham brāhmaṇa ṭhitassa tam
 bhayabheravam āgacchati. So kho aham brāhmaṇa n' eva
 tāva caṅkamāmi na nisīdāmi na nipajjāmi yāva ṭhito va tam
 bhayabheravam paṭivinemi. Tassa mayham brāhmaṇa nisin-
nassa tam bhayabheravam āgacchati. So kho aham brāh-
 15 maṇa n' eva tāva nipajjāmi na tiṭṭhāmi na caṅkamāmi yāva
nisinno va tam bhayabheravam paṭivinemi. Tassa mayham
 brāhmaṇa nipannassa tam bhayabheravam āgacchati. So kho
 aham brāhmaṇa n' eva tāva nisīdāmi na tiṭṭhāmi na caṅ-
 kamāmi yāva nipanno va tam bhayabheravam paṭivinemi.
 20 Santi kho pana brāhmaṇa eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā rattim
 yeva samānaṁ divā ti sañjānanti, divā yeva samānaṁ rattiti
 sañjānanti; idam aham tesam samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṁ sammo-
 ha vihārasmiṁ vadāmi. Aham kho pana brāhmaṇa rattim
 yeva samānaṁ rattiti sañjānāmi, divā yeva samānaṁ divā ti
 25 sañjānāmi. Yaṁ kho tam brāhmaṇa sammā vadamāno va-
 deyya: asammohadhammo satto loke uppanno bahuja-
hitāya bahujaṇasukhāya lokānukampāya atthāya hitāya su-
khāya devamanussānaṁ ti, mam-eva tam sammā vadamāno
 vadeyya: asammohadhammo satto loke uppanno bahuja-
 30 hitāya bahujaṇasukhāya lokānukampāya atthāya hitāya su-
khāya devamanussānaṁ ti. Āraddham kho pana me brāh-
 maṇa viriyam ahosi asallinam, upatṭhitā sati asammuttā, *JP 1885/3*
passaddho kāyo asāraddho, samāhitam cittam ekaggam. So *The Four Trances*
 35 kho aham brāhmaṇa vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi
dhammehi savitakkaṁ savicāraṁ vivekajaṁ pītisukhaṁ pa-
thamaṁ jhānaṁ upasampajja vihāsim; vitakkavicārānaṁ vū-
pasamā ajjhataṁ sampasādanaṁ cetaso ekodibhāvaṁ avi-

takkam avicāraṃ samādhijāṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ
 upasampajja vihāsim//pītiyā ca virāgā upekhako ca vihāsim
 sato ca sampajāno sukhañ - ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedesiṃ ya-
 tam ariyā ācikkhanti: upekhako satimā sukhavihārī ti tatiyaṃ
jhānaṃ upasampajja vihāsim//sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa
 ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānaṃ atthagamā
 adukkhaṃ asukhaṃ upekhāsatipārisuddhiṃ catuttham jhānaṃ
 upasampajja vihāsim.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anāga-
 ne vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye t̃hite ānejjappatte
pubbenivāsānussatiṇānāya cittaṃ abhininnāmesim. So ane-
 vihitam pubbenivāsaṃ anussarāmi, seyyathidaṃ: ekam - pi
 jātim dve pi jātiyo tisso pi jātiyo catasso pi jātiyo pañca pi jātiyo
 dasa pi jātiyo visatiṃ - pi jātiyo tiṃsam - pi jātiyo cattārisam - pi
 jātiyo paññāsam - pi jātiyo jātisatam - pi jātisahassam - pi jā-
 tisatasahassam - pi, aneke pi saṃvaṭṭakappe aneke pi vivatṭa-
 kappe aneke pi saṃvaṭṭavivattakappe; amutr' āsim evaṇṇāmo
 evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃ sukhadukkhapaṭisaṃ-
 vedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto amutra udapādinī,
 tatra p' āsim evaṇṇāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro
 evaṃ sukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato
 + cuto idhūpapanno ti. Iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ anekavihitam
 pubbenivāsaṃ anussarāmi. Ayaṃ kho me brāhmaṇa rattiya
pathame yāme pathamā vijjā adhigatā, avijjā vihatā vijjā
 uppannā, tamo vīṇato āloko uppanno, yathā tam appamat-
 tassa ātāpino pahiṭattassa viharato.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anā-
 gane vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye t̃hite ānejjap-
patte sattānaṃ cutūpapātaṇānāya cittaṃ abhininnāmesim.
 So dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte
 paṣāmi cavamāne upapajjamāne, hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dub-
 baṇṇe sugate duggate, yathākammūpage satte pajānāmi: ime
 vata bhonto sattā, kāyaduccaritena samannāgatā, vaciduccari-
 tena samannāgatā, manoduccaritena samannāgatā, ariyānaṃ
 upavādakā micchādītṭhikā micchādītṭhikammasamādānā, te
 kāyassa bheda, param - maraṇā, apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ
 nirayaṃ upapannā; ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena

First watch

Three
vijjās
cf. A.I. 1678
+ reborn

2
0

Mid-watch
+ Visu. 1242

+ Visu. 13783 cm²

+22 Sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ

that [happen] to one who abides heedful re

samannāgatā vacīsucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ anupavāḍakā sammādiṭṭhikā sammādiṭṭhikammasamādhānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā sugatīṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapannā ti. Iti dibbena cakkhunā
 5 visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passāmi cavamāne upapajjamāne, hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbanṇe sugate dugate, yathākammūpage satte pajānāmi. Ayaṃ kho me brāhmaṇa rattiyā majjhime yāme dutiyā vijjā adhigatā, avijjā vihatā vijjā uppannā, tamo vihato aloko uppanno, yathā
 10 tam appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato.

Last water So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anañ-gane vigatūpakkilese mudubbhūte kammaniye tthe ānejjap-patte āsavānaṃ khayañāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmesim. So:
 15 idam dukkhaṃ ti yathābhūtaṃ abbaññāsim, ayaṃ dukkha-samudayo ti yathābhūtaṃ abbaññāsim. ayaṃ dukkhanirodho ti yathābhūtaṃ abbaññāsim, ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī pa-
 20 tiṭṭhā ti yathābhūtaṃ abbaññāsim; *Time āsavā ti yathā-* bhūtaṃ abbaññāsim, ayaṃ āsavasamudayo ti yathābhūtaṃ abbaññāsim, ayaṃ āsavanirodho ti yathābhūtaṃ abbaññā-
 25 sim, ayaṃ āsavanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ abbaññāsim. Tassa me evaṃ jānato evaṃ passato kāmā-savā pi cittaṃ vimuccittha, bhavāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccittha, avijjāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccittha, *vimuttasim vimuttam* iti nānaṃ ahoṣi; *khinā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ ka-*
 30 *raṇiyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattā* vati abbaññāsim. Ayaṃ kho me brāhmaṇa rattiyā pacchime yāme tatiyā vijjā adhigatā, avijjā vihatā vijjā uppannā, tamo vihato aloko uppanno, yathā tam appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato.

Siyā kho pana te brāhmaṇa evaṃ-assa: Ajjāpi nūna
 35 samaṇo Gotamo avitārāgo avitadoso avitamoho, tasmā araññe-vanapatthāni pantāni senāsanāni paṭisevatīti. Na kho pan' etaṃ brāhmaṇa evaṃ datṭhabbaṃ. Dve kho ahaṃ, brāhmaṇa atthavase sampassamāno araññe-vanapatthāni pan-
 40 tāni senāsanāni paṭisevāmi: "attano ca diṭṭhadhammasukha-vihāraṃ sampassamāno pacchimaṃ ca janataṃ anukam-pamāno ti.

Epilogue
 Anukampitarūpā yaṃ bhotā Gotamena pacchimā ja-

natā, yathā taṃ arahatā sammāsambuddhena. Abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama. Seyyathā pi bho Gotama nikujjitaṃ vā ukkujeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūlhasa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya: cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintīti, evam - evaṃ bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Esāhaṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammaṃ - ca bhikkhusaṅghaṃ - ca. Upāsakam - maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇagataṃ - ti.

APR 29 1913

10

BHAYABHERAVASUTTAṀ CATUTTHAṀ.

Worum de Jönkel vone kühel kenne man soll. Wittenberg, p. 307.

Herman on Jin.

5. Dīghaṃ.

Evam - me suttaṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho āyasmā Sāriputto bhikkhū āmantesi: Āvuso bhikkhavo ti. Āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa paccassosum.

15 Āyasmā Sāriputto etad - avoca:

Cattāro 'me āvuso puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasimim, katame cattāro: 'Idh' āvuso ekacco puggalo sāṅgaṇo va samāno: atthi me ajjhataṃ aṅgaṇaṃ - ti yathābhūtaṃ na ppajānāti; 'Idha pan' āvuso ekacco puggalo sāṅgaṇo va samāno: atthi me ajjhataṃ aṅgaṇaṃ - ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti.

20 3 Idh' āvuso ekacco puggalo anaṅgaṇo va samāno: na - tthi me ajjhataṃ aṅgaṇaṃ - ti yathābhūtaṃ na - ppajānāti; 'Idha pan' āvuso ekacco puggalo anaṅgaṇo va samāno: na - tthi me ajjhataṃ aṅgaṇaṃ - ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. 7. Tatr' āvuso yvāyaṃ puggalo sāṅgaṇo va samāno: atthi me ajjhataṃ aṅgaṇaṃ - ti yathābhūtaṃ na - ppajānāti, ayaṃ imesaṃ dvinnāṃ puggalānaṃ sāṅgaṇānaṃ yeva sataṃ hīnapuriso akkhāyati. 2. Tatr' āvuso yvāyaṃ puggalo sāṅgaṇo va samāno: atthi me ajjhataṃ aṅgaṇaṃ - ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ imesaṃ dvinnāṃ puggalānaṃ sāṅgaṇānaṃ yeva sataṃ seṭṭhapuriso akkhāyati. 3. Tatr' āvuso yvāyaṃ puggalo anaṅgaṇo

Indicale
Jönkel
6112.
Arabic prover

1. *No cent* *as knows* *not*
 2. " " *it*
 3. *Innocent* " " *not*
 4. " " " *it*

va samāno: na - tthi me ajjhataṃ aṅgaṇa - ti yathābhūtaṃ na - ppajānāti, ayaṃ imesaṃ dvinnāṃ puggalānaṃ anaṅga - nānaṃ yeva satāṃ hīnapuriso akkhāyati. (1) Tatr' āvuso yvā - yaṃ puggalo anaṅgaṇo va samāno: na - tthi me ajjhataṃ aṅgaṇa - ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ imesaṃ dvinnāṃ puggalānaṃ anaṅgaṇānaṃ yeva satāṃ seṭṭhapuriso akkhā - yatiti.

Evam vutte āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno āyasmantaṃ Sāri - puttaṃ etad - avoca: Ko nu kho āvuso Sāriputta hetu ko paccayo yen' imesaṃ dvinnāṃ puggalānaṃ sāṅgaṇānaṃ yeva satāṃ eko hīnapuriso akkhāyati, eko seṭṭhapuriso akkhā - yati; ko pan' āvuso Sāriputta hetu ko paccayo yen' imesaṃ dvinnāṃ puggalānaṃ anaṅgaṇānaṃ yeva satāṃ eko hīnapuriso akkhāyati, eko seṭṭhapuriso akkhāyatiti. *Sāriputta h. moy.*

(2) Tatr' āvuso yvāyaṃ puggalo sāṅgaṇo va samāno: atthi me ajjhataṃ aṅgaṇa - ti yathābhūtaṃ na - ppajānāti. tass' etaṃ pāṭikaṅkham: na chandaṃ janessati, na vāyamiṣṣati, na viriyaṃ ārabhissati tass' aṅgaṇassa pahānāya, so sarāgo sa - doso samoho sāṅgaṇo saṅkiliṭṭhacitto kālaṃ karissati. Sey -

(3) yathā pi āvuso kamsapāti ābhatā āpaṇā vā kammārakulā vā rajena ca malena ca pariyonaddhā, tam - enaṃ sāmikā na c' eva paribhuñjeyyūṃ na ca pariyodapeyyūṃ, rajāpathe ca naṃ nikkhipeyyūṃ, evaṃ hi sū āvuso kamsapāti aparena samayena saṅkiliṭṭhatarā assa malaggahitā ti. — Evam - āvuso

(4) ti. — Evam - eva kho āvuso yvāyaṃ puggalo sāṅgaṇo va sa - māno: atthi me ajjhataṃ aṅgaṇa - ti yathābhūtaṃ na - ppa - jānāti, tass' etaṃ pāṭikaṅkham: na chandaṃ janessati, na vāyamiṣṣati, na viriyaṃ ārabhissati tass' aṅgaṇassa pahānāya, so sarāgo sadoso samoho sāṅgaṇo saṅkiliṭṭhacitto kālaṃ karissati. Tatr' āvuso yvāyaṃ puggalo sāṅgaṇo va samāno: atthi me ajjhataṃ aṅgaṇa - ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, tass' etaṃ pāṭikaṅkham: chandaṃ janessati, vāyamiṣṣati, viriyaṃ ārabhissati tass' aṅgaṇassa pahānāya, so arāgo adoso amoho anaṅgaṇo asaṅkiliṭṭhacitto kālaṃ karissati. Seyyathā pi āvuso kamsapāti ābhatā āpaṇā vā kammārakulā vā, rajena ca malena ca pariyonaddhā, tam - enaṃ sāmikā paribhuñjeyyūṃ - c' eva pariyodapeyyūṃ - ca, na ca naṃ rajāpathe nikkhipeyyūṃ.

evaṃ hi sā āvuso kamsapāti aparena samayena parisuddha-
 tarā assa pariyodātā ti. — Evam-āvuso ti. — Evam-eva
 kho āvuso yvāyaṃ puggalo sāṅgaṇo va samāno: atthi me
 ajjhataṃ aṅgaṇan-ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, tass' etaṃ pā-
 ṭikaṅkhaṃ: chandaṃ janessati, vāyamiṃsati, viriyaṃ ārabhiṃsati
 tass' aṅgaṇassa pahānāya, so arāgo adoso amoho anaṅgaṇo
 asaṅkiliṭṭhacitto kālaṃ karissati. Tatr' āvuso yvāyaṃ puggalo
 anaṅgaṇo va samāno: na-tthi me ajjhataṃ aṅgaṇan-ti yathā-
 bhūtaṃ na-ppajānāti, tass' etaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ: subhanimittaṃ
 manasikarissati, tassa subhanimittassa manasikārā rāgo cittaṃ
 anuddhamiṃsati, so sarāgo sadoso samoho sāṅgaṇo saṅkiliṭṭha-
 citto kālaṃ karissati. Seyyathā pi āvuso kamsapāti ābhata
 āpaṇā vā kammārakulā vā parisuddhā pariyodātā, tam-enaṃ
 sāmikā na c' eva paribhuñjeyyūṃ na ca pariyodapeyyūṃ, rajā-
 pathe ca naṃ nikkhipeyyūṃ. evaṃ hi sā āvuso kamsapāti
 aparena samayena saṅkiliṭṭhatarā assa malaggahitā ti. —
 Evam-āvuso ti. — Evam-eva kho āvuso yvāyaṃ puggalo
 anaṅgaṇo va samāno: na-tthi me ajjhataṃ aṅgaṇan-ti
 yathābhūtaṃ na-ppajānāti, tass' etaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ: subhani-
 mittaṃ manasikarissati, tassa subhanimittassa manasikārā rāgo
 cittaṃ anuddhamiṃsati, so sarāgo sadoso samoho sāṅgaṇo
 saṅkiliṭṭhacitto kālaṃ karissati. Tatr' āvuso yvāyaṃ puggalo
 anaṅgaṇo va samāno: na-tthi me ajjhataṃ aṅgaṇan-ti yathā-
 bhūtaṃ pajānāti, tass' etaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ: subhani-
 mittaṃ manasikarissati, tassa subhanimittassa amanasikārā rāgo cit-
 taṃ nānuddhamiṃsati, so arāgo adoso amoho anaṅgaṇo asaṅ-
 kiliṭṭhacitto kālaṃ karissati. Seyyathā pi āvuso kamsapāti
 ābhata āpaṇā vā kammārakulā vā parisuddhā pariyodātā,
 tam-enaṃ sāmikā paribhuñjeyyūṃ-c' eva pariyodapeyyūṃ-ca,
 na ca naṃ rajāpathe nikkhipeyyūṃ, evaṃ hi sā āvuso kam-
 sapāti aparena samayena parisuddhatarā assa pariyodātā ti.
 — Evam-āvuso ti. — Evam-eva kho āvuso yvāyaṃ pug-
 galo anaṅgaṇo va samāno: na-tthi me ajjhataṃ aṅgaṇan-ti
 yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, tass' etaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ: subhani-
 mittaṃ na manasikarissati, tassa subhanimittassa amanasikārā
 rāgo cittaṃ nānuddhamiṃsati, so arāgo adoso amoho anaṅ-
 gaṇo asaṅkiliṭṭhacitto kālaṃ karissati. Ayaṃ kho āvuso

Moggallāna hetu, ayaṃ paccayo, yen' imesaṃ dvinnāṃ puggalānaṃ ¹saṅgaṇānaṃ yeva sataṃ¹ eko hīnapuriso akkhāyati, eko setṭhapuriso akkhāyati; ayaṃ pan' āvuso Moggallāna hetu ayaṃ paccayo yen' imesaṃ dvinnāṃ puggalānaṃ ²anaṅgaṇānaṃ yeva sataṃ² eko hīnapuriso akkhāyati, eko setṭhapuriso akkhāyatīti.

Āṇaṇaṃ āṇaṇaṃ - ti āvuso vuccati, kissa nu kho etaṃ āvuso adhivacanaṃ yadidaṃ āṇaṇaṃ - ti. — Pāpakānaṃ kho etaṃ āvuso akusalānaṃ icchāvacarānaṃ adhivacanaṃ yadidaṃ āṇaṇaṃ. ¹Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ

idh' ekaccassa bhikkhuno evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya: Āpattiṇ' ca vata āpanno assaṃ, na ca maṃ bhikkhū jāneyyūṃ: āpattiṃ āpanno ti; thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ - taṃ bhikkhūṃ bhikkhū jāneyyūṃ: < āpattiṃ āpanno > ti < jānanti maṃ bhikkhū: āpattiṃ āpanno > ti. iti so kupito hoti appatīto. Yo c'

eva kho āvuso kopo yo ca appaccayo ubhayam - etaṃ āṇaṇaṃ. ²Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ idh' ekaccassa bhikkhuno evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya: Āpattiṇ' ca vata āpanno assaṃ, anuraho maṃ bhikkhū codeyyūṃ no saṅgha-

majjhe ti; thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ - taṃ bhikkhūṃ bhikkhū saṅghamajjhe codeyyūṃ no anuraho; saṅghamajjhe maṃ bhikkhū codenti no anuraho ti, iti so kupito hoti appatīto. Yo c' eva kho āvuso kopo yo ca appaccayo ubhayam - etaṃ āṇaṇaṃ. ³Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso

vijjati yaṃ idh' ekaccassa bhikkhuno evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya:

< ⁴Āpattiṇ' ca vata āpanno assaṃ, sappatipuggalo maṃ codeyya no appatipuggalo > ti; thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ - taṃ bhikkhūṃ sappatipuggalo codeyya no sappatipuggalo; < sappatipuggalo maṃ codeti, no sappatipuggalo > ti. iti so kupito hoti appatīto. Yo c' eva kho āvuso kopo

yo ca appaccayo ubhayam - etaṃ āṇaṇaṃ. ⁴Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ idh' ekaccassa bhikkhuno evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya: Aho vata maṃ - eva Satthā paṭipucchitvā paṭipucchitvā bhikkhūnaṃ dhammaṃ deseyya, na aññaṃ

bhikkhūṃ Satthā paṭipucchitvā paṭipucchitvā bhikkhūnaṃ dhammaṃ deseyyāti; thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ aññaṃ bhikkhūṃ Satthā p. p. bh. dh. deseyya, na taṃ

Am. 5.4.81
am. rakesam

bhikkhum Satthā p. p. bh. dh. deseyya; aññam bhikkhum
 Satthā p. p. bh. dh. deseti, na mam Satthā p. p. bh. dh.
 desetiti, iti so kupito hoti appatito. Yo c' eva kho āvuso
 kopo yo ca appaccayo ubhayam-etaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ. 4 Thānaṃ kho
 pan' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ idh' ekaccassa bhikkhuno evaṃ
 icchā uppajjeyya: Aho vata mam-eva bhikkhū purakkhatvā
 purakkhatvā gāmaṃ bhattāya paviseyyum, na aññam bhik-
 khum bhikkhū purakkhatvā purakkhatvā gāmaṃ bhattāya
 paviseyyun-ti; thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ añ-
 ñam bhikkhum bhikkhū p. p. g. bhattāya paviseyyum, na
 taṃ bhikkhum bhikkhū p. p. g. bhattāya paviseyyum; aññam
 bhikkhum bhikkhū p. p. g. bhattāya pavisanti, na mam bhik-
 khū p. p. g. bhattāya pavisanti, iti so kupito hoti appa-
 titō. Yo c' eva kho āvuso kopo yo ca appaccayo ubhayam-
 etaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ. 6 Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ
 idh' ekaccassa bhikkhuno evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya: Aho vata
 aham-eva labheyyaṃ bhattagge aggāsaṇaṃ aggodakaṃ agga-
 piṇḍaṃ, na añño bhikkhu labheyya bhattagge aggāsaṇaṃ ag-
 godakaṃ aggapiṇḍan-ti; thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso vijjati
 yaṃ añño bhikkhu labheyya bhattagge a. a. a., na so bhik-
 khu labheyya bhattagge a. a. a.; añño bhikkhu labhati bhat-
 tagge a. a. a., nāhaṃ labhāmi bhattagge a. a. aggapiṇḍan-ti.
 iti so kupito hoti appatito. Yo c' eva kho āvuso kopo yo
 ca appaccayo ubhayam-etaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ. 7 Thānaṃ kho pan'
 etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ idh' ekaccassa bhikkhuno evaṃ icchā
 uppajjeyya: Aho vata aham-eva bhattagge bhuttāvi anumodeyyaṃ,
 na añño bhikkhu bhattagge bhuttāvi anumodeyyāti;
 thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ añño bhikkhu bh.
 bh. anumodeyya, na so bhikkhu bh. bh. anumodeyya; añño
 bhikkhu bh. bh. anumodati, nāhaṃ bh. bh. anumodāmiti: iti
 so kupito hoti appatito. Yo c' eva kho āvuso kopo yo ca
 appaccayo ubhayam-etaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ. 8 Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ
 āvuso vijjati yaṃ idh' ekaccassa bhikkhuno evaṃ icchā up-
 pajjeyya: Aho vata aham-eva ārāmagatānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ
 dhammaṃ deseyyaṃ, na añño bhikkhu ārāmagatānaṃ bhik-
 khūnaṃ dhammaṃ deseyyāti; thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso
 vijjati yaṃ añño bhikkhu ā. bh. dh. deseyya. na so bhikkhu

aṅgaṇaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ
 15+27

ā. bh. dh. deseyya; añño bhikkhu ā. bh. dh. deseti, nāham
ā. bh. dh. desemiti, iti so kupito hoti appatīto. Yo c' eva
kho āvuso kopo yo ca appaccayo ubhayam - etaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ.

9 Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ idh' ekaccassa

5 bhikkhuno evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya: Aho vata aham - eva
ārāmagatānaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ dhammaṃ deseyyaṃ — pe —
upāsakānaṃ dhammaṃ deseyyaṃ — pe 10 upāsikānaṃ dham-

maṃ deseyyaṃ, na añño bhikkhu ārāmagatānaṃ upāsikānaṃ
dhammaṃ deseyyāti; thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso vijjati

10 yaṃ añño bhikkhu ārāmagatānaṃ upāsikānaṃ dhammaṃ
deseyya, na so bhikkhu ā. u. dh. deseyya; añño bhikkhu ā.
u. dh. deseti, nāham ā. u. dh. desemiti, iti so kupito hoti

appatīto. Yo c' eva kho āvuso kopo yo ca appaccayo ubha-
yam - etaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ. 11 Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso vijjati

15 yaṃ idh' ekaccassa bhikkhuno evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya: Aho
vata mam - eva bhikkhū sakkareyyuṃ garukareyyuṃ māney-
yuṃ pūjeyyuṃ, na aññaṃ bhikkhuṃ bhikkhū sakkareyyuṃ

garukareyyuṃ māneyyuṃ pūjeyyun - ti; thānaṃ kho pan'
etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ aññaṃ bhikkhuṃ bhikkhū s. g. m.

20 pūjeyyuṃ, na taṃ bhikkhuṃ bhikkhū s. g. m. pūjeyyuṃ;
aññaṃ bhikkhuṃ bhikkhū sakkaronti garukaronti mānenti
pūjenti, na maṃ bhikkhū s. g. m. pūjēntīti, 'iti so kupito

hoti appatīto. Yo c' eva kho āvuso kopo yo ca appaccayo
ubhayam - etaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ. 12 Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso

25 vijjati yaṃ idh' ekaccassa bhikkhuno evaṃ icchā uppaj-
jeyya: Aho vata mam - eva bhikkhuniyo — pe — upāsakā
— pe — upāsikā s. g. m. pūjeyyuṃ, na aññaṃ bhikkhuṃ

upāsikā s. g. m. pūjeyyun - ti; thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso
vijjati yaṃ aññaṃ bhikkhuṃ upāsikā s. g. m. pūjeyyuṃ,

30 na taṃ bhikkhuṃ upāsikā s. g. m. pūjeyyuṃ; aññaṃ bhik-
khuṃ upāsikā s. g. m. pūjenti, na maṃ upāsikā s. g. m.
pūjēntīti, iti so kupito hoti appatīto. Yo c' eva kho āvuso

kopo yo ca appaccayo ubhayam - etaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ. 13 Thānaṃ
kho pan' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ idh' ekaccassa bhikkhuno

35 evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya: Aho vata aham - eva lābhī assaṃ
paṇitānaṃ cīvarānaṃ, na añño bhikkhu lābhī assa paṇitā-
naṃ cīvarānaṃ - ti; thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ

añño bhikkhu lābhi assa paṇitānaṃ cīvarānaṃ, na so bhikkhu lābhi assa paṇitānaṃ cīvarānaṃ; añño bhikkhu lābhi paṇitānaṃ cīvarānaṃ. nāhaṃ lābhi paṇitānaṃ cīvarānaṃ, iti so kupito hoti appatito. Yo c' eva kho āvuso kopo yo ca appaccayo ubhayam - etaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ. Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ idh' ekaccassa bhikkhuno evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya: Aho vata aham - eva lābhi assaṃ paṇitānaṃ piṇḍapātānaṃ — pe — paṇitānaṃ senāsanaṃ — paṇitānaṃ gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhāraṇaṃ, na añño bhikkhu lābhi assa paṇitānaṃ gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhāraṇaṃ - ti; thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ añño bhikkhu lābhi assa p. g., na so bhikkhu lābhi assa p. g.; añño bhikkhu lābhi p. g., nāhaṃ lābhi p. gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhāraṇaṃ - ti, iti so kupito hoti appatito. Yo c' eva kho āvuso kopo yo ca appaccayo ubhayam - etaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ. Imesaṃ kho etaṃ āvuso pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ icchāvacarānaṃ adhivacanāṃ yadidaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ - ti.

Yassa kassaci āvuso bhikkhuno ime pāpakā akusalā icchāvacarā appahinā dissanti c' eva sūyanti ca, kiñcāpi so hoti ārañṇako pantasenāsano, piṇḍapātiko sapadānacārī, paṃsukūliko lūkhacīvaradharo, atha kho naṃ sabrahmacārī na sakkaronti na garukaronti na mānenti na pūjenti; taṃ kissa hetu: te hi tassa āyasmato pāpakā akusalā icchāvacarā appahinā dissanti c' eva sūyanti ca. Seyyathā pi āvuso kamsapātī, ābhata āpanā vā kammārakulā vā parisuddhā pariyodātā, taṃ - enaṃ sāmikā ahikuṇapaṃ vā kukkurakuṇapaṃ vā manussakuṇapaṃ vā racayitvā, aññissā kamsapātiyā paṭikujjitvā, antarāpanaṃ paṭipajjeyyūṃ, taṃ - enaṃ jano disvā evaṃ vadeyya: Ambho, kim - ev' idaṃ hariyati jañña jaññaṃ viyāti; taṃ - enaṃ utthahitvā apāpuritvā olokeyya, tassa saha dassanena, amanāpatā ca saṇṭhaheyya, paṭikulyatā ca saṇṭhaheyya, jegucchitā ca saṇṭhaheyya, jīghacchitānaṃ - pi na bhottukamyatā assa, pag - eva suhitānaṃ; evaṃ - eva kho āvuso yassa kassaci bhikkhuno ime pāpakā akusalā icchāvacarā appahinā dissanti c' eva sūyanti ca, kiñcāpi so hoti ārañṇako pantasenāsano, piṇḍapātiko sapadānacārī, paṃsukūliko lūkhacīvaradharo, atha kho naṃ sabrahmacārī na sakkaronti na garu-

27 rac. put. facan. idh. vnt

karonti na mānenti na pūjenti; tam kissa hetu: te hi tassa āyasmato pāpakā akusalā icchāvacarā appahinā dissanti c' eva sūyanti ca.

Yassa kassaci āvuso bhikkhuno ime pāpakā akusalā icchāvacarā pahinā dissanti c' eva sūyanti ca, kiñcāpi so hoti gāmantavihārī nemantaṇiko gahapaticivaradharo, atha kho naṃ sabrahmacārī sakkaronti garukaronti mānenti pūjenti: tam kissa hetu: te hi tassa āyasmato pāpakā akusalā icchāvacarā pahinā dissanti c' eva sūyanti ca. Seyyathā pi āvuso kamsapāti ābhata āpaṇā vā kammārakulā vā parisuddhā paṇḍitodātā, tam - enaṃ sāmikā sālināṃ odanaṃ vicitakālakaṃ anekasūpaṃ anekabyañjanaṃ racayitvā aññissā kamsapātiyā paṭikujjitvā antarāpaṇaṃ paṭipajjeyyūṃ, tam - enaṃ jano di-
svā evaṃ vadeyya: Ambho, kim - ev' idaṃ hariyati jañña-
jaññaṃ viyāti; tam - enaṃ utthahitvā apāpuritvā olokeyya, tassa saha dassanena manāpatā ca saṇṭhaheyya appaṭikul-
yatā ca saṇṭhaheyya ajegucchitā ca saṇṭhaheyya, suhitānaṃ - pi bhottukamyatā assa, pag - eva jighacchitānaṃ; evaṃ - eva kho āvuso yassa kassaci bhikkhuno ime pāpakā akusalā icchā-
vacarā pahinā dissanti c' eva sūyanti ca, kiñcāpi so hoti gāmantavihārī nemantaṇiko gahapaticivaradharo, atha kho naṃ sabrahmacārī sakkaronti garukaronti mānenti pūjenti; tam kissa hetu: te hi tassa āyasmato pāpakā akusalā icchāvacarā pahinā dissanti c' eva sūyanti cāti.

Evam vutte āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno āyasmantaṃ Sāri-
puttaṃ etad - avoca: Upamā maṃ āvuso Sāriputta paṭibhā-
titi. — Paṭibhātu tam āvuso Moggallānāti. — Ekam - idāhaṃ
āvuso samayaṃ Rājagahe viharāmi Giribbaje. Atha khvā-
haṃ āvuso pubbanhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacivaraṃ ādāya
Rājagahaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisim. Tena kho pana samayena Sa-
mīti yānakāraputto rathassa nemiṃ tacchati, tam - enaṃ
Paṇḍuputto ājiviko purāṇayānakāraputto paccupaṭṭhito hoti.
Atha kho āvuso Paṇḍuputtassa ājivikassa purāṇayānakāra-
puttassa evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi: Aho vatāyaṃ
Samīti yānakāraputto imissā nemiya imaṃ - ca vaṅkaṃ imaṃ -
ca jimhaṃ imaṃ - ca dosaṃ taccheyya, evāyaṃ nemi apagata-
vaṅkā apagatajimhā apagatadosā suddhā 'ssa sāre paṭi-

1. thitā ti. Yathā yathā kho āvuso Paṇḍuputtassa ājīvikassa
 purāṇayānakāraputtassa cetaso parivitakkitaṃ hoti, tathā ta-
 thā Samīti yānakāraputto tassā nemiyaṃ taṇ-ca vaṅkaṃ taṇ-
 ca jimhaṃ taṇ-ca dosaṃ tacchati. Atha kho āvuso Paṇḍu-
 2. putto ājīviko purāṇayānakāraputto attamano attamanavācam
 nicchāresi: Hadaṃ hadayaṃ maññe aññāya tacchatiti.
 Evam-eva kho āvuso ye te puggalā assaddhā jīvikatthā na
 saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā, saṭhā māyāvino ke-
 3. ṭubhino, uddhatā unnaḷā, capalā mukharā vikiṇṇavācā, indri-
 yesu aguttadvārā, bhojane amattaññuno, jāgariyaṃ ananu-
 yuttā, sāmaññe anapekhavanto, sikkhāya na tibbagāravā, bā-
 hulikā sāthalikā,¹⁴⁶ okkamane pubbaṅgamā paviveke nikkhitta-
 dhurā, kusitā hīnaviriyā. muṭṭhassati asampajānā, asamāhitā
 4. vibbhantacittā, duppaññā eḷamūgā, tesam āyasmā Sāriputto
 iminā dhammapariyāyena hadaṃ hadayaṃ maññe aññāya
 tacchati. Ye pana te kulaputtā saddhā agārasmā anagāri-
 yaṃ pabbajitā, asathā amāyāvino akeṭubhino, anuddhatā
 5. anunnaḷā, acapalā amukharā avikiṇṇavācā, indriyesu gutta-
 dvārā, bhojane mattaññuno, jāgariyaṃ anuyuttā, sāmaññe
 6. apekhavanto, sikkhāya tibbagāravā, na bāhulikā na sāthalikā,
 okkamane nikkhittadthurā paviveke pubbaṅgamā, āraddhavi-
 riyā pahitattā, upatṭhitasati sampajānā, samāhitā ekaggacittā,
 7. paññāvanto aneḷamūgā, te āyasmato Sāriputtassa imaṃ
 dhammapariyāyaṃ sutvā pipanti maññe ghasanti maññe va-
 8. casā c' eva manasā ca, sādhu vata bho sabrahmacārī aku-¹⁴⁷salā
 9. vutṭhāpetvā kusale patitṭhāpeti. Seyyathā pi āvuso itthi
 vā puriso vā daharo yuvā maṇḍanakajātiko sīsaṃ nahāto
 uppalamālaṃ vā vassikamālaṃ vā atimuttakamālaṃ vā la-
 10. bhitvā ubho hi hatthehi paṭiggahetvā uttamaṅge sirasmiṃ pa-
 tiṭṭhāpeyya, evam-eva kho āvuso ye te kulaputtā saddhā
 11. agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā, asathā :? :?, sādhu vata bho
 sabrahmacārī akusalā vutṭhāpetvā kusale patitṭhāpetiti.
 Iti ha te ubho mahānāgā aññamaññassa subhāsitaṃ sam-
 anumodimsūti.

Called Sīla-Thomana-sutta
4 Shammepāla on Visu. I. 289

From p. 34, trans.
Warren, Buddhist, p. 303
305

1. 6. ĀKAṆKHEYYSUTTAM. (8)

33

6.

SN² Li. 210

Rhys Davids.

Evam me sutam. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthi-
yam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho
Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te
bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad avoca:

1 Sampannasīlā bhikkhave viharatha sampannapātīmokkhā,
pātīmokkhasamvaraṣamvutā viharatha ācāragocarāsampannā,
anumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī, samādāya sikkhatha sikkhā-
padesu. 1 Ākaṅkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: < sabrahmacārī-
nam piyo c' assaṃ manāpo garu bhāvanīyo cāti, > silesv - ev'

2 assa paripūrakārī ajjhataṃ cetosamatham - anuyutto anirā-
katajjhāno vipassanāya samannāgato brūhetā suññāgārānam. *frequent*

2 Ākaṅkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: < lābhī assaṃ cīvara-piṇ-
dapāta-senāsana-gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānam > ti, si-
lesv - ev' assa paripūrakārī, ajjhataṃ cetosamatham - anuyutto,
3 anirākatajjhāno, vipassanāya samannāgato, brūhetā suññāgārā-
nam. 3 Ākaṅkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: < yesāhaṃ cīvara-

piṇdapāta-senāsana-gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhāram pari-
bhūñjāmi, tesam te kārā mahapphalā assu mahānisaṃsā ti, > *then action + rain*
silesv - ev' assa paripūrakārī — pe — brūhetā suññāgārānam.

4 Ākaṅkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: ye me nātisālohitā petā
kalakatā pasannacittā anussaranti, tesam tam mahapphalaṃ
assa mahānisaṃsan - ti, silesv - ev' assa — pe — brūhetā suññā-
gārānam. 5 Ākaṅkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: aratiratisaḥo

5 bhuyya abhibhuyya vihareyyan - ti, silesv - ev' assa paripūra-
kāri — pe — brūhetā suññāgārānam. 6 Ākaṅkheyya ce bhik-
khav bhikkhu: bhayabheravasaho assaṃ na ca maṃ bhaya-

bheravaṃ saheyya, uppannaṃ bhayabheravaṃ abhibhuyya abhi-
bhuyya vihareyyan - ti, silesv - ev' assa paripūrakārī — pe —

7 b. s. 7 Ākaṅkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: catunnaṃ jhānaṃ
ābhicetasikānaṃ dīṭṭhadhammasukhavihārānaṃ nikāmalābhī
assaṃ akicchalābhī akasiralābhī ti, silesv - ev' assa paripūra-
kāri — pe — b. s. 8 Ākaṅkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: ye te

8 santā vimokhā ātikkamma rūpe¹ āruppā te kāyena phassitvā

9 vihareyyan - ti, silesv - ev' assa paripūrakārī — pe — b. s.

- 9 Ākaṅkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā sotāpanno assaṃ avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti, silesv - ev' assa paripūrakārī — pe — b. s.
- 10 Ākaṅkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā rāgadosamohānaṃ tanuttā sakadāgāmi assaṃ, sakid-
eva imaṃ lokāṃ āgantvā dukkhass' antaṃ kareyyan - ti, silesv - ev' assa paripūrakārī — pe — b. s. ¹² Ākaṅkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātiko assaṃ tatthaparinibbāyī anāvattidhammo tas-
mā lokā ti, silesv - ev' assa paripūrakārī — pe — b. s. ¹³ Ākaṅkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: anekavihitaṃ iddhividhaṃ paccanubhaveyyaṃ, eko pi hutvā bahudhā assaṃ, bahudhā pi hutvā eko assaṃ, āvibhāvaṃ tirobhāvaṃ tirokuḍḍaṃ tiropākāraṃ tiropabbataṃ asajjamāno gaccheyyaṃ seyyathā pi ākāse, pa-
ṭhaviyā pi ummujjanimujjaṃ kareyyaṃ seyyathā pi udaye, udaye pi abhijjamāhe gaccheyyaṃ seyyathā pi paṭhaviyaṃ, ākāse pi pallaṅkena kameyyaṃ seyyathā pi pakkhī sakūṇo, ime pi candimasuriye evaṃ mahiddhike evaṃ mahānubhāve paṇinā paṇimaseyyaṃ parimajjeyyaṃ, yāva brahmalokā pi kāyena vasaṃ vatteyyan - ti, silesv - ev' assa paripūrakārī — pe — b. s. ¹⁴ Ākaṅkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: dibbāya so-
tadhātuyā visuddhāya atikkantamānusikāya ubho sadde suṇeyyaṃ, dibbe ca mānuse ca, ye dūre santike cāti, silesv - ev' assa paripūrakārī — pe — b. s. ¹⁵ Ākaṅkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajāneyyaṃ; sarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ < sarāgaṃ cittaṃ > ti pajāneyyaṃ, vitarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ < vitarāgaṃ cittaṃ > ti pajāneyyaṃ, sadosaṃ vā cittaṃ < sadosaṃ cittaṃ > ti pajāneyyaṃ, vīta-
dosaṃ vā cittaṃ < vītadosaṃ cittaṃ > ti pajāneyyaṃ, samohaṃ vā cittaṃ < samohaṃ cittaṃ > ti pajāneyyaṃ, vītamohaṃ vā cittaṃ < vītamohaṃ cittaṃ > ti pajāneyyaṃ, saṅkhittaṃ vā cit-
taṃ: saṅkhittaṃ cittaṃ - ti pajāneyyaṃ, vikkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ: vikkhittaṃ cittaṃ - ti pajāneyyaṃ, mahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ: mahaggataṃ cittaṃ - ti pajāneyyaṃ, amahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ: amahaggataṃ cittaṃ - ti pajāneyyaṃ, sa-uttaraṃ vā cittaṃ: sa-uttaraṃ cittaṃ - ti pajāneyyaṃ, anuttaraṃ vā cittaṃ < anut-
taraṃ cittaṃ > ti pajāneyyaṃ, samāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ: samā-

46910

Part India - Christa
p. 58, 11/11/11

6

46925

hitam cittan - ti pajāneyyam, asamāhitam vā cittam: asamā-
hitam cittan - ti pajāneyyam, vimuttam vā cittam: vimuttam
cittan - ti pajāneyyam, avimuttam vā cittam: avimuttam cit-
tan - ti pajāneyyan - ti, silesv - ev' assa paripūrakārī — pe —

O. 1. 13

b. s. 16 Ākaṇkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: anekavihitam pub-
benivāsam anussareyyam, seyyathidam: ekam - pi jātim dve

Visu. XIII.

174. 10. 117

pi jātiyo tisso pi jātiyo catasso pi jātiyo pañca pi jātiyo
dasa pi jātiyo viṣatim - pi jātiyo timsam - pi jātiyo cattālisam -
pi jātiyo paññāsam - pi jātiyo jātisatam - pi jātisahassam - pi
jātisatasahassam - pi, aneke pi saṁvattakappe aneke pi vivatta-

Dec. 1. 105, B.
menton Ret le
has already expl.
his phrase in
Visu.

kappe aneke pi saṁvattavivattakappe; amutr' āsim evaṁnāmo
evaṁgotto evaṁvaṇṇo evamāhāro evam sukhadukkhapati-
saṁvedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto amutra udapādim,
tatrāp' āsim evaṁnāmo evaṁgotto evaṁvaṇṇo evamāhāro

evaṁ sukhadukkhapatisaṁvedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato
cuto idhūpapanno ti. iti sākāram sa-uddesam anekavihitam
pubbenivāsam anussareyyan - ti, silesv - ev' assa paripūrakārī
— pe — b. s. 16 Ākaṇkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: dibbena

cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passeyyam
cavamāne upapajjamāne. hine paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe su-
gate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajāneyyam: ime vata
bhonto sattā kāyaduccaritena samannāgatā vaciduccaritena

samannāgatā manoduccaritena samannāgatā ariyānam upavā-
dakā micchādītthikā micchādītthikammaṣamādānā, te kāyassa

bhedā param - maraṇā apāyam duggatim vinipātān nirayaṁ
upapannā, ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena samannā-
gatā vacīsucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena samannā-
gatā ariyānam anupavādakā sammādītthikā sammādītthi-

kammasamādānā, te kāyassa bheda param - maraṇā sugatim
saggaṁ lokam upapannā ti, iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena
atikkantamānusakena satte passeyyam cavamāne upapajja-
māne, hine paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathā-

kammūpage satte pajāneyyan - ti, silesv - ev' assa paripūrakārī
ajjhataṁ cetosamatham - anuyutto anirākatajjhāno vipas-
sanāya samannāgato brūhetā suññāgārānam. 17 Ākaṇkheyya ce
bhikkhave bhikkhu: āsavānam khayā anāsavaṁ cetovimuttiṁ

paññāvimuttiṁ dītthe va dhamme sayam abhiññāya sacchi-

katvā upasampajja vihareyyan - ti, silesv - ev' assa paripūra -
kāri ajjhattaṃ cetosamatham - anuyutto anirākatajjhāno vi -
passanāya samannāgato brūhetā suññāgārānaṃ.

Sampannasilā bhikkhave viharatha sampannapātimokkhā,
pātimokkhasamvarasamvutā viharatha ācāragocarasampannā,
aṇumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī, samādāya sikkhatha sikkhā -
padesūti, iti yan - taṃ vuttam, idam - etaṃ paṭicca vuttan - ti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bha -
gavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

ĀKANKHEYYASUTTAM CHATṬHAM.

Parable 4 to Sarmat.

7. HGW. Dy est.

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatti -
yam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho
Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te
bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

15 Seyyathā pi bhikkhave vattham saṅkiliṭṭham malagga -
hitam, tam - enaṃ rajako yasmiṃ yasmiṃ raṅgajāte upasaṃ -
hareyya, yadi nilakāya yadi pītakāya yadi lohitakāya yadi
mañjetṭhakāya, dūrattavaṇṇam - ev' assa, aparisuddhavaṇṇam -
ev' assa; taṃ kissa hetu: aparisuddhattā bhikkhave vatthassa;
20 evam - eva kho bhikkhave citte saṅkiliṭṭhe duggati pātikaṅ -
khā. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave vattham parisuddham pariyo -
dātam, tam - enaṃ rajako yasmiṃ yasmiṃ raṅgajāte upasaṃ -
hareyya, yadi nilakāya yadi pītakāya yadi lohitakāya yadi
mañjetṭhakāya, surattavaṇṇam - ev' assa, parisuddhavaṇṇam -
25 ev' assa; taṃ kissa hetu: parisuddhattā bhikkhave vatthassa;
evam - eva kho bhikkhave citte asaṅkiliṭṭhe sugati pātikaṅkhā.

Katame ca bhikkhave cittassa upakkilesā: 1 Abhiijhā -
visamalobho cittassa upakkilesa, 2 byāpādo cittassa upakkilesa,
3 kodho c. u., 4 upanāho c. u., 5 makkhho c. u., 6 palāso c. u., 7 issā
30 c. u., 8 macchariyam c. u., 9 māyā c. u., 10 pāṭheyyam c. u., 11 tham -
bho c. u., 12 sārāmbho c. u., 13 māno c. u., 14 atimāno c. u., 15 mado
16

Sixteen defilements
4 to be cut

- | | | | |
|-----------|-------------|----------------|-----------------|
| 1 greed | 5 hypocrisy | 9 desire | 13 false pride |
| 2 cruelty | 6 conceit | 10 falconer | 14 overbearing |
| 3 anger | 7 envy | 11 obstinacy | 15 carlessman |
| 4 cunning | 8 avarice | 12 contentment | 16 heedlessness |

But see BE. 36.142, Miln. 289.

Miln. leaves out 10 & adds
15-25. [Thus (16+2)+(1=25)]

c. u., ¹⁶pamādo cittassa upakkilesa. Sa kho so bhikkhave
bhikkhu: abhijjhāvisamalobho cittassa upakkilesa ti iti vi-
ditvā abhijjhāvisamalobham cittassa upakkilesam pajahati,
byāpādo cittassa upakkilesa ti iti viditvā byāpādam cittassa
5 upakkilesam pajahati, kodho..., upanāho..., makkho..., pa-
lāso..., issā..., macchariyam..., māyā..., sāṭheyyam...,
thambho..., sārambho..., māno..., atimāno..., mado...,
pamādo cittassa upakkilesa ti iti viditvā pamādam cittassa
upakkilesam pajahati. Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno: abhij-
10 jhāvisamalobho cittassa upakkilesa ti iti viditvā abhijjhā-
visamalobho cittassa upakkilesa pahīno hoti, byāpādo...,
kodho..., upanāho..., makkho..., palāso..., issā..., mac-
chariyam..., māyā..., sāṭheyyam..., thambho..., sārambho...,
māno..., atimāno..., mado..., pamādo cittassa upakkilesa
15 ti iti viditvā pamādo cittassa upakkilesa pahīno hoti, so
Buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti: Iti pi so Bha-
gavā araham sammāsambuddho vijjācaranasampanno sugato
lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi satthā devamanus-
sānam buddho bhagavā ti; dhamme ¹³⁴²⁵aveccappasādena saman-
20 nāgato hoti: Svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo sanditṭhiko
akāliko ehipassiko opanayiko paccattam veditabbo viññūhīti:
sanghe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti: Supaṭipanno
Bhagavato sāvakasaṅgho, ujupaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvaka-
saṅgho, nāyapaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakasaṅgho, sāmīcipaṭi-
25 panno Bhagavato sāvakasaṅgho, yadidaṃ cattāri purisayu-
gāni attha purisapuggalā, esa Bhagavato sāvakasaṅgho āhu-
neyyo pāhuneyyo dakkhineyyo añjalikaraṇiyo, anuttaram
puññakkhettaṃ lokassāti. Yathodhi kho pan' assa cattam
hoti vantaṃ muttam pahinaṃ paṭinissatṭham. || So: Buddhe
30 aveccappasādena samannāgato 'mhiṭi labhati atthavedaṃ,
labhati dhammavedaṃ, labhati dhammūpasamhitaṃ pāmu-
jjaṃ, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati,
passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati;
35 dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgato 'mhiṭi labhati attha-
vedaṃ, labhati dhammavedaṃ, labhati dhammūpasamhitaṃ
pāmujjam, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passam-
bhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhī-

Uth. 7.112

1. / xiv. a

Am. 1. 141

2. / xiv. a

Uth. 7. 312

3. / xiv. a

Uth. 7. 418

2. 92. 3. 382³

8n. v. 601
= 3. 26

At. 1. 15-25 we have 1640 } for 1 & 2
700

yati; saṅghe aveccappasādena samannāgato 'mḥiti labhati atthavedaṃ, labhati dhammavedaṃ, labhati dhammūpasamhitaṃ pāmujaṃ, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhiyati. Yathodhi kho pana me cattaṃ vantaṃ muttaṃ pahīnaṃ paṇiṇissatṭhaṃ - ti labhati atthavedaṃ, labhati dhammavedaṃ, labhati dhammūpasamhitaṃ pāmujaṃ, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhiyati.

Sa kho so bhikkhave bhikkhu evaṃsilo evaṃdhammo evaṃpaṇṇo sālīnaṃ - ce pi piṇḍapātaṃ bhuñjati vicitakālakaṃ anekasūpaṃ anekabyañjanaṃ, n' ev' assa taṃ hoti antarāyāya. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave vatthaṃ saṅkiliṭṭhaṃ malaggaḥitaṃ, acchaṃ udakaṃ āgama, parisuddhaṃ hoti pariyoḍātaṃ, ukkāmuḥkaṃ vā paṇ' āgama jātarūpaṃ parisuddhaṃ hoti pariyoḍātaṃ, evaṃ - eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu evaṃsilo evaṃdhammo evaṃpaṇṇo sālīnaṃ - ce pi piṇḍapātaṃ bhuñjati vicitakālakaṃ anekasūpaṃ anekabyañjanaṃ, n' ev' assa taṃ hoti antarāyāya.

So mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharivā viharati, tathā dutiyaṃ, tathā tatiyaṃ, tathā catutthim, iti uddham - adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbatṭhatāya sabbāvantāṃ lokāṃ mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharivā viharati. | Karuṇāsahagatena cetasā — pe — muditāsahagatena cetasā — upekkhāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharivā viharati, tathā dutiyaṃ, tathā tatiyaṃ, tathā catutthim, iti uddham - adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbatṭhatāya sabbāvantāṃ lokāṃ upekkhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharivā viharati.

So < Atthi idaṃ, atthi hīnaṃ atthi paṇitaṃ, atthi imassa saṇṇāgatassa uttarim nissaraṇaṃ - ti pajānāti. Tassa evaṃ jānato evaṃ passato kāmāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, bhavāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, avijjāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ vimuttam - iti nāṇaṃ hoti; khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparaṃ itṭhattāyāti pa-

Visa. 9.261
Ch.D. 1. 250
Four ill. 1. 283
brahmacariya
81 (p. 514/12)

+ Ab. 5. m.

jānāti. Ayam vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu sināto antarena sinānenāti.

Tena kho pana samayena Sundarikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavato avidūre nisinno hoti. Atha kho Sundarika-bhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantam etad-avoca, Gacchati pana bhavam Gotamo Bāhukam nadim sināyitun'ti. — Kim brāhmaṇa Bāhukāya nadiyā, kim Bāhukā nadi karissatiti. — Mokkaṣammatā hi bho Gotama Bāhukā nadi bahujanassa, puñṇasammatā hi bho Gotama Bāhukā nadi bahujanassa, Bāhukāya ca pana nadiyā bahujanano pāpam kataṃ kammaṃ pavāhetiti. Atha kho Bhagavā Sundarika-bhāradvājam brāhmaṇam gāthāhi ajjhabhāsi:

Bāhukam Adhikakkaṇ^{-āhukam} ca, Gayam Sundarikam api,
Sarassatim Payāgaṇ^{-āhukam} ca, atho Bāhumatim nadim
Niccama^{-āhukam} pi bālo pakkhanno kaṇhakammo na sujjhati,
kim Sundarikā karissati, kim Payāgo, kim Bāhukā nadi.

Vatthūya?
H.

Verim katakibbisam naram
na hi nam sodhaye pāpakamminam;
suddhassa ve sadā phaggu, suddhass' uposatho sadā,
suddhassa sucikammassa sadā sampajjate vatam.

Mc 146-7

Idh' eva sināhi brāhmaṇa,
sabbabhūtesu karoḥi khemataṃ;
sace musā na bhaṇasi, sace pāṇam na himsasi,
Sace adinnam n' ādiyasi, saddahāno amacchari,
kim kāhasi Gayam gantvā, udapāno pi te Gayā ti.

Gayā is (mare) lake

Evam vutte Sundarikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantam etad-avoca: Abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama. Seyyathā pi bho Gotama nikujjitaṃ vā ukkujeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūlhasa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya: cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintiti, evam-evam, bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Esāhaṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ saraṇam gacchāmi dhammaṇ-ca bhikkhusaṅghaṇ-ca. Labheyyāhaṃ bhoto Gotamassa santike pabbajjāṃ, labheyyaṃ upasampadan-ti. Alattha kho Sundarikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavato santike pabbajjāṃ, alattha upasampadam. Acirū-

7 Burm.

pasampanno kho pan' āyasmā Bhāradvājo eko vūpakattho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto nacirass' eva yass' atthāya kulaputtā samma - d - eva agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pab-
bajanti tad-anuttaraṃ brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭhe va
5 dhamme sayam abhiññāya sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsi;
khinā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nā-
param itthattāyāti abbhaññāsi, aññataro kho pan' āyasmā
Bhāradvājo arahataṃ ahoṣīti.

VATTHŪPAMASUTTAM SATTAMAṃ.

Extirpation of sin.
Object of law.

Sallekha = simplicity

8.

10 Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthi-
yam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho
āyasmā Mahācundo sāyanhasamayaṃ 'paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito'
yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam
abhiyādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho
15 āyasmā Mahācundo Bhagavantam etad - avoca: Yā imā
bhante anekavihitā diṭṭhiyo loke uppajjanti attavāda - paṭisaṃ-
yuttā vā lokavāda - paṭisaṃyuttā vā, ādim - eva nu kho bhante
bhikkhuno manasikaroto evam - etāsaṃ diṭṭhinaṃ pahānaṃ
hoti, evam - etāsaṃ diṭṭhinaṃ paṇissaggo hoti.²

20 Yā imā Cunda anekavihitā diṭṭhiyo loke uppajjanti
attavāda - paṭisaṃyuttā vā lokavāda - paṭisaṃyuttā vā, yattha c'
25 zeta diṭṭhiyo uppajjanti yattha ca 'anusenti yattha ca sam-
+ tū - udācaranti, tam: <n' etaṃ mama, n' eso 'ham - asmi, na
mēso attā>ti evam - etaṃ 'yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya pas-
sato' evam - etāsaṃ diṭṭhinaṃ pahānaṃ hoti; evam - etāsaṃ
diṭṭhinaṃ paṇissaggo hoti. 1 Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ Cunda
vījjati, yaṃ idh' ekacco bhikkhu vivice' eva kāmehi vivicca
akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajam piti-
sukhaṃ paṭhamam jhānaṃ upasampajja vihareyya; tassa
30 evam - assa: sallekhena viharāmi. Na kho pan' ete Cunda
ariyassa vinaye sallekhā vuccanti, diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārā q. 41²⁴

22 arise, continue, & keep on (Sam - ud - ā - ca - jare OB. rakkha)

Four houses

ete ariyassa vinaye vuccanti/2 Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ Cunda vijjati yaṃ idh' ekacco bhikkhu vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā⁷ ajjhataṃ sampasādanāṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkāṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasam-

5 pajja vihareyya; tassa evaṃ-assa⁴ sallekhena viharāmiti.

Na kho pan' ete... vuccanti/3 Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ Cunda vijjati yaṃ idh' ekacco bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā upekhako ca vihareyya sato ca sampajāno sukhaṃ ca kāyena paṭisaṃ-

vedeyya yaṃ taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti: upekhako satimā sukha-

10 vihārī ti tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja vihareyya; tassa evaṃ-assa: sallekhena viharāmiti. Na kho pan' ete...

vuccanti/4 Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ Cunda vijjati yaṃ idh' ekacco bhikkhu sukhasa ca pahānā⁷ dukkhasa ca pahānā⁷

pubbe va⁴ somanassadomanassānaṃ atthagamā⁷ adukkhaṃ 4.1.176 m. 16

5 asukhaṃ upekhāsati pārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasam-

pajja vihareyya; tassa evaṃ-assa: sallekhena viharāmiti.

Na kho pan' ete Cunda ariyassa vinaye sallekhā vuccanti ditthadhammasukhavihārā ete ariyassa vinaye vuccanti/5

Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ Cunda vijjati yaṃ idh' ekacco bhik-

20 khu sabbaso rūpasāññānaṃ samatikkamā⁷ paṭighasaññānaṃ atthagamā⁷ nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā⁷ ananto ākāso⁷ ti

ākāsānañcāyatanāṃ upasampajja vihareyya; tassa evaṃ-assa:

sallekhena viharāmiti. Na kho pan' ete Cunda ariyassa vi-

naye sallekhā vuccanti, santā ete viharā ariyassa vinaye 4.40³¹ Nov. 153

25 vuccanti/6 Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ Cunda vijjati yaṃ idh' ekacco bhikkhu sabbaso ākāsānañcāyatanāṃ samatikkamma

<anantaṃ viññānaṃ> ti viññānañcāyatanāṃ upasampajja vi-

hareyya; tassa evaṃ-assa⁴ sallekhena viharāmiti. Na kho

pan' ete Cunda... vuccanti/7 Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ Cunda

vijjati yaṃ idh' ekacco bhikkhu sabbaso viññānañcāyatanāṃ

samatikkamma⁴ na tthi kiñcīti ākīñcaññāyatanāṃ upasam-

pajja vihareyya; tassa evaṃ-assa⁴ sallekhena viharāmiti.

Na kho pan' ete Cunda... vuccanti/8 Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ

Cunda vijjati yaṃ idh' ekacco bhikkhu sabbaso ākiñcaññā-

yatanāṃ samatikkamma nevasaññānāsaññāyatanāṃ upasam-

pajja vihareyya; tassa evaṃ-assa: sallekhena viharāmiti.

Na kho pan' ete Cunda ariyassa vinaye sallekḥā vuccanti, santā ete vihārā ariyassa vinaye vuccanti.

Idha kho pana vo Cunda sallekho karaṇiyo < Pare vi-
himsakā bhavissanti, mayam - ettha avihimsakā bhavissāmāti >

5 sallekho karaṇiyo. < Pare pānātipātī bhavissanti, mayam - ettha
pānātipātā paṭiviratā bhavissāmāti > sallekho karaṇiyo. < Pare
'adinnādāyī bhavissanti, mayam - ettha adinnādānā paṭiviratā
bhavissāmāti > s. k. < Pare 'abrahmacārī bhavissanti, mayam -
ettha brahmacārī bhavissāmāti > s. k. Pare 'musāvādī bha-

10 vissanti, mayam - ettha musāvādā paṭiviratā bhavissāmāti s. k.

3 Pare 'pisuṇāvācā bhavissanti, mayam - ettha pisuṇāya vācāya
paṭiviratā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare 'pharusāvācā bhavissanti,

mayam - ettha pharusāya vācāya paṭiviratā bhavissāmāti s. k.
Pare 'samphappalāpī bhavissanti, mayam - ettha samphappa-

15 lāpā paṭiviratā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare 'abhijjhālū 'bhavissanti,
mayam - ettha anabhijjhālū bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare 'byāpanna-

cittā bhavissanti, mayam - ettha abyāpannacittā bhavissāmāti
s. k. Pare micchādittḥī bhavissanti, mayam - ettha sammādittḥī

20 bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare 'micchāsaṅkappā bhavissanti, mayam -
ettha sammāsaṅkappā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare 'micchāvācā

bhavissanti, mayam - ettha sammāvācā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare
'micchākammantā bhavissanti, mayam - ettha sammākammantā

bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare micchājīvā bhavissanti, mayam - ettha
sammājīvā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare 'micchāvāyāmā bha-

25 vissanti, mayam - ettha sammāvāyāmā bhavissāmāti s. k.
Pare 'micchāsaṭi bhavissanti, mayam - ettha sammāsaṭi bha-

vissāmāti s. k. Pare 'micchāsamādhī bhavissanti, mayam -
ettha sammāsamādhī bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare micchāñāṇī

30 bhavissanti, mayam - ettha sammāñāṇī bhavissāmāti s. k.
Pare micchāvimuttī bhavissanti, mayam - ettha sammāvimuttī

bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare thīnamiddhapariyutṭhitā bhavissanti,
mayam - ettha vigatathīnamiddhā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare

uddhatā bhavissanti, mayam - ettha anuddhatā bhavissāmāti
s. k. Pare vecikicchī bhavissanti, mayam - ettha tinnavici-

35 kicchā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare 'kodhanā bhavissanti, ma-
yam - ettha akkodhanā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare 'upanāhī

bhavissanti, mayam - ettha anupanāhī bhavissāmāti s. k.

Pare⁵ makkhī bhavissanti, mayam - ettha amakkhī bhavissā-
māti s. k. Pare⁶ palāsī bhavissanti, mayam - ettha apalāsī
bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare⁷ issukī bhavissanti, mayam - ettha
anissukī bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare⁸ maccharī bhavissanti. ma-

5 yam - ettha amaccharī bhavissāmāti s. k. ¹⁰Pare saṭhā bha- ¹⁰
vissanti, mayam - ettha asaṭhā bhavissāmāti s. k. ⁹Pare mā- ⁹

yāvī bhavissanti. mayam - ettha amāyāvī bhavissāmāti s. k.

Pare¹¹ thaddhā bhavissanti. mayam - ettha aṭṭhaddhā bhavissā- ¹¹

māti s. k. Pare¹² atimānī bhavissanti, mayam - ettha anatī- ¹²

10 mānī bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare dubbacā bhavissanti, mayam -

ettha suvacā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare pāpamittā bhavis-

santi. mayam - ettha kalyāṇamittā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare

¹⁶pamattā bhavissanti, mayam - ettha appamattā bhavissāmāti ¹⁶

s. k. Pare assaddhā bhavissanti, mayam - ettha saddhā

15 bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare ahirikā bhavissanti, mayam - ettha

hirimanā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare anottāpī bhavissanti, ma-

yam - ettha ottāpī bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare appassutā bha-

vissanti, mayam - ettha bahussutā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare

kusitā bhavissanti, mayam - ettha āradhaviyriyā bhavissāmāti

20 s. k. Pare muṭṭhassati bhavissanti. mayam - ettha upaṭṭhita-

sati bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare duppaññā bhavissanti, mayam -

ettha paññāsampannā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare sandiṭṭhi-

parāmāsi-ādhānagāhi-duppaṭinissaggi bhavissanti, mayam - ettha

asandiṭṭhiparāmāsi-anādhānagāhi-suppaṭinissaggi bhavissāmāti

25 sallekko karanīyo.

Cittuppādam - pi kho ahaṃ Cunda kusalesu dhammesu

• bahukāraṃ vadāmi. ko pana vādo kāyena vācāya anuvīdhi- ^{prescriptions?}

yanāsu. Tasmātiha Cunda: Pare vihiṃsakā bhavissanti, ma-

yam - ettha avihimsakā bhavissāmāti cittaṃ uppādetabbam.

30 Pare pānātipātī bhavissanti, mayam - ettha pānātipātā paṭi-

vīratā bhavissāmāti cittaṃ uppādetabbam — pe —. Pare

sandiṭṭhiparāmāsi-ādhānagāhi-duppaṭinissaggi bhavissanti, ma-

yam - ettha asandiṭṭhiparāmāsi-anādhānagāhi-suppaṭinissaggi

bhavissāmāti cittaṃ uppādetabbam.

35 Seyyathā pi Cunda visamo maggo, tassāssa añño samo

maggo parikkamanāya, ||seyyathā pi pana Cunda visamaṃ tit-

thaṃ, tassāssa aññaṃ samaṃ titthaṃ parikkamanāya, ||

1 same order as in
 p. 42
 = k.p.
 evam - eva kho Cunda vihiṃsakassa (purisapuggalassa avi-
 himsā hoti parikkamanāya, // pāṇātipātissa purisapuggalassa
 pāṇātipātā veramaṇi hoti parikkamanāya, adinnādāyissa p.
 adinnādānā veramaṇi h. p., abrahmacāriṣṣa p. brahmacari-
 yaṃ h. p., musāvādissa p. musāvādā veramaṇi h. p. // pisuṇā-
 vācassa p. pisuṇāya vācāya veramaṇi h. p., pharusāvācassa
 p. pharusāya vācāya veramaṇi h. p., samphappalāpissa p.
 samphappalāpā veramaṇi h. p. // abhijjhālussa p. anabhijjhā
 h. p., byāpannacittassa p. abyāpādo h. p. // micchādītṭhissa p.
 10 sammāditṭhi h. p., micchāsāṅkappassa p. sammāsāṅkappo h. p.,
 micchāvācassa p. sammāvācā h. p., micchākammantassa p.
 sammākammanto h. p., micchāājivassa p. sammāājivo h. p.,
 micchāvāyāmassa p. sammāvāyāmo h. p., micchāsatisa p.
 sammāsati h. p., micchāsamādhissa p. sammāsamādhi h. p. //
 15 micchāñāṇissa p. sammāñāṇaṃ h. p., micchāvimuttissa p.
 sammāvimutti h. p., thīnamiddhapariyutṭhitassa p. vigata-
 thīnamiddhatā h. p., uddhatassa p. anuddhaccaṃ h. p., veci-
 kicchissa p. tiṇṇavicikicchā h. p., kodhanassa p. akkodho
 h. p., upanāhissa p. anupanāho h. p., makkhissa p. amakkho
 20 h. p., paḷāsissa p. apaḷāso h. p., issukissa p. anissā h. p.,
 maccharissa p. amacchariyaṃ h. p., saṭhassa p. asāṭheyyaṃ
 h. p., māyāvissa p. amāyā h. p., thaddhassa p. atthaddhiyaṃ
 h. p., atimānissa p. anatimāno h. p., dubbacassa p. sovacas-
 satā h. p., pāpamittassa p. kalyāṇamittatā h. p., pamattassa
 25 p. appamādo h. p., assaddhassa p. saddhā h. p., ahirikassa
 p. hiri h. p., anottāpissa p. ottappaṃ h. p., appassutassa p.
 bāhusaccaṃ h. p., kusitassa p. viriyārambho h. p., muṭṭhas-
 satissa p. upaṭṭhitasatitā h. p., duppaññassa p. paññāsampadā
 h. p., sandiṭṭhiparāmāsi-ādhānagāhi-duppaṭinissaggissa purisa-
 30 puggalassa asandiṭṭhiparāmāsi-anādhānagāhi-suppaṭinissaggitā
 hoti parikkamanāya.

Seyyathā pi Cunda ye keci akusālā dhammā sabbe te
 adhobhāvaṅgamaṇiṃ. ye keci kusālā dhammā sabbe te upari-
 bhāvaṅgamaṇiṃ. evam - eva kho Cunda vihiṃsakassa purisa-
 35 puggalassa avihimsā hoti uparibhāvāya, pāṇātipātissa purisa-
 puggalassa pāṇātipātā veramaṇi hoti uparibhāvāya, adinnā-
 dāyissa — pe — sandiṭṭhiparāmāsi-ādhānagāhi-duppaṭinissag-

gissa purisapuggalassa asanditthiparāmāsi-anādhānagāhi-suppa-
tinissaggitā hoti uparibhāvāya.

So vata Cunda attanā palipapalipanno param palipa-
palipannam uddharissatīti n' etam thānam vijjati. So vata

5 Cunda attanā apalipapalipanno param palipapalipannam ud-
dharissatīti thānam etam vijjati. So vata Cunda attanā

adanto avinito aparinibbuto param damessati vinessati pari-
nibbāpessatīti n' etam thānam vijjati. So vata Cunda at-
tanā danto vinito parinibbuto param damessati vinessati

10 parinibbāpessatīti thānam etam vijjati. Evam-eva kho

Cunda vihimśakassa purisapuggalassa avihimsā hoti parinib-
bānāya, pānātipātissa (purisapuggalassa) pānātipātā veramanī

(hoti parinibbānāya) adinnādāyissa (p.) adinnādānā veramanī

h. p., abrahmacārissa p. brahmacariyam h. p., musāvādissa

15 p. musāvādā veramanī h. p., pisunāvācassa p. pisunāya vā-
cāya veramanī h. p., pharusāvācassa p. pharusāya vācāya ve-
ramanī h. p., samphappalāpissa p. samphappalāpā veramanī

h. p., abhijjhālussa p. anabhijjhā h. p., byāpannacittassa p.

abyāpādo h. p., micchādītthissa p. sammādītthi h. p., micchā-
saṅkappassa p. sammāsaṅkappo h. p., micchāvācassa p. sammā-
vācā h. p., micchākammantassa p. sammākammanto h. p.,

micchājīvassa p. sammājīvo h. p., micchāvāyāmassa p.

sammāvāyāmo h. p., micchāsattissa p. sammāsati h. p., micchā-
samādhissa p. sammāsamādhi h. p., micchānānissa p. sammā-
nānam h. p., micchāvimuttissa p. sammāvimutti h. p., thīna-
middhapariyutthitassa p. vigatathīnamiddhatā h. p., uddha-
tassa p. anuddhaccaṃ h. p., vecikicchissa p. tiṇṇavicikicchata

25 h. p., kodhanassa p. akkodho h. p., upanāhissa p. anupanāho
h. p., makkhissa p. amakkho h. p., palāsissa p. apalāso h. p.,

issukissa p. anissā h. p., maccharissa p. amacchariyam h. p.,

saṭhassa p. asātheyyam h. p., māyāvissa p. amāyā h. p., thad-
dhassa p. athaddhiyam h. p., atimānissa p. anatimāno h. p.,
dubbacassa p. sōvacassatā h. p., pāpamittassa p. kalyāna-
mittatā h. p., pamattassa p. appamādo h. p., assaddhassa p.

30 saddhā h. p., ahirikassa p. hirī h. p., anottāpissa p. ottappam
h. p., appassutassa p. bāhusaccaṃ h. p., kusitassa p. viriyā-
rambho h. p., mutthassatissa upatthitasatitā h. p., duppañnassa

palipa-
guaymire
JP 11.1864/96

p. = purisa-
papalena
h. p. = hoti
parinibbānāya

p. paññāsampadā h. p., sandiṭṭhiparāmāsi-ādhānagāhi-duppa-
ṭinissaggissa purisapuggalassa asandiṭṭhiparāmāsi-anādhāna-
gāhi-suppaṭinissaggitā hoti parinibbānāya.

Iti kho Cunda desito mayā sallekhapariyāyo, desito
cittuppadapariyāyo, desito parikkamanapariyāyo, desito upari-
bhāvapariyāyo, desito parinibbānapariyāyo. Yaṃ kho Cunda
satthārā karaṇīyaṃ sāvakaṇaṃ hitesinā anukampakena anu-
kampam upādāya kataṃ vo taṃ mayā. Etāni Cunda rukkha-
mūlāni, etāni suññāgārāni. Jhāyatha Cunda, mā pamādattha,
ma pacchā vippaṭisārino ahuvattha, ayaṃ vo amhākaṃ anu-
sāsani ti.

Idam -avoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Mahācundo
Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti.

SALLEKHASUTTAM ATTHAMAM.

*Transl.
Wandemij # 36.*

9.

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatti-
yaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho
āyasmā Sāriputto bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Āvuso
ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa paccassosum.
Āyasmā Sāriputto etad - avoca:

Sammādiṭṭhi sammādiṭṭhīti āvuso vuccati. Kittāvatā nu
kho āvuso ariyasāvako sammādiṭṭhi hoti, ujugatā 'ssa diṭṭhi,
dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgato, āgato imam sad-
dhamman - ti. — Dūrato pi kho mayaṃ āvuso āgaccheyyāma
āyasmato Sāriputtassa santike etassa bhāsitassa attham - aññā-
tum, sādhu vat' āyasmantaṃ yeva Sāriputtaṃ paṭibhātu etassa
bhāsitassa attho, āyasmato Sāriputtassa sutvā bhikkhū dhāres-
santīti. — Tena h' āvuso suṇātha, sādhu kaṃ manasikarotha,
bhāsissāmīti. Evam - āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāri-
puttassa paccassosum. Āyasmā Sāriputto etad - avoca:

Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako akusalaṇ - ca pajānāti aku-
salamūlaṇ - ca pajānāti, kusalaṇ - ca pajānāti kusalamūlaṇ - ca

in 10 lines 447²⁵

pajānāti. ettāvatā pi kho āvuso ariyasāvako sammāditthi hoti, ujugatā 'ssa ditthi. dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgato, āgato imam saddhammam.

Katamañ pan' āvuso akusalam, katamañ akusalamulam, katamañ kusalam, katamañ kusala-

mulam: Pānātipāto kho āvuso akusalam, adinnādānam akusalam, kāmesu micchācāro akusalam, musāvādo akusalam, pisunā *micchā + ācāra*

vācā akusalam, pharusā vācā akusalam. samphappalāpo akusalam, abhijjhā akusalam, byāpādo akusalam. micchāditthi

akusalam. Idam vuccat' āvuso akusalam. Katamañ-c' āvuso

akusalamulam: Lobho akusalamulam, doso akusalamulam,

moho akusalamulam. Idam vuccat' āvuso akusalamulam.

Katamañ-c' āvuso kusalam: Pānātipātā veramañi kusalam,

adinnādānā veramañi kusalam, kāmesu micchācārā veramañi

kusalam, musāvādā veramañi kusalam. pisunāya vācāya ve-

ramañi kusalam, pharusāya vācāya veramañi kusalam, sam-

phappalāpā veramañi kusalam, anabhijjhā kusalam, abyāpādo

kusalam. sammāditthi kusalam. Idam vuccat' āvuso kusalam.

Katamañ-c' āvuso kusalamulam: Alobo kusalamulam, adoso

kusalamulam, amoho kusalamulam. Idam vuccat' āvuso ku-

salamulam. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evam akusalam pa-

jānāti evam akusalamulam pajānāti. evam kusalam pajānāti

evam kusalamulam pajānāti, so babbaso rāgānusayam pahāya,

paṭighānusayam paṭivinodetvā, āsmiñ' ditthimānānusayam sam-

ūhanitvā, avijjam pahāya, vijjam uppādetvā, ditthe va dhamme

dukkhass' antakaro hoti. Ettāvatā pi kho āvuso ariyasā-

vako sammāditthi hoti ujugatā 'ssa ditthi, dhamme aveccap-

pasādena samannāgato, āgato imam saddhamman-ti.

— Sādh' āvuso — ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa

bhāsitañ abhinanditvā anumoditvā āyasantam Sāriputtam

uttarim pañham apucchum — Siyā pan' āvuso añño pi pariyāyo *another way too*

yathā ariyasāvako sammāditthi hoti, ujugatā 'ssa ditthi,

dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgato, āgato imam sad-

dhammam — ti. — Siyā āvuso. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako

āhārañ-ca pajānāti āhārasamudayañ-ca pajānāti āhāraniro-

dhañ-ca pajānāti āhāranirodhagāmini-paṭipadañ-ca pajānāti,

ettāvatā pi kho āvuso ariyasāvako sammāditthi hoti, ujugatā

'ssa ditthi, dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgato, āgato

7. *For āhāra*
 8. *Development*
 WZKM 7.353
 1. *tanhā lelandust*
 KEN.
 'will be love'
 imam saddhammam. Katamo pan' āvuso āhāro, katamo
 āhārasamudayo, katamo³ āhāranirodho, katamā āhāranirodha-
 gāmini⁴ paṭipadā: Cattāro 'me āvuso, āhārā² bhūtānam vā
 sattānam¹ thitiyā¹ sambhavesīnam vā anuggahāya¹, katame cat-
 tāro: Kabaḷimkāro āhāro oḷāriko vā sukhumo vā, phasso
 dutiyo, manosañcetanā² tatiyo, viññānam catuttho, Tanhā-
 samudaya² āhārasamudayo, tanhānirodhā³ āhāranirodho, ayam-
 eva ariyo⁴ aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo āhāranirodhagāmini⁴ paṭipadā,
 seyyathidaṁ: ~~sammāditṭhi sammāsankappo sammāvācā sammā-~~
 kammanto sammājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammā-
 samādhi. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evaṁ āhāram pajānāti,
 evaṁ āhārasamudayaṁ pajānāti, evaṁ āhāranirodhaṁ pa-
 jānāti, evaṁ āhāranirodhagāmini¹ paṭipadaṁ pajānāti, so sab-
 baso rāgānusayaṁ pahāya, paṭighānusayaṁ paṭivinodetvā,
 asmiṁ¹ diṭṭhimānānusayaṁ samūhanitvā, avijjāṁ pahāya, vijjāṁ
 uppādetvā, diṭṭhe va dhamme dukkhass' antakaro¹ hoti.
 Ettāvata¹ pi kho āvuso ariyasāvako sammāditṭhi hoti, ujugatā
 'ssa diṭṭhi, dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgato, āgato
 imam saddhamman¹ ti.

2. <Sādh' āvuso> ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa
 bhāsitaṁ abhinanditvā anumoditvā āyasmantaṁ Sāriputtaṁ
 uttarim pañham apucchum¹ <Siyā pan' āvuso añño pi pari-
 yāyo yathā ariyasāvako sammāditṭhi hoti—pe—āgato imam
 saddhamman¹ ti.—Siyā āvuso. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako
 7. *4912*
 dukkhaṁ¹ ca pajānāti dukkhasamudayaṁ¹ ca pajānāti dukkha-
 nirodhaṁ¹ ca pajānāti dukkhanirodhagāmini¹ paṭipadaṁ¹ ca pa-
 jānāti, ettāvata¹ pi kho āvuso ariyasāvako sammāditṭhi hoti,
 ujugatā 'ssa diṭṭhi, dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgato,
 āgato imam saddhammam. Katamam pan' āvuso dukkham,
 3. *For truth*
 katamo dukkhasamudayo, katamo dukkhanirodho, katamā
 dukkhanirodhagāmini¹ paṭipadā. Jāti pi dukkhā, jarā pi duk-
 khā, byādhi pi dukkhā, maraṇam¹ pi dukkham, sokaparideva-
 dukkhadomanassupāyāsā¹ pi dukkhā, yam¹ p' icchaṁ na la-
 bhati tam¹ pi dukkham, saṅkhittena pañc' upādānakkhandhā
 5. *5*
 dukkhā. Idaṁ vuccat' āvuso dukkham. Katamo c' āvuso
 dukkhasamudayo: Yā 'yam tanhā ponobhavikā nandirāga-
 saha¹ gatā tatrata¹ trābhinandini, seyyathidaṁ: kāmataṇhā bhava-

taṇhā vibhavatanhā, ayaṃ vuccat' āvuso dukkhasamudayo.

“Katamo c' āvuso dukkhanirodho: Yo tassā yeva taṇhāya asesavirāgaṇirodho cāgo paṭinissaggo mutti anālayo, ayaṃ vuccat' āvuso dukkhanirodho.” Katamā c' āvuso dukkhanirodhagāminī-paṭipadā: Ayam-eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo dukkhanirodhagāminī-paṭipadā, seyyathidaṃ: sammāditthi — pe — sammāsamādhī. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evaṃ dukkhaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ dukkhasamudayaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ dukkhanirodhaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī-paṭipadaṃ pajānāti, so sabbaso rāgānusayaṃ pahāya paṭighānusayaṃ paṭivinodetvā — pe 47²² Ettāvata pi kho ... saddhamman - ti.

Sādh' āvuso ti kho ... apucchum: Siyā pan' āvuso añño pi pariyaṃ yathā ariyasāvako sammāditthi hoti — pe — āgato imaṃ saddhamman - ti. — Siyā āvuso. Yato kho āvuso ariya-

Patirca — samuppāda

sāvako jarāmaranaṃ ca pajānāti jarāmarāṇasamudayaṃ ca pajānāti jarāmarāṇanirodhaṃ ca pajānāti jarāmarāṇanirodhagāminī-paṭipadaṃ ca pajānāti, ettāvata pi kho ... saddhamman. Katamaṃ pan' āvuso jarāmarāṇaṃ, katamo jarāmarāṇasamudayo, katamo jarāmarāṇanirodho, katamā jarāmarāṇanirodhagāminī-paṭipadā: Yā tesam tesam sattānaṃ tamhi tamhi sattanikāye jarā jiraṇatā khaṇḍiccam paḷiccam valitta-cāta. āyuno saṃhāni, indriyānaṃ paripāko, ayaṃ vuccat' āvuso jarā. [Katamañ-c' āvuso maraṇaṃ:] Yaṃ tesam tesam sattānaṃ tamhā tamhā sattanikāyā cuti cavanatā bhedo antara-dhānaṃ maccumarāṇaṃ kālakiriya, khandhānaṃ bhedo kaḷe-

48²⁵

barassa nikkhepo, idaṃ vuccat' āvuso maraṇaṃ. Iti ayañ-ca jarā idaṃ ca maraṇaṃ idaṃ vuccat' āvuso jarāmarāṇaṃ. Jāṭisamudaya jarāmarāṇasamudayo, jāṭinirodhā jarāmarāṇanirodho, ayam-eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo jarāmarāṇanirodhagāminī-paṭipadā, seyyathidaṃ: sammāditthi — pe — sammāsamādhī. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evaṃ jarāmarāṇaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ jarāmarāṇasamudayaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ jarāmarāṇanirodhaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ jarāmarāṇanirodhagāminī-paṭipadaṃ pajānāti, so sabbaso rāgānusayaṃ pahāya paṭighānusayaṃ paṭivinodetvā — pe — Ettāvata pi kho ... saddhamman - ti.

jarā 14¹

Sādh' āvuso ti kho ... apucchum: Siyā pan' āvuso —

pe —. — Siyā āvuso. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako jātiñ-ca pajānāti jātisamudayañ-ca pajānāti jātinirodhañ-ca pajānāti jātinirodhagāmini-paṭipadañ-ca pajānāti, ettāvata pi kho... saddhammañ. Katamā pan' āvuso jāti, katamo jātisamudayo, katamo jātinirodho, katamā jātinirodhagāmini-paṭipadā: Yā tesam tesam sattānañ tamhi tamhi sattanikāye jāti sañjāti okkaṇṭi⁴ abhinibbatti, khandhānañ pātubhāvo āyatanānañ paṭilābho, ayam vuccat' āvuso jāti. Bhavasamudayā jātisamudayo, bhavanirodhā jātinirodho, ayam-eva ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo jātinirodhagāmini-paṭipadā, seyyathidañ: sammādiṭṭhi — pe — sammāsamādhī. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evaṃ jatiñ pajānāti, evaṃ jātisamudayañ pajānāti, evaṃ jātinirodhañ pajānāti, evaṃ jātinirodhagāmini-paṭipadañ pajānāti, so sabbaso rāgānusayañ pahāya — pe —. Ettāvata pi kho⁴⁸¹² saddhammañ-ti. ⁴⁸¹²

Sādh' āvuso ti kho... apucchum: Siyā pan' āvuso — pe —. — Siyā āvuso. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako bhavañ-ca pajānāti bhavasamudayañ-ca pajānāti bhavanirodhañ-ca pajānāti bhavanirodhagāmini-paṭipadañ-ca pajānāti, ettāvata pi kho... saddhammañ. Katamo pan' āvuso bhavo, katamo bhavasamudayo, katamo bhavanirodho, katamā bhavanirodhagāmini-paṭipadā: Tayo 'me āvuso bhavā: kāmabhavo rūpabhavo arūpabhavo. Upādānasamudayā bhavasamudayo, upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho, ayam-eva ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo bhavanirodhagāmini-paṭipadā, seyyathidañ: sammādiṭṭhi — pe — sammāsamādhī. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evaṃ bhavañ pajānāti, evaṃ bhavasamudayañ pajānāti, evaṃ bhavanirodhañ pajānāti, evaṃ bhavanirodhagāmini-paṭipadañ pajānāti, so sabbaso rāgānusayañ pahāya — pe —. Ettāvata pi kho... saddhammañ-ti.

Sādh' āvuso ti kho... apucchum: Siyā pan' āvuso — pe —. — Siyā āvuso. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako upādānañ-ca pajānāti upādānasamudayañ-ca pajānāti upādānanirodhañ-ca pajānāti upādānanirodhagāmini-paṭipadañ-ca pajānāti, ettāvata pi kho... saddhammañ. Katamañ pan' āvuso upādānañ, katamo upādānasamudayo, katamo upādānanirodho, katamā upādānanirodhagāmini-paṭipadā: Cattāro 'me āvuso

*Leten'strichte KEN.
MB. 7.5's code ill. has new
cattamini upatanani!*

upādānā: kāmupādānaṃ diṭṭhupādānaṃ silabbatupādānaṃ
attavādupādānaṃ. Taṇhāsamudayā upādānasamudayo, taṇhā-
nirodhā upādānanirodho, ayam - eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo
upādānanirodhagāmini-paṭipadā, seyyathidaṃ: sammādiṭṭhi
— pe — sammāsamādhī. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evaṃ
upādānaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ upādānasamudayaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ
upādānanirodhaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ upādānanirodhagāmini-pa-
ṭipadaṃ pajānāti, so sabbaso rāgānusayaṃ pahāya — pe —
Ettāvataṃ pi kho 48¹² saddhamman - ti.

10 Sādh' āvuso ti kho... apucchum: Siyā pan' āvuso —
pe —. — Siyā āvuso. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako taṇhañ-
ca pajānāti taṇhāsamudayañ - ca pajānāti taṇhānirodhañ - ca
pajānāti taṇhānirodhagāmini-paṭipadañ - ca pajānāti, ettāvataṃ
pi kho... saddhammaṃ. Katamā pan' āvuso taṇhā, katamo
taṇhāsamudayo, katamo taṇhānirodho, katamā taṇhānirodha-
gāmini-paṭipadā: Cha - y - ime āvuso taṇhākāyā: rūpatañhā
saddatanhā gandhatanhā rasatanhā phoṭṭhabbatanā dhamma-
tanhā. Vedanāsamudayā taṇhāsamudayo, vedanānirodhā
taṇhānirodho, ayam - eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo taṇhānirodha-
gāmini-paṭipadā, seyyathidaṃ: sammādiṭṭhi — pe — sammā-
samādhī. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evaṃ taṇhaṃ pajānāti,
evaṃ taṇhāsamudayaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ taṇhānirodhaṃ pajānāti,
evaṃ taṇhānirodhagāmini-paṭipadaṃ pajānāti, so sabbaso rāgā-
nusayaṃ pahāya — pe —. Ettāvataṃ pi kho 48¹² saddhamman - ti.

25 Sādh' āvuso ti kho... apucchum: Siyā pan' āvuso —
pe —. — Siyā āvuso. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako veda-
nañ - ca pajānāti vedanāsamudayañ - ca pajānāti vedanāniro-
dhañ - ca pajānāti vedanānirodhagāmini-paṭipadañ - ca pa-
jānāti, ettāvataṃ pi kho... saddhammaṃ. Katamā pan' āvuso
vedanā, katamo vedanāsamudayo, katamo vedanānirodho,
katamā vedanānirodhagāmini-paṭipadā: Cha - y - ime āvuso
vedanākāyā: cakkhusamphassajā vedanā, sotasaṃphassajā
vedanā, ghāṇasaṃphassajā vedanā, jivhāsaṃphassajā vedanā,
kāyasaṃphassajā vedanā, manosaṃphassajā vedanā. Phassa-
samudayā vedanāsamudayo, phassanirodhā vedanānirodho,
ayam - eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo vedanānirodhagāmini-
paṭipadā, seyyathidaṃ: sammādiṭṭhi — pe — sammāsamādhī.

Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evaṃ vedanaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ vedanāsamudayaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ vedanānirodhaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ vedanānirodhagāmini-paṭipadaṃ pajānāti, so sabbaso rāgānusayaṃ pahāya — pe —. Ettāvatā pi kho ... saddhamman - ti.

Sādh' āvuso ti kho ... apucchum: Siyā pan' āvuso — pe —. — Siyā āvuso. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako phassaṃ pajānāti phassasamudayaṃ pajānāti phassanirodhaṃ pajānāti phassanirodhagāmini-paṭipadaṃ pajānāti, ettāvatā pi kho ... saddhammaṃ. Katamo pan' āvuso phassó, katamo phassasamudayo, katamo phassanirodho, katamā phassanirodhagāmini-paṭipadā: Cha - y - ime āvuso phassakāyā: cakkhusamphasso sotasaṃphasso ghānasamphasso jivhāsaṃphasso kāyasaṃphasso manosamphasso. Saḷāyatanaśamudayā phassasamudayo, saḷāyatanaśanirodhā phassanirodho, ayam - eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo phassanirodhagāmini-paṭipadā, seyyathidaṃ: sammādiṭṭhi — pe — sammāsamādhī. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evaṃ phassaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ phassasamudayaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ phassanirodhaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ phassanirodhagāmini-paṭipadaṃ pajānāti, so sabbaso rāgānusayaṃ pahāya — pe —. Ettāvatā pi kho ... saddhamman - ti.

Sādh' āvuso ti kho ... apucchum: Siyā pan' āvuso — pe —. — Siyā āvuso. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako saḷāyatanaṃ pajānāti saḷāyatanaśamudayaṃ pajānāti saḷāyatanaśanirodhaṃ pajānāti saḷāyatanaśanirodhagāmini-paṭipadaṃ pajānāti, ettāvatā pi kho ... saddhammaṃ. Katamaṃ pan' āvuso saḷāyatanaṃ, katamo saḷāyatanaśamudayo, katamo saḷāyatanaśanirodho, katamā saḷāyatanaśanirodhagāmini-paṭipadā: Cha - y - imāni āvuso āyatanaṃ: cakkhāyatanaṃ sotāyatanaṃ ghāṇāyatanaṃ jivhāyatanaṃ kāyāyatanaṃ manāyatanaṃ. Nāmarūpasamudayā saḷāyatanaśamudayo, nāmarūpanirodhā saḷāyatanaśanirodho, ayam - eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo saḷāyatanaśanirodhagāmini-paṭipadā, seyyathidaṃ: sammādiṭṭhi — pe — sammāsamādhī. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evaṃ saḷāyatanaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ saḷāyatanaśamudayaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ saḷāyatanaśanirodhaṃ

11 KEN: *Sefühl, Wahrnehmung, flüchtiges Begreifen (cetanā-phassa?), und Aufmerksamkeitsmoment, das nicht man subjektiv, die 4 Hauptmerkmale, und was durch sie 4 u. als Form besteht, das nicht man objektiv. KEN.*

pajānāti, evaṃ saḷāyatananirodhagāmini-paṭipadam pajānāti, so sabbaso rāgānusayaṃ pahāya — pe —. Ettāvatā pi kho ... saddhamman - ti.

Sādh' āvuso ti kho ... apucchum: Siyā pan' āvuso — pe —. — Siyā āvuso. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako nāma-

rūpaṃ ca pajānāti nāmarūpasamudayaṃ - ca pajānāti nāma-
rūpanirodhaṃ - ca pajānāti nāmarūpanirodhagāmini-paṭipa-
daṃ - ca pajānāti, ettāvatā pi kho ... saddhammaṃ. Kata-
maṃ pan' āvuso nāmarūpaṃ, katamo nāmarūpasamudayo,

katamo nāmarūpanirodho, katamā nāmarūpanirodhagāmini-
paṭipadā: Vedanā saññā cetanā phasso manasikāro, idaṃ
vuccat' āvuso nāmaṃ; cattāri ca mahābhūtāni catunnaṃ - ca
mahābhūtānam upādāya rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccat' āvuso rūpaṃ;
iti idaṃ - ca nāmaṃ idaṃ - ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccat' āvuso nāma-
rūpaṃ. Viññāṇasamudayā nāmarūpasamudayo, viññānaniro-

dhā nāmarūpanirodho, ayam - eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo nā-
marūpanirodhagāmini-paṭipadā, seyyathidaṃ: sammādiṭṭhi —
pe — sammāsamādhī. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evaṃ
nāmarūpaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ nāmarūpasamudayaṃ pajānāti,
evaṃ nāmarūpanirodhaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ nāmarūpanirodha-
gāmini-paṭipadam pajānāti, so sabbaso rāgānusayaṃ pahāya
— pe —. Ettāvatā pi kho ... saddhamman - ti.

Sādh' āvuso ti kho ... apucchum: Siyā pan' āvuso —
pe —. — Siyā āvuso. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako viññā-

ṇaṃ ca pajānāti viññāṇasamudayaṃ - ca pajānāti viññāṇa-
nirodhaṃ - ca pajānāti viññāṇanirodhagāmini-paṭipadaṃ - ca
pajānāti, ettāvatā pi kho ... saddhammaṃ. Katamaṃ pan'
āvuso viññāṇaṃ, katamo viññāṇasamudayo, katamo viññāṇa-
nirodho, katamā viññāṇanirodhagāmini-paṭipadā: Cha - y - ime

āvuso viññāṇakāyā: cakkhuvinnāṇaṃ sotavinnāṇaṃ ghāna-
vinnāṇaṃ jivhāvinnāṇaṃ kāyavinnāṇaṃ manovinnāṇaṃ.
Saṅkhārasamudayā viññāṇasamudayo, saṅkhāranirodhā viññā-
ṇanirodho, ayam - eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo viññāṇanirodha-
gāmini-paṭipadā, seyyathidaṃ: sammādiṭṭhi — pe — sammā-
samādhī. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evaṃ viññāṇaṃ pa-
jānāti, evaṃ viññāṇasamudayaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ viññāṇa-
nirodhaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ viññāṇanirodhagāmini-paṭipadam pa-

4

nāmarūpaṃ

3

jānāti, so sabbaso rāgānusayaṃ pahāya — pe —. Ettāvatā pi kho ... saddhamman - ti — pe —.

Siyā pan' āvuso — pe —. — Siyā āvuso. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako saṅkhārāṇ - ca pajānāti saṅkhārasamudayaṇ - ca pajānāti saṅkhāranirodhaṇ - ca pajānāti saṅkhāranirodhagāmini - paṭipadaṇ - ca pajānāti, ettāvatā pi kho ... saddhammam. Katame pan' āvuso saṅkhārā, katamo saṅkhārasamudayo, katamo saṅkhāranirodho, katamā saṅkhāranirodhagāmini - paṭipadā: Tayo 'me āvuso saṅkhārā: kāyasāṅkhāro vacīsāṅkhāro cittasāṅkhāro. Avijjāsamudayā saṅkhārasamudayo, avijjānirodhā saṅkhāranirodho. ayam - eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo saṅkhāranirodhagāmini - paṭipadā, seyyathidaṃ: sammādiṭṭhi — pe — sammāsamādhī. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evaṃ saṅkhāraṃ pajānāti, evaṃ saṅkhārasamudayaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ saṅkhāranirodhaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ saṅkhāranirodhagāmini - paṭipadaṃ pajānāti, so sabbaso rāgānusayaṃ pahāya — pe —. Ettāvatā pi kho ... saddhamman - ti — pe —.

Siyā pan' āvuso — pe —. — Siyā āvuso. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako avijjāṇ - ca pajānāti avijjāsamudayaṇ - ca pajānāti avijjānirodhaṇ - ca pajānāti avijjānirodhagāmini - paṭipadaṇ - ca pajānāti, ettāvatā pi kho ... saddhammam. Katamā pan' āvuso avijjā, katamo avijjāsamudayo, katamo avijjānirodho, katamā avijjānirodhagāmini - paṭipadā: 'Yam kho āvuso dukkhē aññānaṃ dukkhasamudaye aññānaṃ dukkhanirodhe aññānaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini - paṭipadāya aññānaṃ, ayam vuccat' āvuso avijjā. Āsavasamudayā avijjāsamudayo, āsavanirodhā avijjānirodho, ayam - eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo avijjānirodhagāmini - paṭipadā, seyyathidaṃ: sammādiṭṭhi — pe — sammāsamādhī. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evaṃ avijjāṃ pajānāti, evaṃ avijjāsamudayaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ avijjānirodhaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ avijjānirodhagāmini - paṭipadaṃ pajānāti, so sabbaso rāgānusayaṃ pahāya — pe —. Ettāvatā pi kho ... saddhamman - ti.

Sādh' āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ uttarim paṇhaṃ apucchum: Siyā pan' āvuso añño pi pari-

a-ññānaṃ 0000
Vin. xvii. 2189.
554
Vin. 17. 240
903 + 2189

/Sāriput takes you just one step below a vijjā, & the āsavā's.

yāyo yathā ariyasāvako sammāditthi hoti, ujugatā 'ssa ditthi, dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgato, āgato imaṃ saddhamman-ti. — Siyā āvuso. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako āsavaṇ-ca pajānāti āsavasamudayaṇ-ca pajānāti āsavanirodhā-ca pajānāti āsavanirodhagāminī-paṭipadaṇ-ca pajānāti, ettāvatā pi kho āvuso ariyasāvako sammāditthi hoti, ujugatā 'ssa ditthi, dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgato, āgato imaṃ saddhammaṃ. Katamo pan' āvuso āsavo, katamo āsavasamudayo, katamo āsavanirodho, katamā āsavanirodhagāminī-paṭipadā: Tayo 'me āvuso āsavā: kāmāsavo bhavāsavo avijjāsavo. Avijjāsamudayā āsavasamudayo, avijjānirodhā āsavanirodho, āyam-eva ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo āsavanirodhagāminī-paṭipadā, seyyathidaṃ: sammāditthi sam-māsāṅkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammāājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāseti sammāsamādhi. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evaṃ āsavaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ āsavasamudayaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ āsavanirodhaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ āsavanirodhagāminī-paṭipadaṃ pajānāti, so sabbaso rāgānusayaṃ pahāya paṭighānusayaṃ paṭivinodetvā asmīti ditthimānānusayaṃ samūhanitvā, avijjaṃ pahāya, vijjaṃ uppādetvā, ditthe va dhamme dukkhass' antakaro hoti. Ettāvatā pi kho āvuso ariyasāvako sammāditthi hoti, ujugatā 'ssa ditthi, dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgato, āgato imaṃ saddhamman-ti.

-Visa. 17.903

*cf. 54 21
899 from ken 8
han from 98 !!*

Idam-avoca āyasmā Sāriputto. Attamaṇā te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhāsitaṃ abhinandun-ti.

SAMMĀDITTHISUTTAM NAVAMAṃ.

10.

*cf. Dhp, 2. 290 (Mchā-Sati-paṭhāna)
Warren Buddhism 353-376.*

Evam-me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Kurūsu viharati; Kammāssadhamman-nāma Kurūnaṃ nigamo. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhave ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad-avoca: Ekāyano ayaṃ bhikkhave maggo sattānaṃ visuddhiyā

sokapariddavānam samatikkamāya, dukkhadomanassānam atthagamāya, nāyassa adhigamāya, nibbānassa sacchikiriyāya, yadidaṃ cattāro satipaṭṭhānā, katame ^{em. 193} cattāro: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu ^{em. 193} kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassam, ^{em. 193} vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassam, —cittē cittānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassam, —dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassam.

Kathaṇ-ca bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu araṇṇagato vā, rukkhamaḷagato vā, suṇṇāgaragato vā nisidati pallankam ābhujitvā, ujum kāyam paṇidhāya, parimukham satim upatṭhapetvā. So sato va assasati, sato passasati. [Digham vā assasanto: digham assasāmiti pajānāti, digham vā passasanto: digham passasāmiti pajānāti;] [rassam vā assasanto: rassam assasāmiti pajānāti, rassam vā passasanto: rassam passasāmiti pajānāti.] [Sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmiti sikkhati, sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmiti sikkhati.] [Passambhayaṃ kāyasāṅkhāraṃ assasissāmiti sikkhati, passambhayaṃ kāyasāṅkhāraṃ passasissāmiti sikkhati.] // Seyyathā pi bhikkhave dakkho bhama-kāro vā bhamakārantevāsī vā digham vā añchanto: digham añchāmiti pajānāti, rassam vā añchanto: rassam añchāmiti pajānāti, evam-eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu digham vā assasanto: digham assasāmiti pajānāti — pe — passambhayaṃ kāyasāṅkhāraṃ passasissāmiti sikkhati. // Iti ajjhataṃ vā kāye kāyānupassī viharati, bahiddhā vā kāye kāyānupassī viharati, ajjhataḥ bahiddhā vā kāye kāyānupassī viharati; 30 samudaya³² dhammānupassī vā kāyasmiṃ viharati, vāyadhammānupassī vā kāyasmiṃ viharati, samudaya³² vāyadhammānupassī vā 32 kāyasmiṃ viharati. <Atthi kāyo>ti vā pan' assa sati paccupaṭṭhitā hoti yāvad-eva nānamattāya patissatimattāya, 34 anisito ca viharati, na ca kiñci loke upādiyati. Evam-pi bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati. 35

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu gacchanto vā gacchāmiti-pajānāti, tṭhito vā tṭhito 'mṭhiti-pajānāti, nisinno vā

32 His mindfulness of the fact 'there is a body' is present only so far as knowledge, not so far as (pativatti) remembrance.

34 a-nissito un-dependence, unattached

Visu. II.173 : maddhūjanāy pakkhāyā vīratā ākārehi pathanīhā
niddittā.

First 19 pathanīhātu-māṇa } kaddhāsi
Then 12 āpo dhātu-māṇa }
31

1. 10. SATIPATTHĀNASUTTAM. (10)

57

nisinno 'mhitipajānāti, sayāno vā sayāno 'mhitī pajānāti, yathā
yathā vā pan' assa kāyo paṇihito hoti, tathā tathā nam pajānāti.
Iti ajjhataṃ vā kāye kāyānupassī viharati... upādiyati. Evam-
pi bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati.

Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu abhikkante paṭik- *Wanna 154*
kante sampajānakārī hoti, ālokite vilokite sampajānakārī
hoti, samīñjite pasārīte s. h., saṅghātipattacāvaraḍḍhārāṇe s. h.,
asite pīte khāyite sāyite s. h., uccārapassāvakkamme s. h.,
gate ṭhite nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsīte tuṇhibhāve sampa-
jānakārī hoti. Iti ajjhataṃ vā kāye kāyānupassī viharati...
upādiyati. Evam-pi bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī
viharati.

Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu imam-eva kāyaṃ *D. n. ch. 11*
uddham pādatalā⁷ adho kesamatthakā⁷ tacapariyantam pūran- *D. n. 2. 293*
nānappakārassa asucino paccavekkhati: Atthi imasmim kāye *maddhūjanā*
kesā lomā nakhā dantā taco māmsam nahāru atthi atthi- *Ill. C. M. 1. 218*
minjā vakkam hadayaṃ yakanam kilomakam pihakam
papphāsam antam antagunam udariyam karisam, pittam
semham pubbo lohitaṃ sedo medo assu vasā kheḷo siṅ-
ghānikā lasikā muttan-ti. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave ubhato- *Ill. 1533 ut. p. 101*
mukhā mutoli purā nānāvihitassa dhaññassa, seyyathidam
sālinam vihinam muggānam māsānam tilānam taṇḍulānam,
tam-enam cakkhumā puriso mūñcitvā paccavekkheyya: ime *consider*
sāli, ime vihi, ime muggā, ime māsā, ime tilā, ime taṇḍulā- *one can see other*
ti, evam-eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu imam-eva kāyaṃ ud-
dham pādatalā adho kesamatthakā⁷ tacapariyantam pūran-
nānappakārassa asucino paccavekkhati: Atthi imasmim kāye
kesā lomā nakhā dantā taco māmsam nahāru atthi atthi-
minjā vakkam hadayaṃ yakanam kilomakam pihakam pap-
phāsam antam antagunam udariyam karisam, pittam semham
pubbo lohitaṃ sedo medo assu vasā kheḷo siṅghānikā lasikā
muttan-ti. Iti ajjhataṃ vā kāye kāyānupassī viharati...
upādiyati. Evam-pi bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī
viharati.

Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu imam-eva kāyaṃ
yathāṭṭhitam yathāpaṇihitam dhātuso paccavekkhati: Atthi
imasmim kāye paṭhavīdhātu āpodhātu tejodhātu vāyodhātūti.

Seyyathā pi bhikkhave dakkho goghātakō vā goghātakante-
vāsi vā gāvim vadhitvā cātummahāpathe bilaso paṭivibhajitvā
nisinno assa, evam-eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu imam-eva
kāyaṃ yathāṭṭhitam yathāpanihitam dhātuso paccavekkhati:
5 Atthi imasmim kāye paṭhavīdhātu āpodhātu tejodhātu vāyo-
dhātūti. Iti ajjhataṃ vā kāye kāyānupassī viharati...
upādiyati. Evam-pi bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī
viharati.

The nine
cemeiteries

gicht herbs
compares

causes

see p. 333 28
real?
- say?
4. p. 364 12

Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu seyyathā pi passeyya
sariraṃ sīvathikāya chadditaṃ ekāhamataṃ vā, dvīhamataṃ
vā tihamataṃ vā uddhumātakam vinīlakam vipubbakajātam,
so imam-eva kāyaṃ upasaṃharati: Ayam-pi kho kāyo evaṃ-
dhammo evaṃbhāvī etaṃ anatīto ti. Iti ajjhataṃ vā
kāye kāyānupassī viharati... upādiyati. Evam-pi bhik-
khav bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati. 1// Puna ca param
bhikkhave bhikkhu seyyathā pi passeyya sariraṃ sīvathikāya
chadditaṃ kākehi vā khajjamānaṃ, kulalehi vā khajjamānaṃ,
gijjhehi vā khajjamānaṃ, supāṇehi vā khajjamānaṃ, sigālehi
vā khajjamānaṃ, vīdhehi vā paṇakajātehi khajjamānaṃ, so
20 imam-eva kāyaṃ upasaṃharati: Ayam-pi kho kāyo evaṃ-
dhammo evaṃbhāvī etaṃ anatīto ti. Iti ajjhataṃ vā k. k.
viharati... upādiyati. Evam-pi bhikkhave bhikkhu k. k. vi-
harati. 2// Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu seyyathā pi pas-
seyya sariraṃ sīvathikāya chadditaṃ, atthikasāṅkhalikam
25 samāmsalohitaṃ nahāruṣambandham, 3// atthikasāṅkhalikam
nimmaṃsa-lohitaṃ makkhitaṃ nahāruṣambandham, 4// atthika-
saṅkhalikam apagatamaṃsalohitaṃ nahāruṣambandham, 5//
atthikāni apagatasambandhāni disāvidisā vikkhittāni, añṇena
hatthaṭṭhikam añṇena pādattṭhikam añṇena jaṅghattṭhikam
30 añṇena ūratṭhikam añṇena kaṭattṭhikam añṇena piṭṭhikaṇ-
ṭakam añṇena sīsakaṭāham, so imam-eva kāyaṃ upasaṃ-
harati: Ayam-pi kho kāyo evaṃdhammo evaṃbhāvī etaṃ
anatīto ti. Iti ajjhataṃ vā k. k. viharati... upādiyati.
Evam-pi bhikkhave bhikkhu k. k. viharati. 6// Puna ca param
35 bhikkhave bhikkhu seyyathā pi passeyya sariraṃ sīvathikāya
chadditaṃ, atthikāni setāni saṅkhavannūpanibhāni, 7//—
37 atthikāni puṇjakitāni terovassikāni, 8// atthikāni pūtini cunṇa-

37 4 seasons - thro rainy seasons (astis), that have
weather severe rains

kajātāni, so imam-eva kāyaṃ upasaṃharati: Ayam-pi kho kāyo evaṃdhammo evaṃbhāvī etaṃ anātito ti. ⁹Iti ajjhattaṃ vā k. k. viharati, bahiddhā vā k. k. viharati, ajjhatta-bahiddhā vā k. k. viharati; samudayadhammānupassī vā kāyasmim viharati, vayadhammānupassī vā kāyasmim viharati, samudayavayadhammānupassī vā kāyasmim viharati. Atthi kāyo ti vā pan' assa sati paccupaṭṭhitā hoti yāvad-eva nāṇamattāya patissatimattāya, anissito ca viharati na ca kiñci loke upādiyati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati.

Kathaṃ-ca bhikkhave bhikkhu vedanāsu vedanānupassī ^{H6W. 363 top} viharati: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno ⁴sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti, dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno ⁵dukkhaṃ v. v. pajānāti, adukkham-asukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno: adukkham-asukhaṃ v. v. pajānāti; sāmisaṃ vā sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno: sāmisaṃ sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti, nirāmisaṃ vā sukhaṃ..., sāmisaṃ vā dukkhaṃ..., nirāmisaṃ vā dukkhaṃ..., sāmisaṃ vā adukkham-asukhaṃ..., nirāmisaṃ vā adukkham-asukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno: nirāmisaṃ adukkham-asukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti. ²⁰Iti ajjhattaṃ vā vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati, bahiddhā vā v. v. viharati, ajjhattabahiddhā vā v. v. viharati; samudayadhammānupassī vā vedanāsu viharati, vayadhammānupassī vā v. v., samudayavayadhammānupassī vā v. v. ²⁵Atthi vedanā-ti vā pan' assa sati paccupaṭṭhitā hoti yāvad-eva nāṇamattāya patissatimattāya, anissito ca viharati na ca kiñci loke upādiyati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati.

Kathaṃ-ca bhikkhave bhikkhu citte cittānupassī viharati: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ sarāgaṃ cittaṃ-ti pajānāti, vītārāgaṃ vā cittaṃ vītārāgaṃ cittaṃ-ti pajānāti, sadosaṃ..., vītaḍosaṃ..., samohaṃ..., vītamohaṃ..., saṅkhittaṃ..., vikkhittaṃ..., mahaggataṃ..., amahaggataṃ..., sa-uttaraṃ..., anuttaraṃ..., samāhitaṃ..., asa-māhitaṃ..., vimuttaṃ..., avimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ avimuttaṃ cittaṃ-ti pajānāti. Iti ajjhattaṃ vā citte cittānupassī viharati, bahiddhā vā c. c. viharati, ajjhattabahiddhā vā c. c. viharati; samu-

D. 1. 79-80

M. cm. 1. 224

dayadhammānupassī vā cittasmiṃ viharati, vayadhammānupassī vā cittasmiṃ viharati, samudayavayadhammānupassī vā cittasmiṃ viharati. Atthi cittaṇ-^{ti} vā pan' assa sati paccupatṭhitā hoti yāvad - eva nāṇamattāya patissatimattāya, anis-
sito ca viharati na ca kiñci loke upādiyati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu citte cittānupassī viharati.

Kathaṇ-^{ca} bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati pañcasu nīvarānesu. Kathaṇ-^{ca} bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati pañcasu nīvarānesu: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu santam vā ajjhattam kāmaccchandam: atthi me ajjhattam kāmaccchando ti pajānāti, asantam vā ajjhattam kāmaccchandam: na-^{tthi} me ajjhattam kāmaccchando ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa kāmaccchandassa uppādo hoti taṇ-^{ca} pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa kāmaccchandassa pahānam hoti taṇ-^{ca} pajānāti. yathā ca pahinassa kāmaccchandassa āyatim anuppādo hoti taṇ-^{ca} pajānāti. Santam vā ajjhattam byāpādam: atthi me ajjhattam byāpādo ti ... pajānāti. Santam vā ajjhattam thīnamiddham: atthi me ajjhattam thīnamiddham-^{ti} ... pajānāti. Santam vā ajjhattam uddhaccakukkuccam: atthi me ajjhattam uddhaccakukkuccan-^{ti} ... pajānāti. Santam vā ajjhattam vicikiccham: atthi me ajjhattam vicikicchā ti pajānāti, asantam vā ajjhattam vicikiccham: na-^{tthi} me ajjhattam vicikicchā ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannāya vicikicchāya uppādo hoti taṇ-^{ca} pajānāti, yathā ca uppannāya vicikicchāya pahānam hoti taṇ-^{ca} pajānāti, yathā ca pahināya vicikicchāya āyatim anuppādo hoti taṇ-^{ca} pajānāti. Iti ajjhattam vā dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati, bahiddhā vā dh. dh. viharati, ajjhattabahiddhā vā dh. dh. viharati; samudayadhammānupassī vā dhammesu viharati, vayadhammānupassī vā dh. v., samudayavayadhammānupassī vā dh. v. Atthi dhammā ti vā pan' assa sati paccupatṭhitā hoti yāvad - eva nāṇamattāya patissatimattāya, anissito ca viharati na ca kiñci loke upādiyati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati pañcasu nīvarānesu.

Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dham-

mānupassī viharati pañcas' upādānakkhandhesu. Kathañ-ca bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati pañcas' upādānakkhandesu: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu: iti rūpaṃ, iti rūpassa samudayo, iti rūpassa atthagamo; iti vedanā, iti vedanāya s., iti vedanāya a.; iti saññā, iti saññāya s., iti saññāya a.; iti saṅkhārā, iti saṅkhārānaṃ s., iti saṅkhārānaṃ a.; iti viññāṇaṃ, iti viññāṇassa samudayo, iti viññāṇassa atthagamo ti, iti ajjhataṃ vā dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati... upādiyati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati pañcas' upādānakkhandhesu.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati chasu ajjhattikabāhiresu āyatanesu.

Kathaṇ-ca bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati chasu ajjhattikabāhiresu āyatanesu: Idha bhikkhave

bhikkhu cakkhuṇ-ca pajānāti rūpe ca pajānāti, yaṇ-ca tadubhayaṃ paṭicca⁷ uppajjati saṃyojanam⁷ taṇ-ca pajānāti,

yathā ca anuppannassa saṃyojanassa uppādo hoti taṇ-ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa saṃyojanassa pahānaṃ hoti

taṇ-ca pajānāti, yathā ca pahīnassa saṃyojanassa āyatim⁷ anuppādo hoti taṇ-ca pajānāti; sotaṇ-ca pajānāti sadde ca

pajānāti — pe — ghānaṇ-ca pajānāti gandhe ca pajānāti — jivhaṇ-ca pajānāti rase ca pajānāti — kāyaṇ-ca pajānāti

phoṭṭhabbe ca pajānāti — manaṇ-ca pajānāti dhamme ca pajānāti, yaṇ-ca tadubhayaṃ paṭicca uppajjati saṃyojanam⁷

taṇ-ca pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa saṃyojanassa uppādo hoti taṇ-ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa saṃyojanassa pahānaṃ hoti taṇ-ca pajānāti, yathā ca pahīnassa

saṃyojanassa āyatim⁷ anuppādo hoti taṇ-ca pajānāti. Iti ajjhataṃ vā dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati... upādi-

yati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati chasu ajjhattikabāhiresu āyatanesu.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati sattasu bojjhaṅgesu. Kathañ-ca bhikkhave

bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati sattasu bojjhaṅgesu: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu santam⁷ vā ajjhataṃ sati-

sambojjhaṅgaṃ: atthi me ajjhataṃ satisambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, asantaṃ vā ajjhataṃ satisambojjhaṅgaṃ: na-tthi

*ajjhans of khandes
ajjhans of khandes*

4 p. 51 16, 32

me ajjhattaṃ satisambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, yathā ca anup-
 pannassa satisambojjhaṅgassa uppādo hoti tañ-ca pajānāti,
 yathā ca uppannassa satisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāpāripurī
 hoti tañ-ca pajānāti. Santaṃ vā ajjhattaṃ dhammavicaya-
 5 sambojjhaṅgaṃ... Santaṃ vā ajjhattaṃ viriyasambojjhaṅ-
 gaṃ... Santaṃ vā ajjhattaṃ pītisambojjhaṅgaṃ... San-
 taṃ vā ajjhattaṃ passaddhisambojjhaṅgaṃ... Santaṃ vā
 ajjhattaṃ samādhisambojjhaṅgaṃ... Santaṃ vā ajjhattaṃ
 upekhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ: atthi me ajjhattaṃ upekhāsamboj-
 10 jhaṅgo ti pajānāti, asantaṃ vā ajjhattaṃ upekhāsambojjhaṅ-
 gaṃ: na tthi me ajjhattaṃ upekhāsambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti,
 yathā ca anuppannassa upekhāsambojjhaṅgassa uppādo hoti
 tañ-ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa upekhāsambojjhaṅ-
 gassa bhāvanāpāripurī hoti tañ-ca pajānāti. Iti ajjhattaṃ
 15 vā dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati... upādiyati. Evaṃ
 kho bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati
 sattasu bojjhaṅgesu.

Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dham-
 mānupassī viharati catusu ariyasaccesu. Kathañ-ca bhik-
 20 khave bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati catusu
 ariyasaccesu: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu: idaṃ dukkhaṃ ti
 yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo ti yathābhūtaṃ
 pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhanirodho ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ
 dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Iti
 25 ajjhattaṃ vā dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati, bahiddhā
 vā dh. dh. viharati, ajjhatabhiddhā vā dh. dh. viharati;
 samudayadhammānupassī vā dhammesu viharati, vaya-
 dhammānupassī vā dhammesu viharati, samudayavayadham-
 mānupassī vā dhammesu viharati. Atthi dhammā ti vā pan'
 30 assa sati paccupaṭṭhitā hoti yāva-eva nāṇamattāya patis-
 satimattāya, anissito ca viharati na ca kiñci loke upādiyati.
 Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī
 viharati catusu ariyasaccesu.

Yo hi koci bhikkhave ime cattāro satipaṭṭhāne evaṃ
 bhāveyya satta vassāni, tassa dvinnāṃ phalānaṃ aññataraṃ
 phalaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ: diṭṭhe va dhamme aññā, sati vā upā-
 disese anāgāmitā. Tiṭṭhantu bhikkhave satta vassāni, yo hi

Warra
p. 375
from
Jan 4 1955
Don to
Jan 10 1955

koci bhikkhave ime cattāro satipaṭṭhāne evaṃ bhāveyya cha vassāni pañca vassāni cattāri vassāni tiṇi vassāni dve vassāni ekam vassam — tiṭṭhatu bhikkhave ekam vassam, yo hi koci bhikkhave ime cattāro satipaṭṭhāne evaṃ bhāveyya satta māsāni, tassa dvinnam phalānam aññataram phalam pāṭikaṅkham: diṭṭhe va dhamme aññā, sati vā upādisese anāgāmitā. Tiṭṭhantu bhikkhave satta māsāni, yo hi koci bhikkhave ime cattāro' satipaṭṭhāne evaṃ bhāveyya cha māsāni pañca māsāni cattāri māsāni tiṇi māsāni dve māsāni māsam addhamāsam — tiṭṭhatu bhikkhave addhamāso, yo hi koci bhikkhave ime cattāro satipaṭṭhāne evaṃ bhāveyya sattāham, tassa dvinnam phalānam aññataram phalam pāṭikaṅkham: diṭṭhe va dhamme aññā, sati vā upādisese anāgāmitā.

Ekāyano ayaṃ bhikkhave maggo sattānam visuddhiyā, sokapariddavānam samatikkamāya, dukkhadomanassānam atthagamāya, nāyassa adhigamāya, nibbānassa sacchikiriyāya, yadidaṃ cattāro satipaṭṭhānā ti, iti yan - taṃ vuttam, idam etam paṭicca, vuttan - ti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandan - ti.

SATIPATṬHĀNASUTTAM DASAMAM.

2 3. MŪLAPARIYĀTAVAGGO PAṬHAMO.

Exultation known, the less

11. *Right Now.*

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Idh' eva bhikkhave samaṇo, idha dutiyo samaṇo, idha tatiyo samaṇo, idha catuttho samaṇo, suññā parappavādā

Vid.
4. 432

4. 2. 2
∞ *pastor*

samanehi aññe ti, evam - etaṃ bhikkhave sammā sihanādaṃ
 nadatha. Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ bhikkhave vijjati yaṃ idha
 aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ vadeyyum: <Ko pan' āyasman-
 tānaṃ assāso, kiṃ balaṃ, yena tumhe āyasmanto evaṃ va-
 detha: <idh' eva samaṇo, idha dutiyo samaṇo, idha tatiyo
 samaṇo, idha catuttho samaṇo, suññā parappavādā samaṇehi
 aññe>ti. > Evaṃvādino bhikkhave aññatitthiyā paribbājakā
 evam - assu vacanīyā: <Atthi kho no āvuso tena Bhagavatā
 jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena cattāro dhammā
 akkhātā, ye mayaṃ attani sampassamānā evaṃ vadema: <idh'
 eva samaṇo... samaṇehi aññe>ti; katame cattāro: Atthi
 kho no āvuso Satthari pasādo, atthi dhamme pasādo, atthi
 sīlesu paripūrakāritā, sahadhammikā kho pana no piyā manāpā
 gahaṭṭhā c' eva pabbajitā ca. Ime kho no āvuso tena Bha-
 gavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena cattāro
 dhammā akkhātā ye mayaṃ attani sampassamānā evaṃ va-
 dema: <idh' eva samaṇo... samaṇehi aññe>ti. > Thānaṃ kho
 pan' etaṃ bhikkhave vijjati yaṃ aññatitthiyā paribbājakā
 evaṃ vadeyyum: <Amhākaṃ pi kho āvuso atthi satthari pa-
 sādo, so amhākaṃ satthā, amhākaṃ pi atthi dhamme pa-
 sādo, so amhākaṃ dhammo, mayaṃ pi sīlesu paripūrakārino
 yāni amhākaṃ silāni, amhākaṃ pi sahadhammikā piyā ma-
 nāpā gahaṭṭhā c' eva pabbajitā cā; idha no āvuso ko viseso
 ko adhippāyo kiṃ nānākaraṇaṃ yadidaṃ tumhākaṃ - c' eva
 amhākaṃ - cāti. > Evaṃvādino bhikkhave aññatitthiyā paribbā-
 jakā evam - assu vacanīyā: <Kim - pan' āvuso ekā niṭṭhā udāhu
 puthū niṭṭhā>ti. Sammā byākaramānā bhikkhave aññatitthiyā
 paribbājakā evaṃ byākareyyum: <Ekā h' āvuso niṭṭhā, na
 puthū niṭṭhā>ti. <Sā pan' āvuso niṭṭhā sarāgassa udāhu vi-
 tarāgassāti. > Sammā byākaramānā bhikkhave aññatitthiyā
 paribbājakā evaṃ byākareyyum: <Vitarāgass' āvuso sā niṭṭhā,
 na sā niṭṭhā sarāgassāti. > <Sā pan' āvuso niṭṭhā sadosassa
 udāhu vitadosassāti. > Sammā... byākareyyum: <Vitadosass'
 āvuso sā niṭṭhā, na sā niṭṭhā sadosassāti. > <Sā pan' āvuso
 niṭṭhā samohassa udāhu vitamohassāti. > Sammā... byāka-
 reyyum: <Vitamohass' āvuso sā niṭṭhā, na sā niṭṭhā samohas-
 sāti. > <Sā pan' āvuso niṭṭhā sattanassa udāhu vitattanassāti.

28 Is there one who and (7. religion) or are there more?

What does papañca mean here? [Delusion! p. 916]

It is something in which one must not rest or take delight
something bad, non-continue to novāna

Sammā... byākareyyum: Vītatanhass' āvuso sā niṭṭhā, na
sā niṭṭhā satanḥassāti. Sā pan' āvuso niṭṭhā sa-upādānassa
udāhu anupādānassāti. Sammā... byākareyyum: Anu-
pādānass' āvuso sā niṭṭhā, na sā niṭṭhā sa-upādānassāti. Sā
pan' āvuso niṭṭhā viddasuno udāhu aviddasuno ti. Sammā...
byākareyyum: Viddasuno āvuso sā niṭṭhā, na sā niṭṭhā avidda-
suno ti. Sā pan' āvuso niṭṭhā anuruddha-paṭiviruddhassa
udāhu ananuruddha-appaṭiviruddhassāti. Sammā... byāka-
reyyum: Ananuruddha-appaṭiviruddhass' āvuso sā niṭṭhā, na
sā niṭṭhā anuruddha-paṭiviruddhassāti. Sā pan' āvuso niṭ-
ṭhā papañcārāmassa ^{ca} papañcaratino udāhu nippapañcārāmassa
nippapañcaratino ti. Sammā byākaramānā bhikkhave
aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ byākareyyum: Nippapañcā-
rāmass' āvuso sā niṭṭhā nippapañcaratino, na sā niṭṭhā pa-
pañcārāmassa papañcaratino ti.

* faza

now
divided and now
at ending (4 line
19)

??

Dve 'mā bhikkhave diṭṭhiyo: bhavaditṭhi ca vibhavaditṭhi
ca. Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā bhava-
ditṭhiṃ allinā, bhavaditṭhiṃ upagatā, bhavaditṭhiṃ ajjhositā,
vibhavaditṭhiyā te paṭiviruddhā.^{line} Ye hi keci bhikkhave sa-
maṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā vibhavaditṭhiṃ allinā vibhavaditṭhiṃ
upagatā vibhavaditṭhiṃ ajjhositā, bhavaditṭhiyā te paṭivi-
ruddhā. || Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā
imāsaṃ dvinnāṃ diṭṭhināṃ samudayaṇ- ca atthagamaṇ- ca
assādaṇ- ca ādinavaṇ- ca nissaraṇaṇ- ca yathābhūtaṃ na-
ppajānanti, te sarāgā te sadosā te samohā te satanḥā te
sa-upādānā te aviddasuno te anuruddha-paṭiviruddhā te pa-
pañcārāmā papañcaratino, te na parimuccanti jātiyā jarāya
maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyā-
sehi, na parimuccanti dukkhasmā ti vadāmi. || Ye ca kho
keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imāsaṃ dvinnāṃ
diṭṭhināṃ samudayaṇ- ca atthagamaṇ- ca assādaṇ- ca ādi-
navaṇ- ca nissaraṇaṇ- ca yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti, te vitarāgā
(te vitadosā te vitamohā te vītatanḥā te anupādānā te vid-
dasuno te ananuruddha-appaṭiviruddhā te nippapañcārāmā
nippapañcaratino, te parimuccanti jātiyā jarāya maraṇena
sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, pari-
muccanti dukkhasmā ti vadāmi.

* 14-² del. 76²⁵
as atthiko
full n. 421
ch. 170. 421

outdoor
escape now

2 KEN: Eschlede liekheit
 viel weniger
 als die hellste geist
 nach der Fortdauer

⑤ make known (that alleged) exact knowledge
 66

I. MŪLAPANĀSAM.

Cattār' imāni bhikkhave upādānāni, katamāni cattāri:

2 kāmapādānaṃ diṭṭhupādānaṃ silabbatupādānaṃ attavād-
pādānaṃ. [Santi bhikkhave eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā sabbu-
 padānapariññāvādā paṭijānamānā, te na sammā sabbupādāna-
 pariññam paññāpentī: kāmapādānassa pariññam paññāpentī,
 na diṭṭhupādānassa pariññam paññāpentī, na silabbatupādā-
 nassa p. p., na attavādupādānassa p. p.; tam kissa hetu:
 imāni hi te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā tīni ṭhānāni yathā-
 bhūtaṃ na ppajānanti, tasmā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā
 sabbupādānapariññāvādā paṭijānamānā te na sammā sabbu-
 padānapariññam paññāpentī: kāmapādānassa pariññam paññā-
 pentī, na diṭṭhupādānassa p. p., na silabbatupādānassa p. p.,
 na attavādupādānassa p. p.] [Santi bhikkhave eke samaṇa-
 brāhmaṇā sabbupādānapariññāvādā paṭijānamānā te na
 sammā sabbupādānapariññam paññāpentī: kāmapādānassa p. p.,
 diṭṭhupādānassa p. p., na silabbatupādānassa p. p., na attavād-
 upādānassa p. p.; tam kissa hetu: imāni hi te bhonto
 samaṇabrāhmaṇā dve ṭhānāni yathābhūtaṃ na ppajānanti,
 tasmā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā sabbupādānapariññāvādā
 paṭijānamānā te na sammā sabbupādānapariññam paññā-
 pentī: kāmapādānassa p. p., diṭṭhupādānassa p. p., na silab-
 batupādānassa p. p., na attavādupādānassa p. p.] [Santi
 bhikkhave eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā sabbupādānapariññāvādā
 paṭijānamānā te na sammā sabbupādānapariññam paññā-
 pentī: kāmapādānassa p. p., diṭṭhupādānassa p. p., silabbatu-
 padānassa p. p., na attavādupādānassa p. p.; tam kissa
 hetu: imāni hi te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā ekam ṭhānam
 yathābhūtaṃ na ppajānanti, tasmā te bhonto samaṇabrāh-
 maṇā sabbupādānapariññāvādā paṭijānamānā te na sammā
 sabbupādānapariññam paññāpentī: kāmapādānassa p. p., diṭ-
 ṭhupādānassa p. p., silabbatupādānassa p. p., na attavādu-
 padānassa pariññam paññāpentī.] [Evarūpe kho bhikkhave

exact knowledge
 proper (false)

⑤

2.

2.5

2

dhammayānaye yo satthari pasādo, so na sammaggato akkhā;

yati, yo dhamme pasādo so na sammaggato akkhāyati, yā
 35 silesu paripūrakārītā sā na sammaggatā akkhāyati, yā sa-
 hadhammikesu piyamanāpatā sā na sammaggatā akkhāyati;
 tam kissa hetu: evaṃ h' etaṃ bhikkhave hoti, yathā taṃ

This is so

so that is

33. Inna Sammag-jato, mit place, 1800-
 35. 1800
 36. 1800

in an id. text

durakkhāte dhammavinaye duppavedite aniyyanike anupasaṃsaṃvattanike asammāsambuddhappavedite.

Tathāgato ca kho bhikkhave araham sammāsambuddho sabbupādānapariññāvādo paṭijānamāno sammā sabbupādānapariññam paññāpeti: kāmupādānassa pariññam paññāpeti, diṭṭhupādānassa p. p., silabbatupādānassa p. p., attavādupādānassa pariññam paññāpeti. Evarūpe kho bhikkhave dhammavinaye yo satthari pasādo so sammaggato akkhāyati, yo dhamme pasādo so sammaggato akkhāyati, yā silesu paripūrakārītā sā sammaggatā akkhāyati, yā sahadhammikesu piyaṃmanāpatā sā sammaggatā akkhāyati; tam kissa hetu? evam h' etaṃ bhikkhave hoti, yathā tam svakkhāte dhammavinaye suppavedite niyyānike upasaṃsaṃvattanike sammāsambuddhappavedite.

*nik. kadi me
(100 m. 4. 10
100 m. 4. 10)*

Ime ca bhikkhave cattāro upādānā kiṃnidānā kiṃsamudayā kiṃjātikā kiṃpabhavā: ime cattāro upādānā tanhānidānā tanhāsamudayā tanhājātikā tanhāpabhavā. Tanhā cāyam bhikkhave kiṃnidānā k. k. kiṃpabhavā: 5 tanhā vedanānidānā v. v. vedanāpabhavā. 7 Vedanā cāyam bhikkhave kiṃnidānā k. k. kiṃpabhavā: vedanā phassanidānā ph. ph. phassapabhavā. 6 Phasso cāyam bhikkhave kiṃnidānā k. k. kiṃpabhavo: phasso saḷāyatananidāno s. s. saḷāyatanapabhavo.

*This is the same
(8) 100 m. 4. 10
avijjā (1).*

*(not omitted, or at
D. 2. 56)*

5 Saḷāyatanāñ - c' idaṃ bhikkhave kiṃnidānam k. k. kiṃpabhavam: saḷāyatanam nāmarūpanidānam n. n. nāmarūpabhavam. 4 Nāmarūpañ - c' idaṃ bhikkhave kiṃnidānam k. k. kiṃpabhavam: nāmarūpam viññānanidānam v. v. viññānapabhavam. 3 Viññānañ - c' idaṃ bhikkhave kiṃnidānam k. k. kiṃpabhavam: viññānam saṅkhāranidānam s. s. saṅkhārapabhavam. 2 Saṅkhārāñ - c' ime bhikkhave kiṃnidānā kiṃsamudayā kiṃjātikā kiṃpabhavā: saṅkhārāñ avijjānidānā avijjāsamudayā avijjājātikā avijjāpabhavā. Yato ca kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno avijjā pahinā hoti vijjā uppannā, so avijjāviragā vijjuppadā n' eva kāmupādānam upādiyati, na diṭṭhupādānam upādiyati, na silabbatupādānam upādiyati, na attavādupādānam upādiyati; anupādiyam na aparitassati, aparitassam pacattam yeva parinibbāyati; khinā jāti, vusitā brahmacariyam, kataṃ karaṇiyam nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti.

4. k. l. p. 116/7

7 parisamajhe cm.
 11 and (ca) that [doctrine] tends to nibbāna (dukkhakkhaya)
 for the sake of which [nibbāna] the doctrine is preached
 by him 68 (assa = anassa) I. MŪLAPANNĀSAM.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhaga-
 vato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

MP. be the parallel
 passages in Lalita Vistara?
 Name of the sutta 83²⁵
 Exultation kerm, the teacher
 CŪLASĪHANĀDASUTTAM PATHAMAM.
 Sotama is 80 years old, p. 82³¹
Anguttara 5.33

12. Sangyutta 5.303

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayam Bhagavā Vesāliyam
 viharati bahinagare avarapure vanasande. Tena kho pana
 samayena Sunakkhatto Licchaviputto acirapakkanto hoti
 imasmā dhammavinayā; so Vesāliyam parisatim etam vācam
 bhāsati: Na - tthi samanassa Gotamassa uttarim manussa-
dhammā alamariyañāṇadassanaviseso; takkapariyāhataṃ sa-
 maṇo Gotamo dhammam deseti vimamsānucaritam sayam-
 patibhānam, yassa ca khvāssa atthāya dhammo desito so
 niyyāti takkarassa sammā dukkhakkhayāyāti. Atha kho
 āyasmā Sāriputto pubbanhasamayam nivasetvā pattacivaram
 ādāya Vesālim piṇḍāya pāvisi. Assosi kho āyasmā Sāriputto
 Sunakkhattassa Licchaviputtassa Vesāliyam parisatim etam
 vācam bhāsamānassa: Na - tthi samanassa Gotamassa utta-
 rim manussadhammā alamariyañāṇadassanaviseso, takka-
 pari-yāhataṃ samaṇo Gotamo dhammam deseti vimamsānucari-
 tam sayampatibhānam, yassa ca khvāssa atthāya dhammo
 desito, so niyyāti takkarassa sammā dukkhakkhayāyāti.

See J.E.L.
 389²⁰

Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto Vesāliyam piṇḍāya caritvā
 pacchābhattam piṇḍapāṭapaṭikkanto yena Bhagavā ten' upa-
 saṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekaman-
 tam nisidi. Ekamantam nisinno kho āyasmā Sāriputto Bha-
 gavantam etad - avoca: Sunakkhatto bhante Licchaviputto
 acirapakkanto imasmā dhammavinayā, so Vesāliyam pari-
 satim etam vācam bhāsati: Na - tthi samanassa Gotamassa...
so niyyāti takkarassa sammā dukkhakkhayāyāti.

Kodhano Sāriputta Sunakkhatto moghapuriso, kodhā ca
 pan' assa esā vācā bhāsita. Avanṇam bhāsissāmīti so Sāri-
 putta Sunakkhatto moghapuriso vaṇṇam yeva Tathāgatassa

12 10 niyyāti: Sun. means to blame Buddha, who is
 that he preaches him. See p. 69, l. 1-2.
 But it is hard for me (Ch) to see who states that right
 better come as blame, or praise, the niyyāti or the
 na niyyāti Google

5 Dhammanvaya (= anyana? / bhasana, comprehension of the truth

2. 2. MAHĀSĪHANĀDASUTTAM. (12)

69

bhāsati. Vanno h' eso Sāriputta Tathāgatassa yo evaṃ va- ^{if a person shall}
deyya: yassa ca khvāssa atthāya dhammo desito, so niyyāti ^{speak thus:}
takkarassa sammā dukkhakkhayāyāti.

③ Ayam - pi hi nāma Sāriputta Sunakkhattassa mogha- ^{Viss. 7. 112. Commentary.}
purisassa mayi dhammanvayo na bhavissati: Iti pi so Bha- ^{J. 1. 87; M. 1. 37¹⁶}
gavā araham sammāsambuddho vijjācaranāsampanno sugato ^{will know me & I}
lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi satthā devamanussā- ^{suverato}
nam buddho bhagavā ti.

④ Ayam - pi hi nāma Sāriputta Su-
nakkhattassa moghapurisassa mayi dhammanvayo na bhavis-
sati: Iti pi so Bhagavā anekavihitam iddhiṇidham paccanu-
bhoti: eko pi hutvā bahudhā hoti, bahudhā pi hutvā eko
hoti, āvibhavam tirobhavam tirokuddam tiropākaram tiro-
pabbatam asajjamāno gacchati seyyathā pi ākāse, pathavi-
yā pi ummujjanimujjam karoti seyyathā pi udae, udae pi
abhijjamāne gacchati seyyathā pi pathaviyam, ākāse pi
pallānkena kamati seyyathā pi pakkhī sakuṇo, ime pi candi-
masuriye evam mahiddhike evam mahānubhāve pāṇinā pari-
masati parimajjati, yāva Brahmāloka pi kāyena vasam vatte-
titi.

Viss. 12. 683

R. 6558+
 he gets his wish
 to-day

20 Ayam - pi hi nāma Sāriputta Sunakkhattassa mogha-
purisassa mayi dhammanvayo na bhavissati: Iti pi so Bha-
gavā dibbāya sotadhātuyā visuddhāya atikkantamānusiṅgāya
ubho sadde suṇāti/dibbe ca mānuse ca/ye dūre santike cāti.

④ Ayam - pi hi nāma Sāriputta Sunakkhattassa moghapurisassa
mayi dhammanvayo na bhavissati: Iti pi so Bhagavā para-
sattānam parapuggalānam cetasā ceto paricca pajānāti: sa-
rāgam vā cittam sarāgam cittan ti pajānāti, vitarāgam vā
cittam vitarāgam cittan ti pajānāti — pe — saṅkhittam ..,
vikkhittam .., mahaggatam .., amahaggatam .., sa-uttaram ..,
anuttaram .., samāhitam .., asamāhitam .., vimuttam .., avi-
muttam vā cittam avimuttam cittan ti pajānāti.

f. 3425

71¹⁶⁻¹⁷

+ 2.9 Dasa kho pan' imāni Sāriputta Tathāgatassa Tathāgata-
balāni yehi balehi samannāgato Tathāgato asabhañ-ṭhānam
paṭijānāti, parisāsu sīhanādam nadati, brahmacakkam pavat-
teti, katamāni dasa. ① Idha Sāriputta Tathāgato ṭhānañ-ca
ṭhānato aṭṭhānañ-ca aṭṭhānato yathābhūtam pajānāti. Yam-
pi Sāriputta Tathāgato ṭhānañ-ca ṭhānato aṭṭhānañ-ca aṭ-
ṭhānato yathābhūtam pajānāti, idam - pi Sāriputta Tathā-

J. 1. 1887/108
 sethā - the way
 unknown
 "noble state"
 J. cm. 1. 31⁶

Résumé of this at S. 303-306.

If we had a TAKKARASSA eva, to that the intended reproach lay in asserting
 the doing & that to the one who was to obtain salvation & it !!

9. Has attained the same eye;
10. Has belief brought from the āśāvas.

1. Can distinguish truth from falsehood;
2. Understands the laws of Karma;
3. He way to summum bonum;
4. Analyzes the world as it is elements;
5. Understands various procedures & Karma laws;
6. "Thought & other means;
7. Knows how to transcend higher attainments

I. MULAPANNĀSAM.

acq. & Karma

leads to the summum bonum

various imbalances -ness

J. 5. 205

paropariyatti

gatassa Tathāgatabalaṃ hoti yaṃ balaṃ āgama Tathāgato āsabhaṇ-ṭhānaṃ paṭijānāti, parisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati, brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti. / 2 Puna ca param Sāriputta Tathāgato atītānāgatapaccuppannānaṃ kammaṣamādānaṃ thānaṃ hetuso vipākaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Yam-pi Sāriputta Tathāgato atītānāgatapaccuppannānaṃ pavatteti. / 3 Puna ca param Sāriputta Tathāgato sabbatthagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Yam-pi Sāriputta... pavatteti. / 4 Puna ca param Sāriputta Tathāgato anekadhātu-nādhātu-lokaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Yam-pi Sāriputta... pavatteti. / 5 Puna ca param Sāriputta Tathāgato sattānaṃ nānādhimuttikataṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Yam-pi Sāriputta... pavatteti. / 6 Puna ca param Sāriputta Tathāgato para-sattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ indriyaparopariyattaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Yam-pi Sāriputta... pavatteti. / 7 Puna ca param Sāriputta Tathāgato jhāna-vimokha-samādhi-samāpattinaṃ saṅkilesaṃ vādānaṃ vuṭṭhānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Yam-pi Sāriputta... pavatteti. / 8 Puna ca param Sāriputta Tathāgato anekavihiṭaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati, seyyathidaṃ: ekam-pi jātiṃ dve pi jātiyo tisso pi jātiyo catasso pi jātiyo pañca pi jātiyo dasa pi jātiyo viṣatim-pi jātiyo timsam-pi jātiyo cattārisam-pi jātiyo paññāsaṃ-pi jātiyo jātisaṭṭhaṃ-pi jātisaṭṭhaṃ-pi jātisaṭṭhaṃ-pi, aneke pi samvattakappe aneke pi vivattakappe aneke pi samvattavivattakappe, amutr' āsiṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evaṃāhāro evaṃ sukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī evaṃāyupariyaṇto, so tato cuto amutra udapādiṃ, tatrāp' āsiṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evaṃāhāro evaṃ sukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī evaṃāyupariyaṇto, so tato cuto idhūpapanno ti, iti sākāraṃ sauddesaṃ anekavihiṭaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. Yam-pi Sāriputta... pavatteti. / 9 Puna ca param Sāriputta Tathāgato dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkanta mānusa kena satte passati cavamāṇe upapajjamāṇe, hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate, yathākammūpage satte pajānāti: ime vata bhonto sattā kāyaduccaritena samannāgatā, vaciduccaritena s., manoduccaritena s., ariyānaṃ upavāda kā micchādīṭṭhikā micchādīṭṭhikakammaṣamādānā, te kāyassa

- bhedā param-maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nira-
yam upapannā, ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena
samannāgatā, vacīsucaritena s., manosucaritena s., ariyānaṃ
anupavādakā sammādiṭṭhikā, sammādiṭṭhikammasamādānā, te
5 kāyassa bhedā param-maraṇā sugatiṃ saggāṃ lokāṃ upa-
pannā ti, iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusa-
kena satte passati cavaṃāne upapajjamāne, hine paṇīte su-
vaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate, yathākammūpage satte pa-
jānāti. Yam-pi Sāriputta ... pavatteti. 10 Puna ca param
Sāriputta Tathāgato āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ
paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchi-
katvā upasampajja viharati. Yam-pi Sāriputta Tathāgato
āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭ-
ṭhe vā dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja
15 viharati, idam-pi Sāriputta Tathāgatassa Tathāgatabalaṃ
hoti yaṃ balaṃ āgamma Tathāgato āsabhaṇ-ṭhānaṃ paṭi-
jānāti, parisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati, brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.
Imāni kho Sāriputta dasa Tathāgatassa Tathāgatabalāni
yehi balehi samannāgato Tathāgato āsabhaṇ-ṭhānaṃ paṭijānāti,
20 parisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati, brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti. Yo
kho maṃ Sāriputta evaṃ jānantaṃ evaṃ passantāṃ evaṃ
vadeyya: Na-tthi samaṇassa Gotamassa uttariṃ manussa-
dhammā alamariyañānadassanaviseso, takkapariyāhataṃ sa-
maṇo Gotamo dhammaṃ deseti vīmaṃsānucaritaṃ sayāṃ-
25 paṭibhānaṃ-ti, taṃ Sāriputta vācaṃ appahāya, taṃ cittaṃ
appahāya, taṃ diṭṭhiṃ appaṭinissajitvā, yathābhataṃ nikkhitto
evaṃ niraye. Seyyathā pi Sāriputta bhikkhu silasampanno
sammādhisampanno paññāsampanno diṭṭhe va dhamme aññaṃ
ārādheyya, evaṃsampadam-idam Sāriputta vadāmi: taṃ vā-
30 cam appahāya taṃ cittaṃ appahāya taṃ diṭṭhiṃ appaṭinissa-
jitvā yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ niraye.
- Cattār' imāni Sāriputta Tathāgatassa vesārajāni yehi
vesārajjeḥ samannāgato Tathāgato āsabhaṇ-ṭhānaṃ paṭi-
jānāti, parisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati, brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti,
35 katamāni cattārī. Sammasambuddhassa te paṭijānato ime
dhammā anabhisambuddhāti, tatra vata maṃ samaṇo vā
brāhmaṇo vā devo vā Māro vā Brahmā vā koci vā lokasmiṃ

= 70-1-3

Samādhi, 13.436

= añña =
R664/174 n. 111
Mem 265
7? Am. 200

Of the property he
wishes perfectly
knowing, these
things are not known

Two senses of Samasuddha in one place.

On this point

24 I admit as an enemy, admit that (entire) 47724 !!!
upatthamam (4 just this sentence) Miln. 1910. 11. 52kaccāya
 pāhappucchāna }

1. I have no reason for taking that saha dhammena paṭicodessatīti nimittam - etaṃ Sāriputta na samanupassāmi. Etaṃ p' ahaṃ Sāriputta nimittam asamanupassanto khemappatto abhayappatto vesārajappatto viharāmi. < Khināsavassa te paṭijānato ime āsavā aparikkhīnā > ti, < tatra vata maṃ . . . > na samanupassāmi. Etaṃ p' ahaṃ viharāmi. < Ye kho pana te antarāyikā dhammā vuttā, te paṭisevato nālaṃ antarāyāyāti > tatra vata maṃ . . . na samanupassāmi. Etaṃ p' ahaṃ . . . viharāmi. < Yassa kho pana atthāya dhammo desito, so na niyyāti takkarassa sammā dukkhakkhayāyāti > tatra vata maṃ samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā devo vā Mūro vā Brahmā vā koci vā lokasmiṃ saha dhammena paṭicodessatīti nimittam - etaṃ na samanupassāmi. Etaṃ p' ahaṃ Sāriputta nimittam asamanupassanto khemappatto abhayappatto vesārajappatto viharāmi. Imāni kho Sāriputta cattāri Tathāgatassa vesārajāni yehi pavatteti. Yo kho maṃ Sāriputta evaṃ jānantam evaṃ niraye.

Attha kho imā Sāriputta parisā, katamā attha: 'khattiya-parisā, brāhmaṇa-parisā, gaḥapati-parisā, samaṇa-parisā, Cātummahārājika-parisā, Tāvatisapa-parisā, Mārā-parisā, Brahma-parisā. Imā kho Sāriputta attha parisā. Imehi kho Sāriputta catuhi vesārajehi samannāgato Tathāgato imā attha parisā upasaṅkamati ajjhogāhati. Abhijānāmi kho panāhaṃ Sāriputta anekasataṃ khattiyapa-parisā upasaṅkamitā, tatra pi mayā sannisinna-pubbaṇ - c' eva, sallapita-pubbaṇ - ca, sākacchā ca samāpajjita-pubbaṇ. < Tatra vata maṃ bhayaṃ vā sārājjam vā okkamissatīti > nimittam - etaṃ Sāriputta na samanupassāmi. Etaṃ p' ahaṃ Sāriputta nimittam asamanupassanto khemappatto abhayappatto vesārajappatto viharāmi. Abhijānāmi kho panāhaṃ Sāriputta anekasataṃ brāhmaṇa-parisā - pe - gaḥapati-parisā - samaṇa-parisā - Cātummahārājika-parisā - Tāvatisapa-parisā - Mārā-parisā - Brahma-parisā upasaṅkamitā, tatra pi mayā sannisinna-pubbaṇ - c' eva, sallapita-pubbaṇ - ca, sākacchā ca samāpajjita-pubbaṇ. Tatra vata maṃ bhayaṃ vā sārājjam vā okkamissatīti nimittam - etaṃ Sāriputta na samanupassāmi. Etaṃ p' ahaṃ Sāriputta nimittam asamanupassanto khemappatto abhayappatto vesā-

plunges into 152⁵²
the enemy

far or friendly
Miln. 24 4, 23

just this sentence.
Vish. 12.631

rajjappatto viharāmi. Yo kho maṃ Sāriputta evaṃ jānantam... evaṃ niraye.

Catasso kho imā Sāriputta yoniyo, katamā catasso: aṇḍajā yoni, jalābuja yoni, saṃsedajā yoni, opapātikā yoni.

Mem 268 a
without interven-
tion of parents

9 Katamā ca Sāriputta aṇḍajā yoni: Ye kho te Sāriputta sattā aṇḍakosaṃ abhinibbhijja jāyanti, ayaṃ vuccatī Sāriputta aṇḍajā yoni. 1 Katamā ca Sāriputta jalābuja yoni: Ye kho te Sāriputta sattā vatthikosāṃ abhinibbhijja jāyanti, ayaṃ vuccatī Sāriputta jalābuja yoni. 2 Katamā ca Sāriputta saṃsedajā yoni: Ye kho te Sāriputta sattā pūtimacche vā jāyanti pūtikunape vā pūtikummāse vā candanikāya vā oḷigalle vā jāyanti, ayaṃ vuccatī Sāriputta saṃsedajā yoni. 3 Katamā ca Sāriputta opapātikā yoni: Devā nerayikā, ekacce ca, manussā, ekacce ca vinipātikā, ayaṃ vuccatī Sāriputta opapātikā yoni.

Imā kho Sāriputta catasso yoniyo. Yo kho maṃ Sāriputta evaṃ jānantam... evaṃ niraye.

Pañca kho imā Sāriputta gatiyo, katamā pañca: nirayo tiracchānāyoni pīttivisayo manussā devā. 1 Nirayaṇ - cāhaṃ Sāriputta pajānāmi, nirayagāmiṇ - ca maggaṃ, nirayagāminiṇ - ca paṭipadaṃ, yathāpaṭipanno ca kāyassa bheda, param - maraṇā, apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati, taṇ - ca pajānāmi. 2 Tiracchānāyoniṇ - cāhaṃ Sāriputta pajānāmi, tiracchānāyonigāmiṇ - ca maggaṃ, tiracchānāyonigāminiṇ - ca paṭipadaṃ, yathāpaṭipanno ca kāyassa bheda param - maraṇā tiracchānāyoniṇ upapajjati taṇ - ca pajānāmi. 3 Pīttivisayaṇ - cāhaṃ Sāriputta pajānāmi, pīttivisayagāmiṇ - ca maggaṃ, pīttivisayagāminiṇ - ca paṭipadaṃ, yathāpaṭipanno ca kāyassa bheda param - maraṇā pīttivisayaṃ upapajjati taṇ - ca pajānāmi. 4 Manusse cāhaṃ Sāriputta pajānāmi, manussalokagāmiṇ - ca maggaṃ, manussalokagāminiṇ - ca paṭipadaṃ, yathāpaṭipanno ca kāyassa bheda param - maraṇā manussesu upapajjati taṇ - ca pajānāmi. 5 Deve cāhaṃ Sāriputta pajānāmi, devaḷokagāmiṇ - ca maggaṃ, devaḷokagāminiṇ - ca paṭipadaṃ, yathāpaṭipanno ca kāyassa bheda param - maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati taṇ - ca pajānāmi. 6 Nibbānaṇ - cāhaṃ Sāriputta pajānāmi, nibbānagāmiṇ - ca maggaṃ, nibbānagā-

Mem 269 a

cetasā ceto paricca pajānāmi
vitaccika, Visu. 21.159.

74

the pit & coal, S.L. 99 & 4.188. I. MŪLAPANĀSAM.

miniñ-ca paṭipadam, yathāpaṭipanno ca āsavānañ khayā anā-savañ cetovimuttiñ paññāvimuttiñ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati tañ-ca pajānāmi.

Idhāhañ Sāriputta ekaccañ puggalañ evaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāmi: Tathā 'yañ puggalo paṭipanno, tathā ca iriyati, tañ-ca maggañ samārūḷho, yathā kāyassa bhedā pa-

ram-maraṇā apāyañ duggatiñ vinipātāñ nirayañ upapajjis-satiti; tam-enam passāmi aparena samayena dibbena cak-khunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena kāyassa bhedā pa-

ram-maraṇā apāyañ duggatiñ vinipātāñ nirayañ upapannañ

ekantaḍukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyamānañ. Seyyathā pi Sāriputta āṅgārakāsu sādhipapōrisā pūr' āṅgārānañ vitac-cikānañ vitadhūmañ, atha puriso āgaccheyya ghammā-

bhitatto ghammapareto kilanto tasito pipāsito ekāyanaena maggena tam-eva āṅgārakāsuñ pañidhāya, tam-enam cak-

khumā puriso disvā evaṃ vadeyya: Tathā 'yañ bhavañ pu-riso paṭipanno, tathā ca iriyati, tañ-ca maggañ samārūḷho yathā imañ yeva āṅgārakāsuñ āgamiṣsatiti; tam-enam pas-

seyya aparena samayena tassā āṅgārakāsuyā patitañ ekanta-dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyamānañ; evaṃ-eva kho

ahañ Sāriputta idh' ekaccañ puggalañ evaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāmi: Tathā 'yañ puggalo paṭipanno tathā ca iriyati tañ-ca maggañ samārūḷho yathā kāyassa bhedā pa-

ram-maraṇā apāyañ duggatiñ vinipātāñ nirayañ upa-pajjissatiti; tam-enam passāmi aparena samayena dibbena

cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena kāyassa bhedā param-maraṇā apāyañ duggatiñ vinipātāñ nirayañ upapan-

nañ ekantaḍukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyamānañ.

Idha pañāhañ Sāriputta ekaccañ puggalañ evaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāmi: Tathā 'yañ puggalo paṭipanno tathā ca iriyati tañ-ca maggañ samārūḷho yathā kāyassa bhedā

param-maraṇā tiracchāṇayoniñ upapajjissatiti; tam-enam passāmi aparena samayena dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena

atikkantamānusakena kāyassa bhedā param-maraṇā tirac-chāṇayoniñ upapannañ dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vedi-

yamānañ. Seyyathā pi Sāriputta gūthakūpo sādhipapōriso pūro gūthassa, atha puriso āgaccheyya ghammābhitatto

deeper than a man
Resist
sat + adhika - poriso

ghammapareto kilanto tasito pipāsito ekāyanena maggena tam - eva gūthakūpaṃ paṇidhāya, tam - enaṃ cakkhumā puriso disvā evaṃ vadeyya: Tathā 'yaṃ bhavaṃ puriso paṭipanno tathā ca iriyati taṇ - ca maggaṃ samārūlho yathā imaṃ yeva gūthakūpaṃ āgamissatīti; tam - enaṃ passeyya aparena samayena tasmiṃ gūthakūpe patitaṃ dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyamānaṃ; evam - eva kho ahaṃ Sāriputta idh' ekaccaṃ puggalaṃ ... vediyamānaṃ.

!! veg
.. lunda
Rukhapa: 42

Idhāhaṃ Sāriputta ekaccaṃ puggalaṃ evaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāmi: Tathā 'yaṃ puggalo ... param - maraṇā pittivisaṃ upapajjissatīti; tam - enaṃ passāmi ... pittivisaṃ upapannaṃ dukkhabahulā vedanā vediyamānaṃ. Seyyathā pi Sāriputta rukkho visame bhūmibhāge jāto tanupatta - palāso kabaracchāyo, atha puriso āgaccheyya ghammābhitatto

ghammapareto kilanto tasito pipāsito ekāyanena maggena tam - eva rukkhaṃ paṇidhāya, tam - enaṃ cakkhumā puriso disvā evaṃ vadeyya: Tathā 'yaṃ bhavaṃ puriso paṭipanno tathā ca iriyati taṇ - ca maggaṃ paṭipanno yathā imaṃ yeva rukkhaṃ āgamissatīti; tam - enaṃ passeyya aparena samayena tassa rukkhasa chāyāya nisinnaṃ vā nippannaṃ vā dukkhabahulā vedanā vediyamānaṃ; evam - eva kho ahaṃ Sāriputta idh' ekaccaṃ puggalaṃ ... vediyamānaṃ.

Idha paṇāhaṃ Sāriputta ekaccaṃ puggalaṃ evaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāmi: Tathā 'yaṃ puggalo ... param - maraṇā manussesu upapajjissatīti; tam - enaṃ passāmi ... manussesu upapannaṃ sukkhabahulā vedanā vediyamānaṃ. Seyyathā pi Sāriputta rukkho same bhūmibhāge jāto bahala - pattapalāso sandacchāyo, atha puriso āgaccheyya ghammābhitatto

ghammapareto kilanto tasito pipāsito ekāyanena maggena tam - eva rukkhaṃ paṇidhāya, tam - enaṃ cakkhumā puriso disvā evaṃ vadeyya: Tathā 'yaṃ bhavaṃ puriso paṭipanno tathā ca iriyati taṇ - ca maggaṃ samārūlho yathā imaṃ yeva rukkhaṃ āgamissatīti; tam - enaṃ passeyya aparena samayena tassa rukkhasa chāyāya nisinnaṃ vā nippannaṃ vā sukkhabahulā vedanā vediyamānaṃ; evam - eva kho ahaṃ Sāriputta idh' ekaccaṃ puggalaṃ ... vediyamānaṃ.

6 vestryha (painted) 42/ up to 70m, = well colored?
 smeared (see Mūlapannāsā, Pat. 20) ink on a white.
 For the rest of the long see P.T.J. 1887/166. 4.4.1.10, 137 a 106.3834

7 { gonaka
 patika
 natalika }

76 coverlets 4
 25
 25

MŪLAPANNĀSĀM.

See D. cm. 1. 86-87

5. 11. 11

+ conch
 patika, white wood
 cloth
 pillows
 for head - feet

Idhāham Sāriputta ekaccaṃ puggalaṃ evaṃ cetasā ceto
 paricca pajānāmi: Tathā 'yaṃ puggalo ... param-maraṇā
 sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokāṃ upapajjissatīti; tam-enam passāmi ...
 sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokāṃ upapannaṃ ekantasukhā vedanā vedi-
 yamānam. Seyyathā pi Sāriputta pāsādo, tatr' assa kūṭā-
 6 gāraṃ ullittāvalittāṃ nivātaṃ phassitaggalaṃ pihitavāta-
 7 pānam, tatr' assa pallāṅko gonakaththato patikaththato paṭali-
 katthato kadaliṇigapavarapaccattharaṇo sa-uttaraṇchhodo
 ubhatolohitaṭṭhapadhāno, atha puriso āgaccheyya ghammā-
 bhitatto ghammapareto kilanto tasito pipāsito ekāyanena
 maggena tam-eva pāsādaṃ paṇidhāya, tam-enam cak-
 khumā puriso disvā evaṃ vadeyya: Tathā 'yaṃ bhavaṃ pu-
 riso paṭipanno tathā ca iriyati taṇ-ca maggaṃ samārūlho
 yathā imaṃ yeva pāsādaṃ āgamissatīti; tam-enam passeyya
 15 aparena samayena tasmim pāsāde tasmim kūṭāgāre tasmim
 pallāṅke nisinnaṃ vā nipannaṃ vā ekantasukhā vedanā vedi-
 yamānam; evam-eva kho ahaṃ Sāriputta idh' ekaccaṃ pug-
 galaṃ ... vediyamānam.

Idha paṇāhaṃ Sāriputta ekaccaṃ puggalaṃ evaṃ cetasā
 20 ceto paricca pajānāmi: Tathā 'yaṃ puggalo paṭipanno tathā
 ca iriyati taṇ-ca maggaṃ samārūlho yathā āsavānaṃ khayā
 anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sa-
 yaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharissatīti; tam-enam
 passāmi aparena samayena āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ ceto-
 25 vimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā
 sacchikatvā upasampajja viharantaṃ ekantasukhā vedanā
 vediyamānam. Seyyathā pi Sāriputta pokkharani acchodakā
 sātōdakā sītōdakā setakā sūpatitthā ramaṇiyā, avidūre c'
 30 assā tibbo vanasaṇḍo, atha puriso āgaccheyya ghammā-
 bhitatto ghammapareto kilanto tasito pipāsito ekāyanena
 maggena tam-eva pokkharaniṃ paṇidhāya, tam-enam cak-
 khumā puriso disvā evaṃ vadeyya: Tathā 'yaṃ bhavaṃ pu-
 riso paṭipanno tathā ca iriyati taṇ-ca maggaṃ samārūlho
 yathā imaṃ yeva pokkharaniṃ āgamissatīti; tam-enam pas-
 35 seyya aparena samayena taṃ pokkharaniṃ ogāhitvā nahā-
 tvā ca pivitvā ca sabbadarathaḥkilamathaparilāhaṃ paṭippas-
 sambhetvā paccuttaritvā tasmim vanasaṇḍe nisinnaṃ vā

7 22.11.12 W.
 acchodakā

8 K.1.284

8 JTS. 15/153

11 coarse cloth of hemp & other materials JTS. 2.230
12 used for many (other) uses (JTS. 2.230) JTS. 17.248

16 Tārha-sāha

24 100000000 + 1000000000, accumulated (here 4 dots on top)

78

I. MŪLAPANĀSAM.

gāriko vā homi dvālopike — sattāgāriko vā homi sattālopike. Ekissā pi dattiyā yāpemi, dvihi pi dattihi yāpemi — sattahi pi dattihi yāpemi. Ehāhikam - pi āhāram āhāremi, dvihi-kam - pi āhāram āhāremi — sattāhikam - pi āhāram āhāremi. Iti evarūpaṃ addhamāsikam - pi pariyāyaphattaḥhojanānuyogaṃ - anuyutto viharāmi. So sākabhakkho vā homi, sāmāka-bhakkho vā homi, nīvārabhakkho ..., daddulabhakkho ..., 8 hataḥbhakkho ..., kaṇabhakkho ..., ācāma-bhakkho ..., 7 piñṇāka-bhakkho ..., tiṇabhakkho ..., gomayabhakko vā homi; vana-mūlaphalāhāro yāpemi pavattaphalabhojī. So sāṇāni pi 11 dhāremi, masāṇāni pi dhāremi, chavadussāni pi dh., paṇi-sukulāni pi dh., thitāni pi dh., ajinam - pi dh., ajinakkhi-pam - pi dh., kusacīram - pi dh., vākacīram - pi dh., phalaka-cīram - pi dh., kesakambalam - pi dh., vālakambalam - pi dh., ulūkapa-kkham - pi dhāremi. Kesamassulocako pi homi ke-samassulocaṇṇuyogaṃ - anuyutto, ubbhatthako pi homi āsana-paṭikkhitto, ukkuṭiko pi homi ukkuṭikappadhānam - anuyutto, kaṇṭakāpassayiko pi homi kaṇṭakāpassaye seyyaṃ kappemi, sāyatatiyakam - pi udakorohaṇṇuyogaṃ - anuyutto viharāmi. Iti evarūpaṃ anekavihitaṃ kāyassa ātāpanaparitāpanānuyogaṃ - anuyutto viharāmi. Idam su me Sāriputta tapassi-tāya hoti.

Tatra-ssu me idam Sāriputta lūkhasmiṃ hoti: neka-
24 vassagaṇikaṃ rajojallam kāye sannicitam hoti papaṭikajātam. Seyyathā pi Sāriputta tindukakkhāṇu neka-vassagaṇiko sanni-cito hoti papaṭikajāto, evam - eva - ssu me Sāriputta neka-vassagaṇikaṃ rajojallam kāye sannicitam hoti papaṭikajātam. Tassa mayham Sāriputta na evam hoti: Aho vatāham imam rajojallam pāṇinā parimajjeyyam, aññe vā pana me imam rajojallam pāṇinā parimajjeyyun - ti. Evam - pi me Sāriputta na hoti. Idam su me Sāriputta lūkhasmiṃ hoti.

Tatra-ssu me idam Sāriputta jegucchismiṃ hoti: so kho aham Sāriputta sato va abhikkamāmi sato paṭikkamāmi, 4 yāva udabindumhi pi me dayā paccupatthitā hoti: mā 3 'ham khuddake pāṇe visamagate saṅghātam āpādessan - ti. Idam su me Sāriputta jegucchismiṃ hoti.

Tatra-ssu me idam Sāriputta pavivittasmiṃ hoti: so

34 used compassion - because came to me towards me - drop 4 water

Handwritten p. 111 2 ?
not 1st 5.

kho ahaṃ Sāriputta aññataram añaññāyatanam ajjhogāhitvā viharāmi, yadā passāmi gopālakam vā pasupālakam vā tinahārakam vā kaṭṭhahārakam vā vanakammikam vā, ^{from} vanena = Abl. vanam gahanena gahanam ninnena ninnam thalena thalam papatāmi, tam kissa hetu: mā maṃ te addasaṃsu ahañ-ca mā te addasan-ti. Seyyathā pi Sāriputta añaññako migo manusse disvā vanena vanam gahanena gahanam ninnena ninnam thalena thalam papatati, evam-eva kho ahaṃ Sāriputta yadā passāmi gopālakam vā pasupālakam vā tinahārakam vā kaṭṭhahārakam vā vanakammikam vā, vanena vanam gahanena gahanam ninnena ninnam thalena thalam papatāmi, tam kissa hetu: mā maṃ te addasaṃsu ahañ-ca mā te addasan-ti. Idam su me Sāriputta pavivittasmiṃ hoti.

So kho ahaṃ Sāriputta ye te goṭṭhā paṭṭhitagāvo apa- ^{after - zone} gatagopālakā tattha catukundiko upasaṅkamitvā, yāni tāni vacchakānam taruṇakānam dhenupakānam gomayāni tāni sudam āhāremi. Yāva kivañ-ca me Sāriputta sakam muttakarisam apariyādinnaṃ hoti, sakam yeva sudam muttakarisam āhā- ^{untaken up} remi. Idam su me Sāriputta mahāvikaṭaphojanasmiṃ hoti. ^{unwed ???}

So kho ahaṃ Sāriputta aññataram bhimsanakam vanasandam ajjhogāhitvā viharāmi. Tatra sudam Sāriputta bhim- ^{near cave} sanakassa vanasandassa bhimsanakatasmim hoti: yo koci avitarāgo tam vanasandam pavisati yebhuyyena lomāni haṃsanti. ^{caty (nom. acc)} So kho ahaṃ Sāriputta yā tā rattiyō sītā hemantikā antaratṭhake himapātasamaye tathārūpāsu rattisu rattim abbhokāse viharāmi divā vanasande, gimhānam pacchime māse divā abbhokāse viharāmi rattim vanasande. Api-ssu maṃ Sāriputta ayam anacchariyā gāthā paṭibhāsi pubbe assutapubbā: I.

So tatto so sino, eko bhimsanake vane, ^{pataka p. 390 om.} 30 naggo na c' aggim-āsino, esanāpasuto muniti. ^{subatto}

So kho ahaṃ Sāriputta ^{meter} ^{5.147} susāne seyyam kappemi chavatthikāni upadhāya. Api-ssu maṃ Sāriputta ^{from p. me} gomaṇḍalā upasaṅkamitvā oṭṭhubhanti pi omuttenti pi, paṃsukena okiranti pi, kannasotesu pi salākam pavesenti. Na kho panāham Sāriputta abhiñānāmi tesu pāpakam cittam uppādetā. ^{Baru p. 102} ^(w. CAL) Idam su me Sāriputta upekhāvihārasmiṃ hoti.

22 There's the horrible wickedness in hottingness {om. = "ka-ḥḥḥḥḥḥ": "with elision & one t"; or else read (bhigjanakataja "change & pande") there is [the] (re. nam) that] who rovers me.

10 potthi + a man + 80 years ASTHKA plant 29 face down, (tent down)

13 put at the top place, so became my bottom
a Amrita camel's foot?

19 water stat. a round surface of water at bottom of well

80

see Lalita vistara, p. 319. I. MURAPANNASAM

This whole passage
is then reflected!

Mahāvastu
2.128
in the

Santi kho pana Sāriputta ekē samanabrāhmaṇā evaṃ-
vādino evaṃditthino: āharena suddhiti; te evaṃ āhaṃsu:
kolehi yāpemaṭi, te kolam - pi khādanti, kolacunṇam - pi khā-
danti, kolodakam - pi pivanti, anekavihitam - pi kolavikatiṃ
paribhuñjanti. Abhiñāmi kho panāhaṃ Sāriputta ekam ^{coll.}
yeva kolam āharam āharitā. Siyā kho pana te Sāriputta
evam - assa: mahā nūna tena samayena kolo ahoṣiti. Na
kho pan' etaṃ Sāriputta evaṃ daṭṭhabbāṃ, tadā pi etaparamo ^{coll. sv.}
yeva kolo ahosi seyyathā pi etarahi. Tassa mayhaṃ Sāri-
putta ekam yeva kolam āharam āharayat' adhimattakasiṃ-
nam patto kāyo hoti: seyyathā pi nāma āsitikapabbāni vā
kālapabbāni vā, evam - eva - ssu me āṅgapaccāṅgaṇi bhavanti
13 tāy' ev' appāhāratāya; seyyathā pi nāma oṭṭhapadam evam -
eva - ssu me ānisadam hoti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya; seyyathā
pi nāma vaṭṭanāvaḷi evam - eva - ssu me piṭṭhikaṇṭako unnatā-
vanato hoti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya; seyyathā pi nāma jara-
sālāya gopānasiyo oluggaviluggā bhavanti evam - eva - ssu me
phāsuliyo oluggaviluggā bhavanti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya; sey-
14 yathā pi nāma gambhīre udapāne udakātārakā gambhīragatā
okkhāyikā dissanti evam - eva - ssu me akkhikūpesu akkhi-
tārakā gambhīragatā okkhāyikā dissanti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya;
seyyathā pi nāma tittakālābu āmakacchinno vātātapena sam-
puṭito hoti sammilāto evam - eva - ssu me sisacchavi sampuṭitā ^{Pa}
hoti sammilātā tāy' ev' appāhāratāya. So kho ahaṃ Sāriputta: ^{Pa}
udaracchaviṃ parimasissāmiti piṭṭhikaṇṭakam yeva pari-
ganhāmi, piṭṭhikaṇṭakam parimasissāmiti udaracchaviṃ yeva pari-
ganhāmi, yāva - ssu me Sāriputta udaracchavi piṭṭhikaṇṭakam
allinā hoti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya. So kho ahaṃ Sāriputta:
25 vaccam vā muttam vā karissāmiti tatth' eva avakuḷlo papa-
26 tāmi tāy' ev' appāhāratāya. So kho ahaṃ Sāriputta tam - eva
kāyam assāsento paṇinā gattāni anomajjāmi, tassa mayhaṃ
Sāriputta paṇinā gattāni anomajjato pūtimulāni lomāni kā-
yasmā papatanti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya.

Santi kho pana Sāriputta eke samanabrāhmaṇā evaṃ-
vādino evaṃditthino: āharena suddhiti; te evam āhaṃsu:
muggehi yāpema — pe — tilehi yāpema — taṇḍulehi yāpe-
māti, te taṇḍulam - pi khādanti, taṇḍulacunṇam - pi khādanti,

emacictes

Statue of Buddha (Samarā): soon present, Jt.
8.xv.144 (1890).

taṇḍulodakam - pi pivanti, anekavihitam - pi taṇḍulavikatiṃ
 paribhuñjanti. Abhijānāmi kho pañāham Sāriputta ekaṃ yeva
 taṇḍulam āhāram āharitā. Siyā kho pana te Sāriputta evam-
 5 assa: mahā nūna tena samayena taṇḍulo ahoṣīti. Na kho pan'
 etam Sāriputta evam dattabbam, tadā pi etaparamo yeva
 taṇḍulo ahoṣi seyyathā pi etarahi. Tassa mayham Sāriputta
 ekaṃ yeva taṇḍulam āhāram āharayato adhimattakasimānam
 patto kāyo hoti: seyyathā pi nāma āsitikapabbāni vā kālā-
 pabbāni vā evam - eva - ssu me aṅgapaccaṅgāni bhavanti tāy'
 10 ev' appāhāratāya, seyyathā pi nāma oṭṭhapadam evam - eva - ssu
 me ānisadam hoti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya, seyyathā pi nāma
 vaṭṭanāvālī evam - eva - ssu me piṭṭhikaṇṭako unnatāvanato
 15 hoti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya, seyyathā pi nāma jarasālāya go-
 pānasiyo oluggaviluggā bhavanti evam - eva - ssu me phāsulīyo
 oluggaviluggā bhavanti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya, seyyathā pi nāma
 gambhīre udapāne udakatārakā gambhīragatā okkhāyikā dis-
 santi evam - eva - ssu me akkhikūpesu akkhitarākā gambhīra-
 20 gatā okkhāyikā dissanti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya, seyyathā pi
 nāma tittakālābu āmakacchinno vātātapena sampuṭito hoti
 sammilāto evam - eva - ssu me sīsacchavi sampuṭitā hoti sam-
 milatā tāy' ev' appāhāratāya. So kho aham Sāriputta: uda-
 racchaviṃ parimasissāmiti piṭṭhikaṇṭakam yeva parigaṇhāmi,
 piṭṭhikaṇṭakam parimasissāmiti udaracchaviṃ yeva parigaṇ-
 25 hāmi, yāva - ssu me Sāriputta udaracchavi piṭṭhikaṇṭakam
 allinā hoti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya. So kho aham Sāriputta:
 vaccam vā muttam vā karissāmiti tatth' eva avakujjo papa-
 tāmi tāy' ev' appāhāratāya. So kho aham Sāriputta tam-
 eva kāyam assāsento pāṇinā gattāni anomajjāmi, tassa may-
 ham Sāriputta pāṇinā gattāni anomajjato pūtimulāni lomāni
 30 kāyasmā papatanti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya. Tāya pi kho aham
 Sāriputta iriyāya, tāya paṭipadāya, tāya dukkaṇṭhikāya, nā-
 jhagamam uttarim manussadhammā alamariyañāṇadassana-
 visesam, tam kissa hetu: imissā yeva ariyāya paññāya ana-
 35 dhigamā, yā 'yam ariyā paññā adhigatā, ariyā niyyānikā, niy-
 yāti takkarassa sammā dukkhakkhayāya.

Santi kho pana Sāriputta eke s. e. e.: samsārena sud-
 dhiṭi. Na kho pana so Sāriputta samsāro sulabharūpo yo mayā

1 There isn't any transmission because we are afraid to
that haven't already previously run thro on the way, except the
Pure-dote 2015

27 466 Mācchima vāṇa ampp. 54.

82

I. MŪLAPANNĀSAM.

/asamsaritapubbo iminā dighena addhunā, aññatra Suddhā-
vāsehi devehi; Suddhāvāse cāham Sāriputta deve samsa-
reyyam, na -y- imam lokam punar-āgaccheyyam. (Santi
kho pana Sāriputta eke s. e. e.: upapattiyā suddhiti. Na
kho pana sā Sāriputta upapatti sulabharūpā yā mayā anu-
papannapubbā iminā dighena addhunā, aññatra Suddhā-
vāsehi devehi; Suddhāvāse cāham Sāriputta deve upapaj-
jeyyam, na -y- imam lokam punar-āgaccheyyam. (Santi kho
pana Sāriputta eke s. e. e.: āvāsena suddhiti. Na kho pana
so Sāriputta āvāso sulabharūpo yo mayā anāvutthapubbo
iminā dighena addhunā, aññatra Suddhāvāsehi devehi; Sud-
dhāvāse cāham Sāriputta deve vaseyyam, na -y- imam lokam
punar-āgaccheyyam. (Santi kho pana Sāriputta eke s. e. e.:
Yaññena suddhiti. Na kho pana so Sāriputta yañño sula-
bharūpo yo mayā ayiṭṭhapubbo iminā dighena addhunā,
tañ-ca kho raññā vā satā khattiyena muddhāvasittena, brāh-
maṇena vā mahāsālena. (Santi kho pana Sāriputta eke s. e. e.:
aggiparicariyāya suddhiti. Na kho pana so Sāriputta aggi
sulabharūpo yo mayā aparicinnapubbo iminā dighena addhunā,
tañ-ca kho raññā vā satā khattiyena muddhāvasittena, brāh-
maṇena vā mahāsālena.

Expect āvas
576 end

that
kai tāra

who Mācchima-khō

giga

ORL 10.

22 Santi kho pana Sāriputta eke samanabrāhmaṇā evaṃ-
vādinō evamditṭhino: yāvad-evāyaṃ bhavaṃ puriso daharo
hoti yuvā susu kālakeso bhadrena yobbanena samannāgato
paṭhamena vayasā, tāvad-eva paramena paññāveyyattiyena
samannāgato hoti; yato ca kho ayam bhavaṃ puriso jinno
27 hoti vuddho mahallako addhagato vayo anuppatto, asitiko vā
navutiko vā vassasatiko vā jātiyā, atha tamhā paññāveyyat-
tiyā parihāyatiti. Na kho pan' etaṃ Sāriputta evaṃ da-
ṭṭhabbam. Aham kho pana Sāriputta etarahi jinno vuddho
30 mahallako addhagato vayo anuppatto, asitiko me vayo vat-
tati. Idha me assu Sāriputta cattāro sāvakā vassasatāyukā
vassasatajivino paramāya satiyā ca gatiyā ca dhitiyā ca samannā-
gatā paramena ca paññāveyyattiyena; seyyathā pi Sāriputta
35 dalhadhammo dhanuggaho sikkhito katahattho kaṭupāsano
lāhukena asanena appakasiren' eva tiriyaṃ tālapchāyaṃ ati-
pāteyya, evaṃ adhimattasatimanto evaṃ adhimattagatimanto

8.2.1004

mācchima
vāṇa
pim nā

p. 60 note
Tr. Pali. =
dalha-shanva-s
x. 272 2 Shammantā

Kita-kata, shikha 211.
12 120011 (ON)!

who have
the same

evaṃ adhimattadhitimanto evaṃ paramena paññāveyyattiyena samannāgatā. Te maṃ catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ upādāy'

upādāya pañhaṃ puccheyyuṃ, puttṭho puttṭho cāhaṃ tesāṃ

byākareyyaṃ, byākataṃ - ca me byākatato dhāreyyuṃ, na ca

maṃ dutiyakaṃ uttariṃ paripuccheyyuṃ, aññatra asita-pīta-

khāyita-sāyitā, aññatra uccārapassāvakkammā, aññatra niddā-

kilamathapaṭivindanā. Apariyādinṇā yev' assa Sāriputta

Tathāgatassa dhammaḍeṣanā, apariyādinṇaṃ yev' assa Tathā-

gatassa dhammapadabyañjanaṃ, apariyādinṇaṃ yev' assa

Tathāgatassa pañhapāṭibhānaṃ, atha me te cattāro sāvaka

vassasatāyukā vassasatajīvano, vassasatassa accayena kālāṃ

kareyyuṃ. Mañcakena ce pi maṃ Sāriputta pariharissatha

n' ev' atthi Tathāgatassa paññāveyyattiyassa aññathattāṃ.

Yāṃ kho taṃ Sāriputta sammā vadamāno vadeyya: asam-

mohadhammo satto loka uppanno bahujaṇaḥhitāya bahujaṇa-

[sukhāya lokānukampāya atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanu-

sānaṃ - ti, maṃ - eva taṃ sammā vadamāno vadeyya: asam-

mohadhammo ... devamanussānaṃ - ti.

Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Nāgasamālo Bhaga-

vato piṭṭhito ṭhito hoti Bhagavantaṃ vijayamāno. Atha kho

āyasmā Nāgasamālo Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Acchariyaṃ

bhante, abbhutaṃ bhante, api ca me bhante imaṃ dhamma-

pariyāyaṃ sutvā lomāni haṭṭhāni. Konāmo ayaṃ bhante

dhammapariyāyo ti. — Tasmātiha tvaṃ Nāgasamāla imaṃ

dhammapariyāyaṃ Lomaḥaṃsanapariyāyo 't' eva naṃ dhāreḥiṭi.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamaṇo āyasmā Nāgasamālo

Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti.

2. 8. MAHĀSĪHANĀDASUTTAM DUTIYAM.

13. Cited, Jh. cm. 1. 67

Evam - me sutāṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattṭhi-

yaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho

sambahulā bhikkhū pubbanhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacivaraṃ

ādāya Sāvattthim piṇḍāya pāvisimsu. Atha kho tesam bhikkhūnam etad-ahosi: Atippago kho tāva Sāvattthiyam piṇḍāya caritum, yan-nūna mayam yen' aññatitthiyānam paribbājakānam ārāmo ten' upasaṅkameyyāmāti. Atha kho te bhikkhū yen' aññatitthiyānam paribbājakānam ārāmo ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā tehi aññatitthiyehi paribbājakehi saddhim sammodimsu, sammodaniyam katham sārāṇiyam vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisidimsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinne kho te bhikkhū te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā etad-avocum: Samaṇo āvuso Gotamo kāmānam pariññaṃ paññāpeti, mayam-pi kāmānam pariññaṃ paññāpema; samaṇo āvuso Gotamo rūpānam pariññaṃ paññāpeti, mayam-pi rūpānam pariññaṃ paññāpema; samaṇo āvuso Gotamo vedanānam pariññaṃ paññāpeti, mayam-pi vedanānam pariññaṃ paññāpema; idha no āvuso ko viseso ko adhippāyo kiṃ nānākaraṇam samanassa vā Gotamassa amhākaṃ vā, yadidaṃ dhamma-
desanāya vā dhammadesanaṃ anusāsaniyā vā anusāsani- ti.
 Atha kho te bhikkhū tesam aññatitthiyānam paribbājakānam bhāsitaṃ n' eva abhinandimsu na paṭikkosimsu, anabhinanditvā appaṭikkositvā utthāy' āsanā pakkamimsu: Bhagavato santike etassa bhāsitaṃ atthaṃ ājānissāmāti.

Atha kho te bhikkhū Sāvattthiyam piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhataṃ piṇḍapātapaṭikkantā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisidimsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantaṃ etad-avocum: Idha mayam bhante pubbanhasa-mayam nivāsetvā pattacivaram ādāya Sāvattthim piṇḍāya pāvisimha, tesam no bhante amhākaṃ etad-ahosi: Atippago kho tāva Sāvattthiyam piṇḍāya caritum, yan-nūna mayam yen' aññatitthiyānam paribbājakānam ārāmo ten' upasaṅkameyyāmāti. Atha kho mayam bhante yen' aññatitthiyānam paribbājakānam ārāmo ten' upasaṅkamimha, upasaṅkamitvā tehi aññatitthiyehi paribbājakehi saddhim sammodimha, sammodaniyam katham sārāṇiyam vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisidimha. Ekamantaṃ nisinne kho bhante te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā amhe etad-avocum: Samaṇo āvuso Gotamo kāmānam pariññaṃ paññāpeti, mayam-pi kāmānam pariññaṃ

17 What is the difference ^{either} ^{namely} the teaching & the religion in the religious sense
 or the instruction in the instruction? 18

Digitized by Google

7 sanding = share - sanding em. (D. em 154) D. 1.52 = D. em 1.
 7 Ther do (to) the
 8 stand a n. (road) path of them that come - so
 to 186 then D. em.

86 21

khippamānāsu asisu pi vijjotalantesu; te tattha usūhi pi vij-
 jhanti sattiya pi vijjhanti pakkatthiya pi ^{to 186}osīncanti abhivag-
 gena pi omaddanti asinā pi sisam chindanti; te tattha ma-
 raṇam - pi nigacchanti maraṇamattam - pi dukkham. Ayam
 pi bhikkhave k. ā. sandiṭṭhiko ... kāmānam - eva hetu. Puna

pakkatthi? 2?
 1. 1014 said KEN 9
 abhivagga? 2?
 Pāṭha KEN 9

ca paraṃ bhikkhave kāmāhetu k. k. kāmānam - eva hetu san-
 7 dhim - pi chindanti, nillopaṃ - pi haranti, ekāgārikam - pi ka-
 8 Den 119 ronti, paripantho pi tiṭṭhanti, paradāram - pi gacchanti; tam-

but large (actuals)
 cen 44 R 1000

enaṃ rājāno gahetvā vividhā kammakaraṇā karonti: ~~kaṣāhi~~
 10 pi tālenti, vettehi pi tālenti, addhaḍaṇḍakehi pi tālenti.
 hattham - pi chindanti, pādā - pi ch., hatthapādā - pi ch.,
 kaṇṇam - pi ch., nāsā - pi ch., kaṇṇanāsā - pi chindanti.

Niln. 197, 290, 358
 A. 1. 47 (by Ram) 1
 A. 1. 47 (by Ram) 1

11 bilāṅgathālikam - pi karonti, saṅkhāmundikam - pi k., Rā-
 hūmukham - pi k., jotimālikam - pi k., hatthapajjotikam - pi k.,

Warren, Buddhism
 p. 439 !!!

12 erakavattikam - pi k., cīrakavāsikam - pi k., eṇeyyakam - pi k.,
 13 baḷisaṃsaṃsikam - pi k., kahāpaṇakam - pi k., khārāpatacchi-
 kam - pi k., palighapavivattikam - pi k., palālapīṭhakam - pi
 karonti, tattena pi telehā osīncanti, sunakhehi pi khādāpentī,
 jivantam - pi sūle uttāsenti, asinā pi sisam chindanti; te

apa - tād 22

14 tattha maraṇam - pi nigacchanti maraṇamattam - pi dukkham.

CKL W.

Ayam - pi bhikkhave k. ā. sandiṭṭhiko ... kāmānam - eva
 hetu. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave kāmāhetu kāmānidānam
 kāmādhikaraṇam kāmānam - eva hetu kāyena duccaritam ca-
 ranti, vācāya d. c., manasā d. c.; te kāyena duccaritam ca-
 15 ritvā vācāya d. c. manasā d. c. kāyassa bhedā param - maraṇā
 apāyam duggatim vinipātam nirayam upapajjanti. Ayam
 bhikkhave kāmānam ādinavo samparāyiko dukkhakkhandho
 kāmāhetu kāmānidānam kāmādhikaraṇam kāmānam - eva hetu.

Kiñ - ca bhikkhave kāmānam nissaraṇam: Yo kho bhik-
 16 khave kāmesu chandarāgavinayo chandarāgappahānam, idam
 kāmānam nissaraṇam.

Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evam
 kāmānam assādañ - ca assādato, ādinavañ - ca ādinavato, nissa-
 ranañ - ca nissaranato, yathābhūtaṃ na - ppajānanti, te vata
 17 35 35 sāmāṃ vā kāme parijānissanti, paraṃ vā tathattāya samā-
 dāpessanti, yathāpatipanno kāme parijānissatīti, n' etam thā-
 nam vijjati. Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā

35 That they do not understand exactly what
 or (not) take) were another to the walk upon the path where he will
 understand them

10 the highest bright loveliness (Venus)
 19 W a freckle-struck boy

vā evaṃ kāmānaṃ assādaṃ assādato ādinavaṃ-ca ādinavato nissaraṇaṃ-ca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti, te vata sāmāṃ vā kāme pari jānissanti param vā tathattāya samādapessanti yathāpaṭipanno kāme pari jānissatthi tñānaṃ etam vijjati.

Ko ca bhikkhave rūpānaṃ assādo: Seyyathā pi bhikkhave khattiyakaṇṇā vā brāhmaṇakaṇṇā vā gahapatikaṇṇā vā, pannarasaṣṭṭadesikā vā, soḷasavassuddesikā vā, nāti-dighā nātirassā, nātikisā nātiṭhulā, nātikālī na accodātā, paramā sā bhikkhave tasmim samaye subhā vaṇṇanibhā ti. — Evam-bhante. — Yam kho bhikkhave subhaṃ vaṇṇanibhaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ ayaṃ rūpānaṃ assādo.

At same [inter] (tam-eva bhaginiṃ passeyya apareṇa samayena asītikaṃ vā navutikaṃ vā vassasatikaṃ vā jātiyā, jīṇaṃ gopānasivaṅkaṃ bhoggaṃ daṇḍaparāyaṇaṃ pavedhamānaṃ gacchanti, āturaṃ gatayobhanaṃ khaṇḍadantiṃ palitakesiṃ vilūnaṃ khalitaṣiraṃ valinaṃ tilakāhataṅgatiṃ, taṃ kim-maññaṇa bhikkhave: yā purimā subhā vaṇṇanibhā sā antarahitā, ādinavo pātubhūto ti. — Evam-bhante. — Ayam-pi bhikkhave rūpānaṃ ādinavo. Puna ca param bhikkhave tam-eva bhaginiṃ passeyya ābādhikaṃ dukkhitaṃ bālhagilānaṃ, sake muttakariṇe palipannaṃ, semānaṃ, aṇṇehi vuṭṭhāpiyamānaṃ, aṇṇehi samvesiyamānaṃ, taṃ kim-maññaṇa bhikkhave: yā purimā subhā vaṇṇanibhā sā antarahitā, ādinavo pātubhūto ti. — Evam-bhante. — Ayam-pi bhikkhave rūpānaṃ ādinavo. Puna ca param bhikkhave tam-eva bhaginiṃ passeyya, sarīraṃ sīvathikāya chadditaṃ ekāhamataṃ vā dvīhamataṃ vā tihamataṃ vā, uddhumātakaṃ vinīlakaṃ vipubbakajātaṃ, taṃ kim-maññaṇa bhikkhave: yā purimā subhā vaṇṇanibhā sā antarahitā, ādinavo pātubhūto ti. — Evam-bhante. — Ayam-pi bhikkhave rūpānaṃ ādinavo. Puna ca param bhikkhave tam-eva bhaginiṃ passeyya, sarīraṃ sīvathikāya chadditaṃ, kakehi vā khajjamānaṃ, kula-lehi vā kh., giṇṇehi vā kh., supāṇehi vā kh., sigālehi vā kh., vividhehi vā paṇakajātehi khajjamānaṃ; taṃ kim-maññaṇa

bhikkhave: yā purimā subhā vaṇṇanibhā sā antarahitā, ādinavo pātubhūto ti. — Evam-bhante. — Ayam-pi bhikkhave rūpānaṃ ādinavo. Puna ca param bhikkhave tam-eva bhaginiṃ passeyya, sarīraṃ sīvathikāya chadditaṃ atthika-
 5 saṅkhalikaṃ samamsalohitaṃ nahārusambandham, — atthika-
 saṅkhalikaṃ nimamsalohitamakkhitaṃ nahārusambandham, —
 atthikasāṅkhalikaṃ apagatasamamsalohitaṃ nahārusambandham,
 — atthikāni apagatasambandhāni disāvidisā vikkhittāni. aññena
 hatthattikaṃ aññena pādattikaṃ aññena jaṅghattikaṃ
 10 aññena ūratthikaṃ aññena kaṭattikaṃ aññena piṭṭhikaṇṭa-
 kam aññena sisakaṭāhaṃ; tam kim-maññatha bhikkhave:
 yā purimā subhā vaṇṇanibhā sā antarahitā, ādinavo pātu-
 bhūto ti. — Evam-bhante. — Ayam-pi bhikkhave rūpānaṃ
 ādinavo. Puna ca param bhikkhave tam-eva bhaginiṃ pas-
 15 seyya, sarīraṃ sīvathikāya chadditaṃ. atthikāni setāni saṅ-
 khavaṇṇūpanibhāni, — atthikāni puñjakitāni terovassikāni, —
 atthikāni pūtini cunṇakajātāni; tam kim-maññatha bhik-
 khave: yā purimā subhā vaṇṇanibhā sā antarahitā, ādinavo
 pātubhūto ti. — Evam-bhante. — Ayam-pi bhikkhave rū-
 20 pānaṃ ādinavo.

Kiṃ-ca bhikkhave rūpānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ: Yo bhikkhave rūpesu chandarāgavinayo chandarāgappahānaṃ, idaṃ rūpānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ.

Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ
 25 rūpānaṃ assādaṇ-ca assādato ādinavaṇ-ca ādinavato nissa-
 raṇaṇ-ca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ na-ppajānanti, te vata
 sāmaṇ vā rūpe pariṇānissanti param vā tathattāya samāda-
 pessanti yathāpaṭipanno rūpe pariṇānissatitī n' etaṃ ṭhānaṃ
 vijjati. Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā
 30 evaṃ rūpānaṃ ... yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti ... ṭhānaṃ-etaṃ
 vijjati.

Ko ca bhikkhave vedanānaṃ assādo: Idha bhikkhave
 bhikkhu vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi sa-
 vitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamam jhānaṃ
 35 upasampajja viharati. Yasmiṃ samaye bhikkhave bhikkhu
 vivicc' eva ... upasampajja viharati, n' eva tasmiṃ samaye
 attabyābādhāya ceteti na parabyābādhāya ceteti na ubhaya-

byābādhāya ceteti, abyābajjham yeva tasmim samaye vedanāṃ vedeti. Abyābajjhaparamāham bhikkhave vedanānaṃ assādaṃ vadāmi. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu vitakka-vicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanam cetaso ekodi-
 5 bhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijam pītisukhaṃ dutiyam jhānaṃ — tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ — catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Yasmim samaye bhikkhave bhikkhu, sukhasa ca pahānā, dukkhassa ca pahānā, pubbe va somanassa domanas-
 sānaṃ atthagamā, adukkhāṃ asukhāṃ upekkhāsatipārisuddhiṃ
 10 catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, n' eva tasmim samaye attabyābādhāya ceteti na parabyābādhāya ceteti na ubhayabyābādhāya ceteti, abyābajjham yeva tasmim samaye vedanāṃ vedeti. Abyābajjhaparamāham bhikkhave vedanā-
 naṃ assādaṃ vadāmi.

5 Ko ca bhikkhave vedanānaṃ ādinavo: Yaṃ bhikkhave vedanā aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāma dhammā, ayaṃ vedanā-
 naṃ ādinavo.

Kiñ ca bhikkhave vedanānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ: Yo bhik-
 khave vedanāsu chandarāga vinayo chandarāga ppahānaṃ,
 10 idaṃ vedanānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ.

Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ
 vedanānaṃ assādaṃ ca assādato ādinavaṃ ca ādinavato
 nissaraṇaṃ ca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ na ppajānanti, te
 vata sāmaṃ vā vedanā pariṇānissanti, paraṃ vā tathattāya
 25 samādapessanti yathāpaṭipanno vedanā pariṇānissatīti n' etaṃ
 jhānaṃ vijjati. Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāh-
 maṇā vā evaṃ vedanānaṃ assādaṃ ca assādato ādinavaṃ ca
 ādinavato nissaraṇaṃ ca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti,
 te vata sāmaṃ vā vedanā pariṇānissanti paraṃ vā tathattāya
 30 samādapessanti yathāpaṭipanno vedanā pariṇānissatīti jhā-
 naṃ etaṃ vijjati.

Idam avoca Bhagavā. Attamaṇā te bhikkhū Bhaga-
 vato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun ti.

14.

Evam-me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Kapilavatthusmiṃ Nigrodhārāme. Atha kho Mahānāmo Sakko yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisidi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Mahānāmo Sakko Bhagavantam etad-avoca: Digharattāhaṃ bhante Bhagavatā evaṃ dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi: Lobho cittassa upakkilesa, doso cittassa upakkilesa, moho cittassa upakkilesa ti. Evaṃ cāhaṃ bhante Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi: Lobho cittassa upakkilesa, doso c. u., moho c. u. ti, ^{and yet} atha ca pana me ekadā lobhadhammā pi cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti, dosadhammā pi cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti, mohadhammā pi cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti. Tassa mayhaṃ bhante evaṃ hoti: So su nāma me dhammo ajjhataṃ appahīno, yena me ekadā lobhadhammā pi cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti, dosadhammā pi c. p. tiṭṭhanti, mohadhammā pi c. p. tiṭṭhanti.

*take moment 4
CRL 14.*

Bo su V34.22.94

Thama replies

So eva kho te Mahānāma dhammo ajjhataṃ appahīno, yena te ekadā lobhadhammā pi cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti, dosadhammā pi c. p. tiṭṭhanti, mohadhammā pi c. p. tiṭṭhanti. So ca hi te Mahānāma dhammo ajjhataṃ pahīno abhaviṣṣa, na tvaṃ agāraṃ ajjhāvasēyyāsi, na kāme paribhuñjeyyāsi. Yasmā ca kho te Mahānāma so eva dhammo ajjhataṃ appahīno, tasmā tvaṃ agāraṃ ajjhāvasasi, kāme paribhuñjasi.

Appassādā kāmā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādinavo ettha bhiyyo' tiṭṭhi ce pi Mahānāma ariyasāvakassa yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhaṃ hoti, so ca aññatr' eva kāmehi aññatra akusalehi dhammehi pītisukhaṃ nādhigacchati aññaṃ vā tato santataraṃ, atha kho so n' eva tāva anāvattī kāmesu hoti. Yato ca kho Mahānāma ariyasāvakassa: appassādā kāmā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādinavo ettha bhiyyo ti evam-etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhaṃ hoti, so ca aññatr' eva kāmehi aññatra akusalehi dhammehi pītisukhaṃ adhigacchati aññaṃ-ca tato santataraṃ, atha kho so anāvattī kāmesu hoti. Mayham-pi kho

*M. & ānāda
(not 22 do)*

*aries on 11
"2"*

Mahānāma pubbe va sambodhā anabbhisambuddhassa bodhi-sattass' eva sato: appassādā kāmā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādinavo ettha bhiyyo ti evam-etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhaṃ ahosi, so ca aññatr' eva kāmehi aññatra akusalehi dhammehi pītisukhaṃ nājjhagamaṃ aññaṃ vā tato santataraṃ, atha khvāhaṃ n' eva tāva anāvattī kāmesu paccaññāsim. Yato ca kho me Mahānāma: appassādā kāmā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādinavo ettha bhiyyo ti evam-etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhaṃ ahosi, so ca aññatr' eva kāmehi aññatra akusalehi dhammehi pītisukhaṃ ajjha-gamaṃ aññaṃ-ca tato santataraṃ, athāhaṃ anāvattī kāmesu paccaññāsim.

Ko ca Mahānāma kāmānaṃ assādo: Pañc' ime Mahānāma kāmagaṇā, katame pañca: cakkhaviññeyyā rūpā itthā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajaniyā, sotaviññeyyā saddā — pe — ghānaviññeyyā gandhā — jivhaviññeyyā rasā — kāyaviññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā itthā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajaniyā. Ime kho Mahānāma pañca kāmagaṇā. Yaṃ kho Mahānāma ime pañca kāmagaṇe paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ, ayaṃ kāmānaṃ assādo.

Ko ca Mahānāma kāmānaṃ ādinavo ... (repeat from p. 85, l. 30 to p. 87, l. 26, with Mahānāma substituted for bhikkhave)... Ayaṃ Mahānāma kāmānaṃ ādinavo sam-parāyiko dukkhakkhandho kāmahetu kāmanidānaṃ kāmādhi-karaṇaṃ kāmānaṃ - eva hetu.

Ekam-idāhaṃ Mahānāma samayaṃ Rājagahe viharāmi Gijjhakūṭe pabbate. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā nigaṇṭhā Isigilipasse Kālasilāyaṃ ubbhaṭṭhakā hoṭṭi āsana-paṭikkhittā. opakkamikā dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vedi-yanti. Atha kho 'haṃ Mahānāma sāyanhasamayāṃ paṭi-sallānā vuṭṭhito yena Isigilipassaṃ Kālasilā yena te nigaṇṭhā ten' upasaṅkamim, upasaṅkamtvā te nigaṇṭhe etad-avocaṃ: Kin-nu tumhe āvuso nigaṇṭhā ubbhaṭṭhakā āsanapaṭikkhittā opakkamikā dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyathāti. Evaṃ vutte Mahānāma te nigaṇṭhā maṃ etad-avocaṃ: Nigaṇṭho āvuso Nāthaputto sabbaññū sabbadassāvī aparisesaṃ nāṇa-dassanaṃ paṭijānāti: carato ca me, tiṭṭhato ca, suttassa ca,

2. 218^a

Same as in Nigāṇṭha

all his other texts were said

jāgarassa ca saṭataṁ samitaṁ nānadassanaṁ paccupatṭhitaṁ - ti; >>
so evaṁ - āha: «Atthi kho vo nigaṇṭhā pubbe pāpaṁ kam-
maṁ kataṁ. taṁ imāya kaṭukāya dukkaraḱārikāya nijjaretha;
yaṁ pan' ettha etarahi kāyena saṁvutā, vācāya saṁvutā, ma-
nasā saṁvutā, taṁ āyatiṁ pāpassa kammaṣsa akaraṇaṁ; iti
purāṇānaṁ kammānaṁ tapasā byantibhāvā, navānaṁ kammā-
naṁ akaraṇā, āyatiṁ anavassavo, āyatiṁ anavassavā kammaḱ-
khayo, kammaḱkhayā dukkhaḱkhayo, dukkhaḱkhayā veda-
nāḱkhayo, vedanāḱkhayā sabbāṁ dukkhaṁ (nijjinṇaṁ) bhavi-
satīti. >> Tañ - ca pan' amhākaṁ ruccati c' eva, khamati ca,
tena c' amhā attamaṇā ti. >

real ettha? 7.

dh. vi. 39
Rob 724
a non-
corruption in
reflected from
2. 5. 1.

Evam vutte ahaṁ Mahānāma te nigaṇṭhe etad'āvocaṁ:

Kim - pana tumhe āvuso nigaṇṭhā jānātha: ahuvāṁ' eva
mayāṁ pubbe, na nāhuvamhāti. — No h' idaṁ āvuso. —

Kim - pana tumhe āvuso nigaṇṭhā jānātha: akarāṁ' eva ma-
yaṁ pubbe pāpaṁ kammaṁ, na nākaramhāti. — No h' idaṁ
āvuso. — Kim - pana tumhe āvuso nigaṇṭhā jānātha: eva-
rūpaṁ vā evarūpaṁ vā pāpaṁ kammaṁ akaramhāti. — No
h' idaṁ āvuso. — Kim - pana tumhe āvuso nigaṇṭhā jānātha:

ettakaṁ vā dukkhaṁ nijjinṇaṁ, ettakaṁ vā dukkhaṁ nijjare-
tabbaṁ, ettakaṁ vā dukkhe nijjinṇe sabbāṁ dukkhaṁ nij-
jinṇaṁ bhavissatīti. — No h' idaṁ āvuso. — Kim - pana
tumhe āvuso nigaṇṭhā jānātha ditṭhe va dhamme akusalā-
naṁ dhammānaṁ pahānaṁ, kusalanāṁ dhammānaṁ upa-

sampadaṁ - ti. — No h' idaṁ āvuso. — Iti kira tumhe āvuso
nigaṇṭhā na jānātha < ahuvāṁ' eva mayāṁ pubbe na nāhu-
vamhāti >, na jānātha < akarāṁ' eva mayāṁ pubbe pāpaṁ
kammaṁ na nākaramhāti, na jānātha < evarūpaṁ vā evarūpaṁ
vā pāpaṁ kammaṁ akaramhāti, na jānātha < ettakaṁ vā

dukkhaṁ nijjinṇaṁ, ettakaṁ vā dukkhaṁ nijjaretabbaṁ, etta-
kaṁ vā dukkhe nijjinṇe sabbāṁ dukkhaṁ nijjinṇaṁ bha-
vissatīti, na jānātha < ditṭhe va dhamme akusalānaṁ dham-
mānaṁ pahānaṁ kusalanāṁ dhammānaṁ upasampadaṁ.

Evam sante, āvuso nigaṇṭhā ye loka luddā, lohitapāṇiṇo ku-
rūrakamantā manussesu paccājātā, te nigaṇṭhesu pabbajan-
tīti. — Na kho āvuso Gotama sukhena sukhaṁ adhigantaṁ-
baṁ, dukkhena kho sukhaṁ adhigantabbaṁ. Sukhena ca

94 21

Th. 183 vs.

4. 1. 179¹⁰
+ 12 reborn

CR. 10.

CR. 10.

Not with ^{comfort} ~~for~~, is ^{happening} ~~for~~ to be attained }
 with ~~discomfort~~, ^{for} to be attained }
 discomfort happens

āvuso Gotama sukhāṃ adhigantabbāṃ abhavissa, rājā Māgadho Senīyo Bimbisāro sukhāṃ adhigaccheyya, rājā Māgadho S. B. sukhavihāritaro āyasmatā Gotamenāti. — Addhāyasmantehi nigaṇṭhehi sahasā appaṭisaṅkhā vācā bhāsītā: na kho āvuso Gotama sukhena sukhāṃ adhigantabbāṃ, dukkhena kho sukhāṃ adhigantabbāṃ; sukhena ca āvuso Gotama sukhāṃ adhigantabbāṃ abhavissa, rājā Māgadho S. B. sukhāṃ adhigaccheyya, rājā Māgadho S. B. sukhavihāritaro āyasmatā Gotamenāti. — Api ca aham - eva tattha paṭipucchitabbo ko nu kho āyasmantānaṃ sukhavihāritaro, rājā vā Māgadho S. B., āyasmā vā Gotamo ti. — Addhāvuso Gotama amhehi sahasā appaṭisaṅkhā vācā bhāsītā: na kho āvuso Gotama sukhena sukhāṃ adhigantabbāṃ, dukkhena kho sukhāṃ adhigantabbāṃ; sukhena ca āvuso Gotama sukhāṃ adhigantabbāṃ abhavissa, rājā Māgadho S. B. sukhāṃ adhigaccheyya, rājā Māgadho S. B. sukhavihāritaro āyasmatā Gotamenāti. Api ca tiṭṭhat' etaṃ, idāni pi mayā āyasmantaṃ Gotamaṃ pucchāma: Ko nu kho āyasmantānaṃ sukhavihāritaro, rājā vā Māgadho S. B. āyasmā vā Gotamo ti. — Tena h' āvuso nigaṇṭhā tumhe vā tattha paṭipucchissāmi, yathā vo kameyya, tathā naṃ byākareyyātha. Taṃ kim - maññath' āvuso nigaṇṭhā: pahoti rājā Māgadho S. B. anījamāno kāyena abhāsamāno vācam satta rattindivāni ekantasukhapāṭisaṃvedī viharitun - ti. — No h' idaṃ āvuso. — Taṃ kim - maññath' āvuso nigaṇṭhā: pahoti rājā Māgadho S. B. anījamāno kāyena abhāsamāno vācam cha rattindivāni pañca r. cattāri r. tīpi r. dve r. ekaṃ rattindivāni ekantasukhapāṭisaṃvedī viharitun - ti. — No h' idaṃ āvuso. — Ahaṃ kho āvuso nigaṇṭhā pahomi anījamāno kāyena abhāsamāno vācam ekaṃ rattindivāni ekantasukhapāṭisaṃvedī viharitum. Ahaṃ kho āvuso nigaṇṭhā pahomi anījamāno kāyena abhāsamāno vācam dve rattindivāni tīpi r. cattāri r. pañca r. cha r. satta rattindivāni ekantasukhapāṭisaṃvedī viharitum. Taṃ kim - maññath' āvuso nigaṇṭhā: evaṃ sante ko sukhavihāritaro, rājā vā Māgadho Senīyo Bimbisāro ahaṃ vā ti. — Evaṃ sante āyasmā va

fr. abharissa
 etc

fr. atthi
 etc

as is may seem
 good

Gotamo sukhavihāritaro raññā Māgadhenā Seniyena Bimbisārenāti.

Idam avoca Bhagavā. Attamano Mahānāmo Sakko Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti.

CUḬADUKKHAKKHANDHASUTTAM CATUTTHAM.

15. *Anumāna* : 97¹⁸/100²¹

Evam me sutam. Ekam samayaṃ āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno Bhaggesu viharati Sumsumāragire Bhesakalāvane migadāye. Tatra kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno bhikkhū āmantesi: Āvuso bhikkhavo ti. Āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Mahāmoggallānassa paccassosum. Āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno etad avoca:

Vm. 2. 127

Pavāreti ce pi āvuso bhikkhu: Vadantu maṃ āyasmanto, vacanīyo 'mhi āyasmanteḥīti, so ca hoti dubbaco dovacassakaraṇehi dhammehi samannāgato akkhamo appaḍakkhinagāhi anusāsaniṃ, atha kho naṃ sabrahmacāri na c' eva vattabbaṃ maññanti, na ca anusāsitabbaṃ maññanti, na ca tasmim puggale vissāsaṃ āpajjitabbaṃ maññanti. Katame c' āvuso dovacassakaraṇā dhammā: Idh' āvuso bhikkhu pāpiccho hoti pāpikānaṃ icchānaṃ vasaṃgato; yam-p' āvuso bhikkhu pāpiccho hoti pāpikānaṃ icchānaṃ vasaṃgato, ayam-pi dhammo dovacassakaraṇo. Puna ca paraṃ āvuso bhikkhu attukkaṃsako hoti paravambhī; yam-p' āvuso bhikkhu a. h. p. ayam-pi dh.²d. Puna ca paraṃ āvuso bhikkhu kodhano hoti kodhābhibbhūto; yam-p' āvuso ... dh.³d. Puna ca paraṃ āvuso bhikkhu kodhano hoti kodhahetu upanāhi; yam-p' āvuso ... dh.⁴d. Puna ca paraṃ āvuso bhikkhu kodhano hoti kodhahetu abhisāṅgi; yam-p' āvuso ... dh.⁵d. Puna ca paraṃ āvuso bhikkhu kodhano hoti kodhasāmantāṃ vācaṃ nicchāretā; yam-p' āvuso ... dh.⁶d. Puna ca paraṃ āvuso bhikkhu cudito codakena codakaṃ paṭippharati; yam-p' āvuso ... dh.⁷d. Puna ca paraṃ āvuso bhikkhu cudito codakena codakaṃ apasādeti; yam-p' āvuso ... dh.⁸d. Puna ca

ek. m. p. d. a. m.

p. 36²⁹

cf. p. 76
upakkilesor

param āvuso bhikkhu cudito codakena codakassa paccāropeti; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. d. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu cudito codakena aññen' aññam paṭicarati, bahid-dhā katham apanāmeti, kopañ-ca dosañ-ca appaccayañ-ca pātukaroti; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. d. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu cudito codakena apadāne na sampāyati; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. d. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu makkhī hoti palāsi; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. d. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu issuki hoti maceharī; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. d. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu saṭho hoti māyāvī; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. d. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu thaddho hoti atimānī; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. d. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu sandiṭṭhiparāmāsī hoti ādhānagāhī duppaṭinissaggi; yam-p' āvuso bhikkhu sandiṭṭhiparāmāsī hoti ādhānagāhī duppaṭinissaggi ayam-pi dhammo dovacassakaraṇo. Ime vuccant' āvuso dovacassakaraṇā dhammā.

143 23

No ce pi āvuso bhikkhu pavāreti: Vadantu maṃ āyasmanto, vacaniyo 'mhi āyasmantehīti, so ca hoti suvaco sovacassakaraṇehi dhammehi samannāgato khamo padakkhinaggāhī anusāsanim, atha kho naṃ sabrahmacārī vattabbañ-c' eva maññanti anusāsitaṭṭhañ-ca maññanti tasmiñ-ca puggale viśāsam āpajjitabbañ maññanti. Katame c' āvuso sovacassakaraṇā dhammā: Idh' āvuso bhikkhu na pāpiccho hoti na pāpikānaṃ icchānaṃ vasaṃgato; yam-p' āvuso bhikkhu na pāpiccho hoti na pāpikānaṃ icchānaṃ vasaṃgato ayam-pi dhammo sovacassakaraṇo. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu anattukkamsako hoti aparavambhī; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. s. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu na kodhano hoti na kodhābhibhūto; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. s. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu na kodhano hoti na kodhahetu upanāhī; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. s. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu na kodhano hoti na kodhahetu abhisāṅgī; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. s. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu na kodhano hoti na kodhasāmantam vācam nicchāretā; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. s. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu cudito codakena codakam na paṭippharati; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. s. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu cudito codakena codakam na apasādeti; yam-p' āvuso ...

dh. s. Puna ca paraṃ āvuso bhikkhu cudito codakena coda-
 kassa na paccāropeti; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. s. Puna ca
 paraṃ āvuso bhikkhu cudito codakena na aññen' aññaṃ
 paṭicarati, na bahiddhā kathaṃ apanāmeti, na kopān-ca
 5 dosaṃ-ca appaccayaṇ-ca pātukaroti; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. s.
 Puna ca paraṃ āvuso bhikkhu cudito codakena na apadā-
 ne na sampāyati; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. s. Puna ca paraṃ
 āvuso bhikkhu amakkhī hoti apalāsī; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. s.
 Puna ca paraṃ āvuso bhikkhu anissukī hoti amaccharī;
 10 yam-p' āvuso ... dh. s. Puna ca paraṃ āvuso bhikkhu
 asaṭho hoti amāyāvi; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. s. Puna ca pa-
 raṃ āvuso bhikkhu atthaddho hoti anatimānī; yam-p' āvuso
 ... dh. s. Puna ca paraṃ āvuso bhikkhu asandiṭṭhiparā-
 māsī hoti anādhānagāhī suppaṭinissaggī; yam-p' āvuso
 15 bhikkhu asandiṭṭhiparāmāsī hoti anādhānagāhī suppaṭinissaggī
 ayam-pi dhammo sovacassakaraṇo. Ime vuccant' āvuso so-
 vacassakaraṇā dhammā.

Tatr' āvuso bhikkhunā attanā va attānaṃ evaṃ anu-
 minitabbaṃ: Yo khvāyaṃ puggalo pāpiccho pāpikānaṃ ic-
 chānaṃ vasaṃgato ayam-me puggalo appiyo amanāpo;
 20 ahañ-c' eva kho pan' assaṃ pāpiccho pāpikānaṃ icchānaṃ
 vasaṃgato aham-p' assaṃ paresaṃ appiyo amanāpo ti.
 Evaṃ jānanten' āvuso bhikkhunā: Na pāpiccho bhavissāmi
 na pāpikānaṃ icchānaṃ vasaṃgato ti cittaṃ uppādetabbaṃ.

25 Yo khvāyaṃ puggalo attukkamsako paravambhī ayam-me
 puggalo appiyo amanāpo, ahañ-c' eva kho pan' assaṃ attuk-
 kamsako paravambhī aham-p' assaṃ paresaṃ appiyo ama-
 nāpo ti. Evaṃ jānanten' āvuso bhikkhunā: Anattukkamsako
 bhavissāmi aparavambhī ti cittaṃ uppādetabbaṃ. || Yo khvā-
 30 yaṃ puggalo kodhano kodhābhibhūto ayam-me ... na ko-
 dhano bhavissāmi na kodhābhibhūto ti c. u. || Yo khvāyaṃ
 puggalo kodhano kodhahetu upanāhī ayam-me ... na k.
 bh. na k. upanāhī ti c. u. || Yo khvāyaṃ puggalo kodhano ko-
 dhahetu abhisāṅgī ayam-me ... c. u. || Yo khvāyaṃ puggalo
 35 kodhano kodhasāmantā vācaṃ nicchāretā ayam-me ... na
 k. bh. na k. v. nicchāressāmīti c. u. || Yo khvāyaṃ puggalo
 cudito codakena codakaṃ paṭippharati ayam-me .. paṭip-

cf. 4323

For the cf.
 HKe 10031
 12
 For the
 up. 10031
 4. p. 36

phareyyaṃ .. cudito codakena codakaṃ na paṭippharissāmiti
 c. u. Yo khvāyaṃ puggalo cudito codakena codakaṃ apa-
 sādeti ayam - me .. apasādeyyaṃ .. na apasādessāmiti c. u.
 Yo khvāyaṃ puggalo cudito codakena codakassa paccāropeti
 5 ayam - me .. paccāropeyyaṃ .. na paccāropessāmiti c. u. Yo
 khvāyaṃ puggalo cudito codakena aññen' aññaṃ paṭicarati,
 bahiddhā kathaṃ apanāmeti, kopaṇ - ca dosaṇ - ca appacca-
 yaṇ - ca pātukaroti, ayam - me .. paṭicareyyaṃ .. apanāmey-
 yaṃ .. pātukareyyaṃ .. na aññen' aññaṃ paṭicarissāmi, na
 10 b. k. apanāmessāmi, na .. pātukarissāmiti c. u. Yo khvāyaṃ
 puggalo cudito codakena apadāne na sampāyati ayam - me ..
 apadāne na sampāyeyyaṃ .. na apadāne na sampāyissāmiti c. u.
 Yo khvāyaṃ puggalo makkhī paḷāsī ayam - me .. amakkhī
 bhavissāmi apaḷāsī ti c. u. Yo khvāyaṃ puggalo issukī
 15 maccharī ayam - me .. anissukī bh. amaccharī ti c. u. Yo
 khvāyaṃ puggalo saṭho māyāvi ayam - me .. asaṭho bh. amā-
 yāvi ti c. u. Yo khvāyaṃ puggalo thaddho atimānī ayam -
 me .. atthaddho bh. anatimānī ti c. u. Yo khvāyaṃ pug-
 galo sanditṭhiparāmāsī ādhānagāhī duppaṭinissaggi ayam - me
 20 puggalo appiyo amanāpo; ahaṇ - c' eva kho pan' assaṃ san-
 ditṭhiparāmāsī ādhānagāhī duppaṭinissaggi aham - p' assaṃ
 paresaṃ appiyo amanāpo ti. Evaṃ jānanten' āvuso bhik-
 khunā: Asanditṭhiparāmāsī bhavissāmi anādhānagāhī suppa-
 ṭinissaggi ti cittaṃ uppādetabbāṃ.

25 Tatr' āvuso bhikkhunā attanā va attānaṃ evaṃ pacca-
 vekkhitabbāṃ: Kin - nu kho 'mhi pāpiccho pāpikānaṃ icchā-
 naṃ vasaṃgato ti. Sace āvuso bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno
 evaṃ jānāti: Pāpiccho kho 'mhi pāpikānaṃ icchānaṃ vasaṃ-
 gato ti, ten' āvuso bhikkhunā tesaṃ yeva pāpakānaṃ aku-
 30 salānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya vāyamitabbāṃ. Sace pan'
 āvuso bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti: Na kho 'mhi
 pāpiccho na pāpikānaṃ icchānaṃ vasaṃgato ti, ten' āvuso
 bhikkhunā ten' eva pītipāmujjena vihātabbāṃ ahorattānu-
 sikkhinā kusalesu dhammesu. Puna ca paraṃ āvuso bhik-
 35 khunā attanā va attānaṃ evaṃ paccavekkhitabbāṃ: Kin - nu
 kho 'mhi attukkaṃsako paravambhī ti. Sace .. attukkaṃsako
 kho 'mhi paravambhī ti .. vāyamitabbāṃ. Sace pan' āvuso ..

Upakkilesa
p. 36

anattukkāṃsako kho 'mhi aparavambhī ti .. kusalesu dhammesu. Puna ca param .. kin-nu kho 'mhi kodhano kodhābhibhūto ti .. na kho 'mhi kodhano kodhābhibhūto ti .. k. dh. Puna ca param .. kin-nu kho 'mhi kodhano kodhahetu upanāhi ti .. na kho 'mhi kodhano kodhahetu upanāhi ti .. k. dh. Puna ca param .. kin-nu kho 'mhi kodhano kodhahetu abhisāṅgi ti .. na kho 'mhi kodhano kodhahetu abhisāṅgi ti .. k. dh. Puna ca param .. kin-nu kho 'mhi kodhano kodhasāmantam vācam nicchāretā ti .. na kho 'mhi kodhano kodhasāmantam vācam nicchāretā ti .. k. dh. Puna ca param .. kin-nu kho 'mhi cudito codakena codakam paṭippharāmiti .. cudito kho 'mhi codakena codakam paṭippharāmiti .. cudito kho 'mhi codakena codakam na paṭippharāmiti .. k. dh. Puna ca param .. kin-nu kho 'mhi cudito codakena codakam apasādemīti .. cudito kho 'mhi codakena codakam na apasādemīti .. k. dh. Puna ca param .. kin-nu kho 'mhi cudito codakena codakassa paccāropemīti .. cudito kho 'mhi codakena codakassa na paccāropemīti .. k. dh. Puna ca param .. kin-nu kho 'mhi cudito codakena aññen' aññam paṭicarāmi, bahiddhā katham apanāmemi, kopaṇ-ca dosaṇ-ca appaccayaṇ-ca pātukaromīti .. cudito kho 'mhi codakena na aññen' aññam paṭicarāmi, na bahiddhā katham apanāmemi, na kopaṇ-ca dosaṇ-ca appaccayaṇ-ca pātukaromīti .. k. dh. Puna ca param .. kin-nu kho 'mhi cudito codakena apadāne na sampāyāmīti .. cudito kho 'mhi codakena na apadāne na sampāyāmīti .. k. dh. Puna ca param .. kin-nu kho 'mhi makkhī paḷāsī ti .. amakkhī kho 'mhi apaḷāsī ti .. k. dh. Puna ca param .. kin-nu kho 'mhi issukī maccharī ti .. anissukī kho 'mhi amaccharī ti .. k. dh. Puna ca param .. kin-nu kho 'mhi saṭho māyāvi ti .. asaṭho kho 'mhi amāyāvi ti .. k. dh. Puna ca param .. kin-nu kho 'mhi thaddho atimānī ti .. atthaddho kho 'mhi anatimānī ti .. k. dh. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhunā attanā va attānam evam paccavekkhitabbam: Kin-nu kho 'mhi sandiṭṭhiparāmāsī ādhānagāhi duppaṭinissaggi ti. Sace āvuso bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evam jānāti: Sandiṭṭhiparāmāsī kho 'mhi ādhānagāhi duppaṭinissaggi ti, ten' āvuso bhik-

khunā tesam yeva pāpakānam akusalānam dhammānam pahānāya vāyamitabbam. Sace pan' āvuso bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evam jānāti: Asandiṭṭhiparāmāsī kho 'mhi anādhānagāhī suppaṭinissaggi ti, ten' āvuso bhikkhunā ten' ⁵ eva pītipāmujjena vihātabbam ahorattānusikkhinā kusalesu dhammesu. Sace āvuso bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno sabbe p' ime pāpake akusale dhamme appahīne attani samanupassati, ten' āvuso bhikkhunā sabbesam yeva imesam pāpakānam akusalānam dhammānam pahānāya vāyamitabbam. Sace ¹⁰ pan' āvuso bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno sabbe p' ime pāpake akusale dhamme pahīne attani samanupassati, ten' āvuso bhikkhunā ten' eva pītipāmujjena vihātabbam ahorattānusikkhinā kusalesu dhammesu. (Seyyathā pi āvuso itthi vā, puriso vā daharo yuvā maṇḍanakaḥāṭiko, ādāse vā parisuddhe pariyodāte, acche vā udapatte, sakam mukhanimittam paccavekkhamāno, -sace tattha passati rajam va aṅgaṇam ²² 9 vā tass' eva rajassa vā aṅgaṇassa vā pahānāya vāyamati, no ce tattha passati rajam vā aṅgaṇam vā ten' eva attamano hoti: lābhā vata me, parisuddham vata me ti, ²⁰ evam eva kho āvuso sace bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno sabbe p' ime pāpake akusale dhamme appahīne attani samanupassati, ten' āvuso bhikkhunā sabbesam yeva imesam pāpakānam akusalānam dhammānam pahānāya vāyamitabbam; sace pan' āvuso bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno sabbe p' ime pāpake akusale dhamme pahīne attani samanupassati, ten' āvuso bhikkhunā ten' eva pītipāmujjena vihātabbam ahorattānusikkhinā kusalesu dhammesūti. ²⁵

Idam - avoca āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno. Attamanā te bhikkhū āyasmato Mahāmoggallānassa bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti. ³⁰

ANUMĀNASUTTAM PAÑCAMAM

6.9718

16. *Transl. R. H. Davis, HE. xi. p. 223*

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthi-
yam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho
Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te
bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

*five hands,
spiritual
warmness*

5 Yassa kassaci bhikkhave bhikkhuno pañca cetokhilā
appahinā, pañca cetaso vinibandhā asamucchinnā, so vat'
imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ virūhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjis-
satiti n' etaṃ tñānaṃ vijjati. Katam' assa pañca cetokhilā
appahinā honti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu Satthari kaṅkhati
vicikicchati nādhimuccati na sampasīdati. Yo so bhikkhave
bhikkhu Satthari kaṅkhati vicikicchati nādhimuccati na sam-
pasīdati tassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya anuyogāya sātac-
cāya padhānāya, yassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya anuyo-
gāya sātaccāya padhānāya evaṃ - assāyaṃ paṭhamo cetokhilo
appahīno hoti. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu dhamme
kaṅkhati .. na sampasīdati — pe — saṅghe kaṅkhati .. na
sompasīdati — sikkhāya kaṅkhati .. na sampasīdati. Yo so
bhikkhave bhikkhu sikkhāya kaṅkhati .. na sampasīdati tassa
cittaṃ na namati ātappāya a. s. p., yassa cittaṃ na namati
ātappāya a. s. p. evaṃ - assāyaṃ catuttho cetokhilo appahīno
hoti. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu sabrahmacārisu
kupito hoti anattamano āhatacitto khilajāto. Yo so bhik-
khavē bhikkhu sabrahmacārisu kupito hoti a. ā. kh. tassa
cittaṃ na namati ātappāya a. s. p., yassa cittaṃ na namati
2 ātappāya a. s. p. evaṃ - assāyaṃ pañcama cetokhilo appa-
hīno hoti. Im' assa pañca cetokhilā appahinā honti.

Katam' assa pañca cetaso vinibandhā asamucchinnā honti:
Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu kāme avitarāgo hoti avigatachando
avigatapemo avigatapipāso avigataparilāho avigatatanho. Yo
3 so bhikkhave bhikkhu kāme avitarāgo hoti... avigatatanho
tassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya anuyogāya sātaccāya padhā-
nāya, yassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya a. s. p. evaṃ - assā-
yaṃ paṭhamo cetaso vinibandho asamucchinnō hoti. Puna
ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye avitarāgo hoti — pe —
35 evaṃ - assāyaṃ dutiyo cetaso vinibandho asamucchinnō hoti.

Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu rūpe avītarago hoti — pe — evam-assāyaṃ tatiyo cetaso vinibandho asamucchinno hoti. Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu yāvadattham udarā-vadehakam bhuñjitvā seyyasukham passasukham middha-

5 sukham anuyutto viharati. Yo so bhikkhave bhikkhu yāvad-attham... viharati tassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya a. s. p., yassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya a. s. p. evam-assāyaṃ catuttho cetaso vinibandho asamucchinno hoti. Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu aññataram devanikāyaṃ paṇidhāya

6 brahmacariyaṃ carati: iminā 'ham sīlena, vā vatena vā tapena vā brahmacariyena vā devo vā bhavissāmi devaññataro vā ti.

Yo so bhikkhave bhikkhu aññataram... devaññataro vā ti, tassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya a. s. p., yassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya a. s. p. evam-assāyaṃ pañcama cetaso

15 vinibandho asamucchinno hoti. Im' assa pañca cetaso vinibandhā asamucchinna honti. Yassa kassaci bhikkhave bhikkhuno ime pañca cetokhilā appahinā, ime pañca cetaso vinibandhā asamucchinna, so vat' imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ virūhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjissatīti n' etaṃ thānaṃ vijjati.

20 Yassa kassaci bhikkhave bhikkhuno pañca cetokhilā pahinā, pañca cetaso vinibandhā susamucchinna, so vat' imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ virūhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjissatīti thānam-etaṃ vijjati. Katam' assa pañca cetokhilā pahinā honti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu Satthari na kaṅkhati na vicikicchati, adhimuccati sampasīdati. Yo so bhikkhave bhikkhu

25 Satthari na kaṅkhati.. sampasīdati tassa cittaṃ namati ātappāya anuyogāya sātaccāya padhānāya, yassa cittaṃ namati ātappāya a. s. p. evam-assāyaṃ paṭhamo cetokhilo pahino hoti. Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu dhamme

30 na kaṅkhati.. sampasīdati — pe — saṅghe — sikkhāya na kaṅkhati.. sampasīdati. Yo so bhikkhave bhikkhu sikkhāya na kaṅkhati.. sampasīdati tassa cittaṃ namati ātappāya a. s. p., yassa cittaṃ namati ātappāya a. s. p. evam-assāyaṃ catuttho cetokhilo pahino hoti. Puna ca param bhikkhave bhik-

35 khu sabrahmacārisu na kupito hoti, attamano anāhata-citto akhilaajāto. Yo so bhikkhave bhikkhu sabrahmacārisu na kupito hoti, attamano a. a., tassa cittaṃ namati ātapp-

Vism.
1.386
||
H. l. 103
1.386-9

pāya a. s. p., yassa cittaṃ namati ātappāya a. s. p. evam-
assāyaṃ pañcama cetokhilo pahīno hoti. Im' assa pañca
cetokhilā pahinā honti.

Katam' assa pañca cetaso vinibandhā susamucchinnā

honti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu kāme vitarāgo hoti vigata-
chando vigatapemo vigatapipāso vigataparilāho vigatatāṇho.

Yo so bhikkhave bhikkhu kāme vitarāgo hoti... vigatatāṇho

tassa cittaṃ namati ātappāya a. s. p., yassa cittaṃ namati

ātappāya a. s. p. evam-assāyaṃ paṭhamo cetaso vinibandho

susamucchinnō hoti. Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu

kāye vitarāgo hoti — pe — rūpe vitarāgo hoti — pe — na

yāvadattham udarāvadehakaṃ bhuñjitvā seyyasukhaṃ passa-

sukhaṃ middhasukhaṃ anuyutto viharati. Yo so bhikkhave

bhikkhu na yāvadattham... viharati tassa cittaṃ namati

ātappāya a. s. p., yassa cittaṃ namati ātappāya a. s. p. evam-

assāyaṃ catuttho cetaso vinibandho susamucchinnō hoti.

Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu na aññataram devani-

kāyaṃ paṇidhāya brahmacariyaṃ carati: iminā 'haṃ' sīlena

vā vatena vā tapena vā brahmacariyena vā devo vā bhavissāmi

devaññataro vā ti. Yo so bhikkhave bhikkhu' na aññataram

devanikāyaṃ paṇidhāya brahmacariyaṃ carati: iminā 'haṃ

sīlena vā vatena vā tapena vā brahmacariyena vā devo vā

bhavissāmi devaññataro vā ti, tassa cittaṃ namati ātappāya

anuyogāya sātaccāya padhānāya, yassa cittaṃ namati ātap-

pāya anuyogāya sātaccāya padhānāya evam-assāyaṃ pañ-

camo cetaso vinibandho susamucchinnō hoti. Im' assa pañca

cetaso vinibandhā susamucchinnā honti. Yassa kassaci

bhikkhave bhikkhuno ime pañca cetokhilā pahinā, ime pañca

cetaso vinibandhā susamucchinnā, so vat' imasmiṃ dhamma-

vinaye vuddhiṃ virūhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjissatīti tñānam-etam

vijjati.

So chanda-samādhipadhānasāṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhi-

pādaṃ bhāveti, viriya-samādhipadhānasāṅkhārasamannāgataṃ

iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, citta-samādhipadhānasāṅkhārasamannā-

gataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vimāṃsā-samādhipadhānasāṅ-

khārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, ussoḷhi yeva pañ-

camī. Sa kho so bhikkhave evam ussoḷhipannarasāṅga-

samannāgato bhikkhu bhabbo abhinibbhidāya, bhabbo sambodhāya, bhabbo anuttarassa yogakkhemassa adhigamāya. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave kukkuṭiyā aṇḍāni aṭṭha vā dasa vā dvādasa vā, tān' assu kukkuṭiyā sammā adhisayitāni sammā pariseditāni sammā paribhāvitāni, kiñcāpi tassā kukkuṭiyā na evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya: aho vata me kukkuṭapotaḥ pādanakhasikhāya vā mukhatuṇḍakena vā aṇḍakosam - padāletvā sotthinā abhinibbhijjeyyuntī, atha kho bhabbā va te kukkuṭapotaḥ pādanakhasikhāya vā mukhatuṇḍakena vā aṇḍakosam - padāletvā sotthinā abhinibbhijjituṃ; evam - eva kho bhikkhave evaṃ ussoḥhipannarasaṅgasamannāgato bhikkhu bhabbo abhinibbhidāya, bhabbo sambodhāya, bhabbo anuttarassa yogakkhemassa adhigamāyāti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanduntī.

CETOKHILASUTTAM CHATṬHAM.

17.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad - avoca: Vanapatthapariyāyaṃ vo bhikkhave desissāmi, taṃ suṇātha, sādhukaṃ manasikarotha, bhāsissāmiti. Evam - bhante ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu aññatarāṃ vanapattham upanissāya viharati; tassa taṃ vanapattham upanissāya viharato anupaṭṭhitā c' eva sati na upaṭṭhāti, asamāhitaṃ - ca cittam na samādhiyati, aparikkhīṇā ca āsavā na parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, ananuppattaṃ - ca anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nānupāpunāti, ye c' ime pabbajitena jīvitaparikkhārā samudānetabbā, cīvara-piṇḍapāta-senāsana-gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārā, te kasirena samudāgacchanti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā itī

paṭisañcikkhitabbaṃ: Ahaṃ kho imaṃ vanapattham upanissāya viharāmi; tassa me imaṃ vanapattham upanissāya viharato anupaṭṭhitā c' eva sati na upaṭṭhāti, asaṃhitaṇ ca cittaṃ na samādhīyati, aparikkhiṇā ca āsavā na parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, ananuppattaṇ ca anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nānupāpuṇāmi, ye c' ime pabbajitena jīvitaparikkhārā samudānetabbā, cīvara-piṇḍapāta-senāsana-gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārā, te kasirena samudāgacchantīti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā rattibhāgaṃ vā divasabhāgaṃ vā tamhā vanapatthā pakkamitabbaṃ, na vatthabbaṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu aññataram vanapattham upanissāya viharati; tassa taṃ vanapattham upanissāya viharato anupaṭṭhitā c' eva sati na upaṭṭhāti, asaṃhitaṇ ca cittaṃ na samādhīyati, aparikkhiṇā ca āsavā na parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, ananuppattaṇ ca anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nānupāpuṇāti, ye ca kho ime pabbajitena jīvitaparikkhārā samudānetabbā, cīvara-piṇḍapāta-senāsana-gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārā, te appakasirena samudāgacchanti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā iti paṭisañcikkhitabbaṃ: Ahaṃ kho imaṃ vanapattham upanissāya viharāmi, tassa me imaṃ vanapattham upanissāya viharato anupaṭṭhitā c' eva sati na upaṭṭhāti... nānupāpuṇāmi, ye ca kho ime... te appakasirena samudāgacchanti; na kho paṇāhaṃ cīvarahetu agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito, na piṇḍapātaheṭu — pe — na senāsanaheṭu — na gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhāraheṭu agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito; atha ca pana me imaṃ vanapattham upanissāya viharato anupaṭṭhitā c' eva sati na upaṭṭhāti... yogakkhemaṃ nānupāpuṇāmi. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā saṅkhā pi tamhā vanapatthā pakkamitabbaṃ, na vatthabbaṃ.

Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu aññataram vanapattham upanissāya viharati; tassa taṃ vanapattham upanissāya viharato anupaṭṭhitā c' eva sati upaṭṭhāti, asaṃhitaṇ ca cittaṃ samādhīyati, aparikkhiṇā ca āsavā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, ananuppattaṇ ca anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ anupāpuṇāti, ye ca kho ime pabbajitena jīvitaparikkhārā samudānetabbā, cīvara-piṇḍapāta-senāsana-gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārā, te kasirena samudāgacchanti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā iti paṭisañ-

cikkhitabbaṃ: Ahaṃ kho imaṃ vanapatthaṃ upanissāya viharāmi; tassa me imaṃ vanapatthaṃ upanissāya viharato anupaṭṭhitā c' eva sati upaṭṭhāti... anupāpuṇāmi, ye ca kho ime ... te kasirena samudāgacchanti; na kho panāhaṃ cīvarahetu agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito, na piṇḍapātahetu — pe — na senāsanahetu — na gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārahetu agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito, atha ca pana me imaṃ vanapatthaṃ upanissāya viharato anupaṭṭhitā c' eva sati upaṭṭhāti... yogakkhemam anupāpuṇāmiti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā saṅkhā pi tasmim vanapatthe vatthabbaṃ, na pakkamitabbaṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu aññataraṃ vanapatthaṃ upanissāya viharati; tassa taṃ vanapatthaṃ upanissāya viharato anupaṭṭhitā c' eva sati upaṭṭhāti... anupāpuṇāti. ye c' ime... te appakasirena samudāgacchanti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā iti paṭisaṅcikkhitabbaṃ: Ahaṃ kho imaṃ vanapatthaṃ upanissāya viharāmi; tassa me imaṃ vanapatthaṃ upanissāya viharato anupaṭṭhitā c' eva sati upaṭṭhāti... anupāpuṇāmi, ye c' ime... te appakasirena samudāgacchanti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā yāvajīvam pi tasmim vanapatthe vatthabbaṃ, na pakkamitabbaṃ.

Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu aññataraṃ gāmaṃ upanissāya viharati — pe — aññataraṃ nigamaṃ upanissāya viharati — pe — aññataraṃ nagaraṃ upanissāya viharati — pe — aññataraṃ janapadaṃ upanissāya viharati — pe — aññataraṃ puggalaṃ upanissāya viharati; tassa taṃ puggalaṃ upanissāya viharato anupaṭṭhitā c' eva sati na upaṭṭhāti... nānupāpuṇāti. ye c' ime... te kasirena samudāgacchanti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā iti paṭisaṅcikkhitabbaṃ: Ahaṃ kho maṃ puggalaṃ upanissāya viharāmi, tassa me imaṃ puggalaṃ upanissāya viharato anupaṭṭhitā c' eva sati na upaṭṭhāti... nānupāpuṇāmi, ye c' ime... te kasirena samudāgacchanti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā rattibhāgaṃ vā divasabhāgaṃ vā so puggalo anāpucchā pakkamitabbo, nānubandhitabbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu aññataraṃ puggalaṃ upanissāya viharati; tassa taṃ puggalaṃ upanissāya viharato

anupatthitā c' eva sati na upatthāti... nānupāpunāti, ye ca kho ime... te appakasirena samudāgacchanti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā iti paṭisañcikkhitabbaṃ: Ahaṃ kho imaṃ puggalaṃ upanissāya viharāmi, tassa me imaṃ puggalaṃ upanissāya viharato anupatthitā c' eva sati na upatthāti... nānupāpunāmi, ye ca kho ime... te appakasirena samudāgacchanti; na kho paṇāhaṃ cīvarahetu agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito — na piṇḍapātaḥetu — na senāsanahetu — na gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārahetu agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito, atha ca pana me imaṃ puggalaṃ upanissāya viharato anupatthitā c' eva sati na upatthāti... yogakkhemaṃ nānupāpunāmiti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā saṅkhā pi so puggalo anāpucchā pakkamitabbo, nānubandhitabbo.

Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu aññataraṃ puggalaṃ upanissāya viharati; tassa taṃ puggalaṃ upanissāya viharato anupatthitā c' eva sati upatthāti... anupāpunāti, ye ca kho ime... te kasirena samudāgacchanti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā iti paṭisañcikkhitabbaṃ: Ahaṃ kho imaṃ puggalaṃ upanissāya viharāmi, tassa me imaṃ puggalaṃ upanissāya viharato anupatthitā c' eva sati upatthāti... anupāpunāmi, ye ca kho ime... te kasirena samudāgacchanti; na kho paṇāhaṃ cīvarahetu agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito — na piṇḍapātaḥetu — na senāsanahetu — na gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārahetu agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito, atha ca pana me imaṃ puggalaṃ upanissāya viharato anupatthitā c' eva sati upatthāti... yogakkhemaṃ anupāpunāmiti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā saṅkhā pi so puggalo anubandhitabbo, na pakkamitabbaṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu aññataraṃ puggalaṃ upanissāya viharati, tassa taṃ puggalaṃ upanissāya viharato anupatthitā c' eva sati upatthāti, asaṃhitaṃ ca cittaṃ samādhīyati, aparikkhinā ca āsavā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, ananuppattaṃ ca anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ anupāpunāti, ye c' ime pabbajitena jīvitaparikkhārā samudānetabbā, cīvara-piṇḍapāta-senāsana-gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārā, te appakasirena samudāgacchanti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā iti paṭisañcikkhitabbaṃ: Ahaṃ kho imaṃ puggalaṃ upanissāya

ye ke c'ime
Visu. 1.1135

viharāmi, tassa me imaṃ puggalaṃ upanissāya viharato anupaṭṭhitā c' eva sati upaṭṭhāti, asaṃhitaṃ - ca cittaṃ samādhīyati, aparikkhīṇā ca āsavā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, ananuppattaṃ - ca anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ anupāpuṇāmi, ye c' ime pabbajitena jīvitaparikkhārā samudānetabbā, cīvara-piṇḍapāta-senāsana-gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārā, te appakasirena samudāgacchantīti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā yāva-jīvaṃ - pi so puggalo anubandhitabbo, na pakkamitabbam, api panujjamānena pīti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

VANAPATTHASUITAṀ SATTAMAṀ.

Mahāaccāna's sutta (III²⁹)

18.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Kapilavatthusmiṃ Nigrodhārāme. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbanhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaram - ādāya Kapilavatthum piṇḍāya pāvīsi. Kapilavatthusmiṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātapaṭikkanto yena Mahāvanam ten' upasaṅkami divāvihārāya, Mahāvanam ajjhogāhitvā beluvalatṭhikāya mūle divāvihāraṃ nisīdi. Daṇḍapāṇi pi kho Sakko jaṅghāvihāraṃ anucaṅkamamāno anuvicaramāno yena Mahāvanam ten' upasaṅkami, Mahāvanam ajjhogāhitvā yena beluvalatṭhikā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā daṇḍam - olubbha ekamantaṃ atṭhāsi. Ekamantaṃ tīto kho Daṇḍapāṇi Sakko Bhagavantam etad - avoca: Kimvādī samaṇo kimakkhāyī ti. — Yathāvādī kho āvuso sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya na kenaci loke viggayha tiṭṭhati, yathā ca pana kāmehi viśaṃyuttaṃ viharantaṃ taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ akathaṃkathim chinnakukkuccaṃ bhavābhavē vītanāhaṃ saññā nānuseñti, evaṃvādī kho ahaṃ āvuso evamakkhāyī ti. Evaṃ vutte Daṇḍapāṇi Sakko sīsaṃ okam-

petvā jivhaṃ nillāletvā tivasākhāṃ nalāṭikāṃ nalāṭe vuṭṭhāpetvā daṇḍam - olubbha pakkāmi.

Atha kho Bhagavā sāyanhasamayāṃ patisallānā vuṭṭhito yena Nigrodhārāmo ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Nisajja kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Idhāhaṃ bhikkhave pubbanhasamayāṃ nivāsetvā pattacivaraṃ ādāya Kapilavatthuṃ piṇḍāya pāvisiṃ. Kapilavatthusmiṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhataṃ piṇḍapātapaṭikkanto yena Mahāvanam ten' upasaṅkamiṃ divāvihārāya, Mahāvanam ajjhogāhitvā beluvalatṭhikāya mūle divāvihāraṃ nisīdiṃ. Daṇḍapāṇi pi kho bhikkhave Sakko jaṅghāvihāraṃ anucaṅkamamāno anuvicaramāno yena Mahāvanam ten' upasaṅkami, Mahāvanam ajjhogāhitvā yena beluvalatṭhikā yenāhaṃ ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā mama saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vītisaṇetvā daṇḍam - olubbha ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi. Ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho bhikkhave Daṇḍapāṇi Sakko maṃ etad - avoca: Kimvādi samaṇo kimakkhāyī ti. Evaṃ vutte ahaṃ bhikkhave Daṇḍapāṇiṃ Sakkaṃ etad - avocaṃ: Yathāvādi kho āvuso sadevake loke samārake sa-brahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya na kenaci loke viggayha tiṭṭhati, yathā ca pana kāmehi viṣaṃyuttaṃ viharantaṃ taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ akathaṃkathim chinnakukkuccaṃ bhavābhava vītataṇhaṃ saññā nānuseṇti, evaṃvādi kho ahaṃ āvuso evamakkhāyī ti. Evaṃ vutte bhikkhave Daṇḍapāṇi Sakko sīsaṃ okampetvā jivhaṃ nillāletvā tivasākhāṃ nalāṭikāṃ nalāṭe vuṭṭhāpetvā daṇḍam - olubbha pakkāmiti.

Evaṃ vutte aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Kimvādi pana bhante Bhagavā sadevake loke samārake sa-brahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya na kenaci loke viggayha tiṭṭhati, kathaṃ - ca pana bhante Bhagavantaṃ kāmehi viṣaṃyuttaṃ viharantaṃ taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ akathaṃkathim chinnakukkuccaṃ bhavābhava vītataṇhaṃ saññā nānuseṇtīti. — Yatonidānaṃ bhikkhu purisaṃ pa-paṇcasaññāsāṅkhā samudācaranti, ettha ce na - tthi abhinanditabbaṃ abhivaditabbaṃ ajjhositabbaṃ, es' ev' anto rāgānuseyānaṃ, es' ev' anto paṭighānuseyānaṃ, es' ev' anto

4.p.410 (ditṭhānusayānam, es' ev' anto vicikicchānusayānam, es' ev' anto mānānusayānam, es' ev' anto bhavarāgānusayānam, es' ev' anto avijjānusayānam, es' ev' anto daṇḍādāna-satthādāna-kalaha-viggaha-vivāda-tuvantuva-pesuṇṇa-musāvādānam, etth' ete pāpakā akusalā dhammā aparisesā nirujjhantīti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā, idam vatvā Sugato utṭhāy' āsanā vihāram pāvisi. Atha kho tesam bhikkhūnam acirapakkantassa Bhagavato etad - ahosi: Idam kho no āvuso Bhagavā saṅkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṃ avibhajitvā utṭhāy' āsanā vihāram pavitṭho: Yatonidānam bhikkhu purisaṃ — pe — aparisesā nirujjhantīti. Ko nu kho imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajeyyāti. Atha kho tesam bhikkhūnam etad - ahosi: Ayaṃ kho āyasmā Mahākaccāno Satthu c' eva saṃvaṇṇito sambhāvito ca viññūnam sabrahmacārīnam, pahoti c' āyasmā Mahākaccāno imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajitum. Yan - nūna mayam yen' āyasmā Mahākaccāno ten' upasaṅkameyyāma, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Mahākaccānam etam - atthaṃ paṭipuccheyyāmāti.

Atha kho te bhikkhū yen' āyasmā Mahākaccāno ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Mahākaccānena saddhim sammodimsu, sammodaniyam katham sārāṇiyam vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisidimsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ Mahākaccānam etad - avocum: Idam kho no āvuso Kaccāna Bhagavā saṅkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṃ avibhajitvā utṭhāy' āsanā vihāram pavitṭho: Yatonidānam bhikkhu purisaṃ — pe — aparisesā nirujjhantīti. Tesam no āvuso Kaccāna amhākaṃ acirapakkantassa Bhagavato etad - ahosi: Idam kho no āvuso Bhagavā saṅkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā ... vihāram pavitṭho: Yatonidānam bhikkhu purisaṃ — pe — aparisesā nirujjhantīti; ko nu kho imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa ... atthaṃ vibhajeyyāti. Tesam no āvuso Kaccāna amhākaṃ etad - ahosi: Ayaṃ kho āyasmā Mahākaccāno Satthu c' eva saṃvaṇṇito sambhāvito ca viññūnam sabrahmacārīnam,

pahoti c' āyasmā Mahākaccāno imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa... attham vibhajitum; yan - nūna mayam yen' āyasmā Mahākaccāno ten' upasaṅkameyyāma, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṁ Mahākaccānaṁ etam - attham

5 paṭipuccheyyāmāti. Vibhajat' āyasmā Mahākaccāno ti.

Seyyathā pi āvuso puriso sārattthiko sārāgavesi sārāpariyesanaṁ caramāno mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato atikkamm' eva mūlaṁ atikkamma khandham sākāpalāse sārāraṁ pariyesitabbaṁ maññeyya, evaṁsāmpadam - idaṁ āyasmantānaṁ, Satthari sammukhībhūte taṁ Bhagavantaṁ atisitvā amhe etam - attham paṭipucchitabbaṁ maññetha. So h' āvuso Bhagavā jānaṁ jānāti passaṁ passati, cakkhubhūto nānabhūto dhammabhūto brahmabhūto, vattā pavattā, atthassa ninnetā amatassa dātā, dhammassāmī Tathāgato. So

15 c' eva pan' etassa kālo ahosi yaṁ Bhagavantaṁ yeva etam - attham paṭipuccheyyātha; yathā no Bhagavā byākareyya tathā naṁ dhāreyyāthāti. — Addhāvuso Kaccāna Bhagavā jānaṁ jānāti passaṁ passati, cakkhubhūto nānabhūto dhammabhūto brahmabhūto, vattā pavattā, atthassa ninnetā amatassa

20 dātā, dhammassāmī Tathāgato. So c' eva pan' etassa kālo ahosi yaṁ Bhagavantaṁ yeva etam - attham paṭipuccheyyāma, yathā no Bhagavā byākareyya tathā naṁ dhāreyyāma. Api c' āyasmā Mahākaccāno Satthu c' eva saṁvaṇṇito sambhāvito ca viññūnaṁ sabrahmacāriṇaṁ, pahoti c' āyasmā Mahākaccāno imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa

25 ...attham vibhajitum. Vibhajat' āyasmā Mahākaccāno agarukaritvā ti. — Tena h' āvuso suṇātha, sādhukaṁ manasikarotha, bhāsissāmiti. Evam - āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Mahākaccānassa paccassosum. āyasmā Mahākaccāno

30 etad - avoca:

Yaṁ kho no āvuso Bhagavā saṅkhittena uddesaṁ uddisitvā... vihāraṁ pavatṭho: Yatonidānaṁ bhikkhu purisaṁ — pe — aparisesā nirujjhantīti, imassa kho ahaṁ āvuso Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena attham

35 avibhattassa evaṁ vitthārena attham ājānāmi: Cakkuṇ - c' āvuso paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cakkhuviññānaṁ, tiṇṇaṁ saṅgati phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, yaṁ vedeti taṁ saṅ-

jānāti, yaṃ sañjānāti taṃ vitakkehi, yaṃ vitakkehi taṃ papañceti, yaṃ papañceti tatonidānaṃ purisaṃ papañcasaññāsaṅkhā samudācaranti atitānāgatapaccuppannesu cakkhuvīññeyyesu rūpesu. Sotaṇ - c' āvuso paṭicca sadde ca uppajjati sotaviññānaṃ — pe — ghānaṇ - c' āvuso paṭicca gandhe ca uppajjati ghānaviññānaṃ — jivhāṇ - c' āvuso paṭicca rase ca uppajjati jivhāviññānaṃ — kāyaṇ - c' āvuso paṭicca phoṭṭhabbe ca uppajjati kāyaviññānaṃ — manaṇ - c' āvuso paṭicca dhamme ca uppajjati manoviññānaṃ, tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, yaṃ vedeti taṃ sañjānāti, yaṃ sañjānāti taṃ vitakkehi, yaṃ vitakkehi taṃ papañceti, yaṃ papañceti tatonidānaṃ purisaṃ papañcasaññāsaṅkhā samudācaranti atitānāgatapaccuppannesu manoviññeyyesu dhammesu. So vat' āvuso cakkhusmiṃ sati rūpe sati cakkhuvīññāṇe sati phassapaññattim paññāpessatiti ṭhānaṃ - etaṃ vijjati, phassapaññattiyā sati vedanāpaññattim paññāpessatiti ṭhānaṃ - etaṃ vijjati, vedanāpaññattiyā sati saññāpaññattim paññāpessatiti ṭhānaṃ - etaṃ vijjati, saññāpaññattiyā sati vitakkapaññattim paññāpessatiti ṭhānaṃ - etaṃ vijjati, vitakkapaññattiyā sati papañcasaññāsaṅkhāsamudācaranapaññattim paññāpessatiti ṭhānaṃ - etaṃ vijjati. So vat' āvuso sotasmim sati sadde sati — pe — ghānasmim sati gandhe sati — jivhāya sati rase sati — kāyasmim sati phoṭṭhabbe sati — manasmim sati dhamme sati manoviññāṇe sati phassapaññattim paññāpessatiti ... ṭhānaṃ - etaṃ vijjati. So vat' āvuso cakkhusmiṃ asati rūpe asati cakkhuvīññāṇe asati phassapaññattim paññāpessatiti n' etaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati, phassapaññattiyā asati vedanāpaññattim paññāpessatiti n' etaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati, vedanāpaññattiyā asati saññāpaññattim paññāpessatiti n' etaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati, saññāpaññattiyā asati vitakkapaññattim paññāpessatiti n' etaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati, vitakkapaññattiyā asati papañcasaññāsaṅkhāsamudācaranapaññattim paññāpessatiti n' etaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. So vat' āvuso sotasmim asati sadde asati — pe — ghānasmim asati gandhe asati — jivhāya asati rase asati — kāyasmim asati phoṭṭhabbe asati — manasmim asati dhamme asati manoviññāṇe asati phassapaññattim paññāpessatiti ... n' etaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Yaṃ kho no āvuso Bhagavā saṇ-

khittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā ... vihāraṃ pavittṭho: Yatonidānaṃ bhikkhu purisaṃ — pe — aparisesā nirujjhantīti, imassa kho ahaṃ āvuso Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājā-

5 nāmi. Ākaṅkhamānā ca pana tumhe āyasmanto Bhagavantam yeva upasaṅkamitvā etam-atthaṃ paṭipuccheyyātha, yathā no Bhagavā byākarotī tathā naṃ dhāreyyāthāti.

Atha kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Mahākaccānassa bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā utthāy' āsanā yena Bhagavā

10 ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam etad-avocum: Idam kho no bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā ... vihāraṃ pavittṭho: Yatonidānaṃ bhikkhu purisaṃ — pe — aparisesā nirujjhantīti.

5 Tesam no bhante amhākaṃ acirapakkantassa Bhagavato etad-ahosi: Idam kho no āvuso Bhagavā saṅkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṃ avibhajitvā utthāy' āsanā vihāraṃ pavittṭho: Yatonidānaṃ bhikkhu purisaṃ papañcasaññāsaṅkhā samudācaranti, ettha ce na-tthi abhinanditabbaṃ abhivadi-

20 tabbaṃ ajjhositabbaṃ, es' ev' anto rāgānusayānaṃ, es' ev' anto paṭighānusayānaṃ, es' ev' anto diṭṭhānusayānaṃ, es' ev' anto vicikicchānusayānaṃ, es' ev' anto mānānusayānaṃ, es' ev' anto bhavarāgānusayānaṃ, es' ev' anto avijjānusayānaṃ, es' ev' anto daṇḍādāna-satthādāna-kalaha-viggaha-vivāda-

25 tuvantuva-pesuṇṇa-musāvādānaṃ, etth' ete pāpakā akusalā dhammā aparisesā nirujjhantīti. Ko nu kho imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajeyyāti. Tesam no bhante amhākaṃ etad-ahosi: Ayaṃ kho āyasmā Mahākac-

30 cāno Satthu c' eva saṃvaṇṇito sambhāvito ca viññūnaṃ sabbrahmacāriṇaṃ, pahoti c' āyasmā Mahākaccāno imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajitum. Yan-nūna mayaṃ yen' āyasmā Mahākaccāno ten' upasaṅkameyyāma, upa-

35 saṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Mahākaccānaṃ etam-atthaṃ paṭipuccheyyāmāti. Atha kho mayaṃ bhante yen' āyasmā Mahākaccāno ten' upasaṅkamimha, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ

Mahākaccānaṃ etam-atthaṃ paṭipucchimha. Tesāṃ no bhante āyasmatā Mahākaccānena imehi ākārehi imehi pa-dehi imehi byañjanehi attho vibhatto ti. — Paṇḍito bhikkhave Mahākaccāno, mahāpaṇṇo bhikkhave Mahākaccāno. Mañ-ce
 5 pi tumhe bhikkhave etam-atthaṃ paṭipuccheyyātha, ahaṃ-pi taṃ evaṃ-evam byākareyyaṃ yathā taṃ Mahākaccānena byākataṃ, eso c' ev' etassa attho, evaṃ-ca naṃ dhārethāti.

Evam vutte āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantam etad-avoca: Seyyathā pi bhante puriso jighacchādubbalyapareto madhu-piṇḍikaṃ adhigaccheyya, so yato yato sāyeyya labhetha sādum rasaṃ asecanakaṃ, evaṃ-eva kho bhante cetaso bhik-khu dabbajātika yato yato imassa dhammapariyāyassa pañ-
 10 nāya atthaṃ upaparikkheyya labheth' eva attamanataṃ, la-bhetha cetaso pasādam. Konāmo ayaṃ bhante dhamma-pariyāyo ti. — Tasmātiha tvaṃ Ānanda imaṃ dhammapari-yāyaṃ Madhupiṇḍikapariyāyo t' eva naṃ dhārehīti.

Idam-avoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Ānando Bha-gavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditi.

MADHUPIṆDIKASUTTAM ATTHAMAM.

19.

20 Evam-me sutam. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthi-yaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad-avoca:

Pubbe va me bhikkhave sambodhā anabhisambuddhassa
 25 bodhisattass' eva sato etad-ahosi: Yan-nūnāhaṃ dvidhā katvā dvidhā katvā vitakke vihareyyan-ti. So kho ahaṃ bhikkhave yo cāyaṃ kāmavitakko yo ca byāpādavitakko yo ca vihiṃsavitakko imaṃ ekabhāgam-akāsim, yo cāyaṃ nek-khammavitakko yo ca abyāpāda²vitakko yo ca avihimsā-
 30 vitakko imaṃ dutiyaṃ bhāgam-akāsim. Tassa mayhaṃ bhik-khave evaṃ appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato up-

pajjati kāmavitakko, so evaṃ pajānāmi: Uppanno kho me
 ayaṃ kāmavitakko, so ca kho attabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati,
 parabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati. ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṃ-
 vattati, paññānirodhiko vighātapakkhiko anibbānasamvatta-
 5 niko. Attabyābādhāya saṃvattatīti pi me bhikkhave paṭi-
 sañcikkhato abbattham gacchati, parabyābādhāya saṃvatta-
 titi pi me bhikkhave paṭisañcikkhato abbattham gacchati,
 ubhayabyābādhāya saṃvattatīti pi me bhikkhave paṭisañ-
 cikkhato abbattham gacchati, paññānirodhiko vighātapak-
 10 khiko anibbānasamvattaniko ti pi me bhikkhave paṭisañcik-
 khato abbattham gacchati. So kho ahaṃ bhikkhave up-
 pannuppannaṃ kāmavitakkaṃ pajahāmi' eva. vinodem' eva,
 byanti' eva naṃ akāsiṃ. Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave evaṃ
 appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato uppajjati byāpāda-
 15 vitakko — pe — uppajjati vihiṃsāvitakko, so evaṃ pa-
 jānāmi: Uppanno kho me ayaṃ vihiṃsāvitakko... anibbāna-
 samvattaniko. Attabyābādhāya saṃvattatīti pi me... anibbāna-
 samvattaniko ti pi me bhikkhave paṭisañcikkhato abbattham
 gacchati. So kho ahaṃ bhikkhave uppannuppannaṃ vihiṃsā-
 20 vitakkaṃ pajahāmi' eva vinodem' eva, byanti' eva naṃ akā-
 siṃ. Yaṇ-ñad-eva bhikkhave bhikkhu bahulam-anuvi-
 takketi anuvicāreti tathā tathā nati hoti cetaso. Kāma-
 vitakkaṃ ce bhikkhave bhikkhu bahulam-anuvitakketi anu-
 vicāreti, pahāsi nekkhammavitakkaṃ, kāmavitakkaṃ bahulam-
 25 akāsi, tassa taṃ kāmavitakkāya cittaṃ namati. Byāpāda-
 vitakkaṃ ce... Vihiṃsāvitakkaṃ ce bhikkhave bhikkhu ba-
 hulam-anuvitakketi anuvicāreti, pahāsi avihiṃsāvitakkaṃ,
 vihiṃsāvitakkaṃ bahulam-akāsi, tassa taṃ vihiṃsāvitakkāya
 cittaṃ namati. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave vassānaṃ pacchime
 30 māse saradasamaye kiṭṭhasambādhe gopālako gāvo rak-
 kheyya, so tā gāvo tato tato daḍḍena ākoṭeyya patikoṭeyya
 sannirundheyya sannivāreyya, taṃ kissa hetu: passati hi so
 bhikkhave gopālako tatonidānaṃ vadhaṃ vā bandhaṃ vā
 jāniṃ vā garahaṃ vā; evaṃ-eva kho ahaṃ bhikkhave ad-
 35 dasaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ādinavaṃ okāraṃ saṅkile-
 saṃ, kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ nekkhamme ānisaṃsaṃ vodāna-
 pakkhaṃ.

Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave evaṃ appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato uppajjati nekkhammavitakko, so evaṃ pajānāmi: Uppanno kho me ayaṃ nekkhammavitakko, so ca kho n' ev' attabyābādhāya saṃvattati, na parabyābādhāya saṃvattati, na ubhayabyābādhāya saṃvattati, paññāvuddhiko avighātapakkhiko nibbānasamvattaniko. Rattiṃ - ce pi naṃ bhikkhave anuvitakkeyyaṃ anuvicāreyyaṃ n' eva tatonidānaṃ bhayaṃ samanupassāmi, divasaṃ - ce pi naṃ bhikkhave anuvitakkeyyaṃ anuvicāreyyaṃ n' eva tatonidānaṃ bhayaṃ samanupassāmi, rattindivaṃ - ce pi naṃ bhikkhave anuvitakkeyyaṃ anuvicāreyyaṃ n' eva tatonidānaṃ bhayaṃ samanupassāmi. Api ca kho me aticiraṃ anuvitakkayato anuvicārayato kāyo kilameyya, kāye kilante cittaṃ ūhaññeyya, ūhate citte ārā cittaṃ samādhimhā ti. So kho ahaṃ bhikkhave ajjhattam - eva cittaṃ saṅghapemi sannisādemi ekodikaromi samādahāmi, taṃ kissa hetu: mā me cittaṃ ūhanīti. Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave evaṃ appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato uppajjati abyāpādavitakko — pe — uppajjati avihiṃsāvitakko. so evaṃ pajānāmi: Uppanno kho me ayaṃ avihiṃsāvitakko, so ca kho n' ev' attabyābādhāya saṃvattati, na parabyābādhāya saṃvattati, na ubhayabyābādhāya saṃvattati, paññāvuddhiko avighātapakkhiko nibbānasamvattaniko. Rattiṃ - ce pi naṃ... samanupassāmi. Api ca kho me aticiraṃ anuvitakkayato anuvicārayato kāyo kilameyya, kāye kilante cittaṃ ūhaññeyya, ūhate citte ārā cittaṃ samādhimhā ti. So kho ahaṃ bhikkhave ajjhattam - eva cittaṃ saṅghapemi sannisādemi ekodikaromi samādahāmi, taṃ kissa hetu: mā me cittaṃ ūhanīti. Yaññad - eva bhikkhave bhikkhu bahulam - anuvitakketi anuvicāreti tathā tathā nati hoti cetaso. Nekkhamnavitakkaṃ ce bhikkhave bhikkhu bahulam - anuvitakketi anuvicāreti, pahāsi kāmavitakkaṃ, nekkhammavitakkaṃ bahulam - akāsi, tassa taṃ nekkhammavitakkāya cittaṃ namati. Abyāpādavitakkaṃ ce... Avihiṃsāvitakkaṃ ce bhikkhave bhikkhu bahulam - anuvitakketi anuvicāreti, pahāsi vihiṃsāvitakkaṃ, avihiṃsāvitakkaṃ bahulam - akāsi, tassa taṃ avihiṃsāvitakkāya cittaṃ namati. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave gimhānaṃ pacchime māse sabbasassesu gāmantasambhatesu gopālako gāvo rak-

kheyya, tassa rukkhāmūlagatassa vā abbhokāsagatassa vā sati-
karaṇīyam - eva, hoti: eṭṭā, gāvo ti; eṇam - eva, kho bhikkhave
satikaraṇīyam - eva ahosi: ete, dhammā ti.

Araddham, kho pana me bhikkhave vīriyam, ahosi asal-
5 linam, upatthitā, sati, asammuttā, passaddho kāyo asāraddho,
samāhitam cittaṃ ekaggam. So kho ahaṃ bhikkhave vivicc'
eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ saṇ-
cāram vivekajam, pītisukham paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja
vihāsim. Vitakkavicārānam vūpasamā, ajjhataṃ sampasāda-
10 nam, cetaṣo ekodibhāvam avitakkaṃ avicāram samādhijam,
pītisukham duttiyam, jhānam upasampajja vihāsim. Pītiyā ca,
virāgā, upekkhako ca vihāsim sato ca sampajāno, sukhān - ca
kāyena paṭisaṃvedesiṃ yaṇ - tam ariyā, ācikkhanti: upekkhako
satimā sukhavihāri ti. tatiyam jhānam upasampajja vihāsim.
15 Sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahāpā, pubbe va soma,
nassadomanassānam atthagamā adukkham, asukham upekkhā-
satipārisuddhiṃ catuttham jhānam upasampajja vihāsim.

So evam samāhite citte ... (repeat from p. 22, l. 9, to
p. 23, l. 25) ... Ayam kho me bhikkhave rattiyā, pacchime,
20 yāme tatiyā vijjā adhigatā, avijjā vihatā, vijjā uppannā, tam,
vihaṭo āloko uppanno, yathā tam appamattassa ātāpino pa-
hitattassa viharato.

Seyyathā pi bhikkhave aṇaṇṇe paṇaṇe mahantaṃ nīpam
pallalam, tam - enaṃ mahā migasaṅgho upanissāya vihareyya,
25 tassa kocid - eva puriso uppajjeyya anattakāmo, ahitakāmo,
ayogakkhemakāmo, so yvāssa maggo khemo sovattthiko pīti-
gamanīyo tam maggaṃ pidaheyya, vivareyya kummaggaṃ,
odaheyya okacaram, ṭhapeyya okacārikam; evam hi so bhik-
khave mahā migasaṅgho aparena samayena anayabyasanam
30 tanuttaṃ āpajjeyya. Tass' eva kho pana bhikkhave mahato
migasaṅghassa kocid - eva puriso uppajjeyya atthakāmo hita-
kāmo yogakkhemakāmo, so yvāssa maggo khemo sovattthiko
pītigamanīyo tam maggaṃ vivareyya, pidaheyya kummaggaṃ,
ūhaneyya okacaram, nāseyya okacārikam; evam hi so bhik-
35 khave mahā migasaṅgho apareṇa samayena vuddhiṃ virū-
lhim vepullam āpajjeyya.

Upamā kho me ayam bhikkhave kaṭā atthassa viññā-

panāya, ayañ - c' ev' ettha attho: Mahantañ ninnam palla-
lan - ti kho bhikkhave kāmānam - etañ adhivacanāñ. Mahā
migasangho ti kho bhikkhave sattānam - etañ adhivacanāñ.
Puriso anattakāmo ahitakāmo ayogakkhemakāmo ti kho
5 bhikkhave Mārass' etañ pāpimato adhivacanāñ. Kummaggo
ti kho bhikkhave aṭṭhaṅgikass' etañ micchāmaggassa adhi-
vacanañ, seyyathidañ: micchādiṭṭhiyā micchāsāṅkappassa
micchāvācāya micchākammantassa micchāājīvassa micchā-
vāyāmassa micchāsatiyā micchāsamādhissa. Okacaro ti kho
10 bhikkhave nandirāgass' etañ adhivacanāñ. Okacārikā ti
kho bhikkhave avijjāy' etañ adhivacanāñ. Puriso attha-
kāmo hitakāmo yogakkhemakāmo ti kho bhikkhave Tathā-
gatass' etañ adhivacanāñ arahato sammāsambuddhassa.
Khemoma maggo sovattiko pītigamaniyo ti kho bhikkhave
15 ariyass' etañ aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa adhivacanāñ, seyya-
thidañ: sammādiṭṭhiyā sammāsāṅkappassa sammāvācāya
sammākammantassa sammāājīvassa sammāvāyāmassa sammā-
satiyā sammāsamādhissa. Iti kho bhikkhave vivaṭo mayā
khemo maggo sovattiko pītigamaniyo. pihito kummaggo,
20 ūhato okacaro, nāsita okacārikā. Yañ bhikkhave sathārā
karaṇiyañ sāvakānañ hitesinā anukampakena anukampañ
upādāya, katañ vo tañ mayā. Etāni bhikkhave rukkha-
mūlāni, etāni suññāgārāni. Jhāyatha bhikkhave, mā pamā-
dattha, mā pacchā vippaṭisārino ahuvattha; ayañ vo am-
25 hākañ anusāsani ti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhaga-
vato bhāsitañ abhinandun - ti.

DVEDHĀVITAKKASUTTAM NAVAMAM.

20.

Evam - me sutam. Ekañ samayañ Bhagavā Sāvatti-
30 yañ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra
kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante

ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad-
avoca:

Adhicittam - anuyuttena bhikkhave bhikkhunā pañca ni-
mittāni kālena kālaṃ manasikātabbāni, katamāni pañca:

- 5 Idha bhikkhave bhikkhuno yaṃ nimittam āgamma yaṃ ni-
mittam manasikaroto uppajjanti pāpakā akusalā vitakkā
chandūpasamhitā pi dosūpasamhitā pi mohūpasamhitā pi,
tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā tamhā nimittā aññaṃ nimittam
manasikātabbāṃ kusalūpasamhitam; tassa tamhā nimittā
15 aññaṃ nimittam manasikaroto kusalūpasamhitam ye pāpakā
akusalā vitakkā chandūpasamhitā pi dosūpasamhitā pi mo-
hūpasamhitā pi te pahiyanti te abbattham gacchanti, tesam
pahānā ajjhataṃ - eva cittaṃ santiṭṭhati sannisīdati ekodi-
hoti samādhīyati. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave dakkho palagaṇḍo
15 vā palagaṇḍantevāsi vā sukhumāya āṇiyā olārikam āṇim
abhinīhaneyya abhinīhareyya abhinivajjeyya, evam - eva kho
bhikkhave bhikkhuno yaṃ nimittam āgamma yaṃ nimittam
manasikaroto uppajjanti pāpakā akusalā vitakkā chandūpa-
samhitā pi dosūpasamhitā pi mohūpasamhitā pi, tena bhik-
20 khave bhikkhunā tamhā nimittā aññaṃ nimittam manasikā-
tabbāṃ kusalūpasamhitam; tassa tamhā nimittā aññaṃ ni-
mittam manasikaroto kusalūpasamhitam ye pāpakā akusalā
vitakkā chandūpasamhitā pi dosūpasamhitā pi mohūpasam-
hitā pi te pahiyanti te abbattham gacchanti, tesam pahānā
25 ajjhataṃ - eva cittaṃ santiṭṭhati sannisīdati ekodihoti samā-
dhīyati.

Tassa ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno tamhā nimittā aññaṃ
nimittam manasikaroto kusalūpasamhitam uppajjant' eva pā-
pakā akusalā vitakkā ch. pi d. pi m. pi, tena bhikkhave
30 bhikkhunā tesam vitakkānaṃ ādinavo upaparikkhitabbo: iti
p' ime vitakkā akusalā, iti p' ime vitakkā sāvajjā, iti p' ime
vitakkā dukkhavipākā ti; tassa tesam vitakkānaṃ ādinavaṃ
upaparikkhato ye pāpakā akusalā vitakkā ch. pi d. pi m. pi
te pahiyanti te abbattham gacchanti, tesam pahānā ajjhat-
35 tam - eva cittaṃ santiṭṭhati sannisīdati ekodihoti samādhīyati.
Seyyathā pi bhikkhave itthi vā puriso vā daharo yuvā maṇ-
danakajātiko ahikunāpena vā kukkurakunāpena vā manussa-

kaṇapena vā kaṇṭhe āsattena aṭṭiyeyya harāyeyya jiguc-
cheyya, evam - eva kho bhikkhave tassa ce bhikkhuno tamhā
nimittā... samādhīyati.

5 Tassa ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno tesam - pi vitakkānaṃ
ādinavaṃ upaparikkhato uppajant' eva pāpakā akusalā vitakkā
ch. pi d. pi m. pi, tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā tesam vitak-
kānaṃ asati-amanasikāro āpajjitabbo; tassa tesam vitakkā-
naṃ asati-amanasikāraṃ āpajjato ye pāpakā akusalā vitakkā
ch. pi d. pi m. pi te pahiyanti te abbattham gacchanti, te-
10 sam pahānā... samādhīyati. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave cak-
khumā puriso āpāthagatānaṃ rūpānaṃ adassanakāmo assa,
so nimīleyya vā aññena vā apalokeyya. evam - eva kho bhik-
khava tassa ce bhikkhuno tesam - pi vitakkānaṃ ... samā-
dhīyati.

15 Tassa ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno tesam - pi vitakkānaṃ
asati-amanasikāraṃ āpajjato uppajant' eva pāpakā akusalā
vitakkā ch. pi d. pi m. pi, tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā tesam
vitakkānaṃ vitakkasaṅkhārasanthānaṃ manasikātabbaṃ; tassa
tesam vitakkānaṃ vitakkasaṅkhārasanthānaṃ manasikaroto
20 ye pāpakā akusalā vitakkā ch. pi d. pi m. pi te pahiyanti
te abbattham gacchanti, tesam pahānā... samādhīyati.
Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso sīghaṃ gaccheyya, tassa evam-
assa: kin - nu kho ahaṃ sīghaṃ gacchāmi, yaṇ - nūnāhaṃ
saṇikaṃ gaccheyyaṇ - ti, so saṇikaṃ gaccheyya, tassa evam-
25 assa: kin - nu kho ahaṃ saṇikaṃ gacchāmi, yaṇ - nūnāhaṃ
tiṭṭheyyaṇ - ti, so tiṭṭheyya, tassa evam - assa: kin - nu kho
ahaṃ tṭhito, yaṇ - nūnāhaṃ nisīdeyyaṇ - ti, so nisīdeyya, tassa
evam - assa: kin - nu kho ahaṃ nisinno, yaṇ - nūnāhaṃ ni-
pajjeyyaṇ - ti, so nipajjeyya, evaṃ hi so bhikkhave puriso oḷā-
30 rikaṃ oḷārikaṃ iriyāpathaṃ abhinivajjetvā sukhumaṃ sukhu-
maṃ iriyāpathaṃ kappeyya; evam - eva kho bhikkhave tassa
ce bhikkhuno tesam - pi vitakkānaṃ ... samādhīyati.

Tassa ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno tesam - pi vitakkānaṃ
vitakkasaṅkhārasanthānaṃ manasikaroto uppajant' eva pā-
35 pakā akusalā vitakkā ch. pi d. pi m. pi, tena bhikkhave
bhikkhunā dantehi danta - m - ādhāya jivhāya tāluma āhacca
cetasā cittaṃ abhiniggaṇhitabbaṃ abhinippīḷetabbaṃ abhi-

santāpetabbaṃ; tassa dantehi danta-m-ādhāya jivhāya tālum āhacca cetasā cittaṃ abhiniggaṇhato abhinippīlayato abhisantāpayato ye pāpakā akusalā vitakkā ch. pi d. pi m. pi te pahiyanti te abbhattham gacchanti, tesam pahānā...

5 samādhīyati. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave balavā puriso dubbala-taraṃ purisaṃ sise vā gahetvā khandhe vā gahetvā abhiniggaṇheyya abhinippīleyya abhisantāpeyya, evam-eva kho bhikkhave tassa ce bhikkhuno tesam-pi vitakkānaṃ vitakkasaṅkhārasanthānaṃ manasikaroto uppajjant' eva pāpakā

10 akusalā vitakkā ch. pi d. pi m. pi, tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā dantehi danta-m-ādhāya jivhāya tālum āhacca cetasā cittaṃ abhiniggaṇhitabbaṃ abhinippīletabbaṃ abhisantāpetabbaṃ, tassa dantehi danta-m-ādhāya jivhāya tālum āhacca cetasā cittaṃ abhiniggaṇhato abhinippīlayato abhisantāpayato

15 ye pāpakā akusalā vitakkā ch. pi d. pi m. pi te pahiyanti te abbhattham gacchanti, tesam pahānā ajjhataṃ-eva cittaṃ santiṭṭhati sannisīdati ekodihoti samādhīyati.

Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno yaṃ nimittaṃ āgama yaṃ nimittaṃ manasikaroto uppajjanti pāpakā akusalā dhammā

20 ch. pi d. pi m. pi, tassa tamhā nimittā aññaṃ nimittaṃ manasikaroto kusālūpasamhitā ye pāpakā akusalā vitakkā ch. pi d. pi m. pi te pahiyanti te abbhattham gacchanti, tesam pahānā ajjhataṃ-eva cittaṃ santiṭṭhati sannisīdati ekodihoti samādhīyati; tesam-pi vitakkānaṃ ādīnavaṃ upaparik-

25 khato ye pāpakā akusalā vitakkā ch. pi d. pi m. pi te pahiyanti te abbhattham gacchanti, tesam pahānā... samādhīyati; tesam-pi vitakkānaṃ asati-amanasikāraṃ āpajjato ye pāpakā akusalā vitakkā ch. pi d. pi m. pi te pahiyanti te abbhattham gacchanti, tesam pahānā... samādhīyati; tesam-pi

30 vitakkānaṃ vitakkasaṅkhārasanthānaṃ manasikaroto ye pāpakā akusalā vitakkā ch. pi d. pi m. pi te pahiyanti te abbhattham gacchanti, tesam pahānā... samādhīyati; dantehi danta-m-ādhāya jivhāya tālum āhacca cetasā cittaṃ abhiniggaṇhato abhinippīlayato abhisantāpayato ye pāpakā aku-

35 salā vitakkā chandūpasamhitā pi dosūpasamhitā pi mohūpasamhitā pi te pahiyanti te abbhattham gacchanti, tesam pahānā ajjhataṃ-eva cittaṃ santiṭṭhati sannisīdati ekodi-

hoti samādhīyati; ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu vaṣī
vitakkapariyāyapathesu, yaṃ vitakkaṃ ākaṅkhissati taṃ vi-
takkaṃ vitakkessati, yaṃ vitakkaṃ n' ākaṅkhissati na taṃ
vitakkaṃ vitakkessati; accheccī taṇhaṃ, vāvattayī saṃyo-
5 janāṃ, sammā mānābhisamayā antaṃ - akāsi dukkhassāti.

Idaṃ - avoca Bhagavā. Attamaṇā te bhikkhū Bha-
gavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

VITAKKASANTHĀNASUTTAM DASAMAṀ.

SĪHANĀDAVAGGO DUTIYO.

This is mentioned in

Kakacūpamavāde at M. I. 189²⁵

Mudhāt Rev. as II. 2, p. 144.

Visu. 9.61

21.

- (10) Evaṃ - me sutāṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthi-
yaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho
pana samayena āyasmā Moliyaphagguno bhikkhunīhi sad-
dhiṃ ativelaṃ saṃsaṭṭho viharati. Evaṃ saṃsaṭṭho āyasmā
Moliyaphagguno bhikkhunīhi saddhiṃ viharati: sace koci
15 bhikkhu āyasmato Moliyaphaggunassa sammukhā tāsaṃ bhik-
khunīnaṃ avaṇṇaṃ bhāsati ten' āyasmā Moliyaphagguno
kupito anattamaṇo adhikaraṇaṃ - pi karoti, sace pana koci
bhikkhu tāsaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ sammukhā āyasmato Moliya-
phaggunassa avaṇṇaṃ bhāsati tena tā bhikkhuniyo kupitā
20 anattamaṇā adhikaraṇaṃ - pi karonti. Evaṃ saṃsaṭṭho āyasmā
Moliyaphagguno bhikkhunīhi saddhiṃ viharati. Atha kho
aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅ-
kamitvā Bhagavantāṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Eka-
antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantāṃ etad - avoca:
25 Āyasmā bhante Moliyaphagguno bhikkhunīhi saddhiṃ ati-
velaṃ saṃsaṭṭho viharati; evaṃ saṃsaṭṭho bhante āyasmā
Moliyaphagguno bhikkhunīhi saddhiṃ viharati: sace koci
bhikkhu ... adhikaraṇaṃ - pi karonti; evaṃ saṃsaṭṭho bhante
āyasmā Moliyaphagguno bhikkhunīhi saddhiṃ viharatīti.
30 Atha kho Bhagavā aññataraṃ bhikkhū āmantesi: Ehi

tvam bhikkhu mama vacanena Moliyaphaggunam bhikkhum
 āmantehi: Satthā tam āvuso Phagguna āmantetīti. Evam-
 bhante ti kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato paṭissutvā yen' āyasmā
 Moliyaphagguno ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasman-
 tam Moliyaphaggunam etad - avoca: Satthā tam āvuso Phag-
 guna āmantetīti. Evam - āvuso ti kho āyasmā Moliya-
 phagguno tassa bhikkhuno paṭissutvā yena Bhagavā ten'
 upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam-
 antam nisīdi. Ekamantam nisinnam kho āyasantam Mo-
 liyaphaggunam Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Saccam kira tvam Phagguna bhikkhunīhi saddhim ati-
 velam sāmsattho viharasi; evam sāmsattho kira tvam Phag-
 guna bhikkhunīhi saddhim viharasi: sace koci bhikkhu tuy-
 ham sammukhā tāsam bhikkhunīnam avañnam bhāsati tena
 tvam kupito anattamanā adhikaraṇam - pi karosi, sace pana
 koci bhikkhu tāsam bhikkhunīnam sammukhā tuyham avan-
 nam bhāsati tena tā bhikkhuniyo kupitā anattamanā adhi-
 karaṇam - pi karonti; evam sāmsattho kira tvam Phagguna
 bhikkhunīhi saddhim viharasīti. — Evam - bhante. — Nanu
 tvam Phagguna kulaputto saddhā agārasmā anagāriyam pab-
 bajito ti. — Evam - bhante. — Na kho te etaṃ Phagguna
 patirūpaṃ kulaputtassa saddhā agārasmā anagāriyam pabba-
 jitassa yaṃ - tvam bhikkhunīhi saddhim ativelam sāmsattho
 vihareyyāsi. Tasmātiha Phagguna tava ce pi koci sammukhā
 tāsam bhikkhunīnam avañnam bhāseyya tatrāpi tvam Phag-
 guna ye gehasitā chandā ye gehasitā vitakkā te pajaheyyāsi;
 tatrāpi te Phagguna evam sikkhitabbaṃ: Na c' eva me cit-
 tam vipariṇatam bhavissati na ca pāpikam vācam nicchā-
 ressāmi hitānukampī ca viharissāmi mettacitto na dosantaro
 ti, evam hi te Phagguna sikkhitabbaṃ. Tasmātiha Phagguna
 tava ce pi koci sammukhā tāsam bhikkhunīnam pāṇinā pa-
 hāraṃ dadeyya leḍḍunā pahāraṃ dadeyya daḍḍena pahāraṃ
 dadeyya satthena pahāraṃ dadeyya, tatrāpi tvam ... sikkhi-
 tabbaṃ. Tasmātiha Phagguna tava ce pi koci sammukhā
 avañnam bhāseyya tatrāpi tvam ... sikkhitabbaṃ. Tasmātiha
 Phagguna tava ce pi koci pāṇinā pahāraṃ dadeyya leḍḍunā
 pahāraṃ dadeyya daḍḍena pahāraṃ dadeyya satthena pa-

hāraṃ dadeyya, tatrāpi tvaṃ Phagguṇa ye gehasitā chandā
ye gehasitā vitakkā te pajaheyyāsi; tatrāpi te Phagguṇa,
evaṃ sikkhitabbāṃ: Na c' eva me cittaṃ viparīṇataṃ bha-
vissati na ca pāpikaṃ vācam nicchāressāmi hitānukampī ca
viharissāmi mettacitto na dosantaro ti, evaṃ hi te Phagguṇa
sikkhitabban - ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Ārādhayimsu vata
me bhikkhave bhikkhū ekam samayaṃ cittaṃ. Idhāham
bhikkhave bhikkhū āmantesim: Ahaṃ kho bhikkhave ekā-
sanabhojanaṃ bhuñjāmi; ekāsanabhojanaṃ kho ahaṃ bhik-
khava bhuñjamāno appābādhataṃ - ca sañjānāmi appātānka-
taṃ - ca lahuṭṭhānaṃ - ca balaṃ - ca phāsuvihāraṃ - ca. Etha
tumhe pi bhikkhave ekāsanabhojanaṃ bhuñjatha; ekā-
sanabhojanaṃ kho bhikkhave tumhe pi bhuñjamānā appā-
bādhataṃ - ca sañjānissatha appātānkataṃ - ca lahuṭṭhānaṃ - ca
balaṃ - ca phāsuvihāraṃ - cāti. Na me bhikkhave tesu bhik-
khusu anusāsani karaṇiyā ahosi; satuppādakaraṇiyam - eva
me bhikkhave tesu bhikkhusu ahosi. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave
subhūmiyaṃ cātummahāpathe ājāñnaratho yutto assa titho
odhastapatodo. tam - enaṃ dakkho yoggācariyo assadamma-
sārathi abhirūhitvā vāmena hatthena rasmiyo gahetvā dak-
khiṇena hatthena patodaṃ gahetvā yenicchakaṃ yadiccha-
kaṃ sāreyya pi paccāsāreyya pi, evam - eva kho bhikkhave na
me tesu bhikkhusu anusāsani karaṇiyā ahosi, satuppādakara-
ṇiyam - eva me bhikkhave tesu bhikkhusu ahosi. Tasmātiha
bhikkhave tumhe akusalaṃ pajahatha kusalesu dhammesu
āyogaṃ karotha, evaṃ hi tumhe pi imasmiṃ dhammavinaye
vuddhiṃ virūhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjissatha. Seyyathā pi bhik-
khava gāmassa vā nigamassa vā avidūre mahantaṃ sālā-
vanāṃ, taṃ - c' assa elanḍehi sañchannaṃ, tassa kocid - eva
puriso uppajjeyya atthakāmo hitakāmo yogakkhemakāmo, so
yā tā sālalatthiyo kuṭilā oṇḍapaharaṇiyo tā tacchettvā ba-
hiddhā nihareyya antovanāṃ suvisodhitaṃ visodheyya, yā
pana tā sālalatthiyo ujukā sujātā tā sammā parihareyya, evaṃ
h' etaṃ bhikkhave sālavanāṃ aparena samayena vuddhiṃ
virūhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjeyya; evam - eva kho bhikkhave tumhe
akusalaṃ pajahatha kusalesu dhammesu āyogaṃ karotha,

evaṃ hi tumhe pi imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ virūlhiṃ
vepullaṃ āpajjissatha.

Bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave imissā yeva Sāvattiya Vede-
hikā nāma gahapatānī ahoṣi. Vedeḥikāya bhikkhave gaha-
patāniyā evaṃ kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggato: soratā Vede-
hikā gahapatānī, nivātā Vedeḥikā gahapatānī, upasantā
Vedeḥikā gahapatānī ti. Vedeḥikāya kho pana bhikkhave
gahapatāniyā Kālī nāma dāsi ahoṣi, dakkhā analasā susaṃ-
vihitakammantā. Atha kho bhikkhave Kālīyā dāsiyā etad-
ahoṣi: Mayhaṃ kho ayyāya evaṃ kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhug-
gato: soratā Vedeḥikā gahapatānī, nivātā Vedeḥikā gahapatānī,
upasantā Vedeḥikā gahapatānī ti; kin nu kho me ayyā santaṃ
yeva nu kho ajjhataṃ kopam na pātukaroti udāhu asantaṃ,
udāhu mayh' ev' ete kammantā susaṃvihitā yena me ayyā san-
taṃ yeva ajjhataṃ kopam na pātukaroti no asantaṃ; yan-
nūnāhaṃ ayyaṃ vīmaṃseyyaṃ ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Kālī
dāsi divā utthāsi. Atha kho bhikkhave Vedeḥikā gahapatānī
Kālīm dāsim etad-avoca: He je Kālī. — Kim ayye. — Kim je
divā utthāsīti. — Na kho ayye kiñci. — No vata re kiñci
pāpi dāsi, divā utthāsīti kupitā anattamanā bhūkuṭiṃ akāsi.
Atha kho bhikkhave Kālīyā dāsiyā etad-ahoṣi: Santaṃ
yeva kho me ayyā ajjhataṃ kopam na pātukaroti no asan-
taṃ, mayh' ev' ete kammantā susaṃvihitā yena me ayyā
santaṃ yeva ajjhataṃ kopam na pātukaroti no asantaṃ;
yan-nūnāhaṃ bhiyyosomattāya ayyaṃ vīmaṃseyyaṃ ti.
Atha kho bhikkhave Kālī dāsi divātaraṃ utthāsi. Atha
kho bhikkhave Vedeḥikā gahapatānī Kālīm dāsim etad-
avoca: He je Kālī. — Kim ayye. — Kim je divā utthā-
sīti. — Na kho ayye kiñci. — No vata re kiñci pāpi dāsi,
divā utthāsīti kupitā anattamanā anattamanavācam nicchā-
resi. Atha kho bhikkhave Kālīyā dāsiyā etad-ahoṣi: San-
taṃ yeva kho me ayyā ajjhataṃ kopam na pātukaroti no
asantaṃ, mayh' ev' ete kammantā susaṃvihitā yena me ayyā
santaṃ yeva ajjhataṃ kopam na pātukaroti no asantaṃ;
yan-nūnāhaṃ bhiyyosomattāya ayyaṃ vīmaṃseyyaṃ ti.
Atha kho bhikkhave Kālī dāsi divātaraṃ yeva utthāsi.
Atha kho bhikkhave Vedeḥikā gahapatānī Kālīm dāsim

- etad - avoca: He je Kālī. — Kim ayye. — Kim je divā utthāsīti. — Na kho ayye kiñci. — No vata re kiñci pāpi dāsi, divā utthāsīti kupitā anattamanā aggalasūcim gahetvā sise pahāram adāsi, sisam vobhindi. Atha kho bhikkhave
- 5 Kālī dāsi bhinnena sisena lohitena gaḷantena paṭivissakānam ujjhāpesi: Passath' ayye soratāya kammaṃ, passath' ayye nivātāya kammaṃ, passath' ayye upasantāya kammaṃ, ka-tham hi nāma ekadāsikāya: divā utthāsīti kupitā anatta-manā aggalasūcim gahetvā sise pahāram dassati sisam vo-
- 10 bhindissatīti. Atha kho bhikkhave Vedehikāya gahapatāniyā aparena samayena evaṃ pāpako kittisaddo abbhuggaṇchi: caṇḍi Vedehikā gahapatānī, anivātā Vedehikā gahapatānī, anupasantā Vedehikā gahapatānī ti. Evam - eva kho bhik-khave idh' ekacco bhikkhu tāvad - eva soratasorato hoti ni-
- 15 vātanivāto hoti upasantūpasanto hoti yāva na amanāpā va-canapathā phusanti; yato ca kho bhikkhave bhikkhum amanāpā vacanapathā phusanti atha kho bhikkhu sorato ti veditabbo nivāto ti veditabbo upasanto ti veditabbo. Nāhan - tam bhikkhave bhikkhum suvaco ti vadāmi yo cīvara-piṇḍapāta-senāsana-gilāna-
- 20 paccayabhesajjaparikkhārahetu suvaco hoti sovacassataṃ āpaj-jatī, tam kissa hetu: tam hi so bhikkhave bhikkhu cīvara-piṇḍa-pāta-senāsana-gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhāram alabhamāno na suvaco hoti na sovacassataṃ āpajjati. Yo ca kho bhik-khave bhikkhu dhammaṃ yeva sakkaronto dhammaṃ garu-
- 25 karonto dhammaṃ apacāyamāno suvaco hoti sovacassataṃ āpajjati tam - aham suvaco ti vadāmi. Tasmātiha bhikkhave: Dhammaṃ yeva sakkaronto dhammaṃ garukaronto dham-maṃ apacāyamānā suvacā bhavissāma sovacassataṃ āpajjis-sāmāti evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṃ.
- 30 Pañc' ime bhikkhave vacanapathā yehi vo pare vada-mānā vadeyyum: kālena vā akālena vā, bhūtena vā abhū-tena vā, saṇhena vā pharusena vā, atthasamhitena vā anat-thasamhitena vā, mettacittā vā dosantarā vā. Kālena vā bhikkhave pare vadamānā vadeyyum akālena vā; bhūtena
- 35 vā bhikkhave pare vadamānā vadeyyum abhūtena vā; saṇ-hena vā bhikkhave pare vadamānā vadeyyum pharusena vā; atthasamhitena vā bhikkhave pare vadamānā vadeyyum

anattahasamhitena vā; mettacittā vā bhikkhave pare vadamānā vadeyyum dosantarā vā. Tatrāpi kho bhikkhave evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ: Na c' eva no cittaṃ vipariṇataṃ bhavissati na ca pāpikaṃ vācam nicchāressāma hitānukampī ca viharissāma mettacittā na dosantarā, tañ-ca puggalaṃ mettāsahagatena cetasā pharitvā viharissāma, tadārammaṇaṃ-ca sabbāvantam lokam mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharitvā viharissāmāti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṃ.

10 Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso āgaccheyya [kuddālapitakam ādāya, so evaṃ vadeyya: Ahaṃ imam mahāpaṭhavim apāṭhaviṃ karissāmiti, so tatra tatra khaṇeyya, tatra tatra vikireyya, tatra tatra oṭṭhubheyya, tatra tatra omutteyya: apāṭhavi bhavasi, apāṭhavi bhavasīti. Tam kim-maññatha bhikkhave: Api nu so puriso imam mahāpaṭhavim apāṭhaviṃ kareyyāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante, tam kissa hetu: ayaṃ hi bhante mahāpaṭhavi gambhīrā appameyyā, sā na sukarā apāṭhavi kātum, yāvad-eva ca pana so puriso kilamathassa vighātassa bhāgi assāti. — Evaṃ-eva kho bhikkhave paṇo'

20 ime vacanapathā yehi vo pare vadamānā vadeyyum: kālena vā ... dosantarā vā. Kālena vā bhikkhave pare vadamānā vadeyyum ... dosantarā vā. Tatrāpi kho bhikkhave evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ: Na c' eva no cittaṃ vipariṇataṃ bhavissati na ca pāpikaṃ vācam nicchāressāma hitānukampī ca viharissāma mettacittā na dosantarā, tañ-ca puggalaṃ mettāsahagatena cetasā pharitvā viharissāma, tadārammaṇaṃ-ca sabbāvantam lokam paṭhaviṣamena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharitvā viharissāmāti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṃ.

30 Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso āgaccheyya lākhā vā haliddim vā nilam vā mañjittam vā ādāya, so evaṃ vadeyya: Ahaṃ imasmim ākāse rūpāni likhissāmi rūpapātubhāvam karissāmiti. Tam kim-maññatha bhikkhave: Api nu so puriso imasmim ākāse rūpam likheyya rūpapātubhāvam kareyyāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante, tam kissa hetu: ayaṃ hi bhante ākāso arūpī anidassano, tattha na sukaram rūpam likhitum rūpapātubhāvam kātum, yāvad-eva ca

pana so puriso kilamathassa vighātassa bhāgi assāti. — Evam-
eva kho bhikkhave pañc' ime vacanapathā yehi vo pare va-
damānā vadeyyum: kālena vā akālena vā — pe — tadāram-
maṇā ca sabbāvantam lokam ākāsasamena cetasā vipulena
mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharitvā
viharissāmāti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṃ.

Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso āgaccheyya ādittam tiṇu-
kam ādāya, so evaṃ vadeyya: Ahaṃ imāya ādittāya tiṇu-
kāya Gaṅgam nadim santāpessāmi samparitāpessāmiti. Tam
kim-maṇṇatha bhikkhave: Api nu so puriso ādittāya tiṇu-
kāya Gaṅgam nadim santāpeyya samparitāpeyyāti. — No h'
etaṃ bhante, tam kissa hetu: Gaṅgā hi bhante nadī gam-
bhirā appameyyā. sā na sukarā ādittāya tiṇukkāya santā-
petum samparitāpetum, yāvad-eva ca pana so puriso kila-
mathassa vighātassa bhāgi assāti. — Evam-eva kho bhik-
khave pañc' ime vacanapathā yehi vo pare vadamānā va-
deyyum: kālena vā akālena vā — pe — tadārammaṇā ca
sabbāvantam lokam Gaṅgāsamena cetasā vipulena mahagga-
tena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharitvā viharissā-
māti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṃ.

Seyyathā pi bhikkhave bilārabhastā madditā sumadditā
superimadditā mudukā tūlini chinnaśassarā chinnaabbharā,
atha puriso āgaccheyya kaṭṭham vā kaṭhalam vā ādāya, so
evaṃ vadeyya: Ahaṃ imam bilārabhastam madditam sumad-
ditam superimadditam mudukam tūlinim chinnaśassaram
chinnaabbharam kaṭṭhena vā kaṭhalena vā sarasaram karis-
sāmi bharaḥbaram karissāmiti. Tam kim-maṇṇatha bhikkhave:
Api nu so puriso amum bilārabhastam madditam sumadditam
superimadditam mudukam tūlinim chinnaśassaram chinna-
abbharam kaṭṭhena vā kaṭhalena vā sarasaram kareyya
bharaḥbaram kareyyāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante, tam kissa
hetu: asu hi bhante bilārabhastā madditā sumadditā superi-
madditā mudukā tūlini chinnaśassarā chinnaabbharā, sā na
sukarā kaṭṭhena vā kaṭhalena vā sarasaram katum bhara-
bham katum, yāvad-eva ca pana so puriso kilamathassa
vighātassa bhāgi assāti. — Evam-eva kho bhikkhave pañc'
ime vacanapathā yehi vo pare vadamānā vadeyyum: kālena

vā akālena vā bhūtena vā abhūtena vā saṇhena vā pharusena vā atthasamhitena vā anattasamhitena vā mettacittā vā dosantarā vā. Kālena vā bhikkhave pare vadamānā vadeyyum akālena vā; bhūtena vā... abhūtena vā; saṇhena vā... pharusena vā; atthasamhitena vā... anattasamhitena vā; mettacittā vā bhikkhave pare vadamānā vadeyyum dosantarā vā. Tatrāpi kho bhikkhave evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ: Na c' eva no cittaṃ vipariṇataṃ bhavissati na ca pāpikaṃ vācam nicchāressāma hitānukampī ca viharissāma mettacittā na dosantarā, tañ-ca puggalaṃ mettāsahagatena cetasā pharitvā viharissāma, tadārammaṇaṃ-ca sabbāvantam lokam bilāra-bhastāsamena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharitvā viharissāmāti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṃ.

15 Uḇhatodaṇḍakena ce pi bhikkhave kakacena corā ocarakā aṅgamaṅgāni okanteyyum, tatrāpi yo mano padūseyyaṇa me so tena sāsanakaro. Tatrāpi kho bhikkhave evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ: Na c' eva no cittaṃ vipariṇataṃ bhavissati na ca pāpikaṃ vācam nicchāressāma hitānukampī ca viharissāma mettacittā na dosantarā, tañ-ca puggalaṃ mettāsahagatena cetasā pharitvā viharissāma, tadārammaṇaṃ-ca sabbāvantam lokam mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharitvā viharissāmāti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṃ.

25 Imañ-ca tumhe bhikkhave kakacūpamaṃ ovādam abhikkhaṇaṃ manasikareyyātha, passatha no tumhe bhikkhave taṃ vacanapathaṃ aṇum vā thūlaṃ vā yaṃ tumhe nādhivāseyyāthāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Tasmātiha bhikkhave imaṃ kakacūpamaṃ ovādam abhikkhaṇaṃ manasikarotha, taṃ vo bhavissati dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāyāti.

30 Idam-avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun-ti.

KAKACŪPAMASUTTAM PĀTHAMAM.

22.

- Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena Ariṭṭhassa nāma bhikkhuno gaddhabādhipubbassa evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ hoti:
- 5 Tathā 'haṃ Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi yathā ye 'me antarāyikā dhammā vuttā Bhagavatā te paṭisevato nālaṃ antarāyāyāti. Assosum kho sambahulā bhikkhū: Ariṭṭhassa kira nāma bhikkhuno gaddhabādhipubbassa evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ: Tathā 'haṃ Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi yathā ye 'me antarāyikā dhammā vuttā
- 10 Bhagavatā te paṭisevato nālaṃ antarāyāyāti. Atha kho te bhikkhū yena Ariṭṭho bhikkhu gaddhabādhipubbo ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Ariṭṭhaṃ bhikkhum gaddhabādhipubbaṃ etad - avocum: Saccaṃ kira te āvuso Ariṭṭha evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ: Tathā 'haṃ Bhagavatā ... antarāyāyāti. — Evaṃ byā kho ahaṃ āvuso Bhagavatā ... antarāyāyāti. Atha kho te bhikkhū Ariṭṭhaṃ bhikkhum gaddhabādhipubbaṃ etasmā pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigatā vivecetukāmaṃ samanuyuñjanti samanugāhanti samanubhāsanti:
- 20 Mā evaṃ āvuso Ariṭṭha avaca, mā Bhagavantaṃ abbhācikkhi, na hi sādhu Bhagavato abbhakkhānaṃ, na hi Bhagavā evaṃ vadeyya. Anekapariyāyena h' āvuso Ariṭṭha antarāyikā dhammā vuttā Bhagavatā, alaṇ - ca pana te paṭisevato antarāyāya. Appassādā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādinavo ettha bhiyyo; aṭṭhikaṅkalūpamā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā — maṃsapesūpamā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā — tiṇukkūpamā .. āṅārakāsūpamā .. supinakūpamā .. yācitakūpamā .. rukkhaphalūpamā .. asisūnūpamā .. sattisūlūpamā .. sappasirūpamā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā bahudukkhā
- 30 bahupāyāsā, ādinavo ettha bhiyyo ti. Evaṃ - pi kho Ariṭṭho bhikkhu gaddhabādhipubbo tehi bhikkhūhi samanuyuñjiamāno samanugāhiyamāno samanubhāsiyamāno tad - eva pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ thāmasā parāmassa abhinivissa vo harati: Evaṃ byā kho ahaṃ āvuso Bhagavatā ... antarāyāyāti.
- 35 Yato kho te bhikkhū nāsakkhimsu Ariṭṭhaṃ bhikkhum gad-

dhabādhipubbam etasmā pāpakā diṭṭhigatā vivecetum, atha
 yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhaga-
 vantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṁ nisīdimsu. Ekamantaṁ ni-
 sinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam etad-avocum: Ariṭ-
 5 thassa nāma bhante bhikkhuno gaddhabādhipubbassa evarū-
 pām pāpakam diṭṭhigatam uppannam: Tathā 'ham Bhaga-
 vatā... antarāyāyāti. Assumha kho mayam bhante: Ariṭ-
 thassa kira nāma bhikkhuno gaddhabādhipubbassa evarūpām
 pāpakam diṭṭhigatam uppannam: Tathā 'ham Bhagavatā...
 10 antarāyāyāti. Atha kho mayam bhante yena Ariṭṭho bhik-
 khu gaddhabādhipubbo ten' upasaṅkamimha, upasaṅkamitvā
 Ariṭṭham bhikkhum gaddhabādhipubbam etad-avocumha:
 Saccam kira te āvuso Ariṭṭha evarūpām pāpakam diṭṭhi-
 gatam uppannam: Tathā 'ham Bhagavatā... antarāyāyāti.
 15 Evam vutte bhante Ariṭṭho bhikkhu gaddhabādhipubbo amhe
 etad-avoca: Evam byā 'kho aham āvuso Bhagavatā... an-
 tarāyāyāti. Atha kho mayam bhante Ariṭṭham bhikkhum
 gaddhabādhipubbam etasmā pāpakā diṭṭhigatā vivecetukāmā
 samanuyunñimha samanugāhimha samanubhāsimha: Mā evam
 20 āvuso Ariṭṭha avaca, mā Bhagavantam abbhācikkhi, na hi
 sādhu Bhagavato abbhakkhānam, na hi Bhagavā evam va-
 deyya. Anekapariyāyena h' āvuso Ariṭṭha antarāyikā dhammā
 vuttā Bhagavatā, alaṇ-ca pana te paṭisevato antarāyāya.
 Appassādā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā,
 25 ādinavo ettha bhiyyo; atṭhikaṅkalūpamā kāmā vuttā Bhaga-
 vatā — pe — sappasirūpamā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā bahu-
 dukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādinavo ettha bhiyyo ti. Evam-pi kho
 bhante Ariṭṭho bhikkhu gaddhabādhipubbo amhehi saman-
 yunñijyamāno samanugāhiyamāno samanubhāsiyamāno tad-eva
 30 pāpakam diṭṭhigatam thāmasā parāmassa abhinivissa voharati:
 Evam byā kho aham āvuso Bhagavatā... antarāyāyāti. Yato
 kho mayam bhante nāsakkhimha Ariṭṭham bhikkhum gaddha-
 bādhipubbam etasmā pāpakā diṭṭhigatā vivecetum atha mayam
 etam-attham Bhagavato ārocemāti.
 35 Atha kho Bhagavā aññataram bhikkhum āmantesi: Ehi
 tvaṁ bhikkhu mama vacanena Ariṭṭham bhikkhum gaddha-
 bādhipubbam āmantehi: Satthā taṁ āvuso Ariṭṭha āmantetiti.

Evam - bhante ti kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato paṭissutvā yena Aritṭho bhikkhu gaddhabādhīpubbo ten' upasāṅkami, upasāṅkamitvā Aritṭhaṃ bhikkhuṃ gaddhabādhīpubbaṃ etad-avoca: Satthā taṃ āvuso Aritṭha āmantetīti. Evam - āvuso ti kho Aritṭho bhikkhu gaddhabādhīpubbo tassa bhikkhuno paṭissutvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasāṅkami, upasāṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Aritṭhaṃ bhikkhuṃ gaddhabādhīpubbaṃ Bhagavā etad-avoca: Saccaṃ kira te Aritṭha evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ dīṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ: Tathā 'haṃ Bhagavatā... antarāyāyāti. — Evaṃ byā kho ahaṃ bhante Bhagavatā... antarāyāyāti. — Kassa kho nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa mayā evaṃ dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāsi. Nanu mayā moghapurisa anekapariyāyena antarāyikā dhammā vuttā, alaṇ - ca pana te paṭisevato antarāyāya. Appassādā kāmā vuttā mayā bahu-dukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādinavo ettha bhiyyo; aṭṭhikaṅkalūpamā kāmā vuttā mayā — māṃsapesūpamā kāmā vuttā mayā — tiṇukkūpamā .. aṅgārakāsūpamā .. supinakūpamā .. yācitakūpamā .. rukkhaphalūpamā .. asisūnūpamā .. sattisūlūpamā .. sappasirūpamā kāmā vuttā mayā bahudukkā bahupāyāsā, ādinavo ettha bhiyyo. Atha ca pana tvaṃ moghapurisa attanā duggahitena amhe c' eva abbhācikkhasi attānaṃ - ca khanasi bahuṇ - ca apuññaṃ pasavasi. Taṃ hi te moghapurisa bhavissati dīgharattaṃ ahitāya dukkhāyāti. Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Taṃ kim - maññatha bhikkhave: Api nāyaṃ Aritṭho bhikkhu gaddhabādhīpubbo usmīkato pi imasmiṃ dhammavinaye ti. — Kim hi siyā bhante, no h' etaṃ bhante ti. Evaṃ vutte Aritṭho bhikkhu gaddhabādhīpubbo tuṇhībhūto maṅkubhūto pattakkhandho adhomukho pajjhāyanto appaṭibhāno nisīdi. Atha kho Bhagavā Aritṭhaṃ bhikkhuṃ gaddhabādhīpubbaṃ tuṇhībhūtaṃ maṅkubhūtaṃ pattakkhandhaṃ adhomukhaṃ pajjhāyantaṃ appaṭibhānaṃ viditvā Aritṭhaṃ bhikkhuṃ gaddhabādhīpubbaṃ etad-avoca: Paññāyissasi kho tvaṃ moghapurisa etena sa-kena pāpakena dīṭṭhigatena, idhāhaṃ bhikkhū paṭipucchisāmiti.

Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Tumhe pi me

bhikkhave evaṃ dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānātha yathā 'yaṃ Ariṭṭho bhikkhu gaddhabādhipubbo attanā duggahītena amhe c' eva abbhācikkhati attānaṃ-ca khanati bahuṃ-ca apuññaṃ pasavatiti. — No h' etaṃ bhante, anekapariyāyena hi no bhante antarāyikā dhammā vuttā Bhagavatā, alaṃ-ca pana te paṭisevato antarāyāya. Appassādā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādinavo ettha bhiyyo, atṭhikaṅkalūpamā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā — pe — sappasirūpamā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādinavo ettha bhiyyo ti. — Sādhū bhikkhave, sādhu kho me tumhe bhikkhave evaṃ dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānātha. Anekapariyāyena hi vo bhikkhave antarāyikā dhammā vuttā mayā, alaṃ-ca pana te paṭisevato antarāyāya. Appassādā kāmā vuttā mayā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādinavo ettha bhiyyo, atṭhikaṅkalūpamā kāmā vuttā mayā — pe — sappasirūpamā kāmā vuttā mayā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādinavo ettha bhiyyo. Atha ca paṇāyaṃ Ariṭṭho bhikkhu gaddhabādhipubbo attanā duggahītena amhe c' eva abbhācikkhati attānaṃ-ca khanati bahuṃ-ca apuññaṃ pasavati, taṃ hi tassa moghapurisassa bhavissati dīgharattaṃ abhītāya dukkhāya. So vata bhikkhave aññatr' eva kāmehi aññatra kāmasaññāya aññatra kāmavitakkehi kāme paṭisevissatiti n' etaṃ tñānaṃ vijjati.

Idha bhikkhave ekacce moghapurisā dhammaṃ pariyāpuṇanti, suttaṃ geyyaṃ veyyākaraṇaṃ gāthaṃ udānaṃ itivuttakaṃ jātaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ vedallaṃ; te taṃ dhammaṃ pariyāpuṇitvā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññāya atthaṃ na upaparikkhanti, tesāṃ te dhammā paññāya atthaṃ anupaparikkhataṃ na nijjhānaṃ khamanti, te upārambhānisamsā c' eva dhammaṃ pariyāpuṇanti itivādappamokkhānisamsā ca, yassa c' atthāya dhammaṃ pariyāpuṇanti taṃ-c' assa atthaṃ nānubhonti, tesāṃ te dhammā duggahitā dīgharattaṃ abhītāya dukkhāya samvattanti, taṃ kissa hetu: duggahitattā bhikkhave dhammānaṃ. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso alagaddatthiko alagaddagavesi alagaddapariyesanaṃ caramāno, so passeyya mahantaṃ alagaddaṃ, taṃ-enaṃ bhoge vā naṅgutṭhe vā gaṇheyya, tassa so alagaddo paṭiparivattitvā hatthe vā bahāya vā aññatarasmim vā āṅgapaccaṅge daseyya, so tato-

nidānaṃ maraṇaṃ vā nigaccheyya maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkhaṃ, taṃ kissa hetu: duggahitattā bhikkhave alagaddassa; evaṃ - eva kho bhikkhave idh' ekacce moghapurisā dhammaṃ pariyāpuṇanti ... duggahitattā bhikkhave dhammānaṃ.

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacce kulaputtā dhammaṃ pariyāpuṇanti, suttaṃ geyyaṃ veyyākaraṇaṃ gāthaṃ udānaṃ itivuttakaṃ jātakāṃ abbhutadhammaṃ vedallaṃ, te taṃ dhammaṃ pariyāpuṇitvā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññāya atthaṃ upaparikkhanti, tesāṃ te dhammā paññāya atthaṃ upaparikkhataṃ nijjhānaṃ khamanti, te na c' eva upārambhāni-saṃsā dhammaṃ pariyāpuṇanti na itivādappamokkhāni-saṃsā, yassa c' atthāya dhammaṃ pariyāpuṇanti tañ-c' assa atthaṃ anubhonti, tesāṃ te dhammā suggahitā dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya saṃvattanti, taṃ kissa hetu: suggahitattā bhikkhave dhammānaṃ. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso alagaddatthiko alagaddagavesi alagaddapariyesanaṃ caramāno, so passeyya mahantaṃ alagaddaṃ, taṃ - enaṃ ajapadena daṇḍena suniggahitaṃ niggaṇheyya, ajapadena daṇḍena suniggahitaṃ niggaṇhetvā gīvāya suggahitaṃ gaṇheyya; kiñcāpi 20 so bhikkhave alagaddo tassa purisassa hatthaṃ vā bāhaṃ vā aññataraṃ vā āṅgapaccaṅgaṃ bhogehi paliveṭheyya, atha kho so n' eva tatonidānaṃ maraṇaṃ vā nigaccheyya maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkhaṃ, taṃ kissa hetu: suggahitattā bhikkhave alagaddassa; evaṃ - eva kho bhikkhave idh' ekacce kulaputtā 25 dhammaṃ pariyāpuṇanti ... suggahitattā bhikkhave dhammānaṃ. Tasmātiha bhikkhave yassa me bhāsitaṃ atthaṃ ājāneyyātha tathā naṃ dhāreyyātha, yassa ca pana me bhāsitaṃ atthaṃ na ājāneyyātha ahaṃ vo tattha patipucchitabbo ye vā pan' assu viyattā bhikkhū.

30 Kullūpamaṃ vo bhikkhave dhammaṃ desissāmi nittharaṇatthāya no gahanatthāya, taṃ supātha, sādhuṃ manasikarotha, bhāsissāmi. Evam - bhante ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad - avoca: Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso addhānamaggaṇṇaṃ, so passeyya mahantaṃ udakāṇṇavaṃ, orimaṇ - tīraṃ sāsaṅkaṃ sappatibha- 35 yaṃ pārimaṇ - tīraṃ khemaṃ appatibhayaṃ, na cāssa nāvā santāraṇi uttarasetu vā apārā pāraṃ gamanāya; tassa evaṃ

Paralle to the rest they are coming on your back

assa: Ayaṃ kho mahā udakaṇṇavo, ^xorimaṇ - ca tīraṃ sā-
saṅkaṃ sappatībhayaṃ pārimaṇ - tīraṃ khemaṃ appatībha-
yaṃ, na - tthi ca nāvā santāraṇī uttarasetu vā apārā pāraṃ
gamaṇāya, yaṇ - nūṇāhaṃ tiṇa - kaṭṭha - sākhā - palāsaṃ saṅkaḍḍhi-
5 tvā kullaṃ bandhitvā taṃ kullaṃ nissāya hatthehi ca pā-
dehi ca vāyamamāno sotthinā pāraṃ uttareyyaṇ - ti. Atha
kho so bhikkhave puriso tiṇa - kaṭṭha - sākhā - palāsaṃ saṅ-
kaḍḍhitvā kullaṃ bandhitvā taṃ kullaṃ nissāya hatthehi ca
pādehi ca vāyamamāno sotthinā pāraṃ uttareyya; tassa tiṇ-
10 nassa pāraṅgatassa evaṃ - assa: Bahukāro kho me ayaṃ
kullo, imāhaṃ kullaṃ nissāya hatthehi ca pādehi ca vā-
yamamāno sotthinā pāraṃ uttiṇṇo, yaṇ - nūṇāhaṃ imaṃ kul-
laṃ sīse vā āropetvā khandhe vā uccāretvā yena kāmaṃ
pakkameyyaṇ - ti. Taṃ kim - maññatha bhikkhave: api nu
15 so puriso evaṃkāri tasmiṃ kulle kiccakāri assāti. — No h'
etaṃ - bhante. — Kathaṃkāri ca so bhikkhave puriso tasmiṃ
kulle kiccakāri assa: Idha bhikkhave tassa purisassa tiṇassa
pāraṅgatassa evaṃ - assa: Bahukāro kho me ayaṃ kullo,
imāhaṃ kullaṃ nissāya hatthehi ca pādehi ca vāyamamāno
20 sotthinā pāraṃ uttiṇṇo, yaṇ - nūṇāhaṃ imaṃ kullaṃ thale vā
ussādetvā uḍake vā uplāpetvā yena kāmaṃ pakkameyyaṇ - ti.
Evaṃkāri kho so bhikkhave puriso tasmiṃ kulle kiccakāri
assa. Evaṃ - eva kho bhikkhave kullūpamo mayā dhammo
desito nittharaṇatthāya no gahaṇatthāya. Kullūpamaṃ vo
25 bhikkhave ājānantehi dhammā pi vo pahātabbā, paḍ - eva
adhammā.

Cha - y - imāni bhikkhave diṭṭhiṭṭhānāni, kata māni cha:
Idha bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariya-
dhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto, sappurisānaṃ adas-
30 sāvī sappurisa dhammassa akovido sappurisa dhamme avinīto,
rūpaṃ: etaṃ mama, eso 'haṃ - asmi, eso me attā ti samanupassati,
vedanaṃ: etaṃ mama... ti samanupassati, saññaṃ:
etaṃ mama... ti samanupassati, saṅkhāre: etaṃ mama... ti
samanupassati, yaṃ - p' idaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sutāṃ mutāṃ viññātāṃ
35 pattāṃ pariyesitaṃ anuvicaritaṃ manasā taṃ - pi: etaṃ mama
... ti samanupassati, yaṃ - p' idaṃ diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ: so loko so
attā, so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāma-

Res. 20. 661

dhammo, sassatisamaṃ tath' eva ṭhassāmiti, tam - pi: etaṃ
 mama, eso 'ham - asmi, eso me attā ti samanupassati. Su-
 tavā ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dassāvī ariya-
 dhammassa kovido ariyadhamme suvinīto, sappurisānaṃ das-
 sāvī sappurisadhammassa kovido sappurisadhamme suvinīto,
 rūpaṃ n' etaṃ mama, n' eso 'ham - asmi, na mēso attā ti
 samanupassati, vedanaṃ: n' etaṃ mama ... ti samanupassati,
 saññaṃ: n' etaṃ mama ... ti samanupassati, saṅkhāre: n'
 etaṃ mama ... ti samanupassati, yam - p' idaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sutam
 mutam viññātaṃ pattaṃ pariyesitaṃ anuvicaritaṃ manasā
 tam - pi: n' etaṃ mama ... ti samanupassati, yam - p' idaṃ
 diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ: so loko so attā, so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo
 sassato avipariṇāmadhammo, sassatisamaṃ tath' eva ṭhassā-
 miti, tam - pi: n' etaṃ mama, n' eso 'ham - asmi, na mēso
 attā ti samanupassati. So evaṃ samanupassanto asati na
 paritassatīti.

Evaṃ vutte aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca:
 Siyā nu kho bhante bahiddhā asati paritassanā ti. — Siyā
 bhikkhūti Bhagavā avoca. Idha bhikkhu ekaccassa evaṃ
 hoti: Ahū vata me, taṃ vata me na - tthi, siyā vata me, taṃ
 vatāhaṃ na labhāmiti. So socati kilamati paridevati, urattā-
 līm kandati, sammohaṃ āpajjati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhu ba-
 hiddhā asati paritassanā hotīti. — Siyā pana bhante bahiddhā
 asati aparitassanā ti. — Siyā bhikkhūti Bhagavā avoca. Idha
 bhikkhu ekaccassa na evaṃ hoti: Ahū vata me, taṃ vata
 me na - tthi, siyā vata me, taṃ vatāhaṃ na labhāmiti. So
 na socati na kilamati na paridevati, na urattālim kandati,
 na sammohaṃ āpajjati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhu bahiddhā asati
 aparitassanā hotīti. — Siyā nu kho bhante ajjhattaṃ asati
 paritassanā ti. — Siyā bhikkhūti Bhagavā avoca. Idha bhik-
 khu ekaccassa evaṃ diṭṭhi hoti: So loko so attā, so pecca
 bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo, sassati-
 samaṃ tath' eva ṭhassāmiti. So suṇāti Tathāgatassa vā
 Tathāgatasāvakassa vā sabbesaṃ diṭṭhiṭṭhānādhīṭṭhāna-pari-
 yuṭṭhānābhinivesānusayānaṃ samugghātāya sabbasaṅkhāra-
 samathāya sabbūpadhipaṭinissaggāya tanhakkhayāya virāgāya
 nirodhāya nibbānāya dhammaṃ desentassa. Tassa evaṃ

hoti: Ucchijjissāmi nāma su, vinassissāmi nāma su, na su nāma bhavissāmiti. So socati kilamati paridevati, urattālīm kandati, sammohaṃ āpajjati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhu ajjhataṃ asati paritassanā hotīti. — Siyā pana bhante ajjhataṃ asati aparitassanā ti. — Siyā bhikkhūti Bhagavā avoca. Idha bhikkhu ekaccassa na evaṃ diṭṭhi hoti: So loko so attā, so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo, sassatisamaṃ tath' eva tṭhassāmiti. So suṇāti Tathāgatassa vā Tathāgatasāvakassa vā sabbesaṃ diṭṭhiṭṭhānādhiṭṭhāna-pariyutṭhānābhinivesānusayānaṃ samugghātāya sabbasaṅkhārasamathāya sabbūpadhipaṭinissaggāya tanhakkhayāya virāgāya nirodhāya nibbānāya dhammaṃ desentassa. Tassa na evaṃ hoti: Ucchijjissāmi nāma su, vinassissāmi nāma su, na su nāma bhavissāmiti. So na socati na kilamati na paridevati, na urattālīm kandati, na sammohaṃ āpajjati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhu ajjhataṃ asati aparitassanā hoti.

Taṃ bhikkhave pariggahaṃ parigaṇheyyātha yvāssa pariggaho nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo, sassatisamaṃ tath' eva tiṭṭheyya. Passatha no tumhe bhikkhave taṃ pariggahaṃ yvāssa pariggaho ... tath' eva tiṭṭheyyāti. — No h' etam - bhante. — Sādhu bhikkhave, aham - pi kho taṃ bhikkhave pariggahaṃ na samanupassāmi yvāssa pariggaho nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo, sassatisamaṃ tath' eva tiṭṭheyya. Taṃ bhikkhave attavādupādānaṃ upādiyetha yaṃ - sa attavādupādānaṃ upādiyato na uppajjeyyūṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā. Passatha no tumhe bhikkhave taṃ attavādupādānaṃ yaṃ - sa ... sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā ti. — No h' etam - bhante. — Sādhu bhikkhave, aham - pi kho taṃ bhikkhave attavādupādānaṃ na samanupassāmi yaṃ - sa attavādupādānaṃ upādiyato na uppajjeyyūṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā. Taṃ bhikkhave diṭṭhinissayaṃ nissayetha yaṃ - sa diṭṭhinissayaṃ nissayato na uppajjeyyūṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā. Passatha no tumhe bhikkhave taṃ diṭṭhinissayaṃ yaṃ - sa ... sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā ti. — No h' etam - bhante. — Sādhu bhikkhave, aham - pi kho taṃ bhikkhave diṭṭhinissayaṃ na samanupassāmi yaṃ - sa diṭṭhinissayaṃ

nissayato na uppajjeyyūṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassu-pāyāsā.

- Attani vā bhikkhave sati attaniyam-me ti assāti. — Evam-bhante. — Attaniye vā bhikkhave sati attā me ti assāti. — 5 Evam-bhante. — Attani ca bhikkhave attaniye ca saccato thetāto anupalabbhamāne yam-p' idam ditṭhiṭṭhānam: so loko so attā, so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo, sassatisamaṃ tath' eva ṭhassāmiti, nanāyam bhikkhave kevalo paripūro bāladhammo ti. — Kim 10 hi no siyā bhante kevalo paripūro bāladhammo ti. — Tam kim-maññatha bhikkhave: rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti. — Aniccaṃ bhante. — Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti. — Dukkhaṃ bhante. — Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṇ-nu taṃ samanupassituṃ: etaṃ mama, eso 'ham-asmi, eso me attā ti. — No 15 h' etaṃ-bhante. — Tam kim-maññatha bhikkhave: vedanā niccā vā aniccā vā ti. — Aniccā bhante. — Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti. — Dukkhaṃ bhante. — Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṇ-nu taṃ samanupassituṃ: etaṃ mama... attā ti. — No h' 20 etaṃ-bhante. — Tam kim-maññatha bhikkhave: saññā niccā vā aniccā vā ti. — Aniccā bhante. — Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti. — Dukkhaṃ bhante. — Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṇ-nu taṃ samanupassituṃ: etaṃ mama... attā ti. — No h' etaṃ-bhante. — Tam kim-maññatha bhikkhave: saṅkhārā niccā 25 vā aniccā vā ti. — Aniccā bhante. — Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti. — Dukkhaṃ bhante. — Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṇ-nu taṃ samanupassituṃ: etaṃ mama... attā ti. — No h' etaṃ-bhante. — Tam kim-maññatha bhikkhave: viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti. — Aniccaṃ bhante. — Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti. — Dukkhaṃ bhante. — Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṇ-nu taṃ 30 samanupassituṃ: etaṃ mama, eso 'ham-asmi, eso me attā ti. — No h' etaṃ-bhante. — Tasmātiha bhikkhave yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ, ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā

vā. olārikam vā sukhumam vā. hinam vā paṇitam vā. yaṃ dūre santike vā. sabbam rūpam: n' etaṃ mama. n' eso 'ham-asmi. na mēso attā ti evam-etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya datṭhabbam. Yā kāci vedanā — pe — yā kāci saññā — ye keci saṅkhārā — yaṃ kiñci viññānaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannam. ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā. olārikam vā sukhumam vā. hinam vā paṇitam vā. yaṃ dūre santike vā. sabbam viññānam: n' etaṃ mama. n' eso 'ham-asmi. na mēso attā ti evam-etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya datṭhabbam.

Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmiṃ nibbindati. vedanāya nibbindati. saññāya nibbindati, saṅkhāresu nibbindati. viññānasmiṃ nibbindati: nibbindam virajjati, viragā vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ vimuttam-iti nānam hoti; khinā jāti. vusitam brahmacariyam, kataṃ karaṇiyam nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu ukkhittapaligho iti pi, saṅkiṇṇaparikho iti pi. abbūlhesiko iti pi. niraggaḷo iti pi. ariyo pannaddhajo pannabhāro visamyyutto iti pi. Kathaṇ-ca bhikkhave bhikkhu ukkhittapaligho hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhuno avijjā pahinā hoti ucchinnamulā tālavatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā. Evam kho bhikkhave bhikkhu ukkhittapaligho hoti. Kathaṇ-ca bhikkhave bhikkhu saṅkiṇṇaparikho hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhuno ponobhaviko jātisaṃsāro pahino hoti ucchinnamūlo tālavatthukato anabhāvakato āyatim anuppādadhammo. Evam kho bhikkhave bhikkhu saṅkiṇṇaparikho hoti. Kathaṇ-ca bhikkhave bhikkhu abbūlhesiko hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhuno taṇhā pahinā hoti ucchinnamulā tālavatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā. Evam kho bhikkhave bhikkhu abbūlhesiko hoti. Kathaṇ-ca bhikkhave bhikkhu niraggaḷo hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhuno pañc' orambhāgiyāni samyojanāni pahināni honti ucchinnamulāni tālavatthukatāni anabhāvakatāni āyatim anuppādadhammāni. Evam kho bhikkhave bhikkhu niraggaḷo hoti. Kathaṇ-ca bhikkhave bhikkhu ariyo pannaddhajo pannabhāro visamyyutto hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhuno asmimāno pahino hoti ucchinnamūlo tālavatthukato anabhāvakato āyatim anup-

Viss. 21.651

pādadhammo. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu ariyo pannad-dhajo pannabhāro viśaṃyutto hoti.

Evaṃ vimuttacittāṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhū sa-Indā devā sa-Brahmakā sa-Pajāpatikā anvesaṃ nādhigacchanti: idāṃ nissitaṃ tathāgataṃ viññānaṃ -ti, taṃ kissa hetu: Diṭṭhe vāhaṃ bhikkhave dhamme tathāgataṃ ananuvejjo ti vadāmi. Evaṃvādiṃ kho maṃ bhikkhave evamakkhāyīṃ eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā asaṭā tucchā musā abhūtena abbhācikkhanti: Venayiko samaṇo Gotamo, sato sattassa ucchedaṃ vināsaṃ vibhavaṃ paññāpetīti. Yathā vāhaṃ bhikkhave na, yathā cāhaṃ na vadāmi, tathā maṃ te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā asaṭā tucchā musā abhūtena abbhācikkhanti: Venayiko samaṇo Gotamo, sato sattassa ucchedaṃ vināsaṃ vibhavaṃ paññāpetīti. Pubbe cāhaṃ bhikkhave etarahi ca dukkhaṃ -c'eva paññāpemi dukkhassa ca nirodhaṃ. Tatra ce bhikkhave pare Tathāgataṃ akkosanti paribhāsanti rosentī, tatra bhikkhave Tathāgataṃ na hoti āghāto na appaccayo na cetaso anabhiraddhi. Tatra ce bhikkhave pare Tathāgataṃ sakkaronti garukaronti mānenti pūjenti, tatra bhikkhave Tathāgataṃ na hoti ānando na somanassaṃ na cetaso ubbillāvitattaṃ. Tatra ce bhikkhave pare Tathāgataṃ sakkaronti garukaronti mānenti pūjenti, tatra bhikkhave Tathāgataṃ evaṃ hoti: Yaṃ kho idāṃ pubbe pariññātaṃ tattha me evarūpā kārā kariyāntīti. Tasmātiha bhikkhave tumhe ce pi pare akkoseyyuṃ paribhāseyyuṃ roseyyuṃ, tatra tumhehi na āghāto na appaccayo na cetaso anabhiraddhi karaṇīyā. Tasmātiha bhikkhave tumhe ce pi pare sakkareyyuṃ garukareyyuṃ māneyyuṃ pūjeyyuṃ, tatra tumhehi na ānando na somanassaṃ na cetaso ubbillāvitattaṃ karaṇīyaṃ. Tasmātiha bhikkhave tumhe ce pi pare sakkareyyuṃ garukareyyuṃ māneyyuṃ pūjeyyuṃ, tatra tumhākaṃ evaṃ -assa: Yaṃ kho idāṃ pubbe pariññātaṃ tattha no evarūpā kārā kariyāntīti. Tasmātiha bhikkhave yaṃ na tumhākaṃ taṃ pajabhātha, taṃ vo pahīnaṃ dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati. Kiṃ -ca bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ: Rūpaṃ bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ, taṃ pajabhātha, taṃ vo pahīnaṃ dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati. Vedanā bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ,

taṃ pajahatha, sā vo pahīnā d. h. s. bhavissati. Saññā bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ, taṃ pajahatha, sā vo pahīnā d. h. s. bhavissati. Saṅkhārā bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ, te pajahatha, te vo pahīnā d. h. s. bhavissanti. Viññānaṃ bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ, taṃ pajahatha, taṃ vo pahīnaṃ digharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati. Taṃ kim-maññatha bhikkhave: yaṃ imasmiṃ Jetavane tiṇa-katṭha-sākhā-palāsaṃ taṃ jano hareyya vā daheyya vā yathāpaccayaṃ vā kareyya; api nu tumhākaṃ evaṃ-assa: Amhe jano harati vā dahati vā yathāpaccayaṃ vā karotiti. — No h' etam-bhante, taṃ kissa hetu: na hi no etam-bhante attā vā attaniyaṃ vā ti. — Evaṃ-eva kho bhikkhave yaṃ na tumhākaṃ taṃ pajahatha, taṃ vo pahīnaṃ digharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati. Kiñ-ca bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ: Rūpaṃ bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ, taṃ pajahatha, taṃ vo pahīnaṃ digharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati. Vedanā bhikkhave — pe — saññā bhikkhave — saṅkhārā bhikkhave — viññānaṃ bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ, taṃ pajahatha, taṃ vo pahīnaṃ digharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati.

20 Evaṃ svākkhāto bhikkhave mayā dhammo, uttāno vivaṭo pakāsito chinnapilotiko; evaṃ svākkhāte bhikkhave mayā dhamme, uttāne vivaṭe pakāsīte chinnapilotike, ye te bhikkhū arahanto khīṇāsavaṃ vusitavanto katakaraṇīyā ohitabhārā anuppattasadatthā parikkhīṇabhavasamyojanā samma-d-aññā vimuttā, vaṭṭaṃ tesāṃ na-tthi paññāpanāya. Evaṃ svākkhāto bhikkhave mayā dhammo ... chinnapilotiko; evaṃ svākkhāte bhikkhave mayā dhamme ... chinnapilotike, yesāṃ bhikkhūnaṃ pañc'orambhāgiyāni samyojanāni pahīnāni sabbe te opapātikā tattha parinibbāyino anāvattidhammā tasmā lokā.

30 Evaṃ svākkhāto bhikkhave mayā dhammo ... chinnapilotiko; evaṃ svākkhāte bhikkhave mayā dhamme ... chinnapilotike, yesāṃ bhikkhūnaṃ tīni samyojanāni pahīnāni rāgadosamohā tanubhūtā sabbe te sakadāgāmino, sakid-eva imaṃ lokam āgantvā dukkhass' antaṃ karissanti. Evaṃ svākkhāto bhikkhave mayā dhammo ... chinnapilotiko; evaṃ svākkhāte bhikkhave mayā dhamme ... chinnapilotike, yesāṃ bhikkhūnaṃ tīni samyojanāni pahīnāni sabbe te sotāpannā avini-

pātadhammā niyatā sambodhiparāyanā. Evaṃ svākkhāto bhikkhave mayā dhammo... chinnapilotiko; evaṃ svākkhāte bhikkhave mayā dhamme... chinnapilotike, ye te bhikkhū dhammānusārino saddhānusārino sabbe te sambodhiparāyanā.

5 Evaṃ svākkhāto bhikkhave mayā dhammo, uttāno vivaṭo pakāsito chinnapilotiko; evaṃ svākkhāte bhikkhave mayā dhamme, uttāne vivaṭe pakāsīte chinnapilotike, yesaṃ mayi saddhāmattaṃ pemamattaṃ sabbe te saggaparāyanā ti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato
10 bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

ALAGADDŪPAMASUTTAM DUTIYAM.

Sīlācāra, p. 182

23.

Evaṃ - me sutam. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Kumārakassapo Andhavane viharati. Atha
15 kho aññatarā devatā abhikkantāya rattiyaṃ abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ Andhavanam obhāsetvā yen' āyasmā Kumārakassapo ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā ekamantaṃ atthāsi.

Ekamantaṃ tthitā kho sā devatā āyasmantaṃ Kumārakassapaṃ etad - avoca: Bhikkhu bhikkhu, ayaṃ vammiko rattiṃ

20 dhūmayāti diva pajjalati. Brāhmaṇo evaṃ - āha: Abhikkhaṇa sumedha satthaṃ ādāyāti. Abhikkhaṇanto sumedho satthaṃ ādāya addasa laṅgim: laṅgi bhadante ti. Brāhmaṇo evaṃ - āha: Ukkhipa laṅgim, abhikkhaṇa sumedha satthaṃ ādāyāti.

Abhikkhaṇanto sumedho satthaṃ ādāya addasa uddhumāyikaṃ: uddhumāyikā bhadante ti. Brāhmaṇo evaṃ - āha: Uk-

25 khīpa uddhumāyikaṃ, abhikkhaṇa sumedha satthaṃ ādāyāti. Abhikkhaṇanto sumedho satthaṃ ādāya addasa dvidhā-

pathaṃ: dvidhāpatho bhadante ti. Brāhmaṇo evaṃ - āha: Ukkhipa dvidhāpathaṃ, abhikkhaṇa sumedha satthaṃ ādā-

30 yāti. Abhikkhaṇanto sumedho satthaṃ ādāya addasa caṅga-vāraṃ: caṅgavāraṃ bhadante ti. Brāhmaṇo evaṃ - āha:

Ukkhipa caṅgavāraṃ, abhikkhaṇa sumedha satthaṃ ādāyāti. Abhikkhaṇanto sumedho satthaṃ ādāya addasa kummaṃ: kummo bhadante ti. Brāhmaṇo evaṃ - āha: Ukkhipa kummaṃ, abhikkhaṇa sumedha satthaṃ ādāyāti. Abhikkhaṇanto sumedho satthaṃ ādāya addasa asisūnaṃ: asisūnā bhadante ti. Brāhmaṇo evaṃ - āha: Ukkhipa asisūnaṃ, abhikkhaṇa sumedha satthaṃ ādāyāti. Abhikkhaṇanto sumedho satthaṃ ādāya addasa maṃsapesiṃ: maṃsapesi bhadante ti. Brāhmaṇo evaṃ - āha: Ukkhipa maṃsapesiṃ, abhikkhaṇa sumedha satthaṃ ādāyāti. Abhikkhaṇanto sumedho satthaṃ ādāya addasa nāgaṃ: nāgo bhadante ti. Brāhmaṇo evaṃ - āha: Tiṭṭhatu nāgo, mā nāgaṃ ghaṭṭesi, namo karohi nāgassāti. Ime kho tvaṃ bhikkhu pañhe Bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkamitvā puccheyyāsi, yathā te Bhagavā byākaroti tathā naṃ dhāreyyāsi. Nāhaṃ - taṃ bhikkhu passāmi sadevake loke samārake sabrahmaṇe sassamaṇabrahmaṇiṇiṃ pajāya sadevamanussāya yo imesaṃ pañhānaṃ veyyākaraṇena cittaṃ ārādheyya aññatra Tathāgatenā vā Tathāgatasāvakena vā, ito vā pana sutvā ti. Idam - avoca sā devatā, idaṃ vatvā tatth' eva antaradhāyi.

Atha kho āyasmā Kumārakassapo tassā rattiyaṃ acca-
yena yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhaga-
vantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno
kho āyasmā Kumārakassapo Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Imāṃ
bhante rattiṃ aññatarā devatā abhikkantāya rattiyaṃ abhik-
kantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ Andhavanaṃ obhāsetvā yenāhaṃ
ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi. Ekam-
antaṃ ṭhitā kho bhante sā devatā maṃ etad - avoca: Bhik-
khu bhikkhu, āyaṃ vammiko rattiṃ dhūmayati divā pajjalati.
Brāhmaṇo evaṃ - āha: Abhikkhaṇa sumedha satthaṃ ādā-
yāti. Abhikkhaṇanto sumedho satthaṃ ādāya — pe — ito vā
pana sutvā ti. Idam - avoca bhante sā devatā, idaṃ vatvā
tatth' eva antaradhāyi. Ko nu kho bhante vammiko, kā
rattiṃ dhūmayanā, kā divā pajjalanā, ko brāhmaṇo, ko su-
medho, kiṃ satthaṃ, kiṃ abhikkhaṇaṃ, kā laṅgi, kā ud-
dhumāyikā, ko dvidhāpatho, kiṃ caṅgavāraṃ, ko kummo, kā
asisūnā, kā maṃsapesi, ko nāgo ti.

13

14

15

Vammiko ti kho bhikkhu imass' etaṃ cātummahābhūti-
 kassa kāyassa adhivacanāṃ mātāpettikasambhavassa odana-
 kummāsūpacayassa aniccucchādāna-parimaddana-bhedana-vid-
 dhāmsanadhammassā. | Yaṃ kho bhikkhu divā kammante
 ārabha rattiṃ anuvitakketi anuvicarati ayam rattiṃ dhūmā-
 yanā. | Yaṃ kho bhikkhu rattiṃ anuvitakketvā anuvicāretvā
 divā kammante payojeti kāyena vācāya manasā ayam divā
 pajalanā. | Brāhmaṇo ti kho bhikkhu Tathāgatass' etaṃ
 adhivacanāṃ arahato sammāsambuddhassā. | Sumedho ti (kho
 bhikkhu) sekhas' etaṃ bhikkhuno adhivacanāṃ. | Satthan - ti
 kho bhikkhu ariyā' etaṃ paññāya adhivacanāṃ. | Abhik-
 khaṇan - ti kho bhikkhu viriyārambhass' etaṃ adhivacanāṃ. |
 Laṅgi ti kho bhikkhu avijjā' etaṃ adhivacanāṃ; ukkhipa
 laṅgiṃ, pajaha avijjāṃ, abhikkhaṇa sumedha satthaṃ ādāyāti
 ayam - etassa attho. | Uddhumāyikā ti kho bhikkhu kodhu-
 pāyāsass' etaṃ adhivacanāṃ; ukkhipa uddhumāyikaṃ, pajaha
 kodhupāyāsāṃ, abhikkhaṇa sumedha satthaṃ ādāyāti ayam -
 etassa attho. | Dvidhāpatho ti kho bhikkhu vicikicchā' etaṃ
 adhivacanāṃ; ukkhipa dvidhāpathaṃ, pajaha vicikicchaṃ,
 abhikkhaṇa sumedha satthaṃ ādāyāti ayam - etassa attho. |
 Caṅgavāran - ti kho bhikkhu pañcann' etaṃ nīvaraṇānaṃ
 adhivacanāṃ: kāmacchandanivaraṇassa byāpādanīvaraṇassa
thīnamiddhanīvaraṇassa uddhaccakukkuccanīvaraṇassa vicikicchānīvaraṇassa; ukkhipa caṅgavāraṃ, pajaha pañca nī-
 varane, abhikkhaṇa sumedha satthaṃ ādāyāti ayam - etassa
 attho. | Kummo ti kho bhikkhu pañcann' etaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ
 adhivacanāṃ, seyyathidaṃ: rūpupādānakkhandhassa vedanupādānakkhandhassa saṅkhārūpādānakkhandhassa viññānupādānakkhandhassa; uk-
 khipa kummaṃ, pajaha pañc' upādānakkhandhe, abhikkhaṇa
 sumedha satthaṃ ādāyāti ayam - etassa attho. | Asisūnā ti
 kho bhikkhu pañcann' etaṃ kāmaguṇānaṃ adhivacanāṃ:
 cakkhuviññeyyānaṃ rūpānaṃ iṭṭhānaṃ kantānaṃ manāpānaṃ
 piyarūpānaṃ kāmūpasamhitānaṃ rajaniyānaṃ, sotaviññeyyā-
 naṃ saddānaṃ — pe — ghānaviññeyyānaṃ gandhānaṃ — jivhā-
 viññeyyānaṃ rasānaṃ — kāyaviññeyyānaṃ phoṭṭhabbānaṃ iṭ-
 ṭhānaṃ kantānaṃ manāpānaṃ piyarūpānaṃ kāmūpasam-

hitānaṃ rajanīyānaṃ; ukkhipa asisūnaṃ, pajaha pañca kāmā-
gune, abhikkhaṇa sumedha satthaṃ ādayāti ayam - etassa
att^{hō}. Mamsapesitī kho bhikkhu nandirāgass' etaṃ adhiva-
canaṃ; ukkhipa mamsapesiṃ, pajaha nandirāgāṃ, abhik-
khaṇa sumedha satthaṃ ādayāti ayam - etassa att^{hō}. Nāgo
ti kho bhikkhu khīṇāsavass' etaṃ bhikkhuno adhivacanaṃ;
tiṭṭhatu nāgo, mā nāgaṃ ghaṭṭesi, namo karohi nāgassāti
ayam - etassa att^{hō} ti. 15/

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Kumāra-
kassapo Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti.

VAMMIKASUTTAM TATIYAM.

Ratha-vinīta-

24.

The Relay Sermon. How Digest
Visu. 3. 179

Evam - me sutāṃ. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe
viharati Veluvane Kalandakanivāpe. Atha kho sambahulā
jātibhūmakā bhikkhū jātibhūmiyaṃ vassaṃ vutthā yena Bha-
gavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhi-
vādetvā ekamantaṃ nisidimsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinne kho te
bhikkhū Bhagavā etad - avoca: Ko nu kho bhikkhave jāti-
bhūmiyaṃ jātibhūmakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ sabrahmacāriṇaṃ
evaṃ sambhāvito: Attanā ca appiccho appicchakathaṃ - ca
bhikkhūnaṃ kattā, attanā ca santuṭṭho santuṭṭhikathaṃ - ca
bhikkhūnaṃ kattā, attanā ca pavivitto pavivekakathaṃ - ca
bhikkhūnaṃ kattā, attanā ca asaṃsaṭṭho asaṃsaggakathaṃ - ca
bhikkhūnaṃ kattā, attanā ca āraddhaviriyo viriyārambha-
kathaṃ - ca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā, attanā ca silasampanno sila-
sampadākathaṃ - ca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā, attanā ca samādhi-
sampanno samādhisampadākathaṃ - ca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā,
attanā ca paññāsampanno paññāsampadākathaṃ - ca bhikkhū-
naṃ kattā, attanā ca vimuttisampanno vimuttisampadā-
kathaṃ - ca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā, attanā ca vimuttiñāṇadassana-
sampanno vimuttiñāṇadassanasampadākathaṃ - ca bhikkhū-
naṃ kattā, ovādako viññāpako sandassako samādapako

Rathavina-
natipada

Ati Khemi

Vol Janet

samuttejako sampahamsako sabrahmacārīnan - ti. — Puṇṇo nāma bhante āyasmā Mantāniputto jātibhūmiyaṃ jātibhūmakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ sabrahmacārīnaṃ evaṃ sambhāvito: Attanā ca appiccho appicchakathaṃ - ca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā...
 5 sampahamsako sabrahmacārīnan - ti.

Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Sāriputto Bhagavato avidūre nisinno hoti. Atha kho āyasmato Sāriputtassa etad - ahoṣi: Lābhā āyasmato Puṇṇassa Mantāniputtassa, suladdhālābhā āyasmato Puṇṇassa Mantāniputtassa, yassa viññū
 10 sabrahmacārī Satthu sammukhā anumāssa anumāssa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsanti, taṃ - ca Satthā abbhanumodati; app - eva ca nāma mayāṃ kadāci karahaci āyasmatā Puṇṇena Mantāniputtena saddhiṃ samāgaccheyyāma, app - eva nāma siyā kocid - eva kathāsallāpo ti.

15 Atha kho Bhagavā Rājagahe yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā yena Sāvatti tena cārikaṃ pakkāmi; anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Sāvatti tad - avasari. Tatra sudam Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Assosi kho āyasmā Puṇṇo Mantāniputto: Bhagavā kira Sāvattiṃ anuppatto Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme ti. Atha kho āyasmā Puṇṇo Mantāniputto senāsanāṃ saṃsāmetvā pattacīvaraṃ ādāya yena Sāvatti tena cārikaṃ pakkāmi, anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Sāvatti Jetavanaṃ Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāmo yena Bha
 25 gavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Puṇṇaṃ Mantāniputtaṃ Bhagavā dhammiyā kathāya sandassesī samādapesī samuttejesī sampahamsesī. Atha kho āyasmā Puṇṇo Mantāniputto Bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya
 30 sandassito samādapito samuttejito sampahamsito Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā utthāy' āsanā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā yena Andhavanaṃ tena pakkāmi divāvihārāya.

Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yen' āyasmā Sāriputto ten'
 35 upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etad - avoca: Yassa kho tvaṃ āvuso Sāriputta Puṇṇassa nāma bhikkhuno Mantāniputtassa abhiṇhaṃ kittayamāno hosi so

1. — Book 1-2
2. — 3 - 77 11
3. — 18
4. — 19
5. — 20
6. — 3. 2/RATHAVINĪTASUTTAM. (24)
7. — 22

of Uisuddhi magga (See keyman 7
Visu. 18)

147

Bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya sandassito samādapito sam-
uttejito sampahamsito Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā
anumoditvā utthāy' āsanā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padak-
khiṇam katvā yena Andhavanam tena pakkanto divāvihārā-
yāti. Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto taramānarūpo nisīdanam
ādāya āyasmantaṃ Puṇṇam Mantāniputtaṃ piṭṭhito piṭṭhito
anubandhi sisānulokī. Atha kho āyasmā Puṇṇo Mantāni-
putto Andhavanam ajjhogāhitvā aññatarasmim rukkhamūle
divāvihāram nisīdi. Āyasmā pi kho Sāriputto Andhavanam
ajjhogāhitvā aññatarasmim rukkhamūle divāvihāram nisīdi.

Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto sāyanhasamayam patisallānā
vutthito yen' āyasmā Puṇṇo Mantāniputto ten' upasaṅkami,
upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Puṇṇena Mantāniputtena saddhim
sammodi, sammodaniyam katham sārāṇiyam vitisāretvā ekam-
antam nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Sāriputto

āyasmantaṃ Puṇṇam Mantāniputtaṃ etad avoca: Bhagavati
no āvuso brahmacariyam vussatīti. — Evam āvuso ti. — Kin-
nu kho āvuso silāvisuddhattham Bhagavati brahmacariyam vussa-
tīti. — No h' idam āvuso. — Kim-pan' āvuso cittavisud-

dhhattham Bhagavati brahmacariyam vussatīti. — No h' idam
āvuso. — Kin-
nu kho āvuso ditthivisuddhattham Bhaga-
vati brahmacariyam vussatīti. — No h' idam āvuso. — Kim-
pan' āvuso kaṅkhāvitaraṇavisuddhattham Bhagavati brahma-
cariyam vussatīti. — No h' idam āvuso. — Kin-
nu kho āvuso

maggāmaggañānadassanavisuddhattham Bhagavati brahma-
cariyam vussatīti. — No h' idam āvuso. — {Kim-pan' āvuso
paṭipadāñānadassanavisuddhattham Bhagavati brahmacariyam
vussatīti. — No h' idam āvuso. — Kin-
nu kho āvuso nāna
dassanavisuddhattham Bhagavati brahmacariyam vussatīti. —

No h' idam āvuso. — Kin-
nu kho āvuso silāvisuddhattham
Bhagavati brahmacariyam vussatīti iti puṭṭho samāno: no h'
idam āvuso ti vadesi, kim-pan' āvuso cittavisuddhattham Bha-
gavati brahmacariyam vussatīti iti puṭṭho samāno: no h'
idam āvuso ti vadesi; kin-
nu kho āvuso ditthivisuddhattham Bha-

gavati — pe — kin-
nu kho āvuso nānadassanavisuddhattham
Bhagavati brahmacariyam vussatīti iti puṭṭho samāno: no h'
idam āvuso ti vadesi. Kimatthañ carah' āvuso Bhagavati

10*

cf. Visu. 20. 422
Visuddhi Katha

Seven visuddhi

Visuddhi magga
chapter 17th!

Abhs. p. 43 PTJ

cf. Visu. 8. 184+

Visu. 21. 659

in/

brahmacariyaṃ vussatīti. — Anupādā parinibbānattham kho āvuso Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussatīti. — Kin-nu kho āvuso silavisuddhi anupādā parinibbānan-ti. — No h' idaṃ āvuso. — Kim-pan' āvuso cittavisuddhi anupādā parinibbānan-ti. — No h' idaṃ āvuso. — Kin-nu kho āvuso dīṭṭhivisuddhi anupādā parinibbānan-ti. — No h' idaṃ āvuso. — Kim-pan' āvuso kaṅkhāvitaraṇavisuddhi anupādā parinibbānan-ti. — No h' idaṃ āvuso. — Kin-nu kho āvuso maggāmaggañānadassanavisuddhi anupādā parinibbānan-ti. — No h' idaṃ āvuso. — Kim-pan' āvuso paṭipadāñānadassanavisuddhi anupādā parinibbānan-ti. — No h' idaṃ āvuso. — Kin-nu kho āvuso nāṇadassanavisuddhi anupādā parinibbānan-ti. — No h' idaṃ āvuso. — Kim-pan' āvuso aññatra imehi dhammehi anupādā parinibbānan-ti. — No h' idaṃ āvuso. — Kin-nu kho āvuso silavisuddhi anupādā parinibbānan-ti iti puṭṭho samāno: no h' idaṃ āvuso ti vadesi, kim-pan' āvuso cittavisuddhi anupādā parinibbānan-ti iti puṭṭho samāno: no h' idaṃ āvuso ti vadesi; kin-nu kho āvuso dīṭṭhivisuddhi anupādā parinibbānan-ti — pe — kin-nu kho āvuso nāṇadassanavisuddhi anupādā parinibbānan-ti iti puṭṭho samāno: no h' idaṃ āvuso ti vadesi, kim-pan' āvuso aññatra imehi dhammehi anupādā parinibbānan-ti iti puṭṭho samāno: no h' idaṃ āvuso ti vadesi. Yathākatham pan' āvuso imassa bhāsitaṃ attho daṭṭhabbo ti.

²⁵ Silavisuddhiṃ-ce āvuso Bhagavā anupādā parinibbānaṃ paññāpeṣṣa, sa-upādānaṃ yeva samānaṃ anupādā parinibbānaṃ paññāpeṣṣa. Cittavisuddhiṃ-ce āvuso ... Dīṭṭhivisuddhiṃ-ce āvuso ... Kaṅkhāvitaraṇavisuddhiṃ-ce āvuso ... Maggāmaggañānadassanavisuddhiṃ-ce āvuso ... Paṭipadāñānadassanavisuddhiṃ-ce āvuso ... Nāṇadassanavisuddhiṃ-ce āvuso Bhagavā anupādā parinibbānaṃ paññāpeṣṣa, sa-upādānaṃ yeva samānaṃ anupādā parinibbānaṃ paññāpeṣṣa. Aññatra ca āvuso imehi dhammehi anupādā parinibbānaṃ abhaviṣṣa, puthujjano parinibbāyeyya, puthujjano hi āvuso aññatra imehi dhammehi. Tena h' āvuso upaman-te karissāmi, upamāya p' idh' ekacce viññū purisā bhāsitaṃ attham ājānanti. Seyyathā pi āvuso raṇṇo Pasenadiṣṣa Kosalassa Sāvatthiyaṃ

paṭivasantassa Sākete kiñcid-eva accāyikam karaṇīyam uppaj-
 jeyya. tassa antarā ca Sāvattthim antarā ca Sāketam satta ratha-
 vinitāni upaṭṭhapeyyum. Atha kho āvuso rājā Pasenadi Kosalo
 Sāvattthiyā nikkhamitvā antepuradvārā paṭhamam rathavinītam
 5 abhirūheyya, paṭhamena rathavinītena dutiyam rathavinītam
 pāpuṇeyya; paṭhamam rathavinītam vissajjeyya dutiyam ratha-
 vinitam abhirūheyya, dutiyena rathavinītena tatiyam ratha-
 vinitam pāpuṇeyya; dutiyam ... pāpuṇeyya; tatiyam ... pā-
 puṇeyya; catuttham ... pāpuṇeyya; pañcamam rathavinītam
 10 vissajjeyya chaṭṭham rathavinītam abhirūheyya, chaṭṭhena
 rathavinītena sattamam rathavinītam pāpuṇeyya; chaṭṭham
 rathavinītam vissajjeyya ṣāttamam rathavinītam abhirūheyya,
 sattamena rathavinītena Sāketam anupāpuṇeyya antepura-
 dvāram. Tam-enam antepuradvāragatam samānam mittā-
 15 maccā nātisālohitā evam puccheyyum: Iminā tvaṃ mahārāja
 rathavinītena Sāvattthiyā Sāketam anuppatto antepuradvāran-
 ti. Katham byākaramāno nu kho āvuso rājā Pasenadi Ko-
 salo sammā byākaramāno byākareyyāti. — Evam byākara-
 māno kho āvuso rājā Pasenadi Kosalo sammā byākaramāno
 20 byākareyya: Idha me Sāvattthiyam paṭivasantassa Sākete
 kiñcid-eva accāyikam karaṇīyam uppajji. Tassa me antarā
 ca Sāvattthim antarā ca Sāketam satta rathavinītāni upaṭṭha-
 pesum. Atha khvāham Sāvattthiyā nikkhamitvā antepura-
 dvārā paṭhamam rathavinītam abhirūhim, paṭhamena ratha-
 25 vinitena dutiyam rathavinītam pāpuṇim; paṭhamam ratha-
 vinitam nissajim dutiyam rathavinītam abhirūhim, dutiyena
 rathavinītena tatiyam rathavinītam pāpuṇim; dutiyam ... pā-
 puṇim; tatiyam ... pāpuṇim; catuttham ... pāpuṇim; pañca-
 mam rathavinītam nissajim chaṭṭham rathavinītam abhirūhim,
 30 chaṭṭhena rathavinītena sattamam rathavinītam pāpuṇim;
 chaṭṭham rathavinītam nissajim sattamam rathavinītam abhi-
 rūhim, sattamena rathavinītena Sāketam anuppatto ante-
 puradvāran-ti. Evam byākaramāno kho āvuso rājā
 Pasenadi Kosalo sammā byākaramāno byākareyyāti. —
 35 Evam-eva kho āvuso silavisuddhi yāvad-eva cittavisuddhat-
 thā, cittavisuddhi yāvad-eva diṭṭhivisuddhatthā, diṭṭhivisuddhi
 yāvad-eva kaṅkhāvitaraṇavisuddhatthā, kaṅkhāvitaraṇa-

visuddhi yāvad - eva maggāmaggañāṇadassanavisuddhatthā, maggāmaggañāṇadassanavisuddhi yāvad - eva paṭipadāñāṇadassanavisuddhatthā, paṭipadāñāṇadassanavisuddhi yāvad - eva ñāṇadassanavisuddhatthā, ñāṇadassanavisuddhi yāvad - eva anupādā parinibbānatthā. Anupādā parinibbānattham kho āvuso Bhagavati brahmacariyam vussatiti.

Evam vutte āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantaṃ Puṇṇaṃ Mantāniputtaṃ etad - avoca: Konāmo āyasmā kathaṃ - ca pan' āyasmantaṃ sabrahmacārī jānantīti. — Puṇṇo ti kho me āvuso nāmaṃ, Mantāniputto ti ca pana maṃ sabrahmacārī jānantīti. — Acchariyam āvuso abbhutaṃ āvuso, yathā taṃ sutavatā sāvakena samma - d - eva Satthusāsanaṃ ājānanta evaṃ - evaṃ āyasmatā Puṇṇena Mantāniputtena gambhīrā gambhīrā pañhā anumāssa anumāssa byākata. Lābhā sabrahmacārīnaṃ suladdhalābhā sabrahmacārīnaṃ ye āyasmantaṃ Puṇṇaṃ Mantāniputtaṃ labhanti dassanāya labhanti payirupāsānāya. Cetaṇḍukena ce pi sabrahmacārī āyasmantaṃ Puṇṇaṃ Mantāniputtaṃ muddhanā parihaṇantā labheyyuṃ dassanāya labheyyuṃ payirupāsānāya, tesam - pi lābhā tesam - pi suladdham. Amhākam - pi lābhā amhākam - pi suladdham ye mayam āyasmantaṃ Puṇṇaṃ Mantāniputtaṃ labhāma dassanāya labhāma payirupāsānāyāti.

Evam vutte āyasmā Puṇṇo Mantāniputto āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etad - avoca: Konāmo āyasmā kathaṃ - ca pana āyasmantaṃ sabrahmacārī jānantīti. — Upatisso ti kho me āvuso nāmaṃ, Sāriputto ti ca pana maṃ sabrahmacārī jānantīti. — Satthukappena vata kira bho sāvakena saddhim mantayamānā na jānimha: āyasmā Sāriputto ti; sace hi mayam jāneyyāma: āyasmā Sāriputto ti, ettakam - pi no na - ppaṭibhāseyya. Acchariyam āvuso abbhutaṃ āvuso, yathā taṃ sutavatā sāvakena samma - d - eva Satthusāsanaṃ ājānanta evaṃ - evaṃ āyasmatā Sāriputtēna gambhīrā gambhīrā pañhā anumāssa anumāssa pucchitā. Lābhā sabrahmacārīnaṃ suladdhalābhā sabrahmacārīnaṃ ye āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ labhanti dassanāya labhanti payirupāsānāya. Cetaṇḍukena ce pi sabrahmacārī āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ muddhanā parihaṇantā labheyyuṃ dassanāya labheyyuṃ payirupāsānāya,

tesam - pi lābhā tesam - pi suladdham. Amhākam - pi lābhā ambākam - pi suladdham ye mayam āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ labhāma dassanāya labhāma payirupāsānāyāti.

Itiha te ubho mahānāgā aññamaññassa subhāsitaṃ samanumodimsūti.

RATHAVINĪTASUTTAM CATUTTHAM.

Lures and Baits etc

25. *How. Justell. Transl. (Concise).*

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Na bhikkhave nevāpiko nivāpaṃ nivapati migajātānaṃ:

< imam me nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ migajātaṃ paribhuñjantā dighāyukā vaṇṇavanto ciraṃ digham - addhānaṃ yāpentūti. > Evañ - ca kho bhikkhave nevāpiko nivāpaṃ nivapati migajātānaṃ:

15 imam me nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ migajātaṃ anupakhajja mucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjissanti, anupakhajja mucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjamānā madam āpajjissanti, mattā samānā pamādam āpajjissanti, pamattā samānā yathākāmakaraṇiyā bhavissanti imasmiṃ nivāpe ti.

20 Tatra bhikkhave paṭhamā migajātaṃ amuṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ nevāpikassa anupakhajja mucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjimsu, te tattha anupakhajja mucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjamānā madam āpajjimsu, mattā samānā pamādam āpajjimsu, pamattā samānā yathākāmakaraṇiyā ahesum nevāpikassa amusmiṃ nivāpe. Evam hi te bhikkhave paṭhamā migajātaṃ na parimuccimsu nevāpikassa iddhānubhāvā.

Tatra bhikkhave dutiyā migajātaṃ evam samacintesum: Ye kho te paṭhamā migajātaṃ amuṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ nevāpikassa anupakhajja mucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjimsu, te tattha anupakhajja mucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjamānā madam āpajjimsu, mattā samānā pamādam āpajjimsu, pamattā samānā

4 plume into
q. 1.72²³ - 5 yathākāmakaraṇīyā ahesum nevāpikassa amusmiṃ nivāpe;
evam hi te paṭhamā migajātā na parimuccim̐su nevāpikassa
iddhānubhāvā. Yan - nūna mayam sabbaso nivāpabhojanā
paṭivirameyyāma, bhayabhogā paṭiviratā araṇṇāyatanāni aj-
jjhogāhitvā vihareyyāmāti. Te sabbaso nivāpabhojanā paṭivira-
mim̐su, bhayabhogā paṭiviratā araṇṇāyatanāni ajjjhogāhitvā
viharim̐su. Tesam̐ gimhānam pacchime māse tiṇodakasaṅk-
khaye adhimattakasimānam patto kāyo hoti, tesam̐ adhi-
mattakasimānam pattakāyānam balaviriyaṃ parihāyi, bala-
virīye parihīne tam - eva nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ nevāpikassa paccā-
gamim̐su. Te tattha anupakhajja mucchitā bhojanāni bhuñ-
jim̐su, te tattha anupakhajja mucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjamānā
madam̐ āpajjim̐su, mattā samānā pamādam̐ āpajjim̐su, pa-
mattā samānā yathākāmakaraṇīyā ahesum̐ nevāpikassa amus-
mim̐ nivāpe. Evam̐ hi te bhikkhave dutiyā pi migajātā na
parimuccim̐su nevāpikassa iddhānubhāvā.

Tatra bhikkhave tatiyā migajātā evam̐ samacintesum̐:
Ye kho te paṭhamā migajātā amum̐ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ nevā-
pikassa — pe — evam̐ hi te paṭhamā migajātā na parimuc-
cim̐su nevāpikassa iddhānubhāvā. (151²⁹/₂₆) Ye pi te dutiyā migajātā
evam̐ samacintesum̐: ye kho te paṭhamā migajātā amum̐ nivāpaṃ
nivuttaṃ nevāpikassa — pe — evam̐ hi te paṭhamā migajātā
na parimuccim̐su nevāpikassa iddhānubhāvā; yan - nūna ma-
yam̐ sabbaso nivāpabhojanā paṭivirameyyāma, bhayabhogā
paṭiviratā araṇṇāyatanāni ajjjhogāhitvā vihareyyāmāti; te sab-
baso nivāpabhojanā paṭiviramim̐su, bhayabhogā paṭiviratā
araṇṇāyatanāni ajjjhogāhitvā viharim̐su; tesam̐ gimhānam pac-
chime māse tiṇodakasaṅkkhaye adhimattakasimānam patto
kāyo hoti, tesam̐ adhimattakasimānam pattakāyānam bala-
virīyaṃ parihāyi, balaviriye parihīne tam - eva nivāpaṃ ni-
vuttaṃ nevāpikassa paccāgamim̐su; te tattha anupakhajja
mucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjim̐su, te tattha anupakhajja muc-
chitā bhojanāni bhuñjamānā madam̐ āpajjim̐su, mattā sa-
mānā pamādam̐ āpajjim̐su, pamattā samānā yathākāmakara-
ṇīyā ahesum̐ nevāpikassa amusmiṃ nivāpe; evam̐ hi te du-
tīyā pi migajātā na parimuccim̐su nevāpikassa iddhānubhāvā. (152²/₂₆)
[Yan - nūna mayam̐ amum̐ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ nevāpikassa

upanissāya āsayam kappeyyāma, tatr' āsayam kappetvā amum
 nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ nevāpikassa ananupakhajja amucchitā
 bhojanāni bhuñjissāma, ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni
 bhuñjamānā na madam āpajjissāma, amattā samānā na -ppa-
 mādam āpajjissāma, appamattā samānā na yathākāmakara-
 ñiyā bhavissāma nevāpikassa amusmiṃ nivāpe/te. Te amum
 nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ nevāpikassa upanissāya āsayam kappayimsu,
 tatr' āsayam kappetvā amum nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ nevāpikassa
 ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjimsu, te tattha
 ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjamānā na madam
 āpajjimsu, amattā samānā na -ppamādam āpajjimsu, appa-
 mattā samānā na yathākāmakarañiyā ahesum nevāpikassa
 amusmiṃ nivāpe.

Tatra bhikkhave nevāpikassa ca nevāpikapisāya ca
 etad -ahosi: Sathā -ssu nām' ime tatiyā migajātā keṭubhino,
 iddhimantas -su nām' ime tatiyā migajātā parajanā, imaṃ -ca
 nāma nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ paribhuñjanti na ca nesaṃ jānāma
 āgatiṃ vā gatiṃ vā; yan -nūna mayam imaṃ nivāpaṃ ni-
 vuttaṃ mahatihi dandavākarāhi samantā sappadesaṃ anupari-
 vāreyyāma, app -eva nāma tatiyānam migajātānam āsayam
 passeyyāma yattha te gāhaṃ gaccheyyun -ti. Te amum ni-
 vāpaṃ nivuttaṃ mahatihi dandavākarāhi samantā sappadesaṃ
 anuparivāresum. Addasāsum kho bhikkhave nevāpiko' ca
 nevāpikapisā ca tatiyānam migajātānam āsayam yattha te
 gāhaṃ agamaṃsu. Evaṃ hi te bhikkhave tatiyā pi miga-
 jātā na parimuccimsu nevāpikassa iddhānubhāvā.

Tatra bhikkhave catutthā migajātā evaṃ samacintesum:
 [Ye kho te paṭhamā migajātā amum nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ nevā-
 pikassa — pe — evaṃ hi te paṭhamā migajātā na parimuc-
 cimsu nevāpikassa iddhānubhāvā. Ye pi te dutiyā miga-
 jātā evaṃ samacintesum: ye kho te paṭhamā migajātā
 amum nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ nevāpikassa — pe — evaṃ hi te
 paṭhamā migajātā na parimuccimsu nevāpikassa iddhānu-
 bhāvā; yan -nūna mayam — pe — evaṃ hi te dutiyā pi
 migajātā na parimuccimsu nevāpikassa iddhānubhāvā. Ye
 pi te tatiyā migajātā evaṃ samacintesum: ye kho te pa-

thamā migajātā — pe — evaṃ hi te paṭhamā migajātā na
parimuccimṣu nevāpikassa iddhānubhāvā; ye pi te duttiyā
migajātā evaṃ samacintesuṃ: ye kho te paṭhamā migajātā —
pe — evaṃ hi te paṭhamā migajātā na parimuccimṣu nevāpikassa
iddhānubhāvā; yaṇ-nūna mayam — pe — evaṃ hi te duttiyā pi
migajātā na parimuccimṣu nevāpikassa iddhānubhāvā; yaṇ-
nūna mayam amum nivāpam nivuttam nevāpikassa upanissāya
āsayam kappeyyāma, tatr' āsayam kappetvā amum nivāpam
nivuttam nevāpikassa ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni
bhuñjissāma, ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjamānā
na madam āpajjissāma, amattā samānā na -ppamādam āpaj-
jissāma, appamattā samānā na yathākāmakaraṇiyā bhavis-
sāma nevāpikassa amusmim nivāpe ti; te amum nivāpam ni-
vuttam nevāpikassa upanissāya āsayam kappayimṣu, tatr'
āsayam kappetvā amum nivāpam nivuttam nevāpikassa
ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjimṣu, te tattha
ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjamānā na madam
āpajjimṣu, amattā samānā na -ppamādam āpajjimṣu, appa-
mattā samānā na yathākāmakaraṇiyā ahesum nevāpikassa amus-
mim nivāpe. Tatra nevāpikassa ca nevāpikaparīsāya ca etad-
ahosi: Saṭha-ssu nām' ime tatiyā migajātā keṭubhino, iddhi-
mantas-su nām' ime tatiyā migajātā parajanā, imaṇ-ca nāma
nivāpam nivuttam paribhuñjanti na ca nesam jānāma āgatiṃ vā
gatiṃ vā, yaṇ-nūna mayam imaṃ nivāpam nivuttam mahatihi
daṇḍavākarāhi samantā sappadesam anuparivāreyyāma, app-
eva nāma tatiyānam migajātānam āsayam passeyyāma yattha
te gāham gaccheyyun-ti. Te amum nivāpam nivuttam ma-
hatihi daṇḍavākarāhi samantā sappadesam anuparivāresum.
Addasāsum kho nevāpiko ca nevāpikaparīsā ca tatiyānam
migajātānam āsayam yattha te gāham agamamsu; evaṃ hi te
tatiyā pi migajātā na parimuccimṣu nevāpikassa iddhānubhāvā.
Yaṇ-nūna mayam yattha agati nevāpikassa ca nevāpika-
parīsāya ca tatr' āsayam kappeyyāma, tatr' āsayam kappetvā
amum nivāpam nivuttam nevāpikassa ananupakhajja amuc-
chitā bhojanāni bhuñjeyyāma, ananupakhajja amucchitā bho-
janāni bhuñjamānā na madam āpajjissāma, amattā samānā
na -ppamādam āpajjissāma, appamattā samānā na yathā-

kāmakaraṇīyā bhavissāma nevāpikassa amusmiṃ nivāpe ti. Te yattha agati nevāpikassa ca nevāpikaparīsāya ca tatr' āsayam kappayimsu, tatr' āsayam kappetvā amum nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ nevāpikassa ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjimsu, te tattha ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjamānā na madaṃ āpajjimsu, amattā samānā na ppmādaṃ āpajjimsu, appamattā samānā na yathākāmakaraṇīyā ahesum nevāpikassa amusmiṃ nivāpe.

Tatra bhikkhave nevāpikassa ca nevāpikaparīsāya ca etad-ahosi: Saṭha-ssu nāṃ' ime catutthā migajātā keṭubhino, iddhimantas- su nāṃ' ime catutthā migajātā parajanā, imaṃ ca nāma nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ paribhuñjanti na ca nesam jānāma āgatiṃ vā gatiṃ vā; yaṇ- nūna mayam imaṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ mahatihi daṇḍavākarāhi samantā sappadesaṃ anuparivāreyyāma, app-eva nāma catutthānam migajātānam āsayam passeyyāma yattha te gāhaṃ gaccheyyuntī. Te amum nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ mahatihi daṇḍavākarāhi samantā sappadesaṃ anuparivāresum. N' eva kho bhikkhave addasāsum nevāpiko ca nevāpikaparīsā ca catutthānam migajātānam āsayam yattha te gāhaṃ gaccheyyuntī. Tatra bhikkhave nevāpikassa ca nevāpikaparīsāya ca etad-ahosi: Sace kho mayam catutthe migajāte ghaṭṭessāma te ghaṭṭitā aññe ghaṭṭessanti, te ghaṭṭitā aññe ghaṭṭessanti, evaṃ imaṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ sabbaso migajātā riñcissanti, yaṇ- nūna mayam catutthe migajāte ajjupekkheyyāmaṃti. Ajjupekkhimsu kho bhikkhave nevāpiko ca nevāpikaparīsā ca catutthe migajāte. Evaṃ hi te bhikkhave catutthā migajātā parimuccimsu nevāpikassa iddhānubhāvā.

Upamā kho me ayam bhikkhave katā atthassa viññāpanāya, ayam c' ev' ettha attho: Nivāpo ti kho bhikkhave pañcann' etaṃ kāmagaṇānam adhivacanāṃ. Nevāpiko ti kho bhikkhave Mārass' etaṃ pāpimato adhivacanāṃ. Nevāpikaparīsā ti kho bhikkhave Māraparīsāy' etaṃ adhivacanāṃ. Migajātā ti kho bhikkhave samaṇabrāhmaṇān' etaṃ adhi-
vacanaṃ.

Tatra bhikkhave paṭhamā samaṇabrāhmaṇā amum nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ Mārassa amūni ca lokāmisāni anupakhajja

mucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjimsu, te tattha anupakhajja mucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjamānā madam āpajjimsu, mattā samānā pamādam āpajjimsu, pamattā samānā yathākāmakaraṇīyā ahesum Mārassa amusmiṃ nivāpe amusmiṃ-ca lokāmise. 5 Evaṃ hi te bhikkhave paṭhamā samaṇabrāhmaṇā na parimuccimsu Mārassa iddhānubhāvā. Seyyathā pi te bhikkhave paṭhamā migajātā tathūpame aham ime paṭhame samaṇabrāhmaṇe vadāmi.

Tatra bhikkhave dutiyā samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃ samacintesum: Ye kho te paṭhamā samaṇabrāhmaṇā amum nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ Mārassa amūni ca lokāmisāni anupakhajja mucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjimsu, te tattha anupakhajja mucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjamānā madam āpajjimsu, mattā samānā pamādam āpajjimsu, pamattā samānā yathākāmakaraṇīyā ahesum Mārassa amusmiṃ nivāpe amusmiṃ-ca lokāmise, evaṃ hi te paṭhamā samaṇabrāhmaṇā na parimuccimsu Mārassa iddhānubhāvā. Yan-nūna mayam sabbaso nivāpabhojanā lokāmisā paṭivrameyyāma, bhayabhogā paṭiviratā araṇṇāyatanāni ajjhogāhitvā vihareyyāmāti. Te 70 sabbaso nivāpabhojanā lokāmisā paṭiviramimsu, bhayabhogā paṭiviratā araṇṇāyatanāni ajjhogāhitvā viharimsu, te tattha

panie p. 107 ~~sakabhakkhā~~ pi ahesum, ~~samābhakkhā~~ pi ahesum, nivāra-
bhakkhā pi ahesum, daddulabhakkhā pi ahesum, haṭṭhakkhā ^{harita? kas,}
pi ahesum, kaṇṇabhakkhā pi ahesum, ācāma^{na}bhakkhā pi ahesum, ^{na-seḍḍha}
faṭṭha? ^{saḍḍha} piñṇābhakkhā pi ahesum, tiṇabhakkhā pi ahesum, gomaya-
bhakkhā pi ahesum; vanamūlaphalāhārā yāpesum pavatta-
phalabhojī. Tesam gimhānam pacchime māse tiṇodaka-
saṅkhaye adhimattakasimānam patto kāyo hoti, tesam adhi-
mattakasimānam pattakāyānam balaviriyaṃ parihāyi, bala-
30 viriye parihīne cetovimutti parihāyi. cetovimuttiyā parihi-
nāya tam-eva nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ Mārassa paccāgamaṃsu
tāni ca lokāmisāni. Te tattha anupakhajja mucchitā bho-
janāni bhuñjimsu, te tattha anupakhajja mucchitā bhojanāni
bhuñjamānā madam āpajjimsu, mattā samānā pamādam
35 āpajjimsu, pamattā samānā yathākāmakaraṇīyā ahesum Mā-
rassa amusmiṃ nivāpe amusmiṃ-ca lokāmise. Evaṃ hi te
bhikkhave dutiyā pi samaṇabrāhmaṇā na parimuccimsu Mā-

rassa iddhānubhāvā. Seyyathā pi te bhikkhave dutiyā migajātā tathūpame ahaṃ ime dutiye samaṇabrāhmaṇe vadāmi.

Tatra bhikkhave tatiyā samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃ samacintesum: 'Ye kho te paṭhamā samaṇabrāhmaṇā amuṃ nivā-

paṃ nivuttaṃ Mārassa amūni ca lokāmisāni — pe — evaṃ hi te paṭhamā samaṇabrāhmaṇā na parimuccim̐su Mārassa id-

dhānubhāvā.' 'Ye pi te dutiyā samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃ samacintesum: ye kho te paṭhamā samaṇabrāhmaṇā amuṃ nivā-

paṃ nivuttaṃ Mārassa amūni ca lokāmisāni — pe — evaṃ hi te paṭhamā samaṇabrāhmaṇā na parimuccim̐su Mārassa id-

dhānubhāvā; yan - nūna mayaṃ sabbaso nivāpabhojanā... vihareyyāmāti; te sabbaso nivāpabhojanā... viharim̐su; te tattha sākabhakkhā pi ahesum̐ ... pavattaphalabhojī; tesam̐

gimhānaṃ pacchime māse ... tāni ca lokāmisāni; te tattha

anupakhajja ... amusmiṃ - ca lokāmise; evaṃ hi te dutiyā pi samaṇabrāhmaṇā na parimuccim̐su Mārassa iddhānubhāvā.

Yan - nūna mayaṃ amuṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ Mārassa amūni ca lokāmisāni upanissāya āsayāṃ kappeyyāma, tatr' āsayāṃ kappetvā amuṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ Mārassa amūni ca lokāmi-

sāni ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjissāma, ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjamānā na madam̐ āpajjissāma, amattā samānā na - ppamādam̐ āpajjissāma, appamattā samānā na yathākāmakaraṇiyā bhavissāma Mārassa amusmiṃ

nivāpe amusmiṃ - ca lokāmise ti. Te amuṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ Mārassa amūni ca lokāmisāni upanissāya āsayāṃ kappayim̐su, tatr' āsayāṃ kappetvā amuṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ Mārassa amūni ca lokāmisāni ananupakhajja amucchitā bho-

janāni bhuñjim̐su, te tattha ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjamānā na madam̐ āpajjim̐su, amattā samānā na - ppamādam̐ āpajjim̐su, appamattā samānā na yathākāma-

karāṇiyā ahesum̐ Mārassa amusmiṃ nivāpe amusmiṃ - ca lokāmise. Api ca kho evaṃdiṭṭhikā ahesum̐: Sassato loko iti pi, asassato loko iti pi, antavā loko iti pi, anantavā loko iti pi,

tam̐ jīvaṃ tam̐ sarīraṃ iti pi, aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ iti pi, hoti tathāgato param - marañā iti pi, na hoti tathāgato param - marañā iti pi, n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param - marañā

na - ppamādam̐ āpajjim̐su, appamattā samānā na yathākāma-

karāṇiyā ahesum̐ Mārassa amusmiṃ nivāpe amusmiṃ - ca lokāmise. Api ca kho evaṃdiṭṭhikā ahesum̐: Sassato loko iti pi, asassato loko iti pi, antavā loko iti pi, anantavā loko iti pi,

tam̐ jīvaṃ tam̐ sarīraṃ iti pi, aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ iti pi, hoti tathāgato param - marañā iti pi, na hoti tathāgato param - marañā iti pi, n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param - marañā

na - ppamādam̐ āpajjim̐su, appamattā samānā na yathākāma-

karāṇiyā ahesum̐ Mārassa amusmiṃ nivāpe amusmiṃ - ca lokāmise. Api ca kho evaṃdiṭṭhikā ahesum̐: Sassato loko iti pi, asassato loko iti pi, antavā loko iti pi, anantavā loko iti pi,

tam̐ jīvaṃ tam̐ sarīraṃ iti pi, aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ iti pi, hoti tathāgato param - marañā iti pi, na hoti tathāgato param - marañā iti pi, n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param - marañā

iti pi. Evaṃ hi te bhikkhave tatiyā pi samanabrāhmaṇā na parimuccim̐su Mārassa iddhānubhāvā. Seyyathā pi te bhikkhave tatiyā migajātā tathūpame ahaṃ ime tatiye samaṇabrāhmaṇe vadāmi.

5 Tatra bhikkhave catutthā samanabrāhmaṇā evaṃ samacintesuṃ: Ye kho te paṭhamā samanabrāhmaṇā amuṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ Mārassa — pe — evaṃ hi te paṭhamā samaṇabrāhmaṇā na parimuccim̐su Mārassa iddhānubhāvā. 7 Ye pi te dutiyā samanabrāhmaṇā evaṃ samacintesuṃ: ye kho te paṭhamā samanabrāhmaṇā — pe — evaṃ hi te paṭhamā samanabrāhmaṇā na parimuccim̐su Mārassa iddhānubhāvā; yan - nūna mayaṃ sabbaso nivāpabhojanā — pe — evaṃ hi te dutiyā pi samanabrāhmaṇā na parimuccim̐su Mārassa iddhānubhāvā. 7 Ye pi te tatiyā samanabrāhmaṇā evaṃ samacintesuṃ: ye kho te paṭhamā samanabrāhmaṇā — pe — evaṃ hi te paṭhamā samanabrāhmaṇā na parimuccim̐su Mārassa iddhānubhāvā; ye pi te dutiyā samanabrāhmaṇā evaṃ samacintesuṃ: ye kho te paṭhamā samanabrāhmaṇā — pe — evaṃ hi te paṭhamā samanabrāhmaṇā na parimuccim̐su Mārassa iddhānubhāvā; yan - nūna mayaṃ sabbaso nivāpabhojanā — pe — evaṃ hi te dutiyā pi samanabrāhmaṇā na parimuccim̐su Mārassa iddhānubhāvā; yan - nūna mayaṃ amuṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ Mārassa amūni ca lokāmisāni upanissāya āsayāṃ kappeyyāma ... amusmiṃ - ca lokāmise ti; te amuṃ nivāpaṃ 7 ... amusmiṃ - ca lokāmise; api ca kho evaṃdiṭṭhikā ahesuṃ: sassato loko iti pi — pe — n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā iti pi; evaṃ hi te tatiyā pi samanabrāhmaṇā na parimuccim̐su Mārassa iddhānubhāvā. 7 Yan - nūna mayaṃ yathā agati Mārassa ca Mārāparisāya ca tatr' āsayāṃ kappeyyāma, tatr' āsayāṃ kappetvā amuṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ Mārassa amūni ca lokāmisāni ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjissāma, ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjamānā na madāṃ āpajjissāma, amattā samānā na ppamādaṃ āpajjissāma, appamattā samānā na yathākāma - 3 karaṇiyā bhavissāma Mārassa amusmiṃ nivāpe amusmiṃ - ca lokāmise ti. Te yathā agati Mārassa ca Mārāparisāya ca tatr' āsayāṃ kappayim̐su; tatr' āsayāṃ kappetvā amuṃ nivā-

pañ nivuttam Mārassa amūni ca lokāmisāni ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjimsu, te tattha ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjamānā na madam āpajjimsu, amattā samānā na ppamādam āpajjimsu, appamattā samānā na yathākāmakaraṇiyā ahesum Mārassa amusmiñ nivāpe amusmiñ - ca lokāmise. Evañ hi te bhikkhave catutthā samaṇabrāhmaṇā parimuccimsu Mārassa iddhānubhāvā. Seyyathā pi te bhikkhave catutthā migajāta tathūpame ahañ me catutthe samaṇabrāhmaṇe vadāmi.

10 Kathaṇ - ca bhikkhave agati Mārassa ca Mārāparisāya ca: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekaṃ pītisukhaṃ ~~pathamaṃ~~ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayañ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu: andham - akāsi Māraṃ, apadam vadhitvā

Visuddhi
4. 417
Vol. 245

11 Mārācakkhum adassanaṃ gato pāpimato. || Puna ca parañ bhikkhave bhikkhu vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ ~~duṭṭiyaṃ~~ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayañ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu: andham - akāsi Māraṃ,

20 apadam vadhitvā Mārācakkhum adassanaṃ gato pāpimato. ||

Puna ca parañ bhikkhave bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno, sukhañ - ea kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti yañ - tañ ariyā ācikkhanti: upekkhako satimā sukhavihāri ti ~~tiṭṭiyaṃ~~ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayañ

25 vuccati bhikkhave ... pāpimato. || Puna ca parañ bhikkhave bhikkhu sukhasa ca pahānā dukkhasa ca pahānā

30 pubbe va somanassadomanassānaṃ atthagamaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ upekkhāsati pārisuddhiṃ ~~catuttham~~ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayañ vuccati bhikkhave ... pāpimato. ||

Yoga Ch. 1-43

30 Puna ca parañ bhikkhave bhikkhu sabbaso rūpasāññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthagamaṃ nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā ananto ākāso ti ~~ākāsañāñcāyatanam~~ upasampajja viharati. Ayañ vuccati bhikkhave ... pāpimato. Puna ca parañ bhikkhave bhikkhu sabbaso ākāsañāñcāyatanam samatikkamma anantaṃ viññānañ - ti ~~viññānañcāyatanam~~ upasampajja viharati. Ayañ vuccati bhikkhave ... pāpimato. Puna ca parañ bhikkhave bhikkhu sabbaso viññānañcāyatanam

samatikkamma na-tthi kiñciti ākiñcaññāyatanam upasampajja viharati. Ayam vuccati bhikkhave ... pāpimato. Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanam samatikkamma nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam upasampajja viharati.
 5- Ayam vuccati ~~bhikkhave~~ ~~bhikkhu~~: andham-akāsi Māram, apadam vadhivā Māraccakkhum adassanam gato pāpimato. Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu sabbaso nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodham upasampajja viharati, paññāya c' assa disvā āsavā parikkhiṇā honti.
 10- Ayam vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu: andham-akāsi Māram, apadam vadhivā Māraccakkhum adassanam gato pāpimato, tiṇṇo loke visattikan-ti.

Idam-avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun-ti.

5 NIVĀPASUTTAM PAÑCAMAM.

W3 K.M. VII. p. 351
 R.O. Franks notice of Neumann

Transl. Wikmaning # 63
 "The Summa Torum"

26.

W3 K.M. p. 351-349

20- Evam-me sutam. Ekaṃ samayam Bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbanhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacivaram ādāya Sāvattim piṇḍāya pāvisi. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yen' āyasmā Ānando ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etad-avocum: Cirassutā no āvuso Ānanda Bhagavato sammukhā dhammī kathā, sādhu mayam āvuso Ānanda labheyyāma Bhagavato sammukhā dhammikaṃ katham savanāyāti. — Tena h' āyasmanto yena Rammakassa brāhmaṇassa assamo ten' upasaṅkamatha, app-eva nāma labheyyātha Bhagavato sammukhā dhammikaṃ katham savanāyāti. — Evam-āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Ānandassa paccassosum. Atha kho Bhagavā Sāvatthiyam piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattam piṇḍapāṭapaṭikkanto āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi: Āyāma' Ānanda yena Pubbārāmo Migāramātu pāsādo ten' upasaṅkamissāma divāvihārāyāti.
 30- Evam bhante ti kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato paccassosi.

Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmatā Ānandena saddhiṃ yena Pub-
 bārāmo Migāramātu pāsādo ten' upasaṅkami divāvihārāya.
 Atha kho Bhagavā sāyanhasamayāṃ patisallānā vuṭṭhito
 āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi: Āyāṃ' Ānanda yena Pub-
bakoṭṭhako ten' upasaṅkamissāma gattāni parisiṅcituṃ - ti.
 Evam - bhante ti kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato paccassosi.
 Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmatā Ānandena saddhiṃ yena Pub-
 bakoṭṭhako ten' upasaṅkami gattāni parisiṅcituṃ; Pubba-
 koṭṭhake gattāni parisiṅcivā paccuttaritvā ekacivaro atṭhāsi
 gattāni pubbāpayamāno. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando Bhaga-
 vantaṃ etad - avoca: Āyāṃ bhante Rammakassa brāhmaṇassa
assamo avidūre; ramaṇiyo bhante Rammakassa brāhmaṇassa
assamo; pāsādiko bhante Rammakassa brāhmaṇassa assamo;
sādhū bhante Bhagavā yena Rammakassa brāhmaṇassa as-
samo ten' upasaṅkamatu anukampaṃ upādāyāti. Adhivāsesi
Bhagavā tuṇhībhāvena. Atha kho Bhagavā yena Ramma-
kassa brāhmaṇassa assamo ten' upasaṅkami. Tena kho
pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū Rammakassa brāhma-
ṇassa assame dhammiyā kathāya sannisinnā honti. Atha kho
Bhagavā bahidvārakoṭṭhake atṭhāsi kathāpariyosānaṃ āgama-
yamāno. Atha kho Bhagavā kathāpariyosānaṃ veditvā ukkā-
sivā aggaḷaṃ ākoṭesi; vivariṃsu kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato
dvāraṃ. Atha kho Bhagavā Rammakassa brāhmaṇassa
assamaṃ pavisitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Nisajja kho Bha-
gavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Kāya nu 'ttha bhikkhave etarahi
kathāya sannisinnā, kā ca pana vo antarākathā vipṭakatā ti.
Bhagavantam - eva kho no bhante ārabba dhammī kathā
vipṭakatā, atha Bhagavā anuppatto ti. Sādhū bhikkhave,
etaṃ kho bhikkhave tumhākaṃ patirūpaṃ kulaputtānaṃ/sad-
dhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitānaṃ/yam tumhe dham-
miyā kathāya sannisideyyātha. Sannipatitānaṃ vo bhik-
khave dvayaṃ karaṇiyaṃ: dhammī vā kathā/ariyo vā
tuṇhībhāvo.

Dve 'mā bhikkhave pariyesanā: ariyā ca pariyesanā
 anariyā ca pariyesanā. Katamā ca bhikkhave anariyā pari-
 yesanā: Idha bhikkhave ekacco attanā jātidhammo samāno
 jātidhammaṃ - neva pariyesati, attanā jarādhammo samāno

Bu. copied
in rakkhā vā

p. 16 26

{ ———

jarādhammañ - ñeva pariyesati, attanā byādhidhammo...
 attanā maraṇadhammo... attanā sokadhammo... attanā sañ-
 kilesadhammo samāno sañkilesadhammañ - ñeva pariyesati.

jāti 5 Kiñ - ca bhikkhave jātīdhammañ vadetha: Puttabhariyaṃ
 bhikkhave jātīdhammañ, dāsīdāsaṃ jātīdhammañ, ajeḷakaṃ
 jātīdhammañ, kukkuṭasūkaraṃ jātīdhammañ, hatthigavāssa-
 vaḷavaṃ jātīdhammañ, jātarūparajataṃ jātīdhammañ. Jāti-
 dhammā h' ete bhikkhave upadhayo, etthāyaṃ gathito muc-

thi-avajjanno 10 chito ajjhopanno attanā jātīdhammo samāno jātīdhammañ
 ñeva pariyesati. Kiñ - ca bhikkhave jarādhammañ vadetha:

jarā Puttabhariyaṃ bhikkhave jarādhammañ, dāsīdāsaṃ j., ajeḷa-
 kaṃ j., kukkuṭasūkaraṃ j., hatthigavāssaḷavaṃ j., jātarūpa-
 rajataṃ jarādhammañ. Jarādhammā h' ete bhikkhave upa-
 dhayo, etthāyaṃ gathito mucchito ajjhopanno attanā jarā-

15 dhammo samāno jarādhammañ - ñeva pariyesati. Kiñ - ca
 bhikkhave byādhidhammañ vadetha: Puttabhariyaṃ bhik-

byādhī khave byādhidhammañ, dāsīdāsaṃ by., ajeḷakaṃ by., kukkuṭa-
 sūkaraṃ by., hatthigavāssaḷavaṃ byādhidhammañ. Byādhī-
 dhammā h' ete... byādhidhammañ - ñeva pariyesati. Kiñ - ca

marāṇa 20 bhikkhave maraṇadhammañ vadetha: Puttabhariyaṃ bhik-
 khave maraṇadhammañ, dāsīdāsaṃ m., ajeḷakaṃ m., kukkuṭa-
 sūkaraṃ m., hatthigavāssaḷavaṃ maraṇadhammañ. Ma-
 raṇadhammā h' ete... maraṇadhammañ - ñeva pariyesati.

soka 25 Kiñ - ca bhikkhave sokadhammañ vadetha: Puttabhariyaṃ
 bhikkhave sokadhammañ, dāsīdāsaṃ s., ajeḷakaṃ s., kukkuṭa-
 sūkaraṃ s., hatthigavāssaḷavaṃ sokadhammañ. Soka-

sañkilesa dhammā h' ete... sokadhammañ - ñeva pariyesati. Kiñ - ca
 bhikkhave sañkilesadhammañ vadetha: Puttabhariyaṃ bhik-

30 khave sañkilesadhammañ, dāsīdāsaṃ sañkilesadhammañ,
 ajeḷakaṃ sañkilesadhammañ, kukkuṭasūkaraṃ sañkilesa-
 dhammañ, hatthigavāssaḷavaṃ sañkilesadhammañ, jāta-

! rūparajataṃ sañkilesadhammañ. Sañkilesadhammā h' ete
 bhikkhave upadhayo, etthāyaṃ gathito mucchito ajjhopanno
 attanā sañkilesadhammo samāno sañkilesadhammañ - ñeva

35 pariyesati. Ayaṃ bhikkhave anariyā pariyesanā.

Katamā ca bhikkhave ariyā pariyesanā: Idha bhikkhave
 ekacco attanā jātīdhammo samāno jātīdhamme ādinavaṃ

viditvā ajātaṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyesati,
 attanā jarādhammo samāno jarādhamme ādinavaṃ viditvā
 ajaraṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyesati, attanā
 byādhidhammo samāno .. abyādhiṃ ..., attanā maraṇa-
 5 dhammo samāno .. amataṃ .., attanā sokadhammo samāno..
 asokaṃ .., attanā saṅkilesadhammo samāno saṅkilesadhamme
 ādinavaṃ viditvā asaṅkiliṭṭhaṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nib-
 bānaṃ pariyesati. Ayaṃ bhikkhave āriyā pariyesanā.

Aham-pi sudaṃ bhikkhave pubbe va sambodhā anabhi-
 10 sambuddho bodhisatto va samāno attanā jātiddhammo samāno
 jātiddhammaṃ -ñeva pariyesāmi, attanā jarādhammo samāno
 jarādhammaṃ -ñeva pariyesāmi, attanā byādhidhammo ...,
 attanā maraṇadhammo ..., attanā sokadhammo ..., attanā
 saṅkilesadhammo samāno saṅkilesadhammaṃ -ñeva pariyesāmi.
 15 Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave etad -ahosi: Kin -nu kho ahaṃ
 attanā jātiddhammo samāno jātiddhammaṃ -ñeva pariyesāmi,
 attanā jarādhammo samāno — pe — attanā saṅkilesadhammo
 samāno saṅkilesadhammaṃ -ñeva pariyesāmi; yan -nūnāhaṃ
 attanā jātiddhammo samāno jātiddhamme ādinavaṃ viditvā
 20 ajātaṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyeseyyaṃ,
 attanā jarādhammo .. ajaraṃ .. pariyeseyyaṃ, attanā byādhi-
 dhammo .. abyādhiṃ .. pariyeseyyaṃ, attanā maraṇadhammo ..
 amataṃ .. pariyeseyyaṃ, attanā sokadhammo .. asokaṃ ..
 pariyeseyyaṃ, attanā saṅkilesadhammo samāno saṅkilesa-
 25 dhamme ādinavaṃ viditvā asaṅkiliṭṭhaṃ anuttaraṃ yogak-
 khemaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyeseyyaṃ - ti.

So kho ahaṃ bhikkhave aparena samayena daharo va
 1 samāno susu kālakeso bhadrena yobbanena samannāgato pa-
 ṭhamena vayasā akāmakānaṃ mātāpitunnaṃ assumukhānaṃ
 30 rudantānaṃ kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchā-
 detvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajim. So evaṃ pabbajito
 samāno kimkusalagavesi anuttaraṃ santivarapadaṃ pari-
 yesamāno yena Ālāro Kālāmo ten' upasaṅkamim, upasaṅ-
 kamitvā Ālāraṃ Kālāmaṃ etad -avocaṃ: Icchāmi' ahaṃ
 35 āvuso Kālāma imasmiṃ dhammavinaye brahmacariyaṃ cari-
 tun - ti. Evaṃ vutte bhikkhave Ālāro Kālāmo maṃ etad-
 avoca: Viharat' āyasmā, tādiso ayaṃ dhammo yattha viññū

*Cf. preface
p. 35.*

puriso nacirass' eva sakam ācariyakam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihareyyāti. So kho aham bhikkhave nacirass' eva khippam - eva tam dhammam pariyāpunim. So kho aham bhikkhave tāvataken' eva oṭṭhapahatamattena lapitalāpanamattena nāṇavādañ - ca vadāmi theravādañ - ca, jānāmi passāmīti ca patijānāmi ahañ - c' eva aññe ca. Tassa mayham bhikkhave etad - ahosi: Na kho Ālāro Kālāmo imam dhammam kevalam saddhāmattakena: sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharāmīti pavedeti, addhā Ālāro Kālāmo imam dhammam jānam passam viharatīti. Atha khvāham bhikkhave yena Ālāro Kālāmo ten' upasaṅkamim, upasaṅkamitvā Ālāram Kālāmam etad - avocaṃ: Kittāvatā no āvuso Kālāma imam dhammam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja pavedesiti. Evam vutte bhikkhave Ālāro Kālāmo akiñcaññāyatanam pavedesi. Tassa mayham bhikkhave etad - ahosi: Na kho Ālārass' eva Kālāmassa atthi saddhā, mayham p' atthi saddhā; na kho Ālārass' eva Kālāmassa atthi viriyam, mayham p' atthi viriyam; na kho Ālārass' eva Kālāmassa atthi sati, mayham p' atthi sati; na kho Ālārass' eva Kālāmassa atthi samādhi, mayham p' atthi samādhi; na kho Ālārass' eva Kālāmassa atthi paññā, mayham p' atthi paññā; yan - nūnāham yaṃ dhammam Ālāro Kālāmo: sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharāmīti pavedeti tassa dhammassa sacchikiriyaṃ padaheyyan - ti. So kho aham bhikkhave nacirass' eva khippam - eva tam dhammam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihasim. Atha khvāham bhikkhave yena Ālāro Kālāmo ten' upasaṅkamim, upasaṅkamitvā Ālāram Kālāmam etad - avocaṃ: Ettāvatā no āvuso Kālāma imam dhammam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja pavedesiti. — Ettāvatā kho aham āvuso imam dhammam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja pavedemīti. — Aham - pi kho āvuso ettāvatā imam dhammam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharāmīti. — Lābhā no āvuso, suladdham no āvuso, ye mayam āyasmantaṃ tādisaṃ sabrahmacārim passāma. Iti yāham dhammam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja pavedemi tam tvaṃ dhammam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharasi, yaṃ

Ratthanae
ls. p. 352

Visa.
3.66
27.20
1.20
Visa.
4.223
7.505

Kittāvatā = how far does your doctrine take you? Key to it is,
(observer) p. 165 #12 to the realm of nothingness.

tvam dhammam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharasi tam-aham dhammam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja pavedemi. Iti yāham dhammam jānāmi tam tvam dhammam jānāsi, yaṃ tvam dhammam jānāsi tam-aham dhammam jānāmi. Iti yādiso aham tādiso tuvaṃ, yādiso tuvaṃ tādiso aham. Ehi dāni āvuso, ubho va santā imaṃ gaṇaṃ pariharāmāti. Iti kho bhikkhave Ālāro Kālāmo ācariyo me samāno antevāsiṃ maṃ samānaṃ attano samasamaṃ ṭhapesi ulārāya ca maṃ pūjāya pūjesi. Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave etad-ahosi: Nāyaṃ dhammo nibbidāya na virāgāya na nirodhāya na upasamāya na abhiññāya na sambodhāya na nibbānāya samvattati, yāvad-eva ākiñcaññāyatanūpapattiyaṃ ti. So kho aham bhikkhave tam dhammam analaṅkaritvā tasmā dhammā nibbijjāpakkamim.

So kho aham bhikkhave kimkusalagavesi anuttaraṃ santi varapadaṃ pariyesamāno yena Uddako Rāmaputto ten' upasaṅkamim, upasaṅkamtvā Uddakaṃ Rāmaputtaṃ etad-avocaṃ: Icchāmaṃ aham āvuso imasmiṃ dhammavinaye brahmacariyaṃ caritun- ti. Evaṃ vutte bhikkhave Uddako Rāmaputto maṃ etad-avoca: Viharat' āyasmā, tādiso ayaṃ dhammo yattha viññū puriso nacirass' eva sakam ācariyakaṃ sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihareyyāti. So kho aham bhikkhave nacirass' eva khippam-eva taṃ dhammam pariya-punim. So kho aham bhikkhave tāvataken' eva oṭṭhapahata-mattena lapitalāpanamattena nāṇavādaṃ-ca vadāmi theravādaṃ-ca, jānāmi passāmīti ca paṭijānāmi ahaṃ-c' eva aññe ca. Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave etad-ahosi: Na kho Rāmo imaṃ dhammam kevalaṃ saddhāmatkena: sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharāmīti pavedesi, addhā Rāmo imaṃ dhammam jānaṃ passaṃ vihāsīti. Atha khvāham bhikkhave yena Uddako Rāmaputto ten' upasaṅkamim, upasaṅkamtvā Uddakaṃ Rāmaputtaṃ etad-avocaṃ: Kittāvatā no āvuso Rāmo imaṃ dhammam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja pavedesīti. Evaṃ vutte bhikkhave Uddako Rāmaputto nevasaṇṇānāsaṇṇāyatanam pavedesi. Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave etad-ahosi: Na kho Rāmass' eva ahosi saddhā, mayhaṃ p' atthi saddhā; na kho Rāmass' eva ahosi

+ you proclaim it with how much ? i.e. you maintain that it carries you how far ?

viriyam, mayham p' atthi viriyam; na kho Rāmass' eva ahosi sati, mayham p' atthi sati; na kho Rāmass' eva ahosi samādhi, mayham p' atthi samādhi; na kho Rāmass' eva ahosi paññā, mayham p' atthi paññā; yan-nūnāham yaṃ dhammam Rāmo: sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharāmiti pavedesi tassa dhammassa sacchikiriya padaheyyan-ti. So kho aham bhikkhave nacirass' eva khippam-eva taṃ dhammam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsim. Atha khvāham bhikkhave yena Uddako Rāmaputto ten' upasankamim, upasankamitvā Uddakam Rāmaputtam etad-avocam: Ettāvata no āvuso Rāmo imam dhammam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja pavedesiti. — Ettāvata kho āvuso Rāmo imam dhammam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja pavedesiti. — Aham-pi kho āvuso ettāvata imam dhammam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharāmiti. — Lābhā no āvuso, suladdham no āvuso, ye mayam āyasmantaṃ tādisaṃ sabrahmacāriṃ passāma. Iti yaṃ dhammam Rāmo sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja pavedesi taṃ tvaṃ dhammam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharasi, yaṃ tvaṃ dhammam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharasi taṃ dhammam Rāmo sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja pavedesi. Iti yaṃ dhammam Rāmo aññāsi taṃ tvaṃ dhammam jānāsi, yaṃ tvaṃ dhammam jānāsi taṃ dhammam Rāmo aññāsi. Iti yādiso Rāmo ahosi tādiso tuvaṃ, yādiso tuvaṃ tādiso Rāmo ahosi. Ehi dāni āvuso, tvaṃ imam gaṇam pariharāti. Iti kho bhikkhave Uddako Rāmaputto sabrahmacāri me samāno ācariyatthāne ca maṃ ṭhapesi ulārāya ca maṃ pūjāya pūjesi. Tassa mayham bhikkhave etad-ahosi: Nāyaṃ dhammo nibbidāya na virāgāya na nirodhāya na upasamāya na abhiññāya na sambodhāya na nibbānāya samvattati, yāvad-eva nevasaññānāsaññāyatanūpapattiyā ti. So kho aham bhikkhave taṃ dhammam analaṅkaritvā tasmā dhammā nibbijjāpakkamim.

So kho aham bhikkhave kimkusala-gavesi anuttaram santivarapadam pariyesamāno Magadhesu anupubbena cārikam caramāno yena Uruvelā senānigamo tad-avasariṃ.

Tatth' addasaṃ ramaṇiyaṃ bhūmibhāgaṃ / pāsādikaṃ - ca
 | vanasaṇḍaṃ, nadiṃ - ca sandantiṃ setakaṃ sūpatitthaṃ ra-
 maṇiyaṃ, samantā ca gocaragāmaṃ. Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave
 etad - ahosi: Ramaṇiyo vata bho bhūmibhāgo pāsādiko ca
 5 vanasaṇḍo, nadi ca sandati setakā sūpatitthā ramaṇiyā, sam-
 antā ca gocaragāmo; alaṃ vat' idaṃ kulaputtassa padhā-
 natthikassa padhānāyāti. So kho ahaṃ bhikkhave tatth' eva
 nisidim: alaṃ - idaṃ padhānāyāti.

So kho ahaṃ bhikkhave attanā jātiddhammo samāno
 10 jātiddhamme ādinavaṃ viditvā ajātaṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ
 nibbānaṃ pariyesaṃāno ajātaṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ
 nibbānaṃ ajjhagamaṃ // attanā jarāddhammo samāno jarā-
 dhamme ādinavaṃ viditvā ajaraṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ
 nibbānaṃ pariyesaṃāno ajaraṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ
 15 nibbānaṃ ajjhagamaṃ // attanā byādhidhammo samāno byādhi-
 dhamme ādinavaṃ viditvā abyādhiṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ
 nibbānaṃ pariyesaṃāno abyādhiṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ
 nibbānaṃ ajjhagamaṃ, attanā maraṇadhammo samāno maraṇa-
 dhamme ādinavaṃ viditvā amataṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ
 20 nibbānaṃ pariyesaṃāno amataṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ
 nibbānaṃ ajjhagamaṃ, attanā sokadhammo samāno soka-
 dhamme ādinavaṃ viditvā asokaṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ
 nibbānaṃ pariyesaṃāno asokaṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ
 nibbānaṃ ajjhagamaṃ // attanā saṅkilesadhammo samāno saṅ-
 25 kilesadhamme ādinavaṃ viditvā asaṅkiliṭṭhaṃ anuttaraṃ
 yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyesaṃāno asaṅkiliṭṭhaṃ anut-
 taraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ ajjhagamaṃ / Nānaṃ - ca pana
 me dassanaṃ udapādi: *Akuppā me vimutti, ayam - antimā
 30 jāti, na - tthi dāni punabbhavo ti.

So Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave etad - ahosi: Adhigato kho
 me ayaṃ dhammo gambhīro duddaso duranubodho santo
 paṇīto atakkāvacarō nipuṇo paṇḍitavedaniyo. Ālayarāma
 kho paṇāyaṃ pajā ālayaratā ālayasammuditā. Ālayarāmāya
 kho pana (pajāya ālayaratāya) ālayasammuditāya duddasaṃ
 35 idaṃ thānaṃ yadidaṃ idappaccayatā paṭiccasamuppādo,
 idaṃ - pi kho thānaṃ duddasaṃ yadidaṃ sabbasaṅkhārasamatho
 sabbūpadhipaṭṭinissaggo taṇhakkhaya virāgo nirodho nibbānaṃ.

Visu. 17.1978

Mahāvīra
 I. 5.
 p. 4-H.

Ahañ - c' eva kho pana dhammaṃ deseyyaṃ / pare ca me na
 ājāneyyūṃ, so mam' assa kilamatho, sā mam' assa vihesā ti.
 Api - ssu maṃ bhikkhave imā anacchariyā gāthā paṭibhaṃsu
 pubbe assutapubbā:

5 Kicchena me adhigataṃ, halan - dāni pakāsitūṃ,
 rāgadosaparetehi nāyaṃ dhammo susambudho.

Paṭisotagāmiṃ nipunaṃ gambhīraṃ duddasaṃ aṇuṃ
 rāgarattā na dakkhinti tamokkhandhena āvaṭā ti.

Itiha me bhikkhave paṭisañcikkhato appossukkatāya
 10 cittaṃ namati, no dhammadesanāya. Atha kho bhikkhave
 Brahmuno Sahampatissa mama cetasā cetoparivitakkam-
 aṇṇāya etad - ahoṣi: Nassati vata bho loko, vinassati vata
 bho loko, yatra hi nāma Tathāgatassa arahato sammāsa-
 buddhassa appossukkatāya cittaṃ namati, no dhammadesanā-
 15 yāti. Atha kho bhikkhave Brahmā Sahampati seyyathā pi
 nāma balavā puriso samīñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya pasāri-
 taṃ vā bāhaṃ samīñjeyya evaṃ - evaṃ Brahmaloce antarahito
 mama purato pāturahosi. Atha kho bhikkhave Brahmā
 20 Sahampati ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā yenāhaṃ ten' āṇ-
 jalim - paṇāmetvā maṃ etad - avoca: Desetu bhante Bhagavā
 dhammaṃ, desetu Sugato dhammaṃ, santi sattā appa-
 rajakkhajātikā assavanatā dhammassa parihāyanti, bhavissanti
 dhammassa aṇṇātāro ti. Idam - avoca bhikkhave Brahmā
 Sahampati, idaṃ vatvā athāparaṃ etad - avoca:

25 Pāturahosi Magadhesu pubbe
 dhammo asuddho saṃmalehi cintito;
 apāpur' etaṃ amatassa dvāraṃ,
 suṇantu dhammaṃ vimalenānubuddhaṃ.

Sele yathā pabbatamuddhani - tṭhito

30 yathā pi passe janataṃ samantato,
 tathūpamaṃ dhammamayaṃ sumedha
 pāsādam - āruyha samantacakkhu
 sokāvatiṇṇaṃ janatam - apetasoko
 avekkhassu jātijarābhībhūtaṃ.

Luciferus 2.4

*4-28 m. p. 100
 v. 28 (M. X. 10)
 M. K. M. K.
 12.15.00
 Kon. M. 1. 440*

Uṭṭhehi vīra vijitasāṅgāma,
satthavāha anāṇa, vicara loke,
desassu Bhagavā dhammaṃ,
aṇṇātāro bhavissantīti.

5 Atha khvāhaṃ bhikkhave Brahmuno ca ajjhesanaṃ vi-
ditvā sattesu ca kāruṇṇataṃ paṭicca Buddhacakkhunā lokam
volokesiṃ. Addasaṃ kho ahaṃ bhikkhave Buddhacakkhunā
lokam volokento satte apparajakkhe mahārajakkhe, tikkhin-
driye mudindriye, svākāre dvākāre, suviññāpaye duviññāpaye,
10 app-ekacce paralokavajjabhayadassāvine viharante. Seyyathā
pi nāma uppaliniyaṃ vā paduminiyaṃ vā puṇḍarikiniyaṃ vā
app-ekaccāni uppalāni vā padumāni vā puṇḍarikāni vā udaye
jātāni udaye samvaddhāni udakā 'nuggatāni antonimugga-
posiṃ, app-ekaccāni uppalāni vā padumāni vā puṇḍarikāni
15 vā udaye jātāni udaye samvaddhāni samodakam ṭhitāni,
app-ekaccāni uppalāni vā padumāni vā puṇḍarikāni vā udaye
jātāni udaye samvaddhāni udakā accuggamma tiṭṭhanti
anupalittāni udakena, evam-eva kho ahaṃ bhikkhave Buddha-
cakkhunā lokam volokento addasaṃ satte apparajakkhe ma-
20 hārajakkhe, tikkhindriye mudindriye, svākāre dvākāre, su-
viññāpaye duviññāpaye, app-ekacce paralokavajjabhaya-
dassāvine viharante. Atha khvāhaṃ bhikkhave Brahmaṇaṃ
Sahampatiṃ gāthāya paccabhāsiṃ:

Apārutā tesam amatassa dvārā [Brahme]
25 ye sotavanto, pamuñcantu saddhaṃ;
vihimsasaññi paṇaṇaṃ na bhāsiṃ
dhammaṃ paṇitaṃ manujesu Brahme ti.

Atha kho bhikkhave Brahmā Sahampati: katāvakāso
kho 'mhi Bhagavatā dhammadesanāyāti maṃ abhivādetvā
30 padakkhiṇaṃ katvā tatth' ev' antaradhāyi.

Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave etad-ahosi: Kassa nu kho
ahaṃ paṭhamam dhammaṃ deseyyaṃ, ko imaṃ dhammaṃ
khippam-eva ājānissatīti. Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave etad-
ahosi: Ayaṃ kho Ājāro Kālāmo paṇḍito viyatto medhāvī,
35 digharattaṃ apparajakkhajātiko, yaṇ-nūnāhaṃ Ājārassa

Kālāmassa paṭhamam dhammam deseeyam, so imam dhammam khippam - eva ājanissatīti. Atha kho mam bhikkhave devatā upasaṅkamitvā etad - avocum: Sattāhakālakato bhante Ālāro Kālāmo ti. Nānañ - ca pana me dassanam udapādi: Sattāhakālakato Ālāro Kālāmo ti. Tassa mayham bhikkhave etad - ahosi: Mahājāniyo kho Ālāro Kālāmo, sace hi so imam dhammam suṇeyya khippam - eva ājāneyyāti. Tassa mayham bhikkhave etad - ahosi: Kassa nu kho aham paṭhamam dhammam deseeyam, ko imam dhammam khippam - eva ājanissatīti. Tassa mayham bhikkhave etad - ahosi: Ayam kho Uddako Rāmaputto paṇḍito viyatto medhāvī, digharattam apparajakkhajātiko, yan - nūnāham Uddakassa Rāmaputtassa paṭhamam dhammam deseeyam, so imam dhammam khippam - eva ājanissatīti. Atha kho mam bhikkhave devatā upasaṅkamitvā etad - avocum: Abhidosaakālakato bhante Uddako Rāmaputto ti. Nānañ - ca pana me dassanam udapādi: Abhidosaakālakato Uddako Rāmaputto ti. Tassa mayham bhikkhave etad - ahosi: Mahājāniyo kho Uddako Rāmaputto, sace hi so imam dhammam suṇeyya khippam - eva ājāneyyāti. Tassa mayham bhikkhave etad - ahosi: Kassa nu kho aham paṭhamam dhammam deseeyam, ko imam dhammam khippam - eva ājanissatīti. Tassa mayham bhikkhave etad - ahosi: Bahukārā kho me pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū ye mam padhānapahitattam upatṭhahimsu; yan - nūnāham pañcavaggiyānam bhikkhūnam paṭhamam dhammam deseeyan - ti. Tassa mayham bhikkhave etad - ahosi: Kahan - nu kho etarahi pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū viharantīti. Addasam kho aham bhikkhave dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena pañcavaggiye bhikkhū Bārāṇasiyam viharante Isipatane migadāye. Atha khvāham bhikkhave Uruvelāyam yathābhirantam viharitvā yena Bārāṇasī tena cārikam pakkāmiṃ.

Addasā kho mam bhikkhave Upako ājiviko antarā ca Gayam antarā ca bodhim addhānamaggapaṭipannam, disvāna mam etad - avoca: Vipprasannāni kho te āvuso indriyāni, parisuddho chavivanno pariyodāto; kam si tvaṃ āvuso uddissa pabbajito, ko vā te satthā, kassa vā tvaṃ dhammam

rocesiti. Evaṃ vutte ahaṃ bhikkhave Upakaṃ ājivikaṃ
gāthāhi ajjhabhāsim:

Sabbābhibbhū sabbavidū 'ham - asmi,
sabbesu dhammesu anūpalitto,
sabbamjaho taphakkhaye vimutto,
sayam abhiññāya kam - uddiseyyam.

Na me ācariyo atthi, sadiso me na vijjati,
sadevakasmiṃ lokasmiṃ na - tthi me paṭipuggalo.

Ahaṃ hi arahā loke, ahaṃ satthā anuttaro,
eko 'mhi sammāsambuddho, sītibhūto 'smi nibbuto.

Dhammacakkaṃ pavattetuṃ gacchāmi Kāsināṃ puram,
andhabhūtasmiṃ lokasmiṃ āhañcham' amatadundubhin - ti.

— Yathā kho tvaṃ āvuso paṭijānāsi arahasi anantajino ti. —

Mādisā ve jinā honti ye pattā āsavakkhayaṃ,
jita me pāpakā dhammā, tasmā 'haṃ Upakā jino ti.

Evaṃ vutte bhikkhave Upako ājiviko: Huveyya p' āvuso ti
vatvā sīsaṃ okampetvā ummaggaṃ gahetvā pakkāmi.

Atha khvāhaṃ bhikkhave anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno
yena Bārāṇasī Isipatanam migadāyo yena pañcavaggiyā bhik-
khū ten' upasaṅkamim. Addasāsum kho maṃ bhikkhave
pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū dūrato va āgacchantam, disvāna añña-
maññaṃ saṇṭhapesum: Ayaṃ āvuso samaṇo Gotamo āgac-
chati, bāhuliko padhānavibbhanto āvatto bāhullāya, so n'
eva abhivādetabbo na paccuṭṭhātabbo, nāssa pattacīvaraṃ
paṭiggahetabbaṃ, api ca kho āsanam ṭhapetabbaṃ, sace
ākaṅkhissati nisīdissatīti. Yathā yathā kho ahaṃ bhikkhave
upasaṅkamāmi tathā tathā pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū nā-
sakkhimsu sakāya katikāya saṇṭhātum; app - ekacce maṃ
paccuggantvā pattacīvaraṃ paṭiggahesum, app - ekacce āsa-
nam paññāpesum, app - ekacce pādodakaṃ upaṭṭhāpesum,
api ca kho maṃ nāmena ca āvusovādena ca samudācaranti.
Evaṃ vutte ahaṃ bhikkhave pañcavaggiye bhikkhū etad-
avocaṃ: Mā bhikkhave Tathāgataṃ nāmena ca āvusovādena
ca samudācarittha. Arahaṃ bhikkhave Tathāgato sammā-

sambuddho. Odahatha bhikkhave sotam, amatam-adhigatam, aham-anusāsāmi, aham dhammam desemi, yathānusiṭṭham tathā paṭipajjamānā nacirass' eva yass' atthāya kulaputtā samma-d-eva agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajanti tad-anut-taram brahmacariyapariyosānam diṭṭhe va dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharissathāti. Evam vutte bhikkhave pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū maṃ etad-avocum: Tāya ^{Warner} pi kho tvaṃ āvuso Gotama iriyāya tāya paṭipadāya tāya ^{344 =} dukkarakārikāya nājjhagamā uttarim manussadhammā alam-
 10 ariyañānadassanavisesam, kim-pana tvaṃ etarahi bāhuliko padhānavibbhanto āvatto bāhullāya adhigamissasi uttarim manussadhammā alamariyañānadassanavisesan-ti. Evam vutte aham bhikkhave pañcavaggiye bhikkhū etad-avocam: Na bhikkhave Tathāgato bāhuliko na padhānavibbhanto na
 15 āvatto bāhullāya. Araham bhikkhave Tathāgato sammā-sambuddho. Odahatha bhikkhave sotam, amatam-adhigatam, aham-anusāsāmi, aham dhammam desemi, yathānusiṭṭham tathā paṭipajjamānā nacirass' eva yass' atthāya kulaputtā samma-d-eva agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajanti tad-anut-
 20 taram brahmacariyapariyosānam diṭṭhe va dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharissathāti. Dutiyam-pi kho bhikkhave pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū maṃ etad-avocum: Tāya pi kho tvaṃ āvuso Gotama iriyāya ... alamariyañāna-
 25 dassanavisesan-ti. Dutiyam-pi kho aham bhikkhave pañcavaggiye bhikkhū etad-avocam: Na bhikkhave Tathāgato bāhuliko ... upasampajja viharissathāti. Tatiyam-pi kho bhikkhave pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū maṃ etad-avocum: Tāya pi kho tvaṃ āvuso Gotama iriyāya ... alamariyañānadassana-
 30 visesan-ti. Evam vutte aham bhikkhave pañcavaggiye bhik-
 khū etad-avocam: Abhiññātha me no tumhe bhikkhave ito pubbe evarūpaṃ tvabbhācitam-etan-ti. — No h' etam-bhante. — Araham bhikkhave Tathāgato sammāsambuddho. Oda-
 35 hatha bhikkhave sotam, amatam-adhigatam, aham-anusā-sāmi, aham dhammam desemi, yathānusiṭṭham tathā paṭi-
 pajjamānā nacirass' eva yass' atthāya kulaputtā samma-d-eva agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajanti tad-anuttaram brahma-
 cariyapariyosānam diṭṭhe va dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchi-

katvā upasampajja viharissathāti. Asakkhim kho aham bhikkhave pañcavaggiye bhikkhū saññāpetum. Dve pi sudam bhikkhave bhikkhū ovaḍāmi, tayo bhikkhū piṇḍāya caranti, yaṃ tayo bhikkhū piṇḍāya caritvā āharanti tena chabbaggo yāpema. Tayo pi sudam bhikkhave bhikkhū ovaḍāmi, dve bhikkhū piṇḍāya caranti, yaṃ dve bhikkhū piṇḍāya caritvā āharanti tena chabbaggo yāpema. Atha kho bhikkhave pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū mayā evaṃ ovadiyamānā evaṃ anu-sāsiyamānā attanā jātidhammā samānā jātidhamme ādinavam viditvā ajātaṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyesa-mānā ajātaṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ ajjhagamāṃsu, attanā jarādhammā samānā .. ajaraṃ .., attanā byādhidhammā samānā .. abyādhim .., attanā maraṇadhammā samānā .. amataṃ .., attanā sokadhammā samānā .. asokaṃ .., attanā saṅkilesadhammā samānā saṅkilesadhamme ādinavam viditvā asaṅkiliṭṭhaṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyesamānā asaṅkiliṭṭhaṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ ajjhagamāṃsu. Nāṇaṃ ca pana nesam dassanaṃ udapādi: Akuppā no vimutti, ayam - antimā jāti, na - tthi dāni punabbhavo ti.

Pañc' ime bhikkhave kāmagaṇā, katame pañca: cakkhu-viññeyyā rūpā itṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajaniyā, sotaviññeyyā saddā — pe — ghānaviññeyyā gandhā — jivhāviññeyyā rasā — kāyaviññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā itṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajaniyā. Ime kho bhikkhave pañca kāmagaṇā. Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā ime pañca kāmagaṇe gathitā mucchitā ajjhopannā anādinavadassāvino anissaraṇapaññā paribhuñjanti te evaṃ - assu veditabbā: anayam - āpannā byasanam - āpannā yathākāmakaraṇiyā pāpimato. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave āraṇṇāko mago baddho pāsarāsim adhisayeyya, so evaṃ - assa veditabbo: anayam - āpanno byāsanam - āpanno yathākāmakaraṇiyo luddassa, āgacchante ca ludde na yenakāmaṃ pakamissatiti; evaṃ - eva kho bhikkhave ye hi keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā ... yathākāmakaraṇiyā pāpimato. Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā ime pañca kāmagaṇe agathitā amucchitā anajjhopannā ādinavadassāvino nis-

saranapaṇṇā paribhuñjanti te evam - assu veditabbā: na anayam - āpannā na byasanam - āpannā na yathākāmakaraṇiṇi pāpimato. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave āraṇṇako mago abaddho pāsarāsiṃ adhisayeyya, so evam - assa veditabbo: na anayam - āpanno na byasanam - āpanno na yathākāmakaraṇiyo luddassa, āgacchante ca pana ludde yenakāmaṃ pakkamissatiti; evam - eva kho bhikkhave ye hi keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā ... na yathākāmakaraṇiṇi pāpimato.

Seyyathā pi bhikkhave āraṇṇako mago araṇṇe pavane caramāno vissattho gacchati vissattho tiṭṭhati vissattho nisīdati vissattho seyyaṃ kappeti, tam kissa hetu: anāpāthagato bhikkhave luddassa; evam - eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu: andham - akāsi Māraṃ, apadam vadhitvā Māraccakkuṃ adassanam gato pāpimato. Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu vitakka - vicāraṇam vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanam cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijam pītisukhaṃ dutiyam jhānam upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati ... pāpimato. Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā upekhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno, sukhaṃ - ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti yaṃ - tam ariyā ācikkhanti: upekhako satimā sukhavihārī ti tatiyaṃ jhānam upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati ... pāpimato. Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānam atthagamā adukkhaṃ asukhaṃ upekhāsati - pārisuddhiṃ catuttham jhānam upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati ... pāpimato. Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu sabbaso rūpasāñṇānam samatikkamā paṭighasañṇānam atthagamā nānattasañṇānam amanasikārā ananto ākāso ti ākāsaṇācāyatanam upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati ... pāpimato. Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu sabbaso ākāsaṇācāyatanam samatikkamma anantam viññānaṃ - ti viññānaṇcāyatanam upasampajja viharati — pe — sabbaso viññānaṇcāyatanam samatikkamma na - tthi kiñcīti ākiñcāñṇāyatanam upasampajja viharati — sabbaso ākiñcāñṇāyatanam

Viñ. 10.52

30

35

samatikkamma nevasaṇṇānāsāṇṇāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati — sabbaso nevasaṇṇānāsāṇṇāyatanaṃ samatikkamma saṇṇāvedayitanirodham upasampajja viharati, paṇṇāya c' assa disvā āsavā parikkhīnā honti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave

5 bhikkhu: andham - akāsi Māraṃ, apadaṃ vadhivā Māra-cakkhum adassanaṃ gato pāpimato, tiṇṇo loke visattikaṃ. So vissattho gacchati vissattho tiṭṭhati vissattho nisidati vissattho seyyaṃ kappeti, taṃ kissa hetu: anāpāthagato bhikkhave pāpimato ti.

10 Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

ARIYAPARIYESANASUTTAM CHATTHAM.

Parallel to Elephant's track. He knew
27. *How Digest*

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana

15 samayena Jāṇussoṇi brāhmaṇo sabbasetena vaḷabhīrathena Sāvatthiyā niyyāti divā divassa. Addasā kho Jāṇussoṇi brāhmaṇo Pilotikaṃ paribbājakaṃ dūrato va āgacchantaṃ, disvāna Pilotikaṃ paribbājakaṃ etad - avoca: Handa kuto nu bhavaṃ Vacchāyano āgacchati divā divassāti. — Ito hi

20 kho ahaṃ bho āgacchāmi samaṇassa Gotamassa santikā ti. — Taṃ kim - maññati bhavaṃ Vacchāyano: samaṇassa Gotamassa paṇṇāveyyattiyam, paṇḍito maññati. — Ko cāhaṃ bho ko ca samaṇassa Gotamassa paṇṇāveyyattiyam jānissāmi; so pi nūn' assa tādiso va yo samaṇassa Gotamassa paṇṇāveyyattiyam jāneyyāti. — Uḷārāya khalu bhavaṃ Vacchāyano samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ pasamsāya pasamsatiti. — Ko cāhaṃ bho ko ca samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ pasamsissāmi, pasatthapasattho va so bhavaṃ Gotamo, seṭṭho devamanussānaṃ - ti. — Kam-pana bhavaṃ Vacchāyano atthavasam sampassamāno samane

30 Gotame evaṃ abhippasanno ti. — Seyyathā pi bho kusalo nāgavaniko nāgavanaṃ paviseyya, so passeyya nāgavane ma-

hantaṃ hatthipadaṃ dīghato ca āyataṃ tiriyaṃ-ca vitthataṃ,
so niṭṭhaṃ gaccheyya: mahā vata bho nāgo ti; evaṃ-eva
kho ahaṃ bho yato addasaṃ samaṇe Gotame cattāri padāni
athāhaṃ niṭṭhaṃ-agamaṃ: sammāsambuddho Bhagavā,
5 svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo, supaṭipanno saṅgho ti; kata-
māni cattāri:

Idhāhaṃ bho passāmi ekacce khattiyapaṇḍite nipuṇe
kataparappavāde vālavedhirūpe, vobhindantā maññe caranti
paññāgatena diṭṭhigatāni; te suṇanti: samaṇo khalu bho
6 Gotamo amukaṃ nāma gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā osarissatī.
Te pañhaṃ abhisankharonti: imaṃ mayaṃ pañhaṃ samaṇaṃ
Gotamaṃ upasaṅkamitvā pucchissāma; evaṃ-ce no puṭṭho
evaṃ byākarissati, evaṃ-assa mayaṃ vādaṃ āropessāma,
evaṃ-ce pi no puṭṭho evaṃ byākarissati evaṃ pi 'ssa mayaṃ
7 vādaṃ āropessāmāti. Te suṇanti: samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo
amukaṃ nāma gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā osaṭo ti; te yena
samaṇo Gotamo ten' upasaṅkamanti. Te samaṇo Gotamo
dhammiyā kathāya sandasseti samādapeti samuttejeti sam-
pahamseti; te samaṇena Gotamena dhammiyā kathāya san-
8 dasseti samādapitā samuttejitā sampahamsitā na c' eva sa-
maṇaṃ Gotamaṃ pañhaṃ pucchanti, kut' assa vādaṃ āro-
pessanti, aññadatthu samaṇass' eva Gotamassa sāvakaṃ sam-
pajjanti. Yadā 'haṃ bho samaṇe Gotame imaṃ pathamaṃ
padaṃ addasaṃ athāhaṃ niṭṭhaṃ-agamaṃ: sammāsam-
9 buddho Bhagavā, svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo, supaṭipanno
saṅgho ti.

Puna ca parāhaṃ bho passāmi idh' ekacce brāhmaṇa-
paṇḍite nipuṇe kataparappavāde vālavedhirūpe, vobhindantā
maññe caranti paññāgatena diṭṭhigatāni; te suṇanti... sa-
10 maṇass' eva Gotamassa sāvakaṃ sampajjanti. Yadā 'haṃ bho
samaṇe Gotame imaṃ dutiyaṃ padaṃ addasaṃ athāhaṃ
niṭṭhaṃ-agamaṃ: sammāsambuddho Bhagavā, svākkhāto
Bhagavatā dhammo, supaṭipanno saṅgho ti.

Puna ca parāhaṃ bho passāmi idh' ekacce gahapati-
11 paṇḍite — pe — samaṇapaṇḍite nipuṇe kataparappavāde vāla-
vedhirūpe, vobhindantā maññe caranti paññāgatena diṭṭhi-
gatāni; te suṇanti: samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo amukaṃ

nāma gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā osarissatiti. Te pañhaṃ abhi-
saṅkharonti: imaṃ mayaṃ pañhaṃ samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ upa-
saṅkamitvā pucchissāma; evañ-ce no puṭṭho evaṃ byā-
karissati evam-assa mayaṃ vādaṃ āropessāma, evañ-ce pi
5 no puṭṭho evaṃ byākarissati evam-pi 'ssa mayaṃ vādaṃ
āropessāmāti. Te sunanti: samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo amu-
kaṃ nāma gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā osaṭo ti; te yena samaṇo
Gotamo ten' upasaṅkamanti. Te samaṇo Gotamo dhammiyā
kathāya sandasseti samādapeti samuttejeti sampahamseti, te
10 samāneṇa Gotamena dhammiyā kathāya sandassitā samāda-
pitā samuttejitā sampahamsitā na c' eva samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ
pañhaṃ pucchanti, kut' assa vādaṃ āropessanti, aññadatthu
samaṇaṃ -ñeva Gotamaṃ okāsaṃ yācanti agārasmā anagāri-
yaṃ pabbajjāya, te samaṇo Gotamo pabbājeti. Te tathā
15 pabbājitaṃ samānā eke vūpakatṭhā appamattā ātāpino pahitattā
viharaṇtā nacirass' eva yass' atthāya kulaputtā samma-d-eva
agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti tad-anuttaraṃ brahma-
cariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchi-
katvā upasampajja viharanti. Te evam-āhamsu: Manam
20 vata bho anassāma, manam vata bho panassāma, mayaṃ hi
pubbe assamaṇā va samānā samaṇ' amhāti paṭijānimha,
abrāhmaṇā va samānā brāhmaṇ' amhāti paṭijānimha, anara-
hanto va samānā arahant' amhāti paṭijānimha; idāni kho
'mha samaṇā, idāni kho 'mha brāhmaṇā, idāni kho 'mha
25 arahanto ti. Yadā 'haṃ bho samaṇe Gotame imaṃ ca-
tutthaṃ padaṃ addasaṃ athāhaṃ niṭṭham-agamaṃ: sammā-
sambuddho Bhagavā, svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo, supaṭi-
panno saṅgho ti. Yato kho ahaṃ bho samaṇe Gotame
imāni cattāri padāni addasaṃ athāhaṃ niṭṭham-agamaṃ:
30 sammāsambuddho Bhagavā, svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo,
supaṭipanno saṅgho ti.

Evam vutte Jāṇussoṇi brāhmaṇo sabbasetā vaḷabhīrathā
orohitvā ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā yena Bhagavā ten'
aṇjalim-paṇāmetvā tikkhattuṃ udānaṃ udānesi: Namō tassa
35 Bhagavato arahato sammāsambuddhassa, namō tassa Bha-
gavato arahato sammāsambuddhassa, namō tassa Bhagavato
arahato sammāsambuddhassa; app-eva nāma mayaṃ kadāci

8.2.288
M. 2.209

karahaci tena bhotā Gotamena saddhim samāgaccheyyāma, app-eva nāma siyā kocid-eva kathāsallāpo ti. Atha kho Jāṇussoṇi brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhim sammodi, sammodaniyaṃ ^{5 to} katham sārāṇiyaṃ vitisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Jāṇussoṇi brāhmaṇo yāvatako ahosi Pilotikāya paribbājakena saddhim kathāsallāpo taṃ sabbaṃ Bhagavato ārocesi. Evam vutte Bhagavā Jāṇussoṇim brāhmaṇaṃ etad-avoca: Na kho brāhmaṇa ettāvata hatthipadopamo vitthārena ⁶ paripūro hoti. Api ca brāhmaṇa yathā hatthipadopamo vitthārena paripūro hoti taṃ suṇāhi, sādhukaṃ manasikarohi, bhāsissāmīti. Evam bho ti kho Jāṇussoṇi brāhmaṇo Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etad-avoca:

Seyyathā pi brāhmaṇa nāgavaniko nāgavanaṃ paviseyya, ¹⁵ so passeyya nāgavane mahantaṃ hatthipadaṃ dīghato ca āyataṃ tiriyaṇ-ca vitthataṃ; yo hoti kusalo nāgavaniko n' eva tāva niṭṭhaṃ gacchati: mahā vata bho nāgo ti, taṃ kissa hetu: Santi hi brāhmaṇa nāgavane vāmanikā nāma hatthiniyo mahāpadā, tāsam-p' etaṃ padaṃ assāti. So tam-anugacchati, ²⁰ tam-anugacchanto passati nāgavane mahantaṃ hatthipadaṃ dīghato ca āyataṃ tiriyaṇ-ca vitthataṃ uccā ca nisevitaṃ; yo hoti kusalo nāgavaniko n' eva tāva niṭṭhaṃ gacchati: mahā vata bho nāgo ti, taṃ kissa hetu: Santi hi brāhmaṇa nāgavane uccākālārikā nāma hatthiniyo mahāpadā, ²⁵ tāsam-p' etaṃ padaṃ assāti. So tam-anugacchati, tam-anugacchanto passati nāgavane mahantaṃ hatthipadaṃ dīghato ca āyataṃ tiriyaṇ-ca vitthataṃ uccā ca nisevitaṃ uccā ca dantehi āraṇjitāni; yo hoti kusalo nāgavaniko n' eva tāva niṭṭhaṃ gacchati: mahā vata bho nāgo ti, taṃ kissa ³⁰ hetu: Santi hi brāhmaṇa nāgavane uccākaṇerukā nāma hatthiniyo mahāpadā, tāsam-p' etaṃ padaṃ assāti. So tam-anugacchati, tam-anugacchanto passati nāgavane mahantaṃ hatthipadaṃ dīghato ca āyataṃ tiriyaṇ-ca vitthataṃ uccā ca nisevitaṃ uccā ca dantehi āraṇjitāni uccā ca sākhābhaṇ-
³⁵ gaṃ, taṇ-ca nāgaṃ passati rukkhamaṇagataṃ vā abbhokāsa-gataṃ vā, gacchantam vā ṭhitaṃ vā nisinnaṃ vā nipannaṃ vā; so niṭṭhaṃ gacchati: ayaṃ va so mahānāgo ti. Evam-eva

kho brāhmaṇa idha Tathāgato loka uppajjati araham sammā-sambuddho vijjācaranasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi satthā devamanussānam buddho bhagavā.

So imam lokam sadevakam samarakam sabrahmakam sassa-manabrāhmaṇim pajam sadevamanussam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedeti. So dhammam deseti ādikalyāṇam majjhakalyāṇam pariyośanakalyāṇam sāttham sabyañjanam, kevala-paripunnam parisuddham brahmacariyam pakāseti. Tam dhammam suṇāti gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā aññatarasminim

vā kule paccājāto. So tam dhammam sutvā Tathāgate saddham paṭilabhati. So tena saddhāpaṭilābhena samannāgato iti paṭisañcikkhati: Sambādho gharāvāso rajāpatho, abbhokāso pabbajjā, na - y - idam sukaram agāram ajjhāvasatā ekantaparipunnam ekantaparisuddham saṅkhalikhitam brahmacariyam caritum, yan - nūnāham kesamassum ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajeyyanti. So aparena samayena appam vā bhogakkhandham pahāya mahantam vā bhogakkhandham pahāya, appam vā nātiparivaṭṭam pahāya mahantam vā nātiparivaṭṭam pahāya kesamassum ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajati.

So evam pabbajito samāno bhikkhūnam sikkhāsajiva-samāpanno pāṇātipātam pahāya pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti, nihitadaṇḍo nihtasattho lajji dayāpanno sabbapāṇabhūta-hitānukampī viharati. Adinnādānam pahāya adinnādāna paṭivirato hoti, dinnādāyī dinnapāṭikaṅkhī athenena suci-bhūtena attanā viharati. Abrahmacariyam pahāya brahmacārī hoti ārācārī, virato methunā gāmadhammā. Musāvadam pahāya musāvādā paṭivirato hoti, saccavādī saccasandho theto paccayiko avisamvādako lokassa. Pisunam vācam pahāya pisunāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, ito sutvā na amutra akkhātā imesam bhedāya amutra vā sutvā na imesam akkhātā amūsam bhedāya, iti bhinnānam vā sandhātā sahitanam vā anuppadātā, samaggārāmo samaggarato samagganandī samaggakaraṇim vācam bhāsītā hoti. Pharusam vācam pahāya pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, yā sā vācā nelā kaṇṇasukhā pemaṇiyā hadayaṅgamā porī bahujanakantā bahujana-

manāpā tathārūpiṃ vācam bhāsītā hoti. Samphappalāpam
 pahāya samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti, kālavādī bhūtavādī
 atthavādī dhammavādī vinayavādī, nidhānavatim vācam bhāsītā
 kālena sāpadesam pariyantavatim atthasamhitam. So bija-
 5 gāmbhūtagāmasamārambhā paṭivirato hoti. Ekabhattiko hoti
 rattūparato, virato vikālabhojanā. Nacca-gīta-vādita-visūka-
 dassanā paṭivirato hoti. Mālā-gandha-vilepanadhāraṇa-maṇ-
 dana-vibhūsanatthānā paṭivirato hoti. Uccāsayana-mahā-
 sayanā paṭivirato hoti. Jātarūparajatapāṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato
 10 hoti. Āmakadhaññapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Āma-
 māmsapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Itthikumārikapaṭiggahaṇā
 paṭivirato hoti. Dāsīdāsaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Aje-
 lakapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Kukkuṭasūkarapaṭiggahaṇā
 paṭivirato hoti. Hatthi-gavāssa-vaḷavāpaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato
 15 hoti. Khettavatthupaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Dūteyya-
 paṇṇagamanānuyogā paṭivirato hoti. Kayavikkayā paṭivirato
 hoti. Tulākūṭa-kāmsakūṭa-mānakūṭā paṭivirato hoti. Ukko-
 ṭana-vañcana-nikati-sāciyogā paṭivirato hoti. Chedana-vadha-
 bandhana-viparāmosa-ālopa-sahasākārā paṭivirato hoti. So
 20 santuttho hoti kāyaparihārikena cīvarena kucchiparihārikena
 piṇḍapātena, yena yen' eva pakkamati samādāy' eva pakka-
 mati. Seyyathā pi nāma pakkhī sakunō yena yen' eva ḍeti
 sapattabhāro va ḍeti, evam-evam bhikkhu santuttho hoti
 kāyaparihārikena cīvarena kucchiparihārikena piṇḍapātena,
 25 yena yen' eva pakkamati samādāy' eva pakkamati. So iminā
 ariyena silakkhandhena, samannāgato ajjhataṃ anavajja-
 sukham paṭisaṃvedeti. († So cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā na ni-
 mittaggāhī hoti nānubyañjanaggāhī; yatvādhikaraṇam-enam
 cakkhundriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiññādomanassā
 30 pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyum, tassa saṃvarāya
 paṭipajjati, rakkhati cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye saṃvaram
 āpajjati. Sotena saddam sutvā — pe — ghānena gandham
 ghāyitvā — jivhāya rasam sāyitvā — kāyena phoṭṭhabbam
 phusitvā — manasā dhammam viññāya na nimittaggāhī hoti
 35 nānubyañjanaggāhī; yatvādhikaraṇam-enam manindriyaṃ
 asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiññādomanassā pāpakā akusalā
 dhammā anvāssaveyyum, tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati. rak-

4.8.1.706
 Cited at
 Vin. 1.516
 Cm. on same
 later

+ M. 1.269, 346
 221, 223, 355

8.4.104, 176

khati manindriyam. manindriye samvaram apajjati. So iminā ariyena indriyasamvarena samannāgato ajjhataṃ abyāseka-sukhaṃ paṭisamvedeti. So abhikkante paṭikkante sampajānakārī hoti, ālokite vilokite sampajānakārī hoti, samīṇjite pasārīte sampajānakārī hoti, saṅghātipattacivaradhāraṇe sampajānakārī hoti, asite pīte khāyite sāyite sampajānakārī hoti, uccārapassāvakamme sampajānakārī hoti, gate tṭhite nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsīte tuṇhibhāve sampajānakārī hoti.

So iminā ca ariyena sīlakkhandhena samannāgato iminā ca ariyena indriyasamvarena samannāgato iminā ca ariyena satisampajānīnena samannāgato vivittaṃ senāsanam bhajati. araṇṇam rukkhamaḷam pabbataṃ kandaram giriguhaṃ suśānam vanapattham abbhokāsam palālapuñjam. So pacchābhataṃ piṇḍapātaṭṭhikanto nisidati pallaṅkam ābhujitvā, ujum kāyam paṇidhāya, parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā. So abhijjhaṃ loke pahāya vigatābhijjhena cetasa viharati, abhijjhāya cittaṃ parisodheti; byāpādapadosaṃ pahāya abyāpannacitto viharati, sabbapānabhūtahitānukampī byāpādapadosaṃ cittaṃ parisodheti; thīnamiddhaṃ pahāya vigatathīnamiddho viharati. ālokaśāṇṇī sato sampajāno thīnamiddhā cittaṃ parisodheti; uddhaccakukkuccaṃ pahāya anuddhato viharati, ajjhataṃ vūpasantacitto uddhaccakukkuccā cittaṃ parisodheti; vicikicchāṃ pahāya tiṇṇavicikicchho viharati, akathaṃ kathī kusalesu dhammesu vicikicchāya cittaṃ parisodheti.

So ime pañca nivarane pahāya cetaso upakkilese paññāya dubbalikarane vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati. Idam - pi vuccati brāhmaṇa Tathāgatapadam iti pi, Tathāgatanisevitam iti pi, Tathāgatārañjitam iti pi. Na tv - eva tāva ariyasāvako niṭṭham gacchati: sammāsambuddho Bhagavā, svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo, supaṭipanno saṅgho ti. Puna ca param brāhmaṇa bhikkhu vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanam cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijam pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānam upasampajja viharati. Idam - pi vuccati brāhmaṇa Tathāgatapadam iti pi, Tathāgatanisevitam iti pi, Tathāgatārañjitam iti pi. Na tv - eva tāva ariya-

sāvako niṭṭham gacchati: sammāsambuddho Bhagavā, svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo, supaṭipanno saṅgho ti. Puna ca param brāhmaṇa bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno, sukhañ - ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti
 5 yan - tam ariyā ācikkhanti: upekkhako satimā sukhavihārī ti tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Idam - pi vuccati brāhmaṇa Tathāgatapadaṃ iti pi, Tathāgatanisevitaṃ iti pi, Tathāgatārañjitaṃ iti pi. Na tv - eva tāva ariyasāvako niṭṭham gacchati: sammāsambuddho Bhagavā, svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo, supaṭipanno saṅgho ti. Puna ca param brāhmaṇa bhikkhu sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānaṃ atthagamā adukkhaṃ asukhaṃ upekkhāsatipārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Idam - pi vuccati brāhmaṇa Tathāgatapadaṃ iti pi,
 15 Tathāgatanisevitaṃ iti pi, Tathāgatārañjitaṃ iti pi. Na tv - eva tāva ariyasāvako niṭṭham gacchati: sammāsambuddho Bhagavā, svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo, supaṭipanno saṅgho ti.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe
 20 vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye tṭhite ānejjappatte pubbenivāsānussatiṇānāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati, seyyathidaṃ ekam - pi jātiṃ dve pi jātiyo tisso pi jātiyo catasso pi jātiyo pañca pi jātiyo dasa pi jātiyo viṣatim - pi jātiyo tiṃsam - pi jātiyo cattāri-
 25 sam - pi jātiyo paññāsam - pi jātiyo jātisatam - pi jāti-sahassam - pi jātisatasahassam - pi aneke pi saṃvaṭṭakappe aneke pi vivatṭakappe aneke pi saṃvaṭṭavivatṭakappe; amutr' āsiṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evaṃāhāro evaṃ sukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī evaṃāyupariyanto, so tato
 30 cuto amutra uppādiṃ, tatra p' āsiṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evaṃāhāro evaṃ sukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī evaṃāyupariyanto, so tato cuto idhūpapanno ti. Iti sākāraṃ sauddesaṃ anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. Idam - pi vuccati brāhmaṇa Tathāgatapadaṃ iti pi. Tathāgatanisevitaṃ
 35 iti pi, Tathāgatārañjitaṃ iti pi. Na tv - eva tāva ariyasāvako niṭṭham gacchati: sammāsambuddho Bhagavā, svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo, supaṭipanno saṅgho ti.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe
 vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye t̥hite ānejjappatte
sattānaṃ cutūpapātaṇāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So dib-
 bena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte pas-
 sati cavamāne upapajjamāne, hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe
 sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajānāti: ime vata
 bhonto sattā kāyaduccaritena samannāgatā vacīduccaritena
 samannāgatā manoduccaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ upavā-
 dakā micchādiṭṭhikā micchādiṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa
 bhedā param-maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ
 upapannā; ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena sam-
 annāgatā vacīsucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena sam-
 annāgatā ariyānaṃ anupavādakā sammādiṭṭhikā sammā-
 diṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedā param-maraṇā
 sugatiṃ saggam lokaṃ upapannā ti. Iti dibbena cakkhunā
 visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne
 upapajjamāne, hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate dug-
 gate yathākammūpage satte pajānāti. Idam-pi vuccati
 brāhmaṇa Tathāgatapadaṃ iti pi, Tathāgatanisevitaṃ iti pi,
 Tathāgatārañjitaṃ iti pi. Na tv-eva tāva ariyasāvako niṭ-
 ṭhaṃ gacchati: sammāsambuddho Bhagavā, svākkhāto Bha-
 gavatā dhammo, supaṭipanno saṅgho ti.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe
 vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye t̥hite ānejjappatte
āsavānaṃ khayaṇāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So: idam
 dukkhaṃ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo ti
 yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhanirodho ti yathābhūtaṃ
 pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yathā-
 bhūtaṃ pajānāti; ime āsavā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ
 āsava-samudayo ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ āsava-
 nirodho ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ āsavanirodha-
 gāminī paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Idam-pi vuccati
 brāhmaṇa Tathāgatapadaṃ iti pi, Tathāgatanisevitaṃ iti pi,
 Tathāgatārañjitaṃ iti pi. Na tv-eva tāva ariyasāvako niṭ-
 ṭhaṃ gato hoti, api ca kho niṭṭhaṃ gacchati: sammāsambuddho
 Bhagavā, svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo, supaṭipanno saṅgho
 ti. Tassa evaṃ jānato evaṃ passato kāmāsavā pi eittam

vimuccati, bhavāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati. avijjāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati. vimuttasmiṃ vimuttam - iti nāṇaṃ hoti; khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ. kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti. Idam vuccati brāhmaṇa Tathāgatapadaṃ iti pi, Tathāgatanisevitaṃ iti pi, Tathāgatārañjitaṃ iti pi. Ettāvatā kho brāhmaṇa ariyasāvako niṭṭhaṃ gato hoti: sammāsambuddho Bhagavā, svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo, supaṭipanno saṅgho ti. Ettāvatā kho brāhmaṇa hatthipadopamo vitthārena paripūro hoti.

(10) Evaṃ vutte Jāṇussoṇi brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etad-avoca: Abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama. Seyyathā pi bho Gotama nikujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya. paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūlhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya: cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintiti, evam - evaṃ bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Esāhaṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammaṃ - ca bhikkhusaṅghaṃ - ca. Upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇagatan - ti.

20 CŪLAHATTHIPADOPAMASUTTAM SATTAMAṃ.

Transl. Winternitz #1.

28.

300 pect's worth
ch. 13
Evaṃ - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho āyasmā Sāriputto bhikkhū āmantesi: Āvuso bhikkhavo ti. Āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa paccassum. *25* Āyasmā Sāriputto etad - avoca:

Seyyathā pi āvuso yaṃ kāṇici jaṅgamānaṃ pāṇānaṃ padajātāni sabbāni tāni hatthipade samodhānaṃ gacchanti, hatthipadaṃ tesam aggam - akkhāyati yadidaṃ mahantattena, evam - eva kho āvuso ye keci kusalā dhammā sabbe te catusu *30* ariyasaccesu saṅghaṃ gacchanti, katamesu catusu: dukkhe

ariyasacce. dukkhasamudaye ariyasacce. dukkhanirodhe ariyasacce, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ariyasacce.

Katamañ - c' āvuso dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ: jāti pi dukkhā, jarā pi dukkhā, maraṇam - pi dukkhaṃ, sokaparideva-
 dukkhadomanassupāyāsā pi dukkhā, yam - p' icchaṃ na labhati tam - pi dukkhaṃ, saṅkhittena pañc' upādānakkhandhā dukkhā. Katame c' āvuso pañc' upādānakkhandhā: seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho vedanupādānakkhandho saññupādānakkhandho saṅkhārupādānakkhandho viññānupādānakkhandho. Katamo c' āvuso rūpupādānakkhandho: cattāri ca mahābhūtāni catunnañ - ca mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ. Katame c' āvuso cattāro mahābhūtā: paṭhavīdhātu āpodhātu tejodhātu vāyodhātu.

Katamā c' āvuso paṭhavīdhātu: paṭhavīdhātu (siyā ajjhattikā) siyā bahirā. Katamā c' āvuso ajjhattikā paṭhavīdhātu: yaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ kakkhaḷaṃ kharigataṃ upādiṇṇaṃ, seyyathidaṃ kesā lomā nakhā dantā taco maṃsaṃ nahāru aṭṭhī aṭṭhimiñjā vakkāṃ hadayaṃ yakanāṃ kilomakāṃ pihaṃ papphāsāṃ antaṃ antagaṇaṃ udariyaṃ karisaṃ, yaṃ vā pan' aṇṇam - pi kiñci ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ kakkhaḷaṃ kharigataṃ upādiṇṇaṃ, yaṃ vuccat' āvuso ajjhattikā paṭhavīdhātu. Yā c' eva kho pana ajjhattikā paṭhavīdhātu vā ca bahirā paṭhavīdhātu paṭhavīdhātur - ev' esā. Taṃ: n' etaṃ mama, n' eso 'ham - asmi, na mēso attā ti evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbāṃ. Evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā paṭhavīdhātuyā nibbindati, paṭhavīdhātuyā cittaṃ virājeti. Hoti kho so āvuso samayo yaṃ bahirā āpodhātu pakuppati, antarahitā tasmiṃ samaye bahirā paṭhavīdhātu hoti. Tassā hi nāma āvuso bahirāya paṭhavīdhātuyā tāva mahallikāya aniccataṃ paññāyissati, khayadhammatā paññāyissati, vayadhammatā paññāyissati, vipariṇāmadhammatā paññāyissati, kiṃ pan' imassa mattaṭṭhakassa kāyassa taṇhupādiṇṇassa ahan - ti vā mantaṃ ti vā asmīti vā, atha khvāssa no t' ev' ettha hoti. Tañ - ce āvuso bhikkhuṃ pare akkosanti paribhāsanti rosentī vihesenti, so evaṃ pajānāti: Uppannā kho me ayaṃ sotasaṃphassaajā dukkhā vedanā, sā ca kho paṭicca no appaṭicca, kiṃ paṭicca:

11. 152

(19 things)

phassam paṭicca. So: phasso anicco ti passati, vedanā aniccā ti passati, saññā aniccā ti passati. saṅkhārā aniccā ti passati, viññānam aniccan - ti passati. Tassa dhātārammanam - eva cittaṃ pakkhandati pasīdati santiṭṭhati adhimuccati.

6 Tañ - ce āvuso bhikkhum pare anitṭhehi akantehi amanāpehi samudācaranti, pāṇisamphassena pi leḍḍusamphassena pi daṇḍasamphassena pi satthasamphassena pi, so evaṃ pajānāti: Tathābhūto kho ayaṃ kāyo yathābhūtasmiṃ kāye pāṇisamphassā pi kamanti, leḍḍusamphassā pi kamanti, daṇḍasamphassā pi kamanti, satthasamphassā pi kamanti. Vuttam kho pan' etaṃ Bhagavatā Kakacūpamovāde: Ubhatodaṇḍakena ce pi bhikkhave kakacena corā ocarakā aṅgamaṅgāni okanteyyūṃ. tatra pi yo mano padoseyya na me so tena sāsana-karo ti. Āraddham kho pana me viriyam bhavissati

15 asallinam, upatṭhitā sati asammutṭhā, passaddho kāyo asāraddho, samāhitam cittaṃ ekaggam. Kāmaṃ dāni imasmiṃ kāye pāṇisamphassā pi kamantu, leḍḍusamphassā pi kamantu, daṇḍasamphassā pi kamantu, satthasamphassā pi kamantu, kariyati h' idaṃ buddhānam sāsanan - ti. Tassa ce āvuso

20 bhikkhuno evaṃ Buddham anussarato evaṃ dhammam anussarato evaṃ saṅgham anussarato upekhā kusalanissitā na saṅthāti, so tena saṃvijjati saṃvegam āpajjati: Alābhā vata me na vata me lābhā, dulladdham vata me na vata me suladdham. yassa me evaṃ Buddham anussarato evaṃ dhammam anussarato evaṃ saṅgham anussarato upekhā kusalanissitā na saṅthātiti. Seyyathā pi āvuso suṇisā sasuram

25 disvā saṃvijjati saṃvegam āpajjati. evam - eva kho āvuso tassa ce bhikkhuno evaṃ Buddham anussarato evaṃ dhammam anussarato evaṃ saṅgham anussarato upekhā kusalanissitā na saṅthāti, so tena saṃvijjati saṃvegam āpajjati: Alābhā vata me na vata me lābhā, dulladdham vata me, na vata me suladdham; yassa me evaṃ Buddham anussarato evaṃ dhammam anussarato evaṃ saṅgham anussarato upekhā kusalanissitā na saṅthātiti. Tassa ce āvuso bhikkhuno evaṃ

30 Buddham anussarato evaṃ dhammam anussarato evaṃ saṅgham anussarato upekhā kusalanissitā saṅthāti, so tena

attamano hoti. Ettāvataṃ pi kho āvuso bhikkhuno bahu katam hoti.

Katamā c' āvuso āpodhātu: āpodhātu siyā ajjhattikā siyā bāhirā. Katamā c' āvuso ajjhattikā āpodhātu: yaṃ

Visu. 11. 155

ajjhattam paccattam āpo āpogataṃ upādiṇṇam, seyyathidaṃ pīttam semham pubbo lohitaṃ sedo medo assu vasā kheḷo siṅghānikā lasikā muttam, yaṃ vā pan' aññam - pi kiñci ajjhattam paccattam āpo āpogataṃ upādiṇṇam, ayaṃ vuccat' āvuso ajjhattikā āpodhātu. Yā c' eva kho pana ajjhattikā

12 1/2

āpodhātu yā ca bāhirā āpodhātu āpodhātur - ev' esā. Tam: n' etaṃ mama, n' eso 'ham - asmi, na mēso attā ti evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya dātṭhabbam. Evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā āpodhātuyā nibbindati, āpodhātuyā cittaṃ virājeti. Hoti kho so āvuso samayo yaṃ

bāhirā āpodhātu pakuppati, sā gāmaṃ - pi vahati, nigamaṃ - pi vahati, nagaraṃ - pi vahati, janapadam - pi vahati, janapadapadesam - pi vahati. Hoti kho so āvuso samayo yaṃ mahāsamudde yojanasatikāni pi udakāni ogacchanti, dvīyojanasatikāni pi udakāni ogacchanti, tiyojanasatikāni pi udakāni ogacchanti, catuyojanasatikāni pi udakāni ogacchanti, pañcayojanasatikāni pi udakāni ogacchanti, chayojanasatikāni pi udakāni ogacchanti, sattayojanasatikāni pi udakāni ogacchanti.

Hoti kho so āvuso samayo yaṃ mahāsamudde sattatālam - pi udakaṃ saṇṭhāti, chaṭālam - pi udakaṃ saṇṭhāti, pañcatālam - pi

udakaṃ saṇṭhāti, catutālam - pi udakaṃ saṇṭhāti, titālam - pi udakaṃ saṇṭhāti, dvitālam - pi udakaṃ saṇṭhāti, tālamattam - pi udakaṃ saṇṭhāti. Hoti kho so āvuso samayo yaṃ mahāsamudde sattaporisam - pi udakaṃ saṇṭhāti, chaporisam - pi

udakaṃ saṇṭhāti, pañcaporisam - pi udakaṃ saṇṭhāti, catu-

porisam - pi udakaṃ saṇṭhāti, tiporisam - pi udakaṃ saṇṭhāti, dviporisam - pi udakaṃ saṇṭhāti, porisamattam - pi udakaṃ saṇṭhāti. Hoti kho so āvuso samayo yaṃ mahāsamudde addhaporisam - pi udakaṃ saṇṭhāti, kaṭimattam - pi udakaṃ saṇṭhāti, jaṇṇumattam - pi udakaṃ saṇṭhāti, gopphamattam - pi

udakaṃ saṇṭhāti. Hoti kho so āvuso samayo yaṃ mahāsamudde aṅgulipabbatemanamattam - pi udakaṃ na hoti.

Tassā hi nāma āvuso bāhirāya āpodhātuyā tāva mahallikāya

aniccatā paññāyissati — pe — upekhā kusalanissitā saṇṭhāti, so tena attamano hoti. Ettāvatā pi kho āvuso bhikkhuno bahu kataṃ hoti.

Katamā c' āvuso tejodhātu: tejodhātu siyā ajjhattikā siyā bāhirā. Katamā c' āvuso ajjhattikā tejodhātu: yaṃ

ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ tejo tejogataṃ upādiṇṇaṃ, seyyathidaṃ yena ca santappati yena ca jiriyati yena ca paridayhati yena ca asitapitakhāyitasāyitaṃ sammā pariṇāmaṃ gacchati, yaṃ

vā pan' aññaṃ - pi kiñci ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ tejo tejogataṃ upādiṇṇaṃ, ayaṃ vuccat' āvuso ajjhattikā tejodhātu. Yā c' eva kho pana ajjhattikā tejodhātu yā ca bāhirā tejodhātu

tejodhātur-ev' esā. Taṃ: n' etaṃ mama, n' eso 'ham-asmī, na mēso attā ti evaṃ - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappa-

paññāya dattḥabbam. Evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappa-

paññāya disvā tejodhātuyā nibbindati, tejodhātuyā cittaṃ virājeti. Hoti kho so āvuso samayo yaṃ bāhirā tejodhātu

pakuppati. Sā gāmaṃ - pi ḍahati, nigamaṃ - pi ḍahati, na-

garam - pi ḍahati, janapadam - pi ḍahati, janapadapadesam-

pi ḍahati. Sā haritantaṃ vā panthantaṃ vā selantaṃ vā

udakantaṃ vā ramaṇiyaṃ vā bhūmibhāgaṃ āgamma anāhārā nibbāyati. Hoti kho so āvuso samayo yaṃ kukkuṭapattena

pi nahārudaddulena pi aggaṃ gavesanti. Tassā hi nāma āvuso bāhirāya tejodhātuyā tāva mahallikāya aniccatā paññā-

yissati — pe — upekhā kusalanissitā saṇṭhāti, so tena attamano hoti. Ettāvatā pi kho āvuso bhikkhuno bahu kataṃ hoti.

Katamā c' āvuso vāyodhātu: vāyodhātu siyā ajjhattikā siyā bāhirā. Katamā c' āvuso ajjhattikā vāyodhātu: yaṃ

ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ vāyo vāyogataṃ upādiṇṇaṃ, seyyathidaṃ uddhamgamā vātā, adhogamā vātā, kucchisayā vātā. koṭṭha-

sayā vātā, aṅgamaṅgānusārino vātā, assāso passāso, iti vā, yaṃ

vā pan' aññaṃ - pi kiñci ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ vāyo vāyogataṃ upādiṇṇaṃ, ayaṃ vuccat' āvuso ajjhattikā vāyodhātu. Yā c' eva kho pana ajjhattikā vāyodhātu yā ca bāhirā vāyodhātu

vāyodhātur-ev' esā. Taṃ: n' etaṃ mama, n' eso 'ham-asmī, na mēso attā ti evaṃ - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappa-

paññāya dattḥabbam. Evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappa-

paññāya disvā vāyodhātuyā nibbindati, vāyodhātuyā cittaṃ virājeti.

Hoti kho so āvuso samayo yaṃ bāhirā vāyodhātu pakuppati,
 sā gāmam - pi vahati, nigamam - pi vahati, nagaram - pi va-
 hati, janapadam - pi vahati, janapadapadesam - pi vahati.
 Hoti kho so āvuso samayo yaṃ gimhānaṃ pacchime māse
 5 tālavanṭena pi vidhūpanena pi vātaṃ pariyesanti, ossavane
 pi tiṇāni na icchanti. Tassā hi nāma āvuso bāhirāya vāyodhā-
 tuyā tāva mahallikāya aniccatā paññāyissati, khayadhammatā
 paññāyissati, vayadhammatā paññāyissati, viparīṇāmadham-
 matā paññāyissati, kiṃ pan' imassa mattaṭṭhakassa kāyassa
 10 taṇhupādiṇṇassa ahan - ti vā - maman - ti vā asmiti vā, atha
 khvāssa no t' ev' ettha hoti. Tañ - ce āvuso bhikkhuṃ pare
 akkosanti paribhāsanti rosentī vihesenti. so evaṃ pajānāti:
 Uppannā kho me ayaṃ sotasaṃphassaajā dukkhā vedanā, sā
 ca kho paṭicca no appaṭicca, kiṃ paṭicca: phassaṃ paṭicca.
 15 So: phasso anicco ti passati, vedanā aniccā ti passati, saññā
 aniccā ti passati, saṅkhārā aniccā ti passati, viññānaṃ anic-
 can - ti passati. Tassa dhātārammaṇam - eva cittaṃ pak-
 khandati paṣidati santitṭhati adhimuccati. Tañ - ce āvuso bhik-
 khuṃ pare anitṭhehi akantehi amanāpehi samudācaranti,
 20 pāṇisaṃphassena pi leḍḍusaṃphassena pi daṇḍasaṃphassena
 pi satthasaṃphassena pi, so evaṃ pajānāti: Tathābhūto kho
 ayaṃ kāyo yathābhūtaṃ kāye pāṇisaṃphassā pi kamanti,
 leḍḍusaṃphassā pi kamanti, daṇḍasaṃphassā pi kamanti,
 satthasaṃphassā pi kamanti. Vuttaṃ kho pan' etaṃ Bhaga-
 25 vatā Kakacūpamovāde: Ubhatodaṇḍakena ce pi bhikkhave
 corā ocarakā aṅgamaṅgāni okanteyyuṃ, tatra pi yo mano
 padoseyya na me so tena sāsanaṃ karoti. Āraddhaṃ kho
 pana me viriyaṃ bhavissati asallīnaṃ, upaṭṭhitā sati asaṃ-
 mutṭhā, passaddho kāyo asāradhho, samāhitaṃ cittaṃ ekag-
 30 gaṃ. Kāmaṃ dāni imasmiṃ kāye pāṇisaṃphassā pi ka-
 mantu, leḍḍusaṃphassā pi kamantu, daṇḍasaṃphassā pi ka-
 mantu, satthasaṃphassā pi kamantu, kariyati h' idaṃ bud-
 dhānaṃ sāsanaṃ - ti. Tassa ce āvuso bhikkhuno evaṃ Bud-
 dhaṃ anussarato evaṃ dhammaṃ anussarato evaṃ saṅghaṃ
 35 anussarato upekkhā kusalanissitā na saṇṭhāti, so tena saṃ-
 vijjati saṃvegaṃ āpajjati: Alābhā vata me na vata me lābhā,
 dulladdhaṃ vata me na vata me suladdhaṃ, yassa me evaṃ

See p. 122
 & my note

Buddham anussarato evaṃ dhammaṃ anussarato evaṃ saṅghaṃ anussarato upekhā kusalanissitā na saṇṭhātīti. Seyyathā pi āvuso suṇisā sasuraṃ dievā saṃvijjati saṃvegaṃ āpajjati, evaṃ-eva kho āvuso tassa ce bhikkhuno evaṃ

5 Buddham anussarato evaṃ dhammaṃ anussarato evaṃ saṅghaṃ anussarato upekhā kusalanissitā na saṇṭhātī, so tena saṃvijjati saṃvegaṃ āpajjati: Alābhā vata me na vata me lābhā, dulladdham vata me na vata me suladdham, yassa me evaṃ Buddham anussarato evaṃ dhammaṃ anussarato

10 evaṃ saṅghaṃ anussarato upekhā kusalanissitā na saṇṭhātīti. Tassa ce āvuso bhikkhuno evaṃ Buddham anussarato evaṃ dhammaṃ anussarato evaṃ saṅghaṃ anussarato upekhā kusalanissitā saṇṭhātī, so tena attamano hoti. Ettāvata pi kho āvuso bhikkhuno bahu kataṃ hoti.

15 Seyyathā pi āvuso kaṭṭhaṃ - ca paṭicca valliṃ - ca paṭicca tiṇaṃ - ca paṭicca mattikaṃ - ca paṭicca ākāso parivārito agāraṇ - t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati, evaṃ-eva kho āvuso kaṭṭhiṃ ca paṭicca nahāruṇ - ca paṭicca maṃsaṃ - ca paṭicca cammaṃ - ca paṭicca ākāso parivārito rūpaṇ - t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati.

20 Ajjhattikaṃ - ce āvuso cakkhuṃ aparibhinnaṃ hoti bāhirā ca rūpā na āpāthaṃ āgacchanti no ca tājjo samannāhāro hoti, n' eva tāva tājassa viññāṇabhāgassa pātubhāvo hoti. Ajjhattikaṃ - ce āvuso cakkhuṃ aparibhinnaṃ hoti bāhirā ca rūpā āpāthaṃ āgacchanti no ca tājjo samannāhāro hoti, n'

25 eva tāva tājassa viññāṇabhāgassa pātubhāvo hoti. Yato ca kho āvuso ajjhattikaṃ - c' eva cakkhuṃ aparibhinnaṃ hoti bāhirā ca rūpā āpāthaṃ āgacchanti tājjo ca samannāhāro hoti, evaṃ tājassa viññāṇabhāgassa pātubhāvo hoti. Yaṃ tathābhūtaṃ rūpaṃ taṃ rūpupādānakkhandhe saṅgahaṃ gacchati,

30 yā tathābhūtaṃ vedanā sā vedanupādānakkhandhe saṅgahaṃ gacchati, yā tathābhūtaṃ saññā sā saññupādānakkhandhe saṅgahaṃ gacchati, ye tathābhūtaṃ saṅkhārā te saṅkhārupādānakkhandhe saṅgahaṃ gacchanti, yaṃ tathābhūtaṃ viññāṇaṃ taṃ viññāṇupādānakkhandhe saṅgahaṃ

35 gacchati. So evaṃ pajānāti: Evaṃ kira 'mesaṃ pañcannaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ saṅgaho sannipāto samavāyo hotīti. Vuttaṃ kho paṇ' etaṃ Bhagavatā: Yo paṭiccasamuppādaṃ

Viss. 18. 134

Viss. 219

passati so dhammaṃ passati, yo dhammaṃ passati so paṭicca-
samuppādaṃ passatīti. Paṭiccasamuppannā kho pan' ime
yadidaṃ pañc' upādānakkhandhā. Yo imesu pañcas' upā-
dānakkhandhesu chando ālayo anunayo ajjhosānaṃ so duk-

15 khasamudayo, yo imesu pañcas' upādānakkhandhesu chanda-
rāgavinayo chandarāgapahānaṃ so dukkhanirodho. Ettā-
vatā pi kho āvuso bhikkhuno bahu kataṃ hoti. Ajjhattikañ-
ce āvuso sotaṃ aparibhinnaṃ hoti — pe — ghānaṃ apar-
ibhinnaṃ hoti — jivhā aparibhinnā hoti — kāyo apariblinno

20 hoti — mano aparibhinno hoti bāhirā ca dhammā na āpā-
thaṃ āgacchanti no ca tajjo samannāhāro hoti. n' eva tāva
tājassa viññānabhāgassa pātubhāvo hoti. Ajjhattiko ce āvuso
mano aparibhinno hoti bāhirā ca dhammā āpāthaṃ āgac-
chanti no ca tajjo samannāhāro hoti, n' eva tāva tājassa

25 viññānabhāgassa pātubhāvo hoti. Yato ca kho āvuso ajjhat-
tiko c' eva mano aparibhinno hoti bāhirā ca dhammā āpāthaṃ
āgacchanti tajjo ca samannāhāro hoti, evaṃ tājassa viññāna-
bhāgassa pātubhāvo hoti. Yaṃ tathābhūtaṃ rūpaṃ taṃ
rūpupādānakkhandhe saṅgahaṃ gacchati, yā tathābhūtaṃ

30 vedanā sā vedanupādānakkhandhe saṅgahaṃ gacchati, yā
tathābhūtaṃ saññā sā saññupādānakkhandhe saṅgahaṃ
gacchati, ye tathābhūtaṃ saṅkhārā te saṅkhārupādānak-
khandhe saṅgahaṃ gacchanti. yaṃ tathābhūtaṃ viññānaṃ
taṃ viññānupādānakkhandhe saṅgahaṃ gacchati. So evaṃ

35 pajānāti: Evaṃ kira 'mesaṃ pañcannaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ
saṅgaho sannipāto samavāyo hotīti. Vuttaṃ kho pan' etaṃ
Bhagavatā: Yo paṭiccasamuppādaṃ passati so dhammaṃ
passati, yo dhammaṃ passati so paṭiccasamuppādaṃ passa-
tīti. Paṭiccasamuppannā kho pan' ime yadidaṃ pañc' upā-
40 dānakkhandhā. Yo imesu pañcas' upādānakkhandhesu chando
ālayo anunayo ajjhosānaṃ so dukkhasamudayo, yo imesu
pañcas' upādānakkhandhesu chandarāgavinayo chandarāgap-
pahānaṃ so dukkhanirodho. Ettāvatā pi kho āvuso bhik-
khuno bahu kataṃ hotīti.

35 Idam - avoca āyasmā Sāriputto. Attamanā te bhikkhū
āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

MAHĀHATTHIPADOPAMASUTTAM ATTHAMAM.

Paralle 4 8000 to 10000 76 frede
How Digest

29.

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayam Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Gijjhakūṭe pabbate acirapakkante Devadatte. Tatra kho Bhagavā Devadattam ārabbhā bhikkhū āmantesi:

Idha bhikkhave ekacco kulaputto saddhā agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajito hoti: otiṇṇo 'mhi jātiyā jarāmarañena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto, app - eva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa antakiriya paññāyethāti. So evam pabbajito samāno lābhasakkārasilokam abhinibbatteti. So tena lābhasakkārasilokena attamano hoti paripuññasankappo. So tena lābhasakkārasilokena attān' ukkamseti param vambheti: aham asmi lābhi silokavā, ime pan' aññe bhikkhū appaṇṇatā appesakkhā ti. So tena lābhasakkārasilokena majjati pamajjati pamādam āpajjati, pamatto samāno dukkham viharati. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso sārattthiko sārāgavesi sārāpariyesanam caramāno mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato atikkamam' eva saram atikkamma pheggum atikkamma tacam atikkamma papaṭikam sakhāpalāsam chetvā ādāya pakka-meyya saram - ti maññamāno; tam - enam cakkhumā puriso 20 disvā evam vadeyya: Na vatāyam bhavam puriso aññāsi saram na aññāsi pheggum na aññāsi tacam na aññāsi papaṭikam na aññāsi sakhāpalāsam, tathā h' ayam bhavam puriso sārattthiko sārāgavesi sārāpariyesanam caramāno mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato atikkammam' eva saram atikkamma 25 pheggum atikkamma tacam atikkamma papaṭikam sakhāpalāsam chetvā ādāya pakkanto saram - ti maññamāno, yañ - c' assa sarena sarakaraṇiyam tañ - c' assa attham nānubhavissatiti. Evam - eva kho bhikkhave idh' ekacco kulaputto saddhā agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajito hoti: otiṇṇo 'mhi 30 jātiyā jarāmarañena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto, app - eva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa antakiriya paññāyethāti. So evam pabbajito samāno lābhasakkārasilokam abhinibbatteti. So tena lābhasakkārasilokena attamano hoti paripuññasankappo. So tena lābhasakkārasilokena attān' ukkamseti param 35

vambheti: aham-asmi lābhī silokavā, ime pan' aññe bhikkhū appaṇṇātā appesakkhā ti. So tena lābhasakkārasilokena majjati pamajjati pamādaṃ āpajjati, pamatto samāno dukkhaṃ viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu sākāpalāsaṃ

5 aggahehi brahmacariyassa, tena ca vosānaṃ āpādi.

Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco kulaputto saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti: otiṇṇo 'mhi jātiyā jarāmaranena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto, app-eva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa antakiriyaṃ paṇṇāyethāti. So evaṃ pabbajito samāno lābhasakkārasilokaṃ abhinibbatteti. So tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attamano hoti na paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na majjati na-

10 ppamajjati na-ppamādaṃ āpajjati, appamatto samāno silasampadaṃ ārādheti. So tāya silasampadāya attamano hoti paripuṇṇasaṅkappo. So tāya silasampadāya attān' ukkaṃseti paraṃ vambheti: aham-asmi silavā kalyāṇadhammo, ime pan' aññe bhikkhū dussilā pāpadhammā ti. So tāya

20 silasampadāya majjati pamajjati pamādaṃ āpajjati, pamatto samāno dukkhaṃ viharati. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso sārattiko sārāgavesi sārāpariyesanaṃ caramāno mahato rukhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato atikkamm' eva sārāṃ atikkamma pheggum atikkamma tacāṃ papaṭikaṃ chetvā ādāya pakka-

25 meyya sāraṇ-ti maññaṃāno; tam-enaṃ cakkhumā puriso disvā evaṃ vadeyya: Na vatāyaṃ bhavaṃ puriso aññāsi sārāṃ na aññāsi pheggum na aññāsi tacāṃ na aññāsi papaṭikaṃ na aññāsi sākāpalāsaṃ; tathā h' ayaṃ bhavaṃ puriso sārattiko sārāgavesi sārāpariyesanaṃ caramāno mahato rukhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato atikkamm' eva sārāṃ atikkamma pheggum atikkamma tacāṃ papaṭikaṃ chetvā ādāya pak-

30 kanto sāraṇ-ti maññaṃāno, yaṇ-c' assa sārēna sārakaraṇiyaṃ taṇ-c' assa atthaṃ nānubhavissatīti. Evam-eva kho bhikkhave idh' ekacco kulaputto saddhā agārasmā anagāri-

35 yaṃ pabbajito hoti... So tāya silasampadāya majjati pamajjati pamādaṃ āpajjati, pamatto samāno dukkhaṃ viharati.

Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu papaṭikāṃ aggaheṣi brahmācariyassa, tena ca vosānaṃ āpādi.

Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco kulaputto saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti: otiṇṇo 'mhi jātiyā jarāmaranena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto, app-eva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakhandhassa antakiriya paññāyethāti. So evaṃ pabbajito samāno lābhasakkārasilokaṃ abhinibbatteti. So tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attamano hoti na paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na majjati na ppamajjati na ppamādaṃ āpajjati, appamatto samāno silasampadaṃ ārādheti. So tāya silasampadāya attamano hoti no ca kho paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tāya silasampadāya na attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti, so tāya silasampadāya na majjati na ppamajjati na ppamādaṃ āpajjati, appamatto samāno samādhisampadaṃ ārādheti. So tāya samādhisampadāya attamano hoti paripuṇṇasaṅkappo. So tāya samādhisampadāya attān' ukkaṃseti paraṃ vambheti: aham-asmi samāhito ekaggacitto, ime pan' aññe bhikkhū asamāhitā vibhantacittā ti. So tāya samādhisampadāya majjati pamajjati pamādaṃ āpajjati, pamatto samāno dukkhaṃ viharati. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso sārattthiko sārāgavesī sārāpariyesanaṃ caramāno mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato atikkamm' eva sāraṃ atikkamma phegguṃ tacāṃ chetvā ādāya pakkameyya sāraṃ-ti maññamāno; tam-enaṃ cakkhumā puriso disvā evaṃ vadeyya: Na vatāyaṃ bhavaṃ puriso aññāsi sāraṃ na aññāsi phegguṃ na aññāsi tacāṃ na aññāsi papaṭikāṃ na aññāsi sākhāpalāsaṃ, tathā h' ayaṃ bhavaṃ puriso sārattthiko sārāgavesī sārāpariyesanaṃ caramāno mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato atikkamm' eva sāraṃ atikkamma phegguṃ tacāṃ chetvā ādāya pakkanto sāraṃ-ti maññamāno, yañ-c' assa sārena sārakaraṇiyaṃ tañ-c' assa atthaṃ nānubhavissatīti. Evam-eva kho bhikkhave idh' ekacco kulaputto saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti ... So tāya samādhisampadāya majjati pamajjati pamādaṃ āpajjati, pamatto samāno dukkhaṃ viharati. Ayaṃ

vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu tacam aggahehi brahmacariyassa, tena ca vosānam āpādi.

Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco kulaputto saddhā agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajito hoti: otiṇṇo 'mhi jātiyā jarāmarañena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto, app-eva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakhandhassa antakiriya paññāyethāti. So evam pabbajito samāno lābhasakkārasilokam abhinibbatteti. So tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attamano hoti na paripunṇasaṅkappo, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attān' ukkamseti na param vambheti, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na majjati na -ppamajjati na -ppamādam āpajjati, appamatto samāno silasampadam ārādheti. So tāya silasampadāya attamano hoti no ca kho paripunṇasaṅkappo, so tāya silasampadāya na attān' ukkamseti na param vambheti, so tāya silasampadāya na majjati na -ppamajjati na -ppamādam āpajjati, appamatto samāno samādhisampadam ārādheti. So tāya samādhisampadāya attamano hoti no ca kho paripunṇasaṅkappo, so tāya samādhisampadāya na attān' ukkamseti na param vambheti, so tāya samādhisampadāya na majjati na -ppamajjati na -ppamādam āpajjati, appamatto samāno nānadassanam ārādheti. So tena nānadassanena attamano hoti paripunṇasaṅkappo. So tena nānadassanena attān' ukkamseti param vambheti: aham - asmi jānam passam viharāmi, ime pan' aññe bhikkhū ajānam apassam viharantīti. So tena nānadassanena majjati pamajjati pamādam āpajjati, pamatto samāno dukkham viharati. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso sārattthiko sārāgavesī sārāpariyesanam caramāno mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato atikkamm' eva saram pheggum chetvā ādāya pakka-meyya sāran - ti maññamāno; tam - enam cakkhumā puriso disvā evam vadeyya: Na vatāyam bhavam puriso aññāsi saram na aññāsi pheggum na aññāsi tacam na aññāsi papaṭikam na aññāsi sakkhāpalāsam, tathā h' ayam bhavam puriso sārattthiko sārāgavesī sārāpariyesanam caramāno mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato atikkamm' eva saram pheggum chetvā ādāya pakkanto sāran - ti maññamāno, yañ - c' assa sarena sarakaraṇiyam tañ - c' assa attham nānubhavissatīti.

Evam - eva kho bhikkhave idh' ekacco kulaputto saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti ... So tena nāṇadasanena majjati pamajjati pamādaṃ āpajjati, pamatto samāno dukkhaṃ viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu phegguṃ aggaheṣi brahmacariyassa, tena ca vosānaṃ āpādi.

Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco kulaputto saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti: otiṇṇo 'mhi jātiyā jarāmaraneṇa sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto, app - eva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakhandhassa antakiriyaṃ paññāyethāti. So evaṃ pabbajito samāno lābhasakkārasilokaṃ abhinibbatteti. So tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attamano hoti na paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na majjati na - ppamajjati na - ppamādaṃ āpajjati, appamatto samāno silasampadaṃ ārādheti. So tāya silasampadāya attamano hoti no ca kho paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tāya silasampadāya na attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti, so tāya silasampadāya na majjati na - ppamajjati na - ppamādaṃ āpajjati, appamatto samāno samādhisampadaṃ ārādheti. So tāya samādhisampadāya attamano hoti no ca kho paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tāya samādhisampadāya na attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti, so tāya samādhisampadāya na majjati na - ppamajjati na - ppamādaṃ āpajjati, appamatto samāno nāṇadassanaṃ ārādheti. So tena nāṇadassanena attamano hoti no ca kho paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tena nāṇadassanena na attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti, so tena nāṇadassanena na majjati na - ppamajjati na - ppamādaṃ āpajjati, appamatto samāno samayavimokhaṃ ārādheti. Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ bhikkhave vijjati yaṃ so bhikkhu tāya samayavimuttiyā parihāyetha. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso sārattthiko sārāgavesī sārāpariyesanaṃ caramāno mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato sārāṇ - ňeva chetvā ādāya pakkameyya sārā - ti jānamāno; tam - enaṃ cakkhumā puriso disvā evaṃ vadeyya: Aññāsi vātāyaṃ bhavaṃ puriso sārāṃ aññāsi phegguṃ aññāsi tacāṃ aññāsi papatīkaṃ aññāsi sākāpalāsaṃ, tathā h' ayaṃ bhavaṃ puriso sārattthiko sārāgavesī sārāpariyesanaṃ caramāno ma-

hato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato sārāṇ -ñeva chetvā ādāya
 pakkanto sārān -ti jānamāno, yaṇ -c' assa sārena sārakaraṇi-
 yaṇ taṇ -c' assa atthaṃ anubhavissatīti. Evam -eva kho
 bhikkhave idh' ekacco kulaputto saddhā agārasmā anagāri-
 yaṇ pabbajito hoti: otiṇṇo 'mhi jātiyā jarāmarapena sokehi
 paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, dukkhotiṇṇo
 dukkhapareto, app -eva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhak-
 khandhassa antakiriya paññāyethāti. So evaṃ pabbajito sa-
 māno lābhasakkārasilokaṃ abhinibbatteti. So tena lābha-
 sakkārasilokena nā attamano hoti na paripuṇṇasaṅkappo,
 so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ
 vambheti, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na majjati na -ppa-
 majjati na -ppamādaṃ āpajjati, appamatto samāno silasam-
 padaṃ ārādheti. So tāya silasampadāya attamano hoti no
 ca kho paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tāya silasampadāya na attān'
 ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti, so tāya silasampadāya na
 majjati na -ppamajjati na -ppamādaṃ āpajjati, appamatto
 samāno samādhisampadaṃ ārādheti. So tāya samādhisam-
 padāya attamano hoti no ca kho paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tāya
 samādhisampadāya na attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti,
 so tāya samādhisampadāya na majjati na -ppamajjati na -
 ppamādaṃ āpajjati, appamatto samāno nāṇadassanaṃ ārā-
 dheti. So tena nāṇadassanena attamano hoti no ca kho
 paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tena nāṇadassanena na attān' uk-
 kaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti, so tena nāṇadassanena na
 majjati na -ppamajjati na -ppamādaṃ āpajjati, appamatto sa-
 māno asamayavimokhaṃ ārādheti. Aṭṭhānam -etaṃ bhikkhave
 anavakāso yaṃ so bhikkhu tāya asamayavimuttiyā parihāyetha.

Iti kho bhikkhave na -y -idaṃ brahmacariyaṃ lābha-
 sakkārasilokānisamsaṃ, na silasampadānisamsaṃ, na samādhi-
 sampadānisamsaṃ, na nāṇadassanānisamsaṃ. Yā ca kho ayaṃ
 bhikkhave akuppā cetovimutti, etadatthaṃ -idaṃ bhikkhave
 brahmacariyaṃ etaṃsāraṃ etaṃpariyosānaṃ -ti.

Idam -avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhaga-

vato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun -ti.

MAHĀSĀROPAMASUTTAM NAVAMAṆ.

The Lesser Pāṇas & Strivig for the Rest.

H.W. Dijkster.

30. *Transl.*
Winternitz # 74.

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho Piṅgalakoccho brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Piṅgalakoccho brāhmaṇo Bhagavantam etad-avoca: Ye 'me bho Gotama samaṇabrāhmaṇā saṅghino gaṇino gaṇācariyā nātā yasassino tittthakarā sādhusammatā bahujaṇassa, seyyathidaṃ Pūraṇo Kassapo, Makkhali Gosālo, Ajito Kesakambali, Pakudho Kaccāyano, Saṅjaya Belatṭhaputto, Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto, sabbe te sakāya paṭiññāya abbhāññaṃsu sabbe va nābbhaññaṃsu, udāhu ekacce abbhāññaṃsu ekacce na abbhāññaṃsūti. — Alam brāhmaṇa, tittthat' etaṃ: sabbe te sakāya paṭiññāya abbhāññaṃsu sabbe va nābbhaññaṃsu, udāhu ekacce abbhāññaṃsu ekacce na abbhāññaṃsu. Dhamman-te brāhmaṇa desessāmi, taṃ suṇāhi, sādhukaṃ manasikarohi, bhāsissāmi. Evam - bho ti kho Piṅgalakoccho brāhmaṇo Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

20 Seyyathā pi brāhmaṇa puriso sārattthiko sārāgavesi sārāpariyesanaṃ caramāno mahato rukkhassa tittthato sāravato atikkamm' eva sārāṃ atikkamma phegguṃ atikkamma tacāṃ atikkamma papaṭikaṃ sākāpalāsaṃ chetvā ādāya pakkameyya sārān - ti maññaṃāno; tam - enaṃ cakkhumā puriso disvā
25 evaṃ vadeyya: Na vatāyaṃ bhavaṃ puriso aññāsi sārāṃ na aññāsi phegguṃ na aññāsi tacāṃ na aññāsi papaṭikaṃ na aññāsi sākāpalāsaṃ, tathā h' ayaṃ bhavaṃ puriso sārattthiko sārāgavesi sārāpariyesanaṃ caramāno mahato rukkhassa tittthato sāravato atikkamm' eva sārāṃ atikkamma phegguṃ
30 atikkamma tacāṃ atikkamma papaṭikaṃ sākāpalāsaṃ chetvā ādāya pakkanto sārān - ti maññaṃāno, yaṇ - c' assa sārēna sārakaraṇiyaṃ taṇ - c' assa atthaṃ nānubhavissatīti.

Seyyathā pi vā pana brāhmaṇa puriso sārattthiko sārāgavesi sārāpariyesanaṃ caramāno mahato rukkhassa tittthato
35 sāravato atikkamm' eva sārāṃ atikkamma phegguṃ atikkamma

tacam papaṭikam chetvā ādāya pakkameyya sāran - ti mañña-
māno; tam - enaṃ cakkhumā puriso disvā evaṃ vadeyya:
Na vatāyaṃ bhavaṃ puriso aññāsi sāraṃ na aññāsi pheg-
guṃ na aññāsi tacam na aññāsi papaṭikam na aññāsi sākhā-
5 palāsaṃ, tathā h' ayaṃ bhavaṃ puriso s. s. s. c. mahato
rukkhassa t. s. atikkamm' eva sāraṃ atikkamma pheggum
atikkamma tacam papaṭikam chetvā ādāya pakkanto sāran - ti
maññamāno, yañ - c' assa sārena sārakaraṇiyaṃ tañ - c' assa
atthaṃ nānubhavissatīti.

10 Seyyathā pi vā pana brāhmaṇa puriso s. s. s. c. mahato
rukkhassa t. s. atikkamm' eva sāraṃ atikkamma pheggum
tacam chetvā ādāya pakkameyya sāran - ti maññamāno; tam-
enaṃ cakkhumā puriso disvā evaṃ vadeyya: Na vatāyaṃ
bhavaṃ puriso aññāsi sāraṃ na aññāsi pheggum na aññāsi
15 tacam na aññāsi papaṭikam na aññāsi sākhāpalāsaṃ, tathā
h' ayaṃ bhavaṃ puriso s. s. s. c. mahato rukkhassa t. s.
atikkamm' eva sāraṃ atikkamma pheggum tacam chetvā
ādāya pakkanto sāran - ti maññamāno, yañ - c' assa sārena
sārakaraṇiyaṃ tañ - c' assa atthaṃ nānubhavissatīti.

20 Seyyathā pi vā pana brāhmaṇa puriso s. s. s. c. mahato
rukkhassa t. s. atikkamm' eva sāraṃ pheggum chetvā ādāya
pakkameyya sāran - ti maññamāno; tam - enaṃ cakkhumā
puriso evaṃ vadeyya: Na vatāyaṃ bhavaṃ puriso aññāsi
sāraṃ na aññāsi pheggum na aññāsi tacam na aññāsi papa-
25 ṭikam na aññāsi sākhāpalāsaṃ, tathā h' ayaṃ bhavaṃ puriso
s. s. s. c. mahato rukkhassa t. s. atikkamm' eva sāraṃ pheg-
guṃ chetvā ādāya pakkanto sāran - ti maññamāno, yañ - c'
assa sārena sārakaraṇiyaṃ tañ - c' assa atthaṃ nānu-
bhavissatīti.

30 Seyyathā pi vā pana brāhmaṇa puriso sārattthiko sāra-
gavesī sārāpariyesanaṃ caramāno mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato
sāravato sārāñ - űeva chetvā ādāya pakkameyya sāran - ti
jānamāno; tam - enaṃ cakkhumā puriso disvā evaṃ vadeyya:
Aññāsi vatāyaṃ bhavaṃ puriso sāraṃ aññāsi pheggum aññāsi
35 tacam aññāsi papaṭikam aññāsi sākhāpalāsaṃ, tathā h' ayaṃ
bhavaṃ puriso sārattthiko sārāgavesī sārāpariyesanaṃ cara-
māno mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato sāraṃ yeva chetvā

ādāya pakkanto sāraṇ - ti jānamano, yañ - c' assa sārena sāra -
karaṇīyaṃ tañ - c' assa atthaṃ anubhavissatīti.

Evam - eva kho brāhmaṇa idh' ekacco puggalo saddhā
agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti: otiṇṇo 'mhi jātiyā
5 jarāmarañena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyā -
sehi, dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto, app - eva nāma imassa ke -
valassa dukkhakkhandhassa antakiriya paññāyethāti. So
evam pabbajito samāno lābhasakkārasilokaṃ abhinibbatteti,
so tena lābhasakkārasilokena attamano hoti paripuṇṇa -
saṅkappo, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena attān' ukkaṃseti
param vambheti: aham - asmi lābhi silokavā, ime pan' aññe
bhikkhū appaṇṇātā appesakkhā ti; lābhasakkārasilokena ca
ye aññe dhammā uttaritarā ca paṇītatarā ca tesam dhammā -
naṃ sacchikiriyaṃ na chandaṃ janeti na vāyamati, olīna 1567
15 vuttiko ca hoti sāthaliko. Seyyathā pi so brāhmaṇa puriso
sāratthiko sārāgavesī sārāpariyesanaṃ caramāno mahato
rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato atikkamm' eva sārāṃ atikkamma
phegguṃ atikkamma tacam atikkamma papaṭikam sākha -
palāsam chetvā ādāya pakkamanto sāraṇ - ti maññamāno,

20 yañ - c' assa sārena sārakaraṇīyaṃ tañ - c' assa atthaṃ nānu -
bhavissati, tathūpamāhaṃ brāhmaṇa imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi.

Idha pana brāhmaṇa ekacco puggalo saddhā agārasmā
anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti: otiṇṇo 'mhi jātiyā jarāmarañena
sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, dukkho -
25 tiṇṇo dukkhapareto, app - eva nāma imassa kevalassa duk -
khakkhandhassa antakiriya paññāyethāti. So evam pabba -
jito samāno lābhasakkārasilokaṃ abhinibbatteti, so tena
lābhasakkārasilokena na attamano hoti na paripuṇṇasaṅkappo,
so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attān' ukkaṃseti na param

30 vambheti, lābhasakkārasilokena ca ye aññe dhammā utta -
ritarā ca paṇītatarā ca tesam dhammānaṃ sacchikiriyaṃ
chandaṃ janeti vāyamati, anolīnavuttiko ca hoti asāthaliko.

So silasampadaṃ ārādheti, so tāya silasampadāya attamano
hoti paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tāya silasampadāya attān' ukkaṃ -
35 seti param vambheti: aham - asmi silavā kalyāṇadhammo,
ime pan' aññe bhikkhū dussilā pāpadhammā ti; silasam -
padāya ca ye aññe dhammā uttaritarā ca paṇītatarā ca tesam

dhammānaṃ sacchikiriyāya na chandaṃ janeti na vāyamati. olinavuttiko ca hoti sāthaliko. Seyyathā pi so brāhmaṇa puriso s. s. s. c. mahato rukkhassa t. s. atikkamm' eva sāraṃ atikkamma pheggum atikkamma tacam papaṭikam chetvā
 5 ādāya pakkamanto sāraṃ - ti maññamāno, yaṇ - c' assa ... nānubhavissati, tathūpamāhaṃ brāhmaṇa imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi.

Idha pana brāhmaṇa ekacco puggalo saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti: otiṇṇo 'mhi jātiyā jarāmaraneṇa
 10 sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, dukkho- tiṇṇo dukkhapareto, app - eva nāma imassa kevalassa duk- khakkhandhassa antakiriya paññāyethāti. So evaṃ pabbajito samāno lābhasakkārasilokaṃ abhinibbatteti. so tena lābha- sakkārasilokena na attamano hoti na paripuṇṇasaṅkappo. so
 15 tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attān' ukkaṃseti na param vambheti, lābhasakkārasilokena ca ye aññe dhammā utta- ritarā ca paṇītatarā ca tesam dhammānaṃ sacchikiriyāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati, anolinavuttiko ca hoti asāthaliko. So silasampadaṃ ārādheti, so tāya silasampadāya attamano
 20 hoti no ca kho paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tāya silasampadāya na attān' ukkaṃseti na param vambheti. silasampadāya ca ye aññe dhammā uttaritarā ca paṇītatarā ca tesam dhammā- naṃ sacchikiriyāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati, anolinavuttiko ca hoti asāthaliko. So samādhisampadaṃ ārādheti. so tāya
 25 samādhisampadāya attamano hoti paripuṇṇasaṅkappo. so tāya samādhisampadāya attān' ukkaṃseti param vambheti: aham - asmi samāhito ekaggacitto, ime pan' aññe bhikkhū asamāhitā vibbhantacittā ti; samādhisampadāya ca ye aññe dhammā uttaritarā ca paṇītatarā ca tesam dhammānaṃ
 30 sacchikiriyāya na chandaṃ janeti na vāyamati, olinavuttiko ca hoti sāthaliko. Seyyathā pi so brāhmaṇa puriso s. s. s. c. mahato rukkhassa t. s. atikkamm' eva sāraṃ atikkamma pheg- gum tacam chetvā ādāya pakkamanto sāraṃ - ti maññamāno, yaṇ - c' assa ... nānubhavissati, tathūpamāhaṃ brāhmaṇa
 35 imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi.

Idha pana brāhmaṇa ekacco puggalo saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti: otiṇṇo 'mhi jātiyā jarāmaraneṇa

sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi. dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto, app-eva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa antakiriya paññāyethāti. So evaṃ pabbajito samāno lābhasakkārasilokaṃ abhinibbatteti, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attamano hoti na paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti, lābhasakkārasilokena ca ye aññe dhammā uttaritarā ca paṇitatarā ca tesam dhammānaṃ sacchikiriya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati, anolīnavuttiko ca hoti asāthaliko.

So silasampadaṃ ārādheti, so tāya silasampadāya attamano hoti no ca kho paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tāya silasampadāya na attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti, silasampadāya ca ye aññe dhammā uttaritarā ca paṇitatarā ca tesam dhammānaṃ sacchikiriya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati, anolīnavuttiko ca hoti asāthaliko. So samādhisampadaṃ ārādheti, so tāya samādhisampadāya attamano hoti no ca kho paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tāya samādhisampadāya na attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti, samādhisampadāya ca ye aññe dhammā uttaritarā ca paṇitatarā ca tesam dhammānaṃ sacchikiriya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati, anolīnavuttiko ca hoti asāthaliko.

So nāṇadassanaṃ ārādheti, so tena nāṇadassanena attamano hoti paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tena nāṇadassanena attān' ukkaṃseti paraṃ vambheti: aham-asmi jānaṃ passaṃ viharāmi, ime paṇ' aññe bhikkhū ajānaṃ apaasaṃ viharantīti; nāṇadassanena ca ye aññe dhammā uttaritarā ca paṇitatarā ca tesam dhammānaṃ sacchikiriya na chandaṃ janeti na vāyamati, olīnavuttiko ca hoti sāthaliko. Seyyathā pi so brāhmaṇa puriso s. s. s. c. mahato rukkhassa t. s. atikkam' eva sāraṃ pheggum' chetvā ādāya pakkamanto sāraṇti maññamāno, yaṇ-c' assa sārena sārakaraṇiyaṃ taṇ-c' assa atthaṃ nānubhavissati, tathūpamāhaṃ brāhmaṇa imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi.

Idha pana brāhmaṇa ekacco puggalo saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti: otiṇṇo 'mhi jātiyā jarāmarane sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto, app-eva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa antakiriya paññāyethāti. So evaṃ pabbajito

samāno lābhasakkārasilokaṃ abhinibbatteti. so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attamano hoti na paripuṇṇasaṅkappo. so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti, lābhasakkārasilokena ca ye aññe dhammā uttaritarā ca paṇītatarā ca tesāṃ dhammānaṃ sacchikiriyāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati, anolīnavuttiko ca hoti asāthhaliko. So silasampadaṃ ārādheti, so tāya silasampadāya attamano hoti no ca kho paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tāya silasampadāya na attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti, silasampadāya ca ye aññe dhammā uttaritarā ca paṇītatarā ca tesāṃ dhammānaṃ sacchikiriyāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati, anolīnavuttiko ca hoti asāthhaliko. So samādhisampadaṃ ārādheti, so tāya samādhisampadāya attamano hoti no ca kho paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tāya samādhisampadāya na attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti, samādhisampadāya ca ye aññe dhammā uttaritarā ca paṇītatarā ca tesāṃ dhammānaṃ sacchikiriyāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati, anolīnavuttiko ca hoti asāthhaliko. So nāṇadassanaṃ ārādheti, so tena nāṇadassanena attamano hoti no ca kho paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tena nāṇadassanena na attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti, nāṇadassanena ca ye aññe dhammā uttaritarā ca paṇītatarā ca tesāṃ dhammānaṃ sacchikiriyāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati. anolīnavuttiko ca hoti asāthhaliko.

Katame ca brāhmaṇa dhammā nāṇadassanena uttaritarā ca paṇītatarā ca: Idha brāhmaṇa bhikkhu vivice' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamam jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayam - pi kho brāhmaṇa dhammo nāṇadassanena uttaritaro ca paṇītaro ca. Puna ca paraṃ brāhmaṇa bhikkhu vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayam - pi kho brāhmaṇa dhammo nāṇadassanena uttaritaro ca paṇītaro ca. Puna ca paraṃ brāhmaṇa bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā upekhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno, sukhaṃ ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti yaṇ - taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti: upekhako satimā sukha - viharī ti tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayam - pi

kho brāhmaṇa dhammo nāṇadassanena uttaritaro ca paṇīta-
 taro ca. Puna ca paraṃ brāhmaṇa bhikkhu sukhassa ca
 pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassā-
 nam atthagamā adukkhāṃ - asukhāṃ upekhāsati paṇisuddhiṃ
 5 catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayam - pi kho
 brāhmaṇa dhammo nāṇadassanena uttaritaro ca paṇītataro
 ca. Puna ca paraṃ brāhmaṇa bhikkhu sabbaso rūpasāññā-
 nam samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthagamā nānattasaññā-
 nam amanasikārā ananto ākāso ti ākāsañāncāyatanāṃ upa-
 10 sampajja viharati. Ayam - pi kho brāhmaṇa dhammo nāṇa-
 dassanena uttaritaro ca paṇītataro ca. Puna ca paraṃ
 brāhmaṇa bhikkhu sabbaso ākāsañāncāyatanāṃ samatik-
 kamma anantaṃ viññāṇaṃ - ti viññāṇañcāyatanāṃ upasam-
 15 pajja viharati. Ayam - pi kho brāhmaṇa dhammo nāṇa-
 dassanena uttaritaro ca paṇītataro ca. Puna ca paraṃ
 brāhmaṇa bhikkhu sabbaso viññāṇañcāyatanāṃ samatik-
 kamma na - tthi kiñciti ākiñcaññāyatanāṃ upasampajja viha-
 20 rati. Ayam - pi kho brāhmaṇa dhammo nāṇadassanena utta-
 ritaro ca paṇītataro ca. Puna ca paraṃ brāhmaṇa bhikkhu
 sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanāṃ samatikkamma nevasaññānāsaññā-
 yatanāṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayam - pi kho brāhmaṇa
 dhammo nāṇadassanena uttaritaro ca paṇītataro ca. Puna
 ca paraṃ brāhmaṇa bhikkhu sabbaso nevasaññānāsaññā-
 yatanāṃ samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ upasampajja
 25 viharati, paññāya c' assa disvā āsavā parikkhīṇā honti.
 Ayam - pi kho brāhmaṇa dhammo nāṇadassanena uttaritaro
 ca paṇītataro ca. Ime kho brāhmaṇa dhammā nāṇadassanena
 uttaritarā ca paṇītatarā ca.

Seyyathā pi so brāhmaṇa puriso sārattthiko sārāgavesī
 30 sārāpariyesanaṃ caramāno mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sārā-
 vato sārāṃ yeva chetvā ādāya pakkamanto sārā - ti jāna-
 māno, yañ - c' assa sārena sārakaraṇīyaṃ tañ - c' assa
 atthaṃ anubhavissati, tathūpamāhaṃ brāhmaṇa imaṃ pug-
 galaṃ vadāmi.

35 Iti kho brāhmaṇa na - y - idaṃ brahmacariyaṃ lābha-
 sakkārasilokānisamsaṃ na silasampadānisamsaṃ na samādhi-
 sampadānisamsaṃ na nāṇadassanānisamsaṃ. Yā ca kho

ayaṃ brāhmaṇa akuppā cetovimutti, etadattham - idaṃ brāhmaṇa brahmacariyaṃ etaṃsāraṃ etaṃpariyosānaṃ - ti.

— Evaṃ vutte Piṅgalakoccho brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho

5 Gotama. Seyyathā pi bho Gotama nikujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya. mūlhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya: cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintiti, evaṃ - eva kho bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Esāhaṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ sa-
10 raṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammaṃ - ca bhikkhusaṅghaṃ - ca. Upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇagataṃ - ti.

CŪḲASĀBOPAMASUTTAM DASAMAM.

VAGGO TATIYO.

Opamma-dhamma-vaggo tatiyo (Bhikkhu-manussagga).

31.

15 Evaṃ - me suttaṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Nādi-
viharati Giṇjakāvasatthe. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā
ca Anuruddho āyasmā ca Nandiyo āyasmā ca Kimbilo Go-
siṅgasālavanadāye viharanti. Atha kho Bhagavā sāyanha-
samayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yena Gosiṅgasālavanadāyo ten'
20 upasaṅkama. Addasā kho dāyapālo Bhagavantaṃ dūrato va
āgacchantaṃ, disvāna Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Mā samaṇa
etaṃ dāyaṃ pāvisi, sant' ettha tayo kulaputtā attakāmarūpā
viharanti, mā tesāṃ aphāsum - akāsīti. Assosi kho āyasmā
Anuruddho dāyapālassa Bhagavatā saddhiṃ mantayamānassa,
25 sutvāna dāyapālaṃ etad - avoca: Māvuso dāyapāla Bha-
gavantaṃ vāresi, satthā no Bhagavā anuppatto ti. Atha kho
āyasmā Anuruddho yen' āyasmā ca Nandiyo āyasmā ca
Kimbilo ten' upasaṅkama, upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ - ca
Nandiyaṃ āyasmantaṃ - ca Kimbilaṃ etad - avoca: Abhikka-
30 math' āyasmanto, abhikkamath' āyasmanto, satthā no Bha-

gavā anuppatto ti. Atha kho āyasmā ca Anuruddho āyasmā
ca Nandiyo āyasmā ca Kimbilo Bhagavantam paccuggantvā
eko Bhagavato pattacīvaram paṭiggahesi eko āsanam paññā-
pesi eko pādodakam upaṭṭhāpesi. Nisīdi Bhagavā paññatte
5 āsane, nisajja kho Bhagavā pāde pakkhālesi. Te pi kho
āyasmanto Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdīmsu.
Ekamantaṃ nisinnam kho āyasmantaṃ Anuruddham Bha-
gavā etad - avoca:

Kacci vo Anuruddhā khamaniyam, kacci yāpaniyam,
10 kacci piṇḍakena na kilamathāti. — Khamaniyam Bhagavā,
yāpaniyam Bhagavā, na ca mayam bhante piṇḍakena kilamā-
māti. — Kacci pana vo Anuruddhā samaggā sammodamānā
avivadamānā khīrodakībhūtā aññamaññaṃ piyacakkhūhi sam-
passantā viharathāti. — Taggha mayam bhante samaggā
15 sammodamānā avivadamānā khīrodakībhūtā aññamaññaṃ
piyacakkhūhi sampassantā viharāmāti. — Yathākatham pana
tumhe Anuruddhā samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā
khīrodakībhūtā aññamaññaṃ piyacakkhūhi sampassantā vi-
harathāti. — Idha mayham bhante evam hoti: Lābhā vata
20 me, suladdham vata me, yo 'ham evarūpehi sabrahmacārīhi
saddhim viharāmīti. Tassa mayham bhante imesu āyasman-
tesu mettaṃ kāyakammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitam āvī c' eva raho
ca, mettaṃ vacikammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitam āvī c' eva raho ca,
mettaṃ manokammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitam āvī c' eva raho ca.
25 Tassa mayham bhante evam hoti: Yan - nūnāham sakam
cittam nikkhipitvā imesaṃ yeva āyasmantānaṃ cittassa vasena
vatteyyan - ti. So kho aham bhante sakam cittam nikkhipitvā
imesaṃ yeva āyasmantānaṃ cittassa vasena vattāmi. Nānā
hi kho no bhante kāyā ekaṃ - ca pana maññe cittan - ti.

30 Āyasmā pi kho Nandiyo — pe — āyasmā pi kho Kimbilo
Bhagavantam etad - avoca: Mayham - pi kho bhante evam
hoti: Lābhā vata me, suladdham vata me, yo 'ham evarūpehi
sabrahmacārīhi saddhim viharāmīti. Tassa mayham bhante
imesu āyasmantesu mettaṃ kāyakammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitam āvī
35 c' eva raho ca, mettaṃ vacikammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitam āvī c'
eva raho ca, mettaṃ manokammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitam āvī c' eva
raho ca. Tassa mayham bhante evam hoti: Yan - nūnāham

sakaṃ cittaṃ nikkhipitvā imesaṃ yeva āyasmantānaṃ cittassa vasena vatteyyan - ti. So kho ahaṃ bhante sakaṃ cittaṃ nikkhipitvā imesaṃ yeva āyasmantānaṃ cittassa vasena vat - tāmi. Nānā hi kho no bhante kāyā ekaṃ - ca pana maññe
5 cittaṃ - ti.

Evam kho mayaṃ bhante samaggā sammodamānā avi - vadamānā khīrodakibhūtā aññamaññaṃ piyacakkhūhi sam - passantā viharāmāti. — Sādhū sādhu Anuruddhā. Kacci
10 pana vo Anuruddhā appamattā ātāpino pahitattā viharathāti.

— Taggha mayaṃ bhante appamattā ātāpino pahitattā vi - harāmāti. — Yathākathaṃ pana tumhe Anuruddhā appa - mattā ātāpino pahitattā viharathāti. — Idha bhante am - hākaṃ yo paṭhamam gāmato piṇḍāya paṭikkamati, so āsanāni
15 paññāpeti, pāṇiyam paribhojanīyam upaṭṭhāpeti, avakkārapātīm

15 upaṭṭhāpeti. Yo pacchā gāmato piṇḍāya paṭikkamati, sace
hoti bhuttāvaseso sace ākaṅkhati bhuñjati, no ce ākaṅkhati
appaharite vā chaddeti appāṇake vā uduke opilāpeti. So
āsanāni paṭisāmeti, pāṇiyam paribhojanīyam paṭisāmeti,
avakkārapātīm paṭisāmeti, bhattaggaṃ sammajjati. Yo pas -

20 sati pāṇiyaghaṭam vā paribhojanīyaghaṭam vā vaccaghaṭam
vā rittam tuccham so upaṭṭhāpeti; sacāssa hoti avisayham
hatthavikārena dutiyam āmantetvā hatthavilaṅgakena upaṭṭhā -
pema, na tv - eva mayaṃ bhante tappaccayā vācam bhindāma.

Pañcāhikaṃ kho pana mayaṃ bhante sabbarattiyā dham -
35 miyā kathāya sannisīdāma. Evam kho mayaṃ bhante ap -
pamattā ātāpino pahitattā viharāmāti.

Sādhū sādhu Anuruddhā. Atthi pana vo Anuruddhā
evam appamattānaṃ ātāpīnaṃ pahitattānaṃ viharataṃ utta -
rim manussadhammā alamariya[nāṇadassana]viseso adhigato

30 phāsuvihāro ti. — Kim hi no siyā bhante. Idha mayaṃ
bhante yāvad - e ākaṅkhāma vivicca' eva kāmehi vivicca aku -
salehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajam pītisukham
paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharāma. Ayam kho no
bhante amhākaṃ appamattānaṃ ātāpīnaṃ pahitattānaṃ vi -

55 harataṃ uttarim manussadhammā alamariya[nāṇadassana] -
viseso adhigato phāsuvihāro ti. — Sādhū sādhu Anuruddhā.
Etassa pana vo Anuruddhā viharassa samatikkamāya etassa

vihārassa paṭippassaddhiyā atth' añño uttariṃ manussa-
 dhammā alamariya[ñānadassana]viseso adhigato phāsuvihāro
 ti. — Kim hi no siyā bhante. Idha mayaṃ bhante yāvad-e
 ākaṅkhāma vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhattaṃ sampasā-
 5 danaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhi-
 jaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharāma.
 Etassa bhante viharassa samatikkamāya etassa viharassa
 paṭippassaddhiyā ayam-añño uttariṃ manussadhammā alam-
 ariya[ñānadassana]viseso adhigato phāsuvihāro ti. — Sādhū
 10 sādhu Anuruddhā. Etassa pana vo Anuruddhā viharassa
 samatikkamāya etassa viharassa paṭippassaddhiyā atth' añño
 uttariṃ manussadhammā alamariya[ñānadassana]viseso adhi-
 gato phāsuvihāro ti. — Kim hi no siyā bhante. Idha mayaṃ
 bhante yāvad-e ākaṅkhāma pītiyā ca virāgā upekhakā ca
 15 viharāma satā ca sampajānā, sukhaṃ-ca kāyena paṭisaṃ-
 vedema yaṇ-taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti: upekhako satimā sukha-
 viharī ti tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharāma. Etassa
 bhante viharassa samatikkamāya etassa viharassa paṭippassad-
 dhiyā ayam-añño uttariṃ manussadhammā alamariya[ñāna-
 20 dassana]viseso adhigato phāsuvihāro ti. — Sādhū sādhu Anu-
 ruddhā. Etassa pana vo Anuruddhā viharassa samatikka-
 māya etassa viharassa paṭippassaddhiyā atth' añño uttariṃ
 manussadhammā alamariya[ñānadassana]viseso adhigato phāsu-
 vihāro ti. — Kim hi no siyā bhante. Idha mayaṃ bhante
 25 yāvad-e ākaṅkhāma sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca
 pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānaṃ atthagamā aduk-
 khaṃ asukhaṃ upekhāsati pārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ
 upasampajja viharāma. Etassa bhante viharassa samatikka-
 māya etassa viharassa paṭippassaddhiyā ayam-añño uttariṃ
 30 manussadhammā alamariya[ñānadassana]viseso adhigato phāsu-
 vihāro ti. — Sādhū sādhu Anuruddhā. Etassa pana vo Anu-
 ruddhā viharassa samatikkamāya etassa viharassa paṭippas-
 saddhiyā atth' añño uttariṃ manussadhammā alamariya[ñāna-
 dassana]viseso adhigato phāsuvihāro ti. — Kim hi no siyā
 35 bhante. Idha mayaṃ bhante yāvad-e ākaṅkhāma sabbaso
 rūpasāññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasāññānaṃ atthagamā nā-
 nattasāññānaṃ amanasikārā ananto ākāso ti ākāsañācāyata-

nam upasampajja viharāma. Etassa bhante viharassa samatikkamāya etassa viharassa paṭippassaddhiyā ayam-añño uttarim manussadhammā alamariya[nāṇadassana]viseso adhigato phāsuvihāro ti. — Sādhū sādhu Anuruddhā. Etassa
 5 pana vo Ahuruddhā viharassa samatikkamāya etassa viharassa paṭippassaddhiyā atth' añño uttarim manussadhammā alamariya[nāṇadassana]viseso adhigato phāsuvihāro ti. — Kim hi no siyā bhante. Idha mayam bhante yāvad-e ākaṅkhāma sabbaso ākāsaṇācāyatanaṁ samatikkamma anantaṁ
 10 viññānaṁ - ti viññānaṇcāyatanaṁ upasampajja viharāma — pe — sabbaso viññānaṇcāyatanaṁ samatikkamma na - tthi kiñciti ākiñcaṇṇāyatanaṁ upasampajja viharāma — sabbaso ākiñcaṇṇāyatanaṁ samatikkamma neva saññānāsaññāyatanaṁ upasampajja viharāma. Etassa bhante viharassa samatikkamāya etassa viharassa paṭippassaddhiyā ayam-añño uttarim
 15 manussadhammā alamariyaviseso adhigato phāsuvihāro ti. — Sādhū sādhu Anuruddhā. Etassa pana vo Anuruddhā viharassa samatikkamāya etassa viharassa paṭippassaddhiyā atth' añño uttarim manussadhammā alamariyaṇāṇadassana-
 20 viseso adhigato phāsuvihāro ti. — Kim hi no siyā bhante. Idha mayam bhante yāvad-e ākaṅkhāma sabbaso neva saññānāsaññāyatanaṁ samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodham upasampajja viharāma. paññāya ca no disvā āsavā parikkhiṇā honti. Etassa bhante viharassa samatikkamāya etassa viharassa paṭippassaddhiyā ayam-añño uttarim manussadhammā
 25 alamariyaṇāṇadassanaviseso adhigato phāsuvihāro. Imasmā ca mayam bhante phāsuvihārā aññaṁ phāsuvihāraṁ uttaritaraṁ vā paṇītataraṁ vā na samanupassāmāti. — Sādhū sādhu Anuruddhā. Etasmā Anuruddhā phāsuvihārā añño
 30 phāsuvihāro uttaritaro vā paṇītataraṁ vā na - tthiti.

Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṁ - ca Anuruddham āyasmantaṁ - ca Nandiyam āyasmantaṁ - ca Kimbilam dhammiyā kathāya sandassetvā samādapetvā samuttejetvā sampahamsetvā utthāy' āsanā pakkāmi. Atha kho āyasmā ca Anuruddho āyasmā ca Nandiyo āyasmā ca Kimbilo Bhagavantaṁ anusamāyeyitvā tato paṇivattitvā āyasmā ca Nan-

diyo āyasmā ca Kimbilo āyasantam Anuruddham etad-
avocum: Kin-nu kho mayam āyasmato Anuruddhassa evam-
ārocimha: imāsañ-ca imāsañ-ca vihārasamāpattinam mayam
lābhino ti, yam no āyasmā Anuruddho Bhagavato sammukhā
5 yāva āsavānam khayā pakāsesīti. — Na kho me āyasmanto
evam-ārocesum: imāsañ-ca imāsañ-ca vihārasamāpattinam
mayam lābhino ti. Api ca me āyasantānam cetasā ceto
paricca vidito: imāsañ-ca imāsañ-ca vihārasamāpattinam
ime āyasmanto lābhino ti. Devatā pi me etam-attham
10 ārocesum: imāsañ-ca imāsañ-ca vihārasamāpattinam ime
āyasmanto lābhino ti. Tam-enam Bhagavatā pañhābhi-
putṭhena byākatan-ti.

Atha kho Digho parajano yakkho yena Bhagavā ten' upa-
saṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṁ
15 atṭhāsi. Ekamantaṁ tṭhito kho Digho parajano yakkho
Bhagavantam etad-avoca: Lābhā bhante Vajjīnam, suladdha-
lābhā Vajjipajāya, yattha Tathāgato viharatī araham sammā-
sambuddho, ime ca tayo kulaputtā, āyasmā ca Anuruddho
āyasmā ca Nandiyo āyasmā ca Kimbilo ti. Dighassa para-
20 janassa yakkhassa saddam sutvā bhumam devā saddam-
anussāvesum: Lābhā vata bho Vajjīnam, suladdhalābhā
Vajjipajāya, yattha Tathāgato viharatī araham sammāsam-
buddho, ime ca tayo kulaputtā, āyasmā ca Anuruddho āyasmā
ca Nandiyo āyasmā ca Kimbilo ti. Bhumānam devānam
25 saddam sutvā Cātummahārājikā devā — pe — Tāvatisā devā
— Yāmā devā — Tusitā devā — Nimmānaratī devā — Para-
nimmitavasavattino devā — Brahmakāyikā devā saddam-
anussāvesum: Lābhā vata bho Vajjīnam, suladdhalābhā
Vajjipajāya, yattha Tathāgato viharatī araham sammāsam-
30 buddho, ime ca tayo kulaputtā, āyasmā ca Anuruddho
āyasmā ca Nandiyo āyasmā ca Kimbilo ti. Itiha te āyasmanto
tena khaṇena tena muhuttēna yāva Brahmālokā veditā ahesum.
— Evam-etam Digha, evam-etam Digha. Yasmā pi
Digha kulā ete tayo kulaputtā agārasmā anagāriyam pabba-
35 jītā, tañ-ce pi kulam ete tayo kulaputte pasannacittam
anussareyya tassa p'assa kulassa digharattam hitāya sukhāya.
Yasmā pi Digha kulaparivattā ete tayo kulaputtā agārasmā

anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā, so ce pi kulaparivaṭṭo ete tayo kulaputte pasannacitto anussareyya tassa p' assa kulaparivaṭṭassa digharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Yasmā pi Dīgha gāmaṃ ete tayo kulaputtā agārasmaṃ anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā, so ce pi 5 gāmo ete tayo kulaputte pasannacitto anussareyya tassa p' assa gāmassa digharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Yasmā pi Dīgha nigamaṃ ete tayo kulaputtā agārasmaṃ anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā, so ce pi nigamo ete tayo kulaputte pasannacitto anussareyya tassa p' assa nigamassa digharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Yasmā pi Dīgha nagarā ete tayo kulaputtā agārasmaṃ anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā, tañ-ce pi nagaraṃ ete tayo kulaputte pasannacittaṃ anussareyya tassa p' assa nagarassa digharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Yasmā pi Dīgha janapadā ete 15 janapado ete tayo kulaputte pasannacitto anussareyya tassa p' assa janapadassa digharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Sabbe ce pi Dīgha khattiyā ete tayo kulaputte pasannacittā anussareyyuṃ sabbesānaṃ p' assa khattiyānaṃ digharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Sabbe ce pi Dīgha brāhmaṇā ete tayo kulaputte 20 pasannacittā anussareyyuṃ sabbesānaṃ p' assa brāhmaṇānaṃ digharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Sabbe ce pi Dīgha vessā ete tayo kulaputte pasannacittā anussareyyuṃ sabbesānaṃ p' assa vessānaṃ digharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Sabbe ce pi Dīgha suddā ete tayo kulaputtā pasannacittā anussareyyuṃ 25 sabbesānaṃ p' assa suddānaṃ digharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Sadevako ce pi Dīgha loko samārako sabrahmako sassa-
manabrāhmaṇi pajā sadevamanussā ete tayo kulaputte pasanna-
cittā anussareyya sadevakassa p' assa lokassa samārakassa
sabrahmakassa sassamanabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya 30 digharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Passa Dīgha yāva c' ete tayo kulaputtā bahujaṇahitāya paṭipannā bahujaṇasukhāya lokānu-
kampāya, atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānaṃ - ti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamano Dīgho parajano yak-
kho Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditi.

Uttara Gosthar Serman

HGW. Dhat

32.

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayam Bhagavā Gosīṅga-
sālavanadāye viharati sambahulehi abhiññātehi abhiññātehi
therehi sāvakehi saddhim, āyasmatā ca Sāriputtena āyasmatā
ca Mahāmoggallānena āyasmatā ca Mahākassapena āyasmatā
5 ca Anuruddhena āyasmatā ca Revatena āyasmatā ca Ānan-
dena, aññehi ca abhiññātehi abhiññātehi therehi sāvakehi
saddhim. Atha kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno sāyanhasamā-
yam patisallānā vuṭṭhito yen' āyasmā Mahākassapo ten' upa-
saṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Mahākassapaṃ etad-
10 avoca: Āyāma' āvuso Kassapa yen' āyasmā Sāriputto ten'
upasaṅkamissāma dhammasavanāyāti. Evam - āvuso ti kho
āyasmā Mahākassapo āyasmato Mahāmoggallānassa paccas-
sosi. Atha kho āyasmā ca Mahāmoggallāno āyasmā ca
Mahākassapo āyasmā ca Anuruddho yen' āyasmā Sāriputto
15 ten' upasaṅkamiṃsu dhammasavanāya. Addasā kho āyasmā
Ānando āyasmantaṃ - ca Mahāmoggallānaṃ āyasmantaṃ - ca
Mahākassapaṃ āyasmantaṃ - ca Anuruddhaṃ yen' āyasmā
Sāriputto ten' upasaṅkamante dhammasavanāya, disvāna
yen' āyasmā Revato ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyas-
20 mantam Revataṃ etad - avoca: Upasaṅkamantaṃ kho amū āvuso
Revata sappurisā yen' āyasmā Sāriputto tena dhamma-
savanāya, āyāma' āvuso Revata yen' āyasmā Sāriputto ten'
upasaṅkamissāma dhammasavanāyāti. Evam - āvuso ti kho
āyasmā Revato āyasmato Ānandassa paccassosi. Atha kho
25 āyasmā ca Revato āyasmā ca Ānando yen' āyasmā Sāriputto
ten' upasaṅkamiṃsu dhammasavanāya.

Addasā kho āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantaṃ - ca Revataṃ
āyasmantaṃ - ca Ānandaṃ dūrato va āgacchante, disvāna
āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etad - avoca: Etu kho āyasmā Ānan-
das - sāgataṃ āyasmato Ānandassa Bhagavato upatṭhākassa
Bhāgavato santikāvacarassa. Ramanīyaṃ āvuso Ānanda Go-
sīṅgasālavanaṃ, dosinā ratti, sabbaphāliphullā sālā, dibbā
maññe gandhā sampavanti. Kathaṃrūpena āvuso Ānanda
bhikkhunā Gosīṅgasālavanaṃ sobheyyāti. — Idh' āvuso

Preface p. 2³⁵ 30

Sāriputta bhikkhu bahussuto hoti sutadharo sutasannicayo, ye te dhammā ādikalyāṇā majjhekalyāṇā pariyosānakalyāṇā sātthā sabyañjanā kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ abhivadanti tathārūpā 'ssa dhammā bahussutā honti dhatā, vacasā paricitā, manasā 'nupekkhitā, diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā; so catunnaṃ parisānaṃ dhammaṃ deseti parimaṇḍalehi padabyañjanehi appabaddhehi anusayasamugghātāya. Evarūpena kho āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhunā Gosīngasālavanam sobheyyāti.

Evam vutte āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantaṃ Revataṃ etad - avoca: Byākataṃ kho āvuso Revata āyasmatā Ānandena yathā sakaṃ paṭibhānaṃ. Tattha dāni mayaṃ āyasmantaṃ Revataṃ pucchāma: Ramaṇiyaṃ āvuso Revata Gosīngasālavanam... Kathaṃrūpena āvuso Revata bhikkhunā Gosīngasālavanam sobheyyāti. — Idh' āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhu paṭisallāṇārāmo hoti paṭisallāṇarato, ajjhataṃ cetosamatham - anuyutto, anirākatajjhāno, vipassanāya samannāgato, brūhetā suññagārānaṃ. Evarūpena kho āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhunā Gosīngasālavanam sobheyyāti.

Evam vutte āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantaṃ Anuruddhaṃ etad - avoca: Byākataṃ kho āvuso Anuruddha āyasmatā Revatena yathā sakaṃ paṭibhānaṃ. Tattha dāni mayaṃ āyasmantaṃ Anuruddhaṃ pucchāma: Ramaṇiyaṃ āvuso Anuruddha Gosīngasālavanam... Kathaṃrūpena āvuso Anuruddha bhikkhunā Gosīngasālavanam sobheyyāti. — Idh' āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhu dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantaṃanusakena sahaṃsaṃ lokānaṃ voloketi. Seyyathā pi āvuso Sāriputta cakkhumā puriso uparipāsāḍavaragato sahaṃsaṃ nemimaṇḍalānaṃ volokeyya, evam - eva kho āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhu dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantaṃanusakena sahaṃsaṃ lokānaṃ voloketi. Evarūpena kho āvuso Sāriputta Gosīngasālavanam sobheyyāti.

Evam vutte āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantaṃ Mahākassapaṃ etad - avoca: Byākataṃ kho āvuso Kassapa āyasmatā Anuruddhena yathā sakaṃ paṭibhānaṃ. Tattha dāni mayaṃ āyasmantaṃ Mahākassapaṃ pucchāma: Ramaṇiyaṃ āvuso Kassapa Gosīngasālavanam... Kathaṃrūpena āvuso Kassapa

This passage has from 4 Dhutanga in 11 order as
seen at MS. I. 61 !!! Kso Vin. 1.253

214

I. MŪLAPAÑÑASAM.

for
MS. I. 214

bhikkhunā Gosīṅgasālavanam sobheyyāti. — Idh' āvuso Sāri-
putta bhikkhu attanā ca ārañṇako¹hoti ārañṇakattassa ca
vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca pīṇapātiko²hoti pīṇapātikattassa ca
vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca paṃsukūliko³hoti paṃsukūlikattassa ca
5 vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca tecīvariko⁴hoti tecīvarikattassa ca
vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca appiccho hoti appicchatāya ca vaṇṇa-
vādī, attanā ca santuṭṭho hoti santuṭṭhiyā ca vaṇṇavādī,
attanā ca pavivitto hoti pavivekassa ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca
asaṃsaṭṭho hoti asaṃsaggassa ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca āradha-
10 viriyo hoti viriyārambhassa ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca sīlasam-
panno hoti sīlasampadāya ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca samādhī-
samppanno hoti samādhisampadāya ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca
paññāsamppanno hoti paññāsampadāya ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā
ca vimuttisamppanno hoti vimuttisampadāya ca vaṇṇavādī,
15 attanā ca vimuttiñāṇadassanasamppanno hoti vimuttiñāṇa-
dassanasampadāya ca vaṇṇavādī. Evarūpena kho āvuso
Sāriputta bhikkhunā Gosīṅgasālavanam sobheyyāti.

Evam vutte āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggal-
lānam etad - avoca: Byākataṃ kho āvuso Moggallāna āyas-
20 matā Mahākassapena yathā sakam paṭibhānam. Tattha dāni
mayam āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānam pucchāma: Ramaṇi-
yam āvuso Moggallāna Gosīṅgasālavanam ... Kathamrūpena
āvuso Moggallāna bhikkhunā Gosīṅgasālavanam sobheyyāti.
— Idh' āvuso Sāriputta dve bhikkhū abhidhammakatham
25 kathenti, te aññamaññaṃ pañham pucchanti, aññamaññaṃ
pañham puṭṭhā vissajjenti no ca saṃsādentī, dhammī ca
nesam kathā pavattanti hoti. Evarūpena kho āvuso Sāri-
putta bhikkhunā Gosīṅgasālavanam sobheyyāti.

Atha kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno āyasmantaṃ Sāri-
30 puttaṃ etad - avoca: Byākataṃ kho āvuso Sāriputta amhehi
sabbe' eva yathā sakam paṭibhānam. Tattha dāni mayam
āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ pucchāma: Ramaṇiyam āvuso Sāri-
putta Gosīṅgasālavanam, dosinā ratti, sabbaphāliphullā sālā,
dibbā maññe gandhā sampavanti. Kathamrūpena āvuso
35 Sāriputta Gosīṅgasālavanam sobheyyāti. — Idh' āvuso
Moggallāna bhikkhu cittam vasam vatteti, no ca bhikkhu
cittassa vasena vattati; so yāya viharasamāpattiyā ākaṇ-

khati pubbanhasamayam viharitum tāya vihārasamāpattiya
 pubbanhasamayam viharati, yāya vihārasamāpattiya ākañ-
 khati majjhantikaṃ samayaṃ viharitum tāya vihārasamā-
 pattiya majjhantikaṃ samayaṃ viharati, yāya vihārasamā-
 5 pattiya ākañkhati sāyanhasamayam viharitum tāya vihārasamā-
 pattiya sāyanhasamayam viharati. Seyyathā pi āvuso Mog-
 gallāna rañño vā rājamahāmattassa vā nānārattānaṃ dussā-
 naṃ dussakaraṇḍako pūro assa, so yañ-ñad-eva dussayugam
 ākañkheyya pubbanhasamayam pārupitum tan-tad-eva
 10 dussayugam pubbanhasamayam pārueyya, yañ-ñad-eva
 dussayugam ākañkheyya majjhantikaṃ samayaṃ pārupitum
 tan-tad-eva dussayugam majjhantikaṃ samayaṃ pārueyya,
 yañ-ñad-eva dussayugam ākañkheyya sāyanhasamayam
 pārupitum tan-tad-eva dussayugam sāyanhasamayam pār-
 15 ueyya; evam-eva kho āvuso Moggallāna bhikkhu cittaṃ
 vasaṃ vatteti, no ca bhikkhu cittassa vasena vattati; so yāya
 vihārasamāpattiya ākañkhati pubbanhasamayam viharitum
 tāya vihārasamāpattiya pubbanhasamayam viharati, yāya vi-
 hārasamāpattiya ākañkhati majjhantikaṃ samayaṃ viharitum
 20 tāya vihārasamāpattiya majjhantikaṃ samayaṃ viharati, yāya
 vihārasamāpattiya ākañkhati sāyanhasamayam viharitum tāya
 vihārasamāpattiya sāyanhasamayam viharati. Evarūpena
 kho āvuso Moggallāna bhikkhunā Gosīngasālavanam
 sobheyyāti.

25 Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto te āyasmante etad-avoca:
 Byākataṃ kho āvuso amhehi sabbeḥ' eva yathā sakaṃ paṭi-
 bhānaṃ. Āyāṃ' āvuso yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamissāma,
 upasaṅkamitvā etam-attham Bhagavato ārocessāma, yathā
 no Bhagavā byākarissati tathā naṃ dhāressāmāti. Evam-
 30 āvuso ti kho te āyasmanto āyasmato Sāriputtassa paccasso-
 suṃ. Atha kho te āyasmanto yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅka-
 miṃsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ
 nisidimsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Sāriputto Bha-
 vantam etad-avoca: Idha bhante āyasmā ca Revato āyasmā
 35 ca Ānando yenāhaṃ ten' upasaṅkamimsu dhammasavanāya.
 Addasaṃ kho ahaṃ bhante āyasmantañ-ca Revataṃ āyas-
 mantañ-ca Ānandaṃ dūrato va āgacchante, disvāna āyas-

mantam Ānandam etad - avocam: Etu kho āyasmā Ānando, sāgataṃ āyasmato Ānandassa Bhagavato upatthākassa Bhagavato santikāvacarassa. Ramanīyaṃ āvuso Ānanda Gosīṅgasālavanam, dosinā ratti, sabbaphāliphullā sālā, dibbā maññe gandhā sampavanti. Kathamrūpena āvuso Ānanda bhikkhunā Gosīṅgasālavanam sobheyyāti. Evaṃ vutte bhante āyasmā Ānando maṃ etad - avoca: Idh' āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhu bahussuto hoti sutadharo sutasannicayo, ye te dhammā ādikalyāṇā majjhekalyāṇā pariyosānakalyāṇā sātthā sabyañjanā kevalaparipunnāṃ parisuddham brahmacariyaṃ abhivadanti tathārūpā 'ssa dhammā bahussutā honti dhatā, vacasā paricitā, manasā 'nupekkhitā, ditthiyā suppaṭividdhā; so catunnam parisānam dhammam deseti parimaṇḍalehi padabyañjanehi appabaddhehi anusayasamugghātāya. Evarūpena kho āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhunā Gosīṅgasālavanam sobheyyāti. — Sādhū sādhū Sāriputta, yathā taṃ Ānando va sammā byākaramāno byākareyya. Ānando hi Sāriputta bahussuto sutadharo sutasannicayo. ye te dhammā ādikalyāṇā majjhekalyāṇā pariyosānakalyāṇā sātthā sabyañjanā kevalaparipunnāṃ parisuddham brahmacariyaṃ abhivadanti tathārūpā 'ssa dhammā bahussutā honti dhatā, vacasā paricitā, manasā 'nupekkhitā, ditthiyā suppaṭividdhā; so catunnam parisānam dhammam deseti parimaṇḍalehi padabyañjanehi appabaddhehi anusayasamugghātāyāti.

25 Evaṃ vutte ahaṃ bhante āyasmantaṃ Revataṃ etad - avocam: Byākataṃ kho āvuso Revata āyasmatā Ānandena yathā sakam paṭibhānam. Tattha dāni mayam āyasmantaṃ Revataṃ pucchāma: Ramanīyaṃ āvuso Revata ... sobheyyāti. Evaṃ vutte bhante āyasmā Revato maṃ etad - avoca: Idh' āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhu paṭisallāṇārāmo hoti paṭisallāṇarato, ajjhataṃ cetosamatham - anuyutto, anirākatajjhāno, vipassanāya samannāgato, brūhetā suññāgārānam. Evarūpena kho āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhunā Gosīṅgasālavanam sobheyyāti. — Sādhū sādhū Sāriputta, yathā taṃ Revato va sammā byākaramāno byākareyya. Revato hi Sāriputta paṭisallāṇārāmo paṭisallāṇarato, ajjhataṃ cetosamatham - anuyutto, anirākatajjhāno, vipassanāya samannāgato, brūhetā suññāgārāna - ti.

Evam vutte aham bhante āyasmantaṃ Anuruddhaṃ etad-avocaṃ: Byākataṃ kho āvuso Anuruddha āyasmatā Revatena yathā sakaṃ paṭibhānaṃ. Tattha dāni mayaṃ āyasmantaṃ Anuruddhaṃ pucchāma: Ramaṇiyaṃ āvuso

5 Anuruddha ... sobheyyāti. Evam vutte bhante āyasmā Anuruddho maṃ etad-avoca: Idh' āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhu dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantaṃānusakena sahaṣsaṃ lokānaṃ voloketi. Seyyathā pi āvuso Sāriputta cakkhumā puriso uparipāsāḍavaragato sahaṣsaṃ nemimaṇḍalānaṃ volo-
10 keyya, evam-eva kho āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhu dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantaṃānusakena sahaṣsaṃ lokānaṃ voloketi. Evarūpena kho āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhunā Gosīṅgasālavanaṃ sobheyyāti. — Sādhū sādhū Sāriputta, yathā taṃ Anuruddho va sammā byākaramāno byākareyya. Anu-
15 ruddho hi Sāriputta dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkanta-
mānusakena sahaṣsaṃ lokānaṃ voloketīti.

Evam vutte aham bhante āyasmantaṃ Mahākassapaṃ etad-avocaṃ: Byākataṃ kho āvuso Kassapa āyasmatā Anuruddhena yathā sakaṃ paṭibhānaṃ. Tattha dāni mayaṃ āyasmantaṃ

20 Mahākassapaṃ pucchāma: Ramaṇiyaṃ āvuso Kassapa ... sobheyyāti. Evam vutte bhante āyasmā Mahākassapo maṃ etad-avoca: Idh' āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhu attanā ca āraṇ-
ṇako hoti āraṇṇakattassa ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca piṇḍa-
pātiko hoti piṇḍapātikattassa ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca paṃ-
25 sukūliko hoti paṃsukūlikattassa ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca tecīvariko hoti tecīvarikattassa ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca ap-
piccho hoti appicchatāya ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca santuṭṭho hoti santuṭṭhiyā ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca pavivitto hoti pavi-
vekassa ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca asaṃsaṭṭho hoti asaṃsaggassa
30 ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca āradhaviṇṇaṃ hoti viriyārambhassa
ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca sīlasampanno hoti sīlasampadāya ca
vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca samādhisampanno hoti samādhisampa-
dāya ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca paṇṇāsampanno hoti paṇṇā-
sampadāya ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca vimuttisampanno hoti
35 vimuttisampadāya ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca vimuttiṇāṇadassana-
sampanno hoti vimuttiṇāṇadassanasampadāya ca vaṇṇavādī.
Evarūpena kho āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhunā Gosīṅgasālavanaṃ

sobheyyāti. — Sādhū sādhū Sāriputta, yathā taṃ Kassapo va sammā byākaramāno byākareyya. Kassapo hi Sāriputta attanā ca ārañṇako ārañṇakattassa ca vaṇṇavādī ... attanā ca vimuttiñāṇadassanasampanno vimuttiñāṇadassanasampadāya
 5 ca vaṇṇavādī ti.

Evam vutte ahaṃ bhante āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānaṃ etad-avocaṃ: Byākataṃ kho āvuso Moggallāna āyasmatā Mahākassapena yathā sakaṃ paṭibhānaṃ. Tattha dāni mayam āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānaṃ pucchāma: Ramaṇi-
 10 yaṃ āvuso Moggallāna ... sobheyyāti. Evam vutte bhante āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno maṃ etad-avoca: Idh' āvuso Sāriputta dve bhikkhū abhidhammakathaṃ kathenti, te añña-
 maññaṃ pañhaṃ pucchanti, aññamaññaṃ pañhaṃ puṭṭhā vissajjenti no ca saṃsādentī, dhammī ca nesaṃ kathā pa-
 15 vattanti hoti. Evarūpena kho āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhunā Gosīṅgasālavanaṃ sobheyyāti. — Sādhū sādhū Sāriputta, yathā taṃ Moggallāno va sammā byākaramāno byākareyya. Moggallāno hi Sāriputta dhammakathiko ti.

Evam vutte āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno Bhagavantam etad-
 20 avoca: Atha khvāhaṃ bhante āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etad-avocaṃ: Byākataṃ kho āvuso Sāriputta amhehi sabbeḥ' eva yathā sakaṃ paṭibhānaṃ. Tattha dāni mayam āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ pucchāma: Ramaṇiyaṃ āvuso Sāriputta Gosīṅgasālavanaṃ, dosinā ratti, sabbaphāliphullā sālā, dibbā maññe
 25 gandhā sampavanti. Kathaṃrūpena āvuso Sāriputta Gosīṅgasālavanaṃ sobheyyāti. Evam vutte bhante āyasmā Sāriputto maṃ etad-avoca: Idh' āvuso Moggallāna bhikkhu cittaṃ vasaṃ vatteti, no ca bhikkhu cittaṃ vasaṃ vat-
 tati; so yāya vihārasamāpattiya ākaṅkhati pubbanhasamayam viharitum tāya vihārasamāpattiya pubbanhasamayam viharati,
 30 yāya vihārasamāpattiya ākaṅkhati majjhantikaṃ samayam viharitum tāya vihārasamāpattiya majjhantikaṃ samayam viharati, yāya vihārasamāpattiya ākaṅkhati sāyanhasamayam viharitum tāya vihārasamāpattiya sāyanhasamayam viharati.
 35 Seyyathā pi āvuso Moggallāna raṇṇo vā rājamahāmettassa vā nānārattānaṃ dussānaṃ dussakaraṇḍako puro assa, so yaṇ-ñad-eva dussayugam ākaṅkheyya pubbanhasamayam

pārupitum tan - tad - eva dussayugam pubbanhasamayam
pārupeyya, yañ - ñad - eva dussayugam ākañkheyya majjhan-
tikam samayam pārupitum tan - tad - eva dussayugam majjhan-
tikam samayam pārupeyya, yañ - ñad - eva dussayugam

5 ākañkheyya sāyanhasamayam pārupitum tan - tad - eva dussa-
yugam sāyanhasamayam pārupeyya; evam - eva kho āvuso
Moggallāna bhikkhu cittaṃ vasaṃ vatteti, no ca bhikkhu
cittassa vasena vattati; so yāya vihārasamāpattiya ākañkhati
pubbanhasamayam viharitum tāya vihārasamāpattiya pubbanha-

10 samayam viharati, yāya vihārasamāpattiya ākañkhati majjhan-
tikam samayam viharitum tāya vihārasamāpattiya majjhan-
tikam samayam viharati, yāya vihārasamāpattiya ākañkhati
sāyanhasamayam viharitum tāya vihārasamāpattiya sāyanha-
samayam viharati. Evarūpena kho āvuso Moggallāna bhik-

15 khunā Gosīṅgasālavanam sobheyyāti. — Sādhū sādhū Mog-
gallāna. yathā taṃ Sāriputto va sammā byākaramāno byā-
kareyya. Sāriputto hi Moggallāna cittaṃ vasaṃ vatteti, no
ca Sāriputto cittassa vasena vattati; so yāya vihārasamā-
pattiya ākañkhati pubbanhasamayam viharitum tāya vihāra-

20 samāpattiya pubbanhasamayam viharati, yāya vihārasamā-
pattiya ākañkhati majjhantikam samayam viharitum tāya
vihārasamāpattiya majjhantikam samayam viharati, yāya
vihārasamāpattiya ākañkhati sāyanhasamayam viharitum
tāya vihārasamāpattiya sāyanhasamayam viharatiti.

25 Evam vutte āyasmā Sāriputto Bhagavantam etad - avoca:
Kassa nu kho bhante subhāsitan - ti. — Sabbesaṃ vo Sāri-
putta subhāsitaṃ pariyāyena. Api ca mama pi suṇātha
yathārūpena bhikkhunā Gosīṅgasālavanam sobheyya. Idha
Sāriputta bhikkhu pacchābhataṃ piṇḍapātaṇṭikanto nisī-
30 dati pallaṅkam ābhujitvā ujum kāyam paṇidhāya parimukham
satiṃ upatthapetvā: nā tāvāham imaṃ pallaṅkam bhindissāmi
yāva me nānupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuccissatīti. Evarūpena
kho Sāriputta bhikkhunā Gosīṅgasālavanam sobheyyāti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te āyasmanto Bha-
35 vato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

MAHĀGOSIṄGASUTTAM DUTIYAM.

Sreeter (Cowherd) Herdman -utta

How Direct

33.

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayam Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

5 Ekādasahi bhikkhave āngehi samannāgato gopālako abhabbo gogaṇaṃ pariharitum phātikattum, katamehi ekādasahi: Idha bhikkhave gopālako na rūpaññū hoti, na lakkhaṇakusalo hoti, na āsāṭikam sāteta hoti, na vaṇaṃ paṭicchādetā hoti, na dhūmaṃ kattā hoti, na titthaṃ jānāti, na pītaṃ

10 jānāti, na vithiṃ jānāti, na gocarakusalo hoti, anavasesadohī ca hoti, ye te usabhā gopitaro gopariṇāyakā te na atirekapūjāya pūjeta hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave ekādasahi āngehi samannāgato gopālako abhabbo gogaṇaṃ pariharitum phātikattum. Evam - eva kho bhikkhave ekādasahi dhammehi

15 samannāgato bhikkhu abhabbo imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ virūhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjitum, katamehi ekādasahi: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu na rūpaññū hoti, na lakkhaṇakusalo hoti, na āsāṭikam sāteta hoti, na vaṇaṃ paṭicchādetā hoti, na dhūmaṃ kattā hoti, na titthaṃ jānāti, na pītaṃ jānāti, 20 na vithiṃ jānāti, na gocarakusalo hoti, anavasesadohī ca hoti, ye te bhikkhū therā rattaññū cirapabbajitā saṅghapitaro saṅghapariṇāyakā te na atirekapūjāya pūjeta hoti.

— Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu na rūpaññū hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ sabbam rūpaṃ cattāri

25 mahābhūtāni catunnaṃ - ca mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ - ti yathābhūtaṃ na - ppajānāti. Evam kho bhikkhave bhikkhu na rūpaññū hoti. Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu na lakkhaṇakusalo hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu: kammalakkhaṇo bālo, kammalakkhaṇo paṇḍito ti yathābhūtaṃ na - ppajānāti.

30 Evam kho bhikkhave bhikkhu na lakkhaṇakusalo hoti. Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu na āsāṭikam sāteta hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu uppannam kāmavitakkaṃ adhivāseti na - ppajahati na vinodeti na byantikaroti na anabhāvaṃ gameti, uppannam byāpādavittakkaṃ — pe — uppannam vihiṃsāvitakkaṃ — uppannuppanne pāpake akusale dhamme adhivāseti

na - ppajahati na vinodeti na byantikaroti na anabhāvaṃ gameti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu na āsāṭikam sātetaṃ hoti. Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu na vaṇaṃ paṭicchādetā hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā nimittaggāhī

5 hoti anubyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇaṃ - enaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ tassa saṃvarāya na paṭipajjati, na rakkhati cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye na saṃvaraṃ āpajjati. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā — pe — ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā

10 — jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā — kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā — manasā dhammaṃ viññāya nimittaggāhī hoti anubyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇaṃ - enaṃ manindriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ tassa saṃvarāya na paṭipajjati, na rakkhati manindriyaṃ,

15 manindriye na saṃvaraṃ āpajjati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu na vaṇaṃ paṭicchādetā hoti. Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu na dhūmaṃ kattā hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu yathāsutaṃ yathāpariyattaṃ dhammaṃ na vitthārena paresaṃ desetā hoti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu na dhūmaṃ kattā

20 hoti. Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu na titthaṃ jānāti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu ye te bhikkhū bahussutā āgatāgamā dhammadharā vinayadharā mātikādhārā te kālena kālaṃ upasaṅkamitvā na paripucchati na paripaṇhāti: idaṃ bhante kathaṃ, imassa ko attho ti. Tassa te āyasmanto avivaṇaṃ - c'

25 eva na vivaranti, anuttānikataṃ - ca na uttānikaronti, anekavihitesu ca kaṅkhāṭṭhānīyesu dhammesu kaṅkhaṃ na paṭi-vinodenti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu na titthaṃ jānāti. Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu na pītaṃ jānāti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye desiya-

30 māne na labhati atthavedaṃ, na labhati dhammavedaṃ, na labhati dhammūpasamhitāṃ pāmujaṃ. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu na pītaṃ jānāti. Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu na vīthiṃ jānāti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ yathābhūtaṃ na - ppajānāti. Evaṃ kho

35 bhikkhave bhikkhu na vīthiṃ jānāti. Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu na gocarakusalo hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu cattāro satipaṭṭhāne yathābhūtaṃ na - ppajānāti. Evaṃ kho

bhikkhave bhikkhu na gocarakusalo hoti. Kathañ-ca bhikkhave bhikkhu anavasesadohi hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhum saddhā gahapatikā abhihaṭṭhum pavārenti cīvara-piṇḍa-pāta-senāsana-gilānapaccayaparikkhārehi, tatra bhikkhu mat-
 5 tam na jānāti paṭiggahanāya. Evam kho bhikkhave bhikkhu anavasesadohi hoti. Kathañ-ca bhikkhave bhikkhu ye te bhikkhū therā rattanū cirapabbajitā saṅghapitaro saṅgha-pariṇāyakā te na atirekapūjāya pūjetā hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu ye te bhikkhū therā rattanū cirapabbajitā saṅgha-
 10 pitaro saṅghapariṇāyakā tesu na mettam kāyakammaṃ paccupaṭṭhāpeti āvi c' eva raho ca, na mettam vacīkammaṃ paccupaṭṭhāpeti āvi c' eva raho ca, na mettam manokammaṃ paccupaṭṭhāpeti āvi c' eva raho ca. Evam kho bhikkhave bhikkhu ye te bhikkhū therā rattanū cirapabbajitā saṅgha-
 15 pitaro saṅghapariṇāyakā te na atirekapūjāya pūjetā hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave ekādasahi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu abhabbo imasmim dhammavinaye vuddhim virūhim vepullam āpajjitum.

Ekādasahi bhikkhave āgehi samannāgato gopālako
 20 bhabbo gogaṇaṃ pariharitum phātikattum, katamehi ekādasahi: Idha bhikkhave gopālako rūpaññū hoti, lakkhaṇakusalo hoti, āsāṭikam sāṭetā hoti, vaṇaṃ paṭicchādetā hoti, dhūmaṃ kattā hoti, titthaṃ jānāti, pītaṃ jānāti, vīthim jānāti, gocarakusalo hoti, sāvasesadohi ca hoti, ye te usabhā
 25 gopitaro gopariṇāyakā te atirekapūjāya pūjetā hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave ekādasahi āgehi samannāgato gopālako bhabbo gogaṇaṃ pariharitum phātikattum. Evam-eva kho bhikkhave ekādasahi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu bhabbo imasmim dhammavinaye vuddhim virūhim vepullam āpajjitum,
 30 katamehi ekādasahi: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu rūpaññū hoti, lakkhaṇakusalo hoti, āsāṭikam sāṭetā hoti, vaṇaṃ paṭicchādetā hoti, dhūmaṃ kattā hoti, titthaṃ jānāti, pītaṃ jānāti, vīthim jānāti, gocarakusalo hoti, sāvasesadohi ca hoti, ye te bhikkhū therā rattanū cirapabbajitā saṅghapitaro saṅgha-
 35 pariṇāyakā te atirekapūjāya pūjetā hoti.

Kathaṇ-ca bhikkhave bhikkhu rūpaññū hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ sabbam rūpaṃ cattāri

Vim. 18.75
 Siam. 394

mahābhūtāni | catunnañ - ca mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya rūpaṇ - ti
yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu rūpaṇṇū
hoti. Kathaṇ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu lakkhaṇakusalo hoti:

5 Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu: kammalakkhaṇo bālo, kammalak-
khaṇo paṇḍito ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Evaṃ kho bhik-

khave bhikkhu lakkhaṇakusalo hoti. Kathaṇ - ca bhikkhave
bhikkhu āsāṭikam sātetā hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu up-
pannam kāmavitakkaṃ nādhivāseti, pajahati vinodeti byanti-
karoti anabhāvaṃ gameti, uppannam byāpādavitakkaṃ — pe

(i) u. 1. 205

10 — uppannam vihiṃsāvitakkaṃ — uppannuppanne pāpake akusale
dhamme nādhivāseti, pajahati vinodeti byantikaroti anabhā-
vaṃ gameti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu āsāṭikam sātetā
hoti. Kathaṇ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu vaṇaṃ paṭicchādetā

hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā na ni-

15 mittaggāhī hoti nānubyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇam - enaṃ
cakkhundriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhādomanassā pā-
pakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ tassa saṃvarāya paṭi-
pajjati, rakkhati cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye saṃvaraṃ

āpajjati. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā — pe — ghānena gandhaṃ

20 ghāyitvā — jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā — kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ
phusitvā — manasā dhammaṃ viññāya na nimittaggāhī hoti
nānubyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇam - enaṃ manindriyaṃ

asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā
dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati, rak-

25 khati manindriyaṃ, manindriye saṃvaraṃ āpajjati. Evaṃ
kho bhikkhave bhikkhu vaṇaṃ paṭicchādetā hoti. Kathaṇ - ca

bhikkhave bhikkhu dhūmaṃ kattā hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhik-
khu yathāsutaṃ yathāpariyattaṃ dhammaṃ vitthārena pa-

resam desetā hoti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu dhūmaṃ

30 kattā hoti. Kathaṇ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu tittamaṃ jānāti:
Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu ye te bhikkhū bahussutā āgatāgamā

dhammadharā vinayadharā mātikādhārā te kālena kālaṃ
upasaṅkamitvā paripucchati paripaṇhāti: idaṃ bhante kathaṃ,

imassa ko attho ti. Tassa te āyasmanto avivaṭaṇ - c' eva

35 vivaranti, anuttānikataṇ - ca uttānikaronti, anekavihitesu ca
kaṅkhāthānīyesu dhammesu kaṅkhaṃ paṭivinodenti. Evaṃ kho
bhikkhave bhikkhu tittamaṃ jānāti. Kathaṇ - ca bhikkhave

bhikkhu pītaṃ jānāti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu Tathāgatappa-
vedite dhammavinaye desiyamāne labhati atthavedaṃ, labhati
dhammavedaṃ, labhati dhammūpasamhitaṃ pāmujjam. Evaṃ
kho bhikkhave bhikkhu pītaṃ jānāti. Kathañ-ca bhikkhave
5 bhikkhu vithiṃ jānāti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu ariyaṃ
aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Evaṃ kho
bhikkhave bhikkhu vithiṃ jānāti. Kathañ-ca bhikkhave
bhikkhu gocarakusalo hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu cattāro
satipaṭṭhāne yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Evaṃ kho bhik-
10 khave bhikkhu gocarakusalo hoti. Kathañ-ca bhikkhave
bhikkhu sāvasesadohi hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhuṃ sad-
dhā gahapatikā abhihaṭṭhuṃ pavārenti cīvara-piṇḍapāta-
senāsana-gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārehi, tatra bhikkhu
mattaṃ jānāti paṭiggahaṇāya. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave
15 bhikkhu sāvasesadohi hoti. Kathañ-ca bhikkhave bhikkhu
ye te bhikkhū therā rattaññū cirapabbajitā saṅghapitaro
saṅghapariṇāyakā te atirekapūjāya pūjetā hoti: Idha bhik-
khave bhikkhu ye te bhikkhū therā rattaññū cirapabbajitā
saṅghapitaro saṅghapariṇāyakā tesu mettaṃ kāyakammaṃ
20 paccupaṭṭhāpeti āvī c' eva raho ca, mettaṃ vacīkammaṃ
paccupaṭṭhāpeti āvī c' eva raho ca, mettaṃ manokammaṃ
paccupaṭṭhāpeti āvī c' eva raho ca. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave
bhikkhu ye te bhikkhū therā rattaññū cirapabbajitā saṅgha-
pitaro saṅghapariṇāyakā te atirekapūjāya pūjetā hoti. Imehi
25 kho bhikkhave ekādasahi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu
bhābbo imasmim dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ virūhiṃ vepullaṃ
āpajjitun - ti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato
bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

3. MAHĀGOPĀLAKASUTTAM TATIYAM.

34.

Horismas - sutta, The Less
How Dign

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayam Bhagavā Vajjisu viharati Ukkācelāyam Gaṅgāya nadiyā tīre. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

5 Bhūtapubbam bhikkhave Māgadhako gopālako duppañña-jātiko vassānam pacchime māse saradasamaye asamavekkhitvā Gaṅgāya nadiyā oriman - tīram asamavekkhitvā pārīman - tīram atitthen' eva gāvo patāresi uttaran - tīram Suvidehānam. Atha kho bhikkhave gāvo majjhe Gaṅgāya nadiyā sote āmaṇḍaliyam karitvā tatth' eva anayabyasanam āpajjimsu; tam kissa hetu: Tathā hi so bhikkhave Māgadhako gopālako duppaññajātiko vassānam pacchime māse saradasamaye asamavekkhitvā Gaṅgāya nadiyā oriman - tīram asamavekkhitvā pārīman - tīram atitthen' eva gāvo patāresi uttaran - tīram 15 Suvidehānam. Evam - eva kho bhikkhave ye hi keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā akusalā imassa lokassa akusalā parassa lokassa, akusalā Māradheyyassa akusalā a-Māradheyyassa, akusalā Maccudheyyassa akusalā a-Maccudheyyassa, tesam ye sotabbam saddahātabbam maññissanti tesam tam bhavissati 20 digharattam ahitāya dukkhāya.

Bhūtapubbam bhikkhave Māgadhako gopālako sappañña-jātiko vassānam pacchime māse saradasamaye samavekkhitvā Gaṅgāya nadiyā oriman - tīram samavekkhitvā pārīman - tīram titthen' eva gāvo patāresi uttaran - tīram Suvidehānam. So 25 paṭhamam patāresi ye te usabhā gopitaro gopariṇāyakā, te tīriyam Gaṅgāya sotam chetvā sotthinā pārāṃ agamaṃsu; athāpare patāresi balavagāve dammagāve, te pi tīriyam Gaṅgāya sotam chetvā sotthinā pārāṃ agamaṃsu; athāpare patāresi vacchatare vacchatariyo, te pi tīriyam Gaṅgāya sotam 30 chetvā sotthinā pārāṃ agamaṃsu; athāpare patāresi vacchake kisabalake, te pi tīriyam Gaṅgāya sotam chetvā sotthinā pārāṃ agamaṃsu. Bhūtapubbam bhikkhave vacchako taruṇako tāvad - eva jātako mātu goravakena vuyhamāno so pi tīriyam Gaṅgāya sotam chetvā sotthinā pārāṃ agamāsi; tam kissa hetu: Tathā hi so bhikkhave Māgadhako gopālako

sappaññajātiko vassānam pacchime māse saradasamaye samavekkhitvā Gaṅgāya nadiyā oriman-tiraṃ samavekkhitvā pāri-man-tiraṃ titthen' eva gāvo patāresi uttaran-tiraṃ Suvidehānam. Evam-eva kho bhikkhave ye hi keci samaṇā vā
 5 brāhmaṇā vā kusalā imassa lokassa kusalā parassa lokassa, kusalā Mārādheyyassa kusalā a-Mārādheyyassa, kusalā Maccudheyyassa kusalā a-Maccudheyyassa, tesam ye sotabbaṃ sadda-hātabbaṃ maññissantī tesam taṃ bhavissati dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya.

6 Seyyathā pi bhikkhave ye te usabhā gopitaro gopariṇāyakā te tiriyaṃ Gaṅgāya sotam chetvā sotthinā pāraṃ agamaṃsu, evam-eva kho bhikkhave ye te bhikkhū arahanto
 7 khīṇāsavā vusitavanto katakaraṇiyā ohitabhārā anuppattasadatthā parikkhiṇabhavasamyojanā samma-d-aññā vimuttā, te pi tiriyaṃ Mārassa sotam chetvā sotthinā pāraṃ gatā.
 8 Seyyathā pi te bhikkhave balavagavā dammagavā tiriyaṃ Gaṅgāya sotam chetvā sotthinā pāraṃ agamaṃsu, evam-eva kho bhikkhave ye te bhikkhū pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ
 9 samyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātikā tatthapariniḍḍayino anāvattidhammā tasmā lokā, te pi tiriyaṃ Mārassa sotam chetvā sotthinā pāraṃ gamissantī. Seyyathā pi te bhikkhave
 10 vacchatarā vacchatarīyo tiriyaṃ Gaṅgāya sotam chetvā sotthinā pāraṃ agamaṃsu, evam-eva kho bhikkhave ye te bhikkhū tiṇṇaṃ samyojanānaṃ parikkhayā rāgadosamohānaṃ
 11 tanuttā sakadāgāmino sakid-eva imaṃ lokam āgantvā dukkhass' antam karissantī, te pi tiriyaṃ Mārassa sotam chetvā sotthinā pāraṃ gamissantī. Seyyathā pi te bhikkhave vacchakā
 12 kisabalakā tiriyaṃ Gaṅgāya sotam chetvā sotthinā pāraṃ agamaṃsu, evam-eva kho bhikkhave ye te bhikkhū tiṇṇaṃ samyojanānaṃ parikkhayā sotāpannā avinipātadhammā
 13 niyatā sambodhiparāyanā, te pi tiriyaṃ Mārassa sotam chetvā sotthinā pāraṃ gamissantī. Seyyathā pi so bhikkhave vacchako taruṇako tāvad-eva jātako mātu goravakena vuyhamāno
 14 tiriyaṃ Gaṅgāya sotam chetvā sotthinā pāraṃ agamāsi, evam-eva kho bhikkhave ye te bhikkhū dhammānūsārino saddhānūsārino, te pi tiriyaṃ Mārassa sotam chetvā sotthinā pāraṃ gamissantī. Ahaṃ kho pana bhikkhave

kusalo imassa lokassa kusalo parassa lokassa, kusalo Māradheyassa kusalo a-Māradheyassa, kusalo Maccudheyassa kusalo a-Maccudheyassa. Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave ye so-tabbam saddahātabbam maññissanti tesam taṃ bhavissati
 5 digharattam hitāya sukhāyāti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā, idaṃ vatvā Sugato athāparam etad - avoca Satthā:

Ayam loko paraloko jānatā suppakāsito,
 yaṃ - ca Mārena sampattam appattam yaṃ - ca Maccunā.

6 Sabbam lokam abhiññāya sambuddhena pajānatā
 vivaṭam amaṭadvāram khemaṃ nibbānapattiyā.

Chinnaṃ pāpimato sotam viddhastam vinaḷikataṃ,
 pāmujjabahulā hotha, khemaṃ patt' attha bhikkhavo ti.

CŪḲAGOPĀLAKASUTTAM CATUTTHAM.

Mahame Saccaka Discourse
how bright

35.

11 Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayam Bhagavā Vesāliyam viharati Mahāvane Kūṭāgārasālāyam. Tena kho pana samayena Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Vesāliyam paṭivasati, bhassappavādiko paṇḍitavādo sādhusammato bahujanassa. So Vesāliyam parisatiṃ evaṃ vācam bhāsati: Nāhan - tam passāmi
 20 samanāṃ vā brāhmaṇāṃ vā saṅghim gaṇim gaṇācariyam, api arahantaṃ sammāsambuddhaṃ paṭijānamānaṃ, yo mayā vādena vādaṃ samāradddho na saṅkampeyya na sampakampeyya na sampavedheyya, yassa na kacchehi sedā mucceyyuṃ; thūṇaṃ - ce p' ahaṃ acetanaṃ vādena vādaṃ samārabheyyam
 25 sā pi mayā vādena vādaṃ samāradddhā saṅkampeyya sampakampeyya sampavedheyya, ko pana vādo manussabhūtasāti. Atha kho āyasmā Assaji pubbanhasamayam nivāsetvā paccivaram ādāya Vesālim piṇḍāya pāvisi. Addasā kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Vesāliyam jaṅghāvihāram anucaṅkamamāno

15*

anuvicaramāno āyasmantaṃ Assajim dūrato va āgacchantam,
disvāna yen' āyasmā Assaji ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā
āyasmatā Assajinā saddhim sammodi, sammodaniyaṃ katham
sārāṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi. Ekamantaṃ ṭhito
S kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto āyasmantaṃ Assajim etad-avoca:
Katham pana bho Assaji samaṇo Gotamo sāvake vineti,
kathambhāgā ca pana samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvakesu anu-
sāsani bahulā pavattatiti. — Evaṃ kho Aggivessana Bhagavā
sāvake vineti, evambhāgā ca pana Bhagavato sāvakesu anu-
sāsani bahulā pavattati: Rūpaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ, vedanā
aniccā, saññā aniccā, saṅkhārā aniccā, viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ;
rūpaṃ bhikkhave anattā, vedanā anattā, saññā anattā, saṅ-
khārā anattā, viññāṇaṃ anattā; sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā, sabbe
dhammā anattā ti. Evaṃ kho Aggivessana Bhagavā sāvake
S vineti, evambhāgā ca pana Bhagavato sāvakesu anusāsani
bahulā pavattatiti. — Dussutaṃ vata bho Assaji assumha ye
mayam evaṃvādiṃ samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ assumha; app-eva ca
nāma mayam kadāci karahaci tena bhotā Gotamena saddhim
samāgaccheyyāma, app-eva nāma siyā kocid-eva kathāsallāpo,
20 app-eva nāma tasmā pāpakā diṭṭhigatā viveceyyāmāti.

Tena kho pana samayena pañcamattāni Licchavisatāni
santhāgāre sannipatitāni honti kenacid-eva karaṇiyaena. Atha
kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto yena te Licchavi ten' upasaṅ-
kami, upasaṅkamitvā te Licchavi etad-avoca: Abhikkamantu
25 bhonto Licchavi, abhikkamantu bhonto Licchavi, ajja me
samaṇena Gotamena saddhim kathāsallāpo bhavissati. Sace
me samaṇo Gotamo tathā patitṭhissati yathā 'ssa me nāt-
aṇṇatarena sāvakena Assajinā nāma bhikkhunā patitṭhitam,
seyyathā pi nāma balavā puriso dīghalomikaṃ eḷakaṃ lo-
30 mesu gahetvā ākaḍḍheyya parikaḍḍheyya samparikaḍḍheyya,
evam-evāhaṃ samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ vādena vādam ākaḍḍhi-
sāmi parikaḍḍhissāmi samparikaḍḍhissāmi; seyyathā pi nāma
balavā soṇḍikākamakaro mahantaṃ soṇḍikākilāṇjaṃ gam-
bhire udakarahade pakkhipitvā kaṇṇe gahetvā ākaḍḍheyya
35 parikaḍḍheyya samparikaḍḍheyya, evam-evāhaṃ samaṇaṃ
Gotamaṃ vādena vādam ākaḍḍhissāmi parikaḍḍhissāmi sam-
parikaḍḍhissāmi; seyyathā pi nāma balavā soṇḍikādhutto

vālaṃ kaṇṇe gahetvā odhuneyya niddhuneyya nicchādeyya, evaṃ-evāhaṃ samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ vādena vādaṃ odhunissāmi niddhunissāmi nicchādessāmi; seyyathā pi nāma kuṇḍaro saṭṭhihāyano gambhīraṃ pokkharaniṃ ogāhitvā saṇadhovikaṃ

5 nāma kīlitaajātaṃ kīlāti, evaṃ-evāhaṃ samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ saṇadhovikaṃ maññe kīlitaajātaṃ kīlissāmi. Abhikkamantu bhonto Licchavi, abhikkamantu bhonto Licchavi, ajja me samaṇena Gotamena saddhiṃ kathāsallāpo bhavissatīti. Tatr' ekacce Licchavi evaṃ-āhaṃsu: Kim samaṇo Gotamo Sacca-

10 kassa Nigaṇṭhaputtassa vādaṃ āropessati. atha kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto samaṇassa Gotamassa vādaṃ āropessatīti. Ekacce Licchavi evaṃ-āhaṃsu: Kim so bhavamāno Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Bhagavato vādaṃ āropessati, atha kho Bhagavā Saccakassa Nigaṇṭhaputtassa vādaṃ āropessatīti. Atha 15 kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto pañcamattehi Licchavisatehi parivuto yena Mahāvanaṃ Kūṭāgārasālā ten' upasaṅkami.

Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū abbhokāse caṅkamanti. Atha kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto yena te bhikkhū ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā te bhikkhū etad-avoca: Kahan-

20 nu kho bho etarahi so bhavaṇ' Gotamo viharati, dassanakāmā hi mayan-taṃ bhavantaṃ Gotaman-ti. — Es' Aggivessana Bhagavā Mahāvanaṃ ajjhogāhitvā aññatarasmiṃ rukkhāmūle divāvihāraṃ nisinno ti. Atha kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto mahatiyā Licchaviparisāya saddhiṃ Mahāvanaṃ ajjhogāhitvā

25 yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Te pi kho Licchavi app-ekacce Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu, app-ekacce Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodiṃsu, sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu, app-ekacce yena 30 Bhagavā ten' añjalim-paṇāmetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu, app-ekacce Bhagavato santike nāmagottaṃ sāvetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu, app-ekacce tuṇhībhūtā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu.

Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Bhagavantaṃ etad-avoca: Puccheyyāhaṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ kaṇcīd-eva desaṃ, sace me bhavaṇ' Gotamo okāsaṃ karoti pañhassa veyyākaraṇāyāti. — Pucch' Aggivessana yad-

ākankhasīti. — Kathaṃ pana bhavaṃ Gotamo sāvake vineti, kathambhāgā ca pana bho Gotamassa sāvakesu anusāsani bahulā pavattatīti. — Evaṃ kho ahaṃ Aggivessana sāvake vinemi, evambhāgā ca pana me sāvakesu anusāsani bahulā pavattati: Rūpaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ, vedanā aniccā, saññā aniccā, saṅkhārā aniccā, viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ; rūpaṃ bhikkhave anattā, vedanā anattā, saññā anattā, saṅkhārā anattā, viññāṇaṃ anattā; sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā, sabbe dhammā anattā ti. Evaṃ kho ahaṃ Aggivessana sāvake vinemi, evambhāgā ca pana me sāvakesu anusāsani bahulā pavattatīti. — Upamaṃ maṃ bho Gotama paṭibhātīti. — Paṭibhātu taṃ Aggivessanāti Bhagavā avoca. — Seyyathā pi bho Gotama ye kec' ime bijagāmbhūtagāmā vuddhiṃ virūhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjanti, sabbe te paṭhaviṃ nissāya paṭhaviyaṃ paṭiṭṭhāya evaṃ ete 15 bijagāmbhūtagāmā vuddhiṃ virūhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjanti; seyyathā pi vā pana bho Gotama ye kec' ime balakaraṇiṃyā kammantā kariyanti, sabbe te paṭhaviṃ nissāya paṭhaviyaṃ paṭiṭṭhāya evaṃ ete balakaraṇiṃyā kammantā kariyanti; evaṃ eva kho bho Gotama rūpattā 'yaṃ purisapuggalo, 20 rūpe paṭiṭṭhāya puññaṃ vā apuññaṃ vā pasavati; vedanattā 'yaṃ purisapuggalo, vedanāya paṭiṭṭhāya puññaṃ vā apuññaṃ vā pasavati; saññattā 'yaṃ purisapuggalo, saññāya paṭiṭṭhāya puññaṃ vā apuññaṃ vā pasavati; saṅkhārattā 'yaṃ purisapuggalo, saṅkhāresu paṭiṭṭhāya puññaṃ vā apuññaṃ vā pasavati; viññāṇattā 'yaṃ purisapuggalo, viññāṇe paṭiṭṭhāya puññaṃ vā apuññaṃ vā pasavatīti. — Nanu tvaṃ Aggivessana evaṃ vadesi: Rūpaṃ me attā, vedanā me attā, saññā me attā, saṅkhārā me attā, viññāṇaṃ me attā ti. — Ahaṃ hi bho Gotama evaṃ vadāmi: Rūpaṃ me attā, 25 vedanā me attā, saññā me attā, saṅkhārā me attā, viññāṇaṃ me attā ti, ayaṃ ca mahatī janatā ti. — Kiṃ hi te Aggivessana mahatī janatā karissati, iṅha tvaṃ Aggivessana sakāṃ yeva vādam nibbeṭṭhehi. — Ahaṃ hi bho Gotama evaṃ vadāmi: Rūpaṃ me attā, vedanā me attā, 30 saññā me attā, saṅkhārā me attā, viññāṇaṃ me attā ti.

Tena hi Aggivessana taṃ yev' ettha paṭipucchissāmi, yathā te khameyya tathā naṃ byākareyyāsi. Taṃ kim-

maññasi Aggivessana: Vatteyya rañño khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa sakasmim vijite vaso ghātetāyaṃ vā ghātetum jāpetāyaṃ vā jāpetum pabbājetāyaṃ vā pabbājetum, seyyathā pi rañño Pasenadissa Kosalassa, seyyathā pi vā pana rañño

5 Māgadhasa Ajātasattussa Vedehiputtassāti. — Vatteyya bho Gotama rañño khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa sakasmim vijite vaso ghātetāyaṃ vā ghātetum jāpetāyaṃ vā jāpetum pabbājetāyaṃ vā pabbājetum, seyyathā pi rañño Pasenadissa Kosalassa, seyyathā pi vā pana rañño Māgadhasa Ajātasattussa

10 Vedehiputtassa. Imesam pi hi bho Gotama saṅghānam gaṇānam, seyyathidam Vajjīnam Mallānam, vattati sakasmim vijite vaso ghātetāyaṃ vā ghātetum jāpetāyaṃ vā jāpetum pabbājetāyaṃ vā pabbājetum, kim pana rañño khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa, seyyathā pi rañño Pasenadissa Kosalassa, seyyathā pi vā pana rañño Māgadhasa Ajātasattussa

15 Vedehiputtassa. Vatteyya bho Gotama, vattituṃ ca marahatīti. — Taṃ kim maññasi Aggivessana: Yaṃ tvaṃ evaṃ vadesi: rūpam me attā ti, vattati te tasmim rūpe vaso: evam me rūpaṃ hotu, evam me rūpaṃ mā ahoṣīti.

20 Evaṃ vutte Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto tuṇhī ahoṣi. Dutiyam pi kho Bhagavā Saccakaṃ Nigaṇṭhaputtaṃ etad avoca: Taṃ kim maññasi Aggivessana: Yaṃ tvaṃ evaṃ vadesi: rūpam me attā ti, vattati te tasmim rūpe vaso: evam me rūpaṃ hotu, evam me rūpaṃ mā ahoṣīti. Dutiyam pi kho

25 Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto tuṇhī ahoṣi. Atha kho Bhagavā Saccakaṃ Nigaṇṭhaputtaṃ etad avoca: Byākarohi dāni Aggivessana, na dāni te tuṇhībhāvassa kālo. Yo koci Aggivessana Tathāgatena yāva tatiyaṃ sahadhammikaṃ pañhaṃ puṭṭho na byākaroti etth' ev' assa sattadhā muddhā phalatīti.

30 Tena kho pana samayena vajirapāṇi yakkho ayasaṃ vajiraṃ ādāya ādittaṃ sampajjalitaṃ sajotibhūtaṃ Saccakassa Nigaṇṭhaputtassa upari vehāsaṃ ṭhito hoti: sacāyaṃ Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Bhagavatā yāva tatiyaṃ sahadhammikaṃ pañhaṃ puṭṭho na byākarissati etth' ev' assa sattadhā muddham

35 phālessāmiti. Taṃ kho pana vajirapāṇiṃ yakkhaṃ Bhagavā c' eva passati Saccako ca Nigaṇṭhaputto. Atha kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto bhūto samviggo lomahatṭhajāto Bhaga-

vantaṃ yeva tāṇaṃgavesī Bhagavantam yeva leṇaṃgavesī Bhagavantam yeva saraṇaṃgavesī Bhagavantam etad-avoca: Pucchatu maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo, byākarissāmiti.

Taṃ kim-maññasi Aggivessana: Yaṃ tvaṃ evaṃ vadesi: rūpaṃ me attā ti, vattati te tasmim rūpe vaso: evaṃ me rūpaṃ hotu, evaṃ me rūpaṃ mā ahoṣīti. — No h' idaṃ bho Gotama. — Manasikarohi Aggivessana, manasikaritvā kho Aggivessana byākarohi, na kho te sandhiyati purimena vā pacchimaṃ pacchimena vā purimaṃ. Taṃ kim-maññasi Aggivessana: Yaṃ tvaṃ evaṃ vadesi: vedanā me attā ti, vattati te tāya vedanāya vaso: evaṃ me vedanā hotu, evaṃ me vedanā mā ahoṣīti. — No h' idaṃ bho Gotama. — Manasikarohi Aggivessana, manasikaritvā kho Aggivessana byākarohi, na kho te sandhiyati purimena vā pacchimaṃ pacchimena vā purimaṃ. Taṃ kim-maññasi Aggivessana: Yaṃ tvaṃ evaṃ vadesi: saññā me attā ti, vattati te tāya saññāya vaso: evaṃ me saññā hotu, evaṃ me saññā mā ahoṣīti. — No h' idaṃ bho Gotama. — Manasikarohi Aggivessana, manasikaritvā kho Aggivessana byākarohi, na kho te sandhiyati purimena vā pacchimaṃ pacchimena vā purimaṃ. Taṃ kim-maññasi Aggivessana: Yaṃ tvaṃ evaṃ vadesi: saṅkhārā me attā ti, vattati te tesu saṅkhāresu vaso: evaṃ me saṅkhārā hontu, evaṃ me saṅkhārā mā ahesun-ti. — No h' idaṃ bho Gotama. — Manasikarohi Aggivessana, manasikaritvā kho Aggivessana byākarohi, na kho te sandhiyati purimena vā pacchimaṃ pacchimena vā purimaṃ. Taṃ kim-maññasi Aggivessana: Yaṃ tvaṃ evaṃ vadesi: viññāṇam me attā ti, vattati te tasmim viññāṇe vaso: evaṃ me viññāṇaṃ hotu, evaṃ me viññāṇaṃ mā ahoṣīti. — No h' idaṃ bho Gotama. — Manasikarohi Aggivessana, manasikaritvā kho Aggivessana byākarohi, na kho te sandhiyati purimena vā pacchimaṃ pacchimena vā purimaṃ. Taṃ kim-maññasi Aggivessana: rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti. — Aniccaṃ bho Gotama. — Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti. — Dukkhaṃ bho Gotama. — Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṇ-^{nu} taṃ samanupassitum: etam-mama, eso 'ham-asmi,

eso me attā ti. — No h' idaṃ bho Gotama. — Taṃ kim-maññasi Aggivessana: vedanā — pe — saññā — saṅkhārā — taṃ kim-maññasi Aggivessana: viññānaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti. — Aniccaṃ bho Gotama. — Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti. — Dukkhaṃ bho Gotama. — Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṇu taṃ samanupassitum: etam-mama, eso 'ham-asmi, eso me attā ti. — No h' idaṃ bho Gotama. — Taṃ kim-maññasi Aggivessana: Yo nu kho dukkhaṃ allīno dukkhaṃ upagato dukkhaṃ ajjhosito dukkhaṃ: etam-mama, eso 'ham-asmi, eso me attā ti samanupassati, api nu kho so sāmaṃ vā dukkhaṃ pari jāneyya dukkhaṃ vā parikkhepetvā vihareyyāti. — Kiṃ hi siyā bho Gotama, no h' idaṃ bho Gotamāti.

15 Seyyathā pi Aggivessana puriso sārattiko sārāgavesī sārāpariyesanaṃ caramāno tiṇhaṃ kuṭhāriṃ ādāya vanaṃ paviseyya, so tattha passeyya mahantaṃ kadalikkhandhaṃ ujum navaṃ akukkukajātaṃ; taṃ enaṃ mūle chindeyya, mūle chetvā agge chindeyya, agge chetvā pattavaṭṭim
20 vinibbhujeyya, so tattha pattavaṭṭim vinibbhujanto pheggum pi nādhigaccheyya, kuto sāraṃ; evaṃ-eva kho tvaṃ Aggivessana mayā sakasmim vāde samanuyūñjiyamāno samanugāhiyamāno samanubbāsiyamāno ritto tuccho aparaddho. Bhāsita kho pana te esā Aggivessana Vesāliyaṃ parisatim
25 vācā: Nāhaṃ taṃ passāmi samaṇaṃ vā brāhmaṇaṃ vā saṅghim gaṇim gaṇācariyaṃ, api arahantaṃ sammāsambuddhaṃ paṭijānamānaṃ, yo mayā vādena vādaṃ samāradddho na saṅkampeyya na sampakampeyya na sampavedheyya, yassa na kacchehi sedā mucceyyum; thūṇaṃ-ce p' ahaṃ aetanaṃ
30 vādena vādaṃ samārabheyyaṃ sā pi mayā vādena vādaṃ samāradddhā saṅkampeyya sampakampeyya sampavedheyya, ko pana vādo manussabhūtaṃ sātī. Tuyhaṃ kho paṇ' Aggivessana app-ekaccāni sedaphusitāni nalāṭā muttāni uttarāsaṅgaṃ vinibhinditvā bhūmiyaṃ patitṭhitāni. Mayhaṃ kho
35 paṇ' Aggivessana na-tthi etarahi kāyasmim sedo ti. Iti Bhagavā tasmim parisatim suvaṇṇavaṇṇaṃ kāyaṃ vivari.

Evam vutte Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto tuṇḍibhūto maṅkubbhūto pattakkhandho adhomukho pajjhāyanto appaṭibhāno nisīdi.

Atha kho Dummukho Licchaviputto Saccakam Nigaṇṭhaputtam tuṇḍibhūtam maṅkubbhūtam pattakkhandham adhomukham pajjhāyantam appaṭibhānam veditvā Bhagavantam etad-avoca: Upamā mam Bhagavā paṭibhātīti. — Paṭibhātu tam Dummukhāti Bhagavā avoca. — Seyyathā pi bhante gāmassa vā nigamassa vā avidūre pokkharāṇi, tatr' assa kakkatāko. Atha kho bhante sambahulā kumārakā vā kumārikā vā tamhā gāmā vā nigamā vā nikkhamitvā yena sā pokkharāṇi ten' upasaṅkameyyum, upasaṅkamitvā tam pokkharāṇim ogāhitvā kakkatākam udakā uddharitvā thale patiṭṭhāpeyyum. Yaṇ tad-eva hi so bhante kakkatāko alam abhininnāmeyya tam tad-eva te kumārakā vā kumārikā vā kaṭṭhena vā kaṭhalena vā saṅchindeyyum sambhañjeyyum sampalibhañjeyyum. Evam hi so bhante kakkatāko sabbehi aḷehi saṅcinnēhi sambhaggehi sampalibhaggehi abhabbo tam pokkharāṇim puna otaritum seyyathā pi pubbe. Evam-eva kho bhante yāni Saccakassa Nigaṇṭhaputtassa visūkāyitāni visevitāni vipphanditāni kānici kānici tāni Bhagavatā saṅcinnāni sambhaggāni sampalibhaggāni, abhabbo ca dāni bhante Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto puna Bhagavantam upasaṅkamitum yadidaṃ vādādhippāyo ti. Evam vutte Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Dummukham Licchaviputtam etad-avoca: Āgamehi tvaṃ Dummukha, āgamehi tvaṃ Dummukha, na mayaṃ tayā saddhim mantema, idha mayaṃ bhotā Gotamena saddhim mantema.

Tiṭṭhat' esā bho Gotama ambhākaṇ- c' eva aññesaṇ- ca puthusamaṇabrāhmaṇānam vācā, vilāpaṃ vilapitam maññe. Kittāvatā ca nu kho bhoto Gotamassa sāvako sāsanakaro hoti ovādatikaro tiṇṇavicikiccho vigatakathamkatho vesārajappatto aparappaccayo satthusāsane viharatīti. — Idha Aggivessana mama sāvako yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atitānāgata-paccuppannam, ajjhattam vā bahiddhā vā, oḷārikam vā sukhumam vā, hīnam vā paṇitam vā, yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbam rūpaṃ: n' etaṃ mama, n' eso 'ham-asmi, na mēso attā ti evam-

etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati. Yā kāci vedanā — pe — yā kāci saññā — ye keci saṅkhārā — yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ, ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā, olārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā, hīnaṃ vā paṇitaṃ vā, yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbhaṃ viññāṇaṃ: n' etaṃ mama, n' eso 'ham-asmi, na mēso attā ti evam-etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati. Ettāvata kho Aggivessana mama sāvako sāsana-karo hoti ovādapatikaro tiṇṇavicikiccho vigata-kathaṃ-katho vesāraj-jappatto aparappaccayo satthusāsane viharatīti. —

10 Kittāvata pana bho Gotama bhikkhu arahāṃ hoti khīṇāsavo vusitavā katakaraṇīyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhīṇa-bhavasamyojano samma-d-aññā vimutto ti. — Idh' Aggivessana bhikkhu yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ, ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā, olārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā, hīnaṃ

15 vā paṇitaṃ vā, yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbhaṃ rūpaṃ: n' etaṃ mama, n' eso 'ham-asmi, na mēso attā ti evam-etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā anuppādā vimutto hoti. Yā kāci vedanā — pe — yā kāci saññā — ye keci saṅkhārā — yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ, ajjhataṃ

20 vā bahiddhā vā, olārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā, hīnaṃ vā paṇitaṃ vā, yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbhaṃ viññāṇaṃ: n' etaṃ mama, n' eso 'ham-asmi, na mēso attā ti evam-etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā anuppādā vimutto hoti.

Ettāvata kho Aggivessana bhikkhu arahāṃ hoti khīṇāsavo

25 vusitavā katakaraṇīyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhīṇa-bhavasamyojano samma-d-aññā vimutto. Evaṃ vimuttacitto kho Aggivessana bhikkhu tihi anuttariyehi samannāgato hoti: dassanānuttariyena paṭipadānuttariyena vimuttānuttariyena. Evaṃ vimutto kho Aggivessana bhikkhu

30 Tathāgatañ-ñeva sakkaroti garukaroti māneti pūjeti: buddho so Bhagavā bodhāya dhammaṃ deseti, danto so Bhagavā damathāya dhammaṃ deseti, santo so Bhagavā samathāya dhammaṃ deseti, tiṇṇo so Bhagavā taraṇāya dhammaṃ deseti, parinibbuto so Bhagavā parinibbānāya dhammaṃ

35 desetīti.

Evaṃ vutte Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Bhagavantam etad-

avoca: Mayam-eva bho Gotama dhamṣī, mayam pagabbhā, ye mayam bhavantam Gotamam vādena vādam āsādetabbam amaṇṇimha. Siyā hi bho Gotama hatthippabhinnaṃ āsajja purisassa sotthibhāvo, na tv-eva bhavantam Gotamam āsajja siyā purisassa sotthibhāvo. Siyā hi bho Gotama jalantaṃ aggik-khandham āsajja purisassa sotthibhāvo, na tv-eva bhavantam Gotamam āsajja siyā purisassa sotthibhāvo. Siyā hi bho Gotama āsivisaṃ ghoravisaṃ āsajja purisassa sotthibhāvo, na tv-eva bhavantam Gotamam āsajja siyā purisassa sotthibhāvo. Mayam-eva bho Gotama dhamṣī, mayam pagabbhā, ye mayam bhavantam Gotamam vādena vādam āsādetabbam amaṇṇimha. Adhivāsetu ca me bhavam Gotamo svātānāya bhattam saddhim bhikkhusaṅghenāti. Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tuṇhībhāvena.

5 Atha kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Bhagavato adhivāsanaṃ veditvā te Licchavī āmantesi: Suṇantu me bhonto Licchavī: samaṇo Gotamo nimantito svātānāya bhattam saddhim bhikkhusaṅghena, yena me abhihareyyātha yamassa patirūpaṃ maṇṇeyyāthāti. Atha kho te Licchavī tassā
 10 rattiyā accayena Saccakassa Nigaṇṭhaputtassa pañcamattāni thālipākasaṭṭhāni bhattābhikkhāraṃ abhiharimṣu. Atha kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto sake ārāme paṇītaṃ khādaniyaṃ bhojaniyaṃ paṭiyādāpetvā Bhagavato kālaṃ ārocāpesi: Kālo bho Gotama, niṭṭhitaṃ bhattan-ti. Atha kho Bhagavā
 25 pubbanhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacivaram ādāya yena Saccakassa Nigaṇṭhaputtassa ārāmo ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā paṇṇatte āsane nisīdi saddhim bhikkhusaṅghena. Atha kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Buddhapamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṅgham paṇītena khādaniyena bhojaniyena sahatthā santappesi sampavāresi. Atha kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Bhagavantam bhuttāvim onītapattāpāṇim aṇṇataram nīcam āsanaṃ gahetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Bhagavantam etad-avoca: Yamidaṃ bho Gotama dāne puṇṇaṃ-ca puṇṇamahī ca taṃ dāyakānaṃ sukhāya hotūti. — Yam kho Aggivessana tādisaṃ dakkhiṇeyyaṃ āgamma avītarāgaṃ avītadosaṃ avītamohaṃ

taṃ dāyakānaṃ bhavissati. Yaṃ kho Aggivessana mādisaṃ dakkhiṇeyyaṃ āgamma vitarāgaṃ vītadosaṃ vītamohaṃ taṃ tuyhaṃ bhavissatīti.

CŪLASACCAKASUTTAM PAÑCAMAM.

36.

5 Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ viharati Mahāvane Kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā pubbanhasamayaṃ sunivattho hoti pattacivaraṃ ādāya Vesālīm piṇḍāya pavisitukāmo. Atha kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto jaṅghāvihāraṃ anucaṅkamamāno anuvicara-

6 Omāno yena Mahāvanaṃ Kūṭāgārasālā ten' upasaṅkami. Addasā kho āyasmā Ānando Saccakaṃ Nigaṇṭhaputtaṃ dūrato va āgacchantaṃ, disvāna Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Ayaṃ bhante Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto āgacchati bhassapavādiko paṇḍitavādo, sādhusammato bahujaṇassa. Eso kho

15 bhante avaṇṇakāmo Buddhassa, avaṇṇakāmo dhammassa, avaṇṇakāmo saṅghassa. Sādhu bhante Bhagavā muhuttaṃ nisīdatu anukampaṃ upādāyāti. Nisīdi Bhagavā paññatte āsane. Atha kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi,

20 sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca:

Santi bho Gotama eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā kāyabhāvanā-nuyogam - anuyuttā viharanti no cittabhāvanaṃ. Phusanti hi

25 bho Gotama sārīrikaṃ dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ. Bhūtapubbaṃ bho Gotama sārīrikāya dukkhāya vedanāya phutṭhassa sato ūruk-khambho pi nāma bhavissati, hadayaṃ - pi nāma phalissati. unham - pi lohitaṃ mukhato uggamissati, ummādam - pi pā-punissati cittakkhepaṃ. Tassa kho etaṃ bho Gotama kāya-

30 vayaṃ cittaṃ hoti, kāyassa vasena vattati, taṃ kissa hetu:

abhāvitattā cittassa. Santi pana bho Gotama eke samaṇa-brāhmaṇā cittabhāvanānuyogam-anuyuttā viharanti no kāya-bhāvanam. Phusanti hi bho Gotama cetasikaṃ dukkhaṃ vedanam. Bhūtapubbaṃ bho Gotama cetasikāya dukkhāya Svedanāya phutthassa sato ūrukkhambho pi nāma bhavissati. hadayam-pi nāma phalissati, uṇham-pi lohitaṃ mukhato uggamissati, ummādam-pi pāpuṇissati citta-kkhepaṃ. Tassa kho eso bho Gotama cittanvayo kāyo hoti, cittassa vasenā vattati, taṃ kissa hetu: abhāvitattā kāyassa. Tassa mayhaṃ 10 bho Gotama evaṃ hoti: Addhā bhoto Gotamassa sāvakaṃ cittabhāvanānuyogam-anuyuttā viharanti no kāyabhāvanan-ti.

Kinti pana te Aggivessana kāyabhāvau sūtā ti. — Seyya-thidaṃ Nando Vaccho, Kiso Saṅkicco, Makkhali Gosālo, ete hi bho Gotama acelakā muttācārā hatthāpalekhanā, na 15 ehibbadantikā na tiṭṭhabhadantikā, na abhihaṭaṃ na uddissa-kaṭaṃ na nimantaṇaṃ sādhiyanti, te na kumbhīmukhā pati-gaṇhanti, na kaḷopimukhā patigaṇhanti, na eḷakamantaraṃ na daṇḍamantaraṃ na musalamantaraṃ, na dvinnaṃ bhuñ-jamānānaṃ, na gabbhiniyā na pāyamānāya na purisantara-gatāya, na saṅkittisu, na yattha sā upatṭhito hoti, na yattha 20 makkhikā saṇḍasaṇḍacārini, na macchaṃ na maṃsaṃ na suraṃ na merayaṃ na thusodakaṃ pipanti. Te ekāgārikā vā honti ekālopikā, dvāgārikā vā honti dvālopikā, sattā-gārikā vā honti sattālopikā. Ekissā pi dattiya yāpenti, dvīhi pi dattihi yāpenti, sattahi pi dattihi yāpenti. Ekāhikam-pi 25 āhāraṃ āhārenti, dvīhikam-pi āhāraṃ āhārenti, sattāhikam-pi āhāraṃ āhārenti, iti evarūpaṃ addhamāsikam-pi pariyāya-bhattabhojanānuyogam-anuyuttā viharantiti. — Kim pana te Aggivessana tāvataken' eva yāpentiti. — No h' idaṃ bho 30 Gotama. App-ekadā bho Gotama ulārāni ulārāni khādani-yāni khādanti, ulārāni ulārāni bhojanāni bhuñjanti, ulārāni ulārāni sāyaniyāni sāyanti, ulārāni ulārāni pānāni pivanti; te imehi kāyaṃ balaṃ gāhenti nāma brūhenti nāma medenti nāmāti. — Yaṃ kho te Aggivessana purimaṃ pahāya pacchā upacinanti, evaṃ imassa kāyassa ācayāpacayo hoti. Kinti pana te Aggivessana cittabhāvanā sūtā ti. Cittabhāvanāya

kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Bhagavatā puṭṭho samāno na sampāyāsi.

Atha kho Bhagavā Saccakam Nigaṇṭhaputtam etad-avoca: Yā pi kho te esā Aggivessana purimā kāyabhāvanā bhāsītā sā pi ariyassa vinaye no dhammikā kāyabhāvanā. Kāyabhāvanam hi kho tvam Aggivessana na aññāsi, kuto pana tvam cittabhāvanam jānissasi. Api ca Aggivessana yathā abhāvitakāyo ca hoti abhāvitacitto ca, bhāvitakāyo ca bhāvitacitto ca, tam suṇāhi, sādhukam manasikaroḥi, bhāsissāmiti. — Evaṃ bho ti kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etad-avoca:

Kathaṇ-ca Aggivessana abhāvitakāyo ca hoti abhāvitacitto ca: Idha Aggivessana assutavato puthujjanassa uppajjati sukhā vedanā, so sukhāya vedanāya phuṭṭho samāno sukhasārāgī ca hoti sukhasārāgitaṇ-ca āpajjati, tassa sā sukhā vedanā nirujjhati, sukhāya vedanāya nirodhā uppajjati dukkhā vedanā, so dukkhāya vedanāya phuṭṭho samāno socati kilamati paridevati, urattālīm kandati, sammoham āpajjati. Tassa kho esā Aggivessana uppannā pi sukhā vedanā cittam pariyādāya tiṭṭhati abhāvitattā kāyassa, uppannā pi dukkhā vedanā cittam pariyādāya tiṭṭhati abhāvitattā cittassa. Yassa kassaci Aggivessana evam ubhatopakkham uppannā pi sukhā vedanā cittam pariyādāya tiṭṭhati abhāvitattā kāyassa, uppannā pi dukkhā vedanā cittam pariyādāya tiṭṭhati abhāvitattā cittassa, evam kho Aggivessana abhāvitakāyo ca hoti abhāvitacitto ca. Kathaṇ-ca Aggivessana bhāvitakāyo ca hoti bhāvitacitto ca: Idha Aggivessana sutavato ariyasāvakaṇssa uppajjati sukhā vedanā, so sukhāya vedanāya phuṭṭho samāno no sukhasārāgī hoti na sukhasārāgitaṇ āpajjati, tassa sā sukhā vedanā nirujjhati, sukhāya vedanāya nirodhā uppajjati dukkhā vedanā, so dukkhāya vedanāya phuṭṭho samāno na socati na kilamati na paridevati, na urattālīm kandati, na sammoham āpajjati. Tassa kho esā Aggivessana uppannā pi sukhā vedanā cittam na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati bhāvitattā kāyassa, uppannā pi dukkhā vedanā cittam na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati bhāvitattā cittassa. Yassa kassaci Aggivessana evam ubhatopakkham uppannā pi sukhā vedanā

cittam na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati bhāvitattā kāyassa, uppannā pi dukkhā vedanā cittam na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati bhāvitattā cittassa, evam kho Aggivessana bhāvitakāyo ca hoti bhāvitacitto cāti.

5 Evam pasanno aham bhoto Gotamassa: bhavam hi Gotamo bhāvitakāyo ca bhāvitacitto cāti. — Addhā kho te ayam Aggivessana āsajja upanīya vācā bhāsita, api ca te aham byākarissāmi. Yato kho aham Aggivessana kesamassum ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajito, tam vata me uppannā vā sukhā vedanā
10 cittaṃ pariyādāya ṭhassati, uppannā vā dukkhā vedanā cittaṃ pariyādāya ṭhassatitī n' etaṃ kho ṭhānam vijjatitī. — Na ha nūna bhoto Gotamassa uppajjati tathārūpā sukhā vedanā yathārūpā uppannā sukhā vedanā cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭheyya,
15 na ha nūna bhoto Gotamassa uppajjati tathārūpā dukkhā vedanā yathārūpā uppannā dukkhā vedanā cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭheyyāti.

— Kim hi no siyā Aggivessana. Idha me Aggivessana pubbe va sambodhā anabhisambuddhassa bodhisattass' eva
20 sato etad - aho si: Sambādho gharāvāso rajāpatho, abbhokāso pabbajjā, na - y - idaṃ sukaram agāram ajjhāvasatā ekanta-paripunṇam ekantaparisuddham saṅkhalikkhitam brahmacariyam caritum, yan - nūnāham kesamassum ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajeyyan - ti.
25 So kho aham Aggivessana aparena samayena daharo va samāno susu kālakeso ... (repeat from p. 163, l. 28 to p. 167, l. 8; for bhikkhave substitute Aggivessana) ... alam - idaṃ padhānāyāti.

30 Api - ssu maṃ Aggivessana tisso upamā paṭibhaṃsu anacchariyā pubbe assutapubbā: Seyyathā pi Aggivessana allam kaṭṭham sasneham udae nikkhittam, atha puriso āgaccheyya uttarāraṇiṃ ādāya: aggim abhinibbattessāmi, tejo pātukarissāmīti. Tam kim - maññasi Aggivessana: api nu so puriso amum allam kaṭṭham sasneham udae nikkhittam
35 uttarāraṇiṃ ādāya abhimanthento aggim abhinibbatteyya tejo pātukareyyāti. — No h' idaṃ bho Gotama, tam kissa hetu: adum hi bho Gotama allam kaṭṭham sasneham, tañ - ca pana

udake nikkhittam, yāvad-eva ca pana so puriso kilamathassa vighātassa bhāgi assāti. — Evam-eva kho Aggivessana ye hi keci samanā vā brāhmaṇā vā kāyena c' eva kāmehi avūpakatthā viharanti, yo ca nesaṃ kāmesu kāmachando kāmasneho kāmamucchā kāmapiṇṇāsā kāmapiṇṇāso so ca ajjhataṃ na suppahīno hoti na suppatippassaddho, opakkamikā ce pi te bhonto samanabrāhmaṇā dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyanti abhabbā va te nānāya dassanāya anuttarāya sambodhāya, no ce pi te bhonto samanabrāhmaṇā opakkamikā dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyanti abhabbā va te nānāya dassanāya anuttarāya sambodhāya. Ayaṃ kho maṃ Aggivessana paṭhamā upamā paṭibhāsi anacchariyā pubbe assutapubbā.

Aparā pi kho maṃ Aggivessana dutiyā upamā paṭibhāsi anacchariyā pubbe assutapubbā: Seyyathā pi Aggivessana allam kaṭṭham sasneham ārakā udakā thale nikkhittam, atha puriso āgaccheyya uttarāraṇim ādāya: aggim abhinibbattessāmi, tejo pātukarissāmi. Tam kim-maññasi Aggivessana: api nu so puriso amum allam kaṭṭham sasneham ārakā udakā thale nikkhittam uttarāraṇim ādāya abhimanthento aggim abhinibbatteyya, tejo pātukareyyāti. — No h' idam bho Gotama, tam kissa hetu: adum hi bho Gotama allam kaṭṭham sasneham, kiñcāpi ārakā udakā thale nikkhittam. yāvad-eva ca pana so puriso kilamathassa vighātassa bhāgi assāti. — Evam-eva kho Aggivessana ye hi keci samanā vā brāhmaṇā vā kāyena c' eva kāmehi avūpakatthā viharanti, yo ca nesaṃ kāmesu kāmachando kāmasneho kāmamucchā kāmapiṇṇāsā kāmapiṇṇāso so ca ajjhataṃ na suppahīno hoti na suppatippassaddho, opakkamikā ce pi te bhonto samanabrāhmaṇā dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyanti abhabbā va te nānāya dassanāya anuttarāya sambodhāya, no ce pi te bhonto samanabrāhmaṇā opakkamikā dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyanti abhabbā va te nānāya dassanāya anuttarāya sambodhāya. Ayaṃ kho maṃ Aggivessana dutiyā upamā paṭibhāsi anacchariyā pubbe assutapubbā.

Aparā pi kho maṃ Aggivessana tatiyā upamā paṭibhāsi

anacchariyā pubbe assutapubbā: Seyyathā pi Aggivessana sukkham katṭham koḷāpaṃ ārakā udakā thale nikkhittam, atha puriso āgaccheyya uttarāraṇiṃ ādāya: aggiṃ abhinibbattessāmi, tejo pātukarissāmiti. Tam kim-maññasi

5 Aggivessana: api nu so puriso amuṃ sukkham katṭham koḷāpaṃ ārakā udakā thale nikkhittam uttarāraṇiṃ ādāya abhinanthento aggiṃ abhinibbatteyya, tejo pātukareyyāti. — Evaṃ bho Gotama, tam kissa hetu: aduṃ hi bho Gotama sukkham katṭham koḷāpaṃ, taṃ-ca pana ārakā udakā thale nikkhit-

10 tan-ti. — Evaṃ-eva kho Aggivessana ye hi keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā kāyena c' eva kāmehi vūpakatṭhā viharanti, yo ca nesam kāmesu kāmacchando kāmasneho kāmamucchā kāmapiṇḍāsa kāmapiṇḍāso so ca ajjhataṃ suppa-

15 samanabrāhmaṇā dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyanti bhabbā va te nānāya dassanāya anuttarāya sambodhāya, no ce pi te bhonto samanabrāhmaṇā opakkamikā dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyanti bhabbā va te nānāya dassanāya anuttarāya sambodhāya. Ayaṃ kho maṃ Aggivessana tatiyā

20 upamā paṭibhāsi anacchariyā pubbe assutapubbā. Imā kho maṃ Aggivessana tisso upamā paṭibhāsu anacchariyā pubbe assutapubbā.

Tassa mayham Aggivessana etad-ahosi: Yan-nūnāham dantehi danta-m-ādhāya jivhāya tāluṃ āhacca cetasā cittaṃ

25 abhiniggaṇheyyam abhinippīḷeyyam abhisantāpeyyan-ti. So kho aham Aggivessana dantehi danta-m-ādhāya jivhāya tāluṃ āhacca cetasā cittaṃ abhiniggaṇhāmi abhinippīḷemi abhisantāpemi. Tassa mayham Aggivessana dantehi danta-m-ādhāya jivhāya tāluṃ āhacca cetasā cittaṃ abhiniggaṇhato

30 abhinippīḷayato abhisantāpayato kacchehi sedā muccanti. Seyyathā pi Aggivessana balavā puriso dubbalataram purisam sīse vā gahetvā khandhe vā gahetvā abhiniggaṇheyya abhinippīḷeyya abhisantāpeyya, evam-eva kho me Aggivessana dantehi danta-m-ādhāya jivhāya tāluṃ āhacca cetasā cittaṃ

35 abhiniggaṇhato abhinippīḷayato abhisantāpayato kacchehi sedā muccanti. Āraddham kho pana me Aggivessana viriyam hoti asallinam, upatṭhitā sati asammuttā, sāraddho ca pana me

kāyo hoti appaṭippassaddho ten' eva dukkhappadhānena padhānābhitunnassa sato. Evarūpā pi kho me Aggivessana uppannā dukkhā vedanā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati.

Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana etad - ahosi: Yan - nūnāhaṃ appānakam jhānam jhāyeyyan - ti. So kho ahaṃ Aggivessana mukhato ca nāsato ca assāsapassāse uparundhiṃ. Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana mukhato ca nāsato ca assāsapassāsesu uparuddhesu kaṇṇasotehi vātānaṃ nikkhamantānaṃ adhimatto saddo hoti. Seyyathā pi nāma kammāragaggariyā dhama - mānāya adhimatto saddo hoti, evam - eva kho me Aggivessana mukhato ca nāsato ca assāsapassāsesu uparuddhesu kaṇṇasotehi vātānaṃ nikkhamantānaṃ adhimatto saddo hoti. Āraddhaṃ kho pana me Aggivessana viriyam hoti asallinam, upaṭṭhitā sati asammuttā, sāraddho ca pana me kāyo hoti appaṭippassaddho ten' eva dukkhappadhānena padhānābhitunnassa sato. Evarūpā pi kho me Aggivessana uppannā dukkhā vedanā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati.

Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana etad - ahosi: Yan - nūnāhaṃ appānakam yeva jhānam jhāyeyyan - ti. So kho ahaṃ Aggivessana mukhato ca nāsato ca kaṇṇato ca assāsapassāse uparundhiṃ. Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana mukhato ca nāsato ca kaṇṇato ca assāsapassāsesu uparuddhesu adhimattā vātā muddhānaṃ ūhananti. Seyyathā pi Aggivessana balavā puriso tiṇhena sikharena muddhānaṃ abhimantheyya, evam - eva kho me Aggivessana mukhato ca nāsato ca kaṇṇato ca assāsapassāsesu uparuddhesu adhimattā vātā muddhānaṃ ūhananti. Āraddhaṃ kho pana me Aggivessana viriyam hoti asallinam, upaṭṭhitā sati asammuttā, sāraddho ca pana me kāyo hoti appaṭippassaddho ten' eva dukkhappadhānena padhānābhitunnassa sato. Evarūpā pi kho me Aggivessana uppannā dukkhā vedanā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati.

Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana etad - ahosi: Yan - nūnāhaṃ appānakam yeva jhānam jhāyeyyan - ti. So kho ahaṃ Aggivessana mukhato ca nāsato ca kaṇṇato ca assāsapassāse uparundhiṃ. Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana mukhato ca nāsato ca kaṇṇato ca assāsapassāsesu uparuddhesu adhimattā sīse sīsaveḍanā honti. Seyyathā pi Aggivessana balavā puriso

dalhena varattakhaṇḍena sise sīsavethaṃ dadeyya, evaṃ - eva kho me Aggivessana mukhato ca nāsato ca kaṇṇato ca assāsapassāsesu uparuddhesu adhimattā sise sīsavedanā honti. Āraddhaṃ kho pana me Aggivessana viriyaṃ hoti asallīnaṃ, upatṭhitā sati asammuttā, sāraddho ca pana me kāyo hoti appatippassaddho ten' eva dukkhappadhānena padhānābhitunnassa sato. Evarūpā pi kho me Aggivessana uppannā dukkhā vedanā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati.

Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana etad - ahosi: Yan - nūnāhaṃ appānakāṃ yeva jhānaṃ jhāyeyya - ti. So kho ahaṃ Aggivessana mukhato ca nāsato ca kaṇṇato ca assāsapassāse uparundhiṃ. Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana mukhato ca nāsato ca kaṇṇato ca assāsapassāsesu uparuddhesu adhimattā vātā kucchiṃ parikantanti. Seyyathā pi Aggivessana dakkho goghātako vā goghātakantevāsi vā tiṇhena govikantanena kucchiṃ parikanteyya, evaṃ - eva kho me Aggivessana adhimattā vātā kucchiṃ parikantanti. Āraddhaṃ kho pana me Aggivessana viriyaṃ hoti asallīnaṃ, upatṭhitā sati asammuttā, sāraddho ca pana me kāyo hoti appatippassaddho ten' eva dukkhappadhānena padhānābhitunnassa sato. Evarūpā pi kho me Aggivessana uppannā dukkhā vedanā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati.

Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana etad - ahosi: Yan - nūnāhaṃ appānakāṃ yeva jhānaṃ jhāyeyya - ti. So kho ahaṃ Aggivessana mukhato ca nāsato ca kaṇṇato ca assāsapassāse uparundhiṃ. Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana mukhato ca nāsato ca kaṇṇato ca assāsapassāsesu uparuddhesu adhimatto kāyasmim dāho hoti. Seyyathā pi Aggivessana dve balavanto purisā dubbalataraṃ purisaṃ nānābhāsu gahetvā aṅgārakāsuyā santāpeyyuṃ samparitāpeyyuṃ, evaṃ - eva kho me Aggivessana mukhato ca nāsato ca kaṇṇato ca assāsapassāsesu uparuddhesu adhimatto kāyasmim dāho hoti. Āraddhaṃ kho pana me Aggivessana viriyaṃ hoti asallīnaṃ, upatṭhitā sati asammuttā, sāraddho ca pana me kāyo hoti appatippassaddho ten' eva dukkhappadhānena padhānābhitunnassa sato. Evarūpā pi kho me Aggivessana uppannā dukkhā vedanā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati. Api - ssu maṃ Aggivessana

devatā disvā evam - āhaṃsu: kālakato samaṇo Gotamo ti. Ekaccā devatā evam - āhaṃsu: na kālakato samaṇo Gotamo, api ca kālāṃ karotīti. Ekaccā devatā evam - āhaṃsu: na kālakato samaṇo Gotamo na pi kālāṃ karoti, araham sa-
maṇo Gotamo, vihāro tv - eva so arahato evarūpo hotiti.

Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana etad - ahosi: Yan - nūnāhaṃ sabbaso āhārupacchedāya paṭipajjeyyan - ti. Atha kho maṃ Aggivessana devatā upasaṅkamitvā etad - avocum: Mā kho tvaṃ mārisa sabbaso āhārupacchedāya paṭipajji, sace kho
10 tvaṃ mārisa sabbaso āhārupacchedāya paṭipajjissasi tassa te mayam dibbam ojam lomakūpehi ajjhoharissāma, tāya tvaṃ yāpessasīti. Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana etad - ahosi: Ahañ-
c' eva kho pana sabbaso ajaddhukam paṭijāneyyam imā ca me devatā dibbam ojam lomakūpehi ajjhohareyyum tāya cā-
ham yāpeyyam, tam mama assa musā ti. So kho aham Aggivessana tā devatā paccācikkhāmi, halan - ti vadāmi.

Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana etad - ahosi: Yan - nūnāhaṃ thokam thokam āhāram āhāreyyam pasatam pasatam, yadi
vā muggayūsam yadi vā kulatthayūsam yadi vā kaḷāyayūsam
20 yadi vā hareṇukayūsan - ti. So kho aham Aggivessana tho-
kam thokam āhāram āhāresim pasatam pasatam, yadi vā muggayūsam yadi vā kulatthayūsam yadi vā kaḷāyayūsam
yadi vā hareṇukayūsam. Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana thokam thokam āhāram āhārayato pasatam pasatam, yadi vā mugga-
yūsam yadi vā kulatthayūsam yadi vā kaḷāyayūsam yadi vā
hareṇukayūsam, adhimattakasimānam patto kāyo hoti. Sey-
yathā pi nāma āsītikapabbāni vā kālāpabbāni vā evam - eva
ssu me āṅgapaccaṅgāni bhavanti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya, sey-
yathā pi nāma oṭṭhapadam evam - eva - ssu me ānisadam hoti
30 tāy' ev' appāhāratāya, seyyathā pi nāma vaṭṭanāvaḷi evam
eva - ssu me piṭṭhikaṇṭako unnatāvanato hoti tāy' ev' appā-
hāratāya, seyyathā pi nāma jarasālāya gopānasiyo olugga-
viluggā bhavanti evam - eva - ssu me phāsuliyo oluggaviluggā
bhavanti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya, seyyathā pi nāma gambhīre
udapāne udakatārakā gambhīragatā okkhāyikā dissanti evam-
eva - ssu me akkhikūpesu akkhītārakā gambhīragatā okkhā-
yikā dissanti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya, seyyathā pi nāma titta-

kālābu āmakacchinno vātātapena sampuṭito hoti sammilāto evam-eva-ssu me sisacchavi sampuṭitā hoti sammilātā tāy' ev' appāhāratāya. So kho ahaṃ Aggivessana: udaracchaviṃ parimasissāmiti piṭṭhikaṇṭakam yeva parigaṇhāmi, piṭṭhikaṇṭakam parimasissāmiti udaracchaviṃ yeva parigaṇhāmi. Yāva-ssu me Aggivessana udaracchavi piṭṭhikaṇṭakam allinā hoti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya. So kho ahaṃ Aggivessana: vaccaṃ vā muttam vā karissāmiti tath' eva avakujjo papatāmi tāy' ev' appāhāratāya. So kho ahaṃ Aggivessana
 15 imam-eva kāyaṃ assāsento pāṇinā gattāni anomajjāmi. Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana pāṇinā gattāni anomajjato pūtimūlāni lomāni kāyasmā papatanti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya. Api-ssu maṃ Aggivessana manussā disvā evam-āhaṃsu: kālō samaṇo Gotamo ti. Ekacce manussā evam-āhaṃsu: na kālō samaṇo Gotamo, sāmo samaṇo Gotamo ti. Ekacce manussā evam-āhaṃsu: na kālō samaṇo Gotamo na pi sāmo, maṅguracchavi samaṇo Gotamo ti. Yāva-ssu me Aggivessana tāva parisuddho chavivaṇṇo pariyoḍāto upahato hoti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya.

20 Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana etad-ahosi: Ye kho keci atitāmaṃ addhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā opakkamikā dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vedayimsu, etāvaparamaṃ na-y-ito bhiyyo; ye pi hi keci anāgatam- addhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā opakkamikā dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vedayissanti, etāvaparamaṃ na-y-ito bhiyyo; ye pi hi keci etarahi samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā opakkamikā dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyanti, etāvaparamaṃ na-y-ito bhiyyo. Na kho panāhaṃ imāya kaṭukāya dukkarakārikāya adhi-gacchāmi uttarim manussadhammā alamariyaṇāṇadassana-
 30 visesaṃ, siyā nu kho añño maggo bodhāyāti. Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana etad-ahosi: Abhijānāmi kho panāhaṃ pitu Sakkassa kammante sītāya jambucchāyāya nisinno vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajam pītisukhaṃ paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharitā, siyā nu kho eso maggo bodhāyāti. Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana satānusāri viññānaṃ ahosi: eso va maggo bodhāyāti. Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana etad-ahosi: Kin-nu kho

aham tassa sukhassa bhāyāmi yan - tam sukham aññatr' eva kāmehi aññatra akusalehi dhammehi. Tassa mayham Aggivessana etad - ahosi: Na kho aham tassa sukhassa bhāyāmi yan - tam sukham aññatr' eva kāmehi aññatra akusalehi dhammehi.

Tassa mayham Aggivessana etad - ahosi: Na kho tam sukaram sukham adhigantum evam adhimattakasimānam patta-kāyena, yan - nūnāham olārikam āhāram āhāreyyam odanakummāsan - ti. So kho aham Aggivessana olārikam āhāram āhāresim odanakummāsam. Tena kho pana mam Aggivessana samayena pañca bhikkhū paccupatthitā honti: yan - no samaño Gotamo dhammam adhigamissati tan - no ārocessa - titi. Yato kho aham Aggivessana olārikam āhāram āhāresim odanakummāsam, atha me te pañca bhikkhū nibbijjā - pakkamimsu: bāhuliko samaño Gotamo padhānavibbhanto āvatto bāhullāyāti.

So kho aham Aggivessana olārikam āhāram āhāretvā balam gahetvā vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkam savicāram vivekajam pītisukham paṭhamam jhā - nam upasampajja vihāsim. Evarūpā pi kho me Aggivessana uppannā sukhā vedanā cittam na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati. Vitakkavicārānam vūpasamā ajjhattam sampasādanam cetaso ekodibhāvam avitakkam avicāram samādhijam pītisukham dutiyam jhānam upasampajja vihāsim. Evarūpā pi kho me Aggivessana uppannā sukhā vedanā cittam na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati. Pītiyā ca virāgā upekhako ca vihāsim sato ca sampajāno, sukhañ - ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedesim yan - tam ariyā ācikkhanti: upekhako satimā sukhavihārī ti tatiyam jhānam upasampajja vihāsim. Evarūpā pi kho me Aggivessana uppannā sukhā vedanā cittam na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati. Sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānam atthagamā adukkham asukham upekhāsati - parisuddhim catuttham jhānam upasampajja vihāsim. Evarūpā pi kho me Aggivessana uppannā sukhā vedanā cittam na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati.

So evam samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye ṭhite ānejjappatte

pubbenivāsānussatiṇāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmesim. So anekavihitam pubbenivāsam anussarāmi, seyyathidaṃ: ekam - pi jātiṃ dve pi jātiyo tisso pi jātiyo catasso pi jātiyo pañca pi jātiyo dasa pi jātiyo vīsatiṃ - pi jātiyo tiṃsaṃ - pi jātiyo cattārīsaṃ - pi jātiyo paññāsaṃ - pi jātiyo jātisatam - pi jāti-sahassam - pi jātisatasahassam - pi, aneke pi saṃvaṭṭakappe aneke pi vivaṭṭakappe aneke pi saṃvaṭṭavivaṭṭakappe; amutr' āsim evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃ sukhadukkhaṭṭisaṃvedī evaṃāyupariyanto, so tato cuto
 10 amutra uppadim, tatrāp' āsim evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃ sukhadukkhaṭṭisaṃvedī evaṃāyupariyanto, so tato cuto idhūpapanno ti. Iti sākāraṃ sauddesaṃ anekavihitam pubbenivāsam anussarāmi. Ayaṃ kho me Aggivessana rattiyā paṭhame yāme paṭhamā vijjā adhi-gatā, avijjā vihatā vijjā uppannā, tamo vihato āloko uppanno, yathā taṃ appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato. Eva-rūpā pi kho me Aggivessana uppannā sukhā vedanā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe
 20 vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye ṭhite ānejjappatte sattānaṃ cutūpapātānaṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmesim. So dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passāmi cavamāne upapajjamāne, hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajānāmi: ime vata bhonto sattā kāyaduccaritena samannāgatā vaciduccaritena
 30 samannāgatā manoduccaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ upavā-dakā micchādītṭhikā micchādītṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapannā; ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena samannā-gatā vacīsucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena samannāgatā
 40 ariyānaṃ anupavā-dakā sammādītṭhikā sammādītṭhikamma-samādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapannā ti. Iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atik-kantamānusakena satte passāmi cavamāne upapajjamāne, hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajānāmi. Ayaṃ kho me Aggivessana rattiyā maj-jhime yāme dutiyā vijjā adhi-gatā, avijjā vihatā vijjā uppannā,

tamo vihato āloko uppanno, yathā taṃ appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato. Evarūpā pi kho me Aggivessana uppannā sukhā vedanā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubbhūte kammaniye ṭhite ānejjappatte āsavānaṃ khayānāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmesim. So: idaṃ dukkhaṃ - ti yathābhūtaṃ abbhaññāsim, ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo ti yathābhūtaṃ abbhaññāsim, ayaṃ dukkhanirodho ti yathābhūtaṃ abbhaññāsim, ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ abbhaññāsim; ime āsavā ti yathābhūtaṃ abbhaññāsim, ayaṃ āsavaṃ samudayo ti yathābhūtaṃ abbhaññāsim, ayaṃ āsavanirodho ti yathābhūtaṃ abbhaññāsim, ayaṃ āsavanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ abbhaññāsim. Tassa me evaṃ jānato evaṃ passato kāmāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccittha, bhavāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccittha, avijjāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccittha, vimuttasmiṃ vimuttam - iti nāṇaṃ ahosi; khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparam itthattāyāti abbhaññāsim. Ayaṃ kho me Aggivessana rattiyaṃ pacchime yāme tatiyaṃ vijjā adhigatā, avijjā vihatā vijjā uppannā, tamo vihato āloko uppanno, yathā taṃ appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato. Evarūpā pi kho me Aggivessana uppannā sukhā vedanā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati.

Abhijānāmi kho panāhaṃ Aggivessana anekasatāya parisāya dhammaṃ desetā, api - ssu maṃ ekameko evaṃ maññati: maṃ - ev' ārabba samaṇo Gotamo dhammaṃ desesiti. Na kho pan' etaṃ Aggivessana evaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, yāvad - eva viññāpanatthāya Tathāgato paresaṃ dhammaṃ deseti. So kho ahaṃ Aggivessana tassā yeva kathāya pariyosāne tasmiṃ yeva purimasmiṃ samādhinimitte ajjhataṃ - eva cittaṃ saṅghapemi sannisādemi ekodikaromi samādahāmi, yena sudam niccakappaṃ niccakappaṃ viharāmiti. — Okappaniyam - etaṃ bhoto Gotamassa yathā taṃ arahato sammāsambuddhassa. Abhijānāti pana bhavaṃ Gotamo divā supitā ti. — Abhijānāmi ahaṃ Aggivessana gimhānaṃ pacchime māse pacchābhataṃ pindapātapatikkanto catugguṇaṃ saṅghātiṃ paññāpetvā dakkhīṇena passena sato sampajāno niddaṃ okkamitā ti. — Etaṃ kho bho Gotama eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammohavibhārasmiṃ

vadantīti. — Na kho Aggivessana ettāvata sammūho vā hoti asammūho vā. Api ca Aggivessana yathā sammūho ca hoti asammūho ca, taṃ suṇāhi, sādhukaṃ manasikarohi, bhāsissāmiti. — Evaṃ bho ti kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etad-avoca:

Yassa kassaci Aggivessana ye āsavā saṅkilesikā ponobhavikā sadarā dukkhavipākā āyatim jātijarāmarāṇiyā appahinā, taṃ ahaṃ sammūho ti vadāmi. Āsavānaṃ hi Aggivessana appahānā sammūho hoti. Yassa kassaci Aggivessana ye āsavā saṅkilesikā ponobhavikā sadarā dukkhavipākā āyatim jātijarāmarāṇiyā pahinā, taṃ ahaṃ asammūho ti vadāmi. Āsavānaṃ hi Aggivessana pahānā asammūho hoti. Tathāgatassa kho Aggivessana ye āsavā saṅkilesikā ponobhavikā sadarā dukkhavipākā āyatim jātijarāmarāṇiyā pahinā ucchinnamūlā tālavatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā. Seyyathā pi Aggivessana tālo matthakācchinno abhabbo puna virūhiyā, evaṃ-eva kho Aggivessana Tathāgatassa ye āsavā saṅkilesikā ponobhavikā sadarā dukkhavipākā āyatim jātijarāmarāṇiyā pahinā ucchinnamūlā tālavatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā ti.

Evaṃ vutte Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Bhagavantam etad-avoca: Acchariyam bho Gotama, abbhutam bho Gotama, yāvaṇ- c' idam bho Gotamassa evam āsajja āsajja vuccamānassa upanītehi vacanapathehi samudācariyamānassa chavivaṇṇo c' eva pariyodāyati mukhavaṇṇo ca vipassīdati, yathā taṃ arahato sammāsambuddhassa. Abhijānam' ahaṃ bho Gotama Pūraṇam Kassapaṃ vādena vadam samārabhitā, so pi mayā vādena vadam samāraddho aññen' aññaṃ paṭicari, bahiddhā katham apanāmesi, kopaṇ- ca dosaṇ- ca appaccayaṇ- ca pātvākāsi. Bho pana Gotamassa evam āsajja āsajja vuccamānassa upanītehi vacanapathehi samudācariyamānassa chavivaṇṇo c' eva pariyodāyati mukhavaṇṇo ca vipassīdati, yathā taṃ arahato sammāsambuddhassa. Abhijānam' ahaṃ bho Gotama Makkhalim Gosālam — Ajitam Kesakambalam — Pakudham Kaccāyanam — Saṇjayaṃ Belatthaputtam — Nigaṇṭham Nāthaputtam vādena vadam samārabhitā, so pi mayā vādena vadam samāraddho aññen'

aññam paṭicari, bahiddhā katham apanāmesi, kopañ-ca dosañ-ca appaccayañ-ca pātvākāsi. Bhoto pana Gotamassa evaṃ āsajja āsajja vuccamānassa upanītehi vacanapathehi samudācariyamānassa chavivaṇṇo c' eva pariyodāyati mukhavaṇṇo ca vippasīdati, yathā taṃ arahato sammāsambuddhassa.

Handa ca dāni mayam bho Gotama gacchāma, bahukiccā mayam bahukaraṇiṃ ti. — Yassa dāni tvaṃ Aggivessana kalam maññasiti.

Q. 1. 85

Atha kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ
 abhinanditvā anumoditvā utthāy' āsanā pakkāmiti.

MAHĀSACCAKASUTTAM CHATṬHAM.

37.

Evam-me sutam. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvaththiyaṃ viharati Pubbarāme Migāramātu pāsāde. Atha kho Sakko devānam-into yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi. Ekamantaṃ tṭhito kho Sakko devānam-into Bhagavantaṃ etaḍ-avoca: Kittavatā nu kho bhante bhikkhu saṅkhittena taṇhāsāṅkhaya-vimutto hoti accantaniṭṭho accantayogakkhemī accantabrahma-cārī accantapariyosāno seṭṭho devamanussānaṃ ti.

Idha devānam-inda bhikkhuno sutam hoti: sabbe dhammā nālaṃ abhinivesāyāti. Evañ-ce taṃ devānam-inda bhikkhuno sutam hoti: sabbe dhammā nālaṃ abhinivesāyāti, so sabbaṃ dhammaṃ abhijānāti, sabbaṃ dhammaṃ abhiñ-ñāya sabbaṃ dhammaṃ parijānāti, sabbaṃ dhammaṃ pariñ-ñāya yaṃ kañci vedanaṃ vedeti, sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, so tāsu vedanāsu aniccānupassī viharati, virāgānupassī viharati, nirodhānupassī viharati, paṭi-nissaggānupassī viharati; so tāsu vedanāsu aniccānupassī viharanto, virāgānupassī viharanto, nirodhānupassī viharanto, paṭinissaggānupassī viharanto na kiñci loke upādiyati, anupādiyaṃ na paritassati, aparitassaṃ paccattañ-ñeva pari-

α κῆρι

nibbāyati; khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti. Ettāvata kho devānam-inda bhikkhu saṅkhittena taṇhāsāṅkhayavimutto hoti accanta-niṭṭho accantayogakkhemī accantabrahmacārī accantapariyosāno seṭṭho devamanussānaṃ -ti. Atha kho Sakko devānam-into Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā pādakkhiṇaṃ katvā tatth' ev' antaradhāyi.

Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno Bhagavato avidūre nisinna hoti. Atha kho āyasmato Mahā-
 10 moggallānassa etad -ahosi: Kin -nu kho so yakkho Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhisamecca anumodi udāhu no; yan -nūnāham taṃ yakkham jāneyyaṃ yadi vā so yakkho Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhisamecca anumodi yadi vā no ti. Atha kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno seyyathā pi nāma balavā puriso samīñjitaṃ vā bāham pasāreyya pasāritaṃ vā bāham samīñjeyya evaṃ -eva Pubbārāme Migāramātu pāsāde antarahito devesu Tāvatisesesu pāturahosi. Tena kho pana samayena Sakko devānam -into ekapuṇḍarīke uyyāne dibbehi pañcahi turīyasatehi samappito samaṅgibhūto paricāreti. Addasā
 20 kho Sakko devānam -into āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānaṃ dūrato va āgacchantaṃ, disvāna tāni dibbāni pañca turīyasatāni paṭippanāmetvā yen' āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānaṃ etad -avoca: Ehi kho mārisa Moggallāna, sāgataṃ mārisa Moggallāna, cirassaṃ kho mārisa Moggallāna imaṃ pariyāyamaṃ akāsi yadidaṃ idh' āgamaṇāya, nisīda mārisa Moggallāna, idam -āsaṇaṃ paññattan -ti. Nisīdi kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno paññatte āsane. Sakko pi kho devānam -into aññataraṃ nīcaṃ āsaṇaṃ gahetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekam-
 30 antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Sakkaṃ devānam -indaṃ āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno etad -avoca:

Yathākathaṃ pana te Kosiya Bhagavā saṅkhittena taṇhāsāṅkhayavimuttiṃ abhāsi, sādhu mayam -pi etissā kathāya bhāgino assāma savanāyāti. — Mayam kho mārisa Moggallāna bahukiccā, mayam bahukaraṇīyā, app -eva sakena karaṇīyena api ca devānam yeva Tāvatisānaṃ karaṇīyena. Api ca mārisa Moggallāna sussutaṃ yeva hoti suggahitaṃ

sumanasikataṃ sūpadhāritaṃ yaṇ - no khippam - eva antara-
dhāyati. Bhūtapubbaṃ mārisa Moggallāna devāsurasaṅgāmo
samupabbūho ahoṣi. Tasmim̐ kho pana mārisa Moggallāna
saṅgāme devā jiniṃsu, asurā parājiniṃsu. So kho ahaṃ
mārisa Moggallāna taṃ saṅgāmaṃ abhivijinitvā vijitasaṅgāmo
tato paṭinivattitvā Vejayantam̐ nāma pāsādam̐ māpesim̐.
Vejayantassa kho pana mārisa Moggallāna pāsādassa eka-
sataṃ niyyūhaṃ, ekamekasmiṃ niyyūhe satta satta kūṭāgāra-
satāni, ekamekasmiṃ kūṭāgāre satta satta accharāyo, ekam-
ekissā accharāya satta satta paricārikāyo. Iccheyyāsi no
tvam̐ mārisa Moggallāna. Vejayantassa pāsādassa rāmaṇeyya-
kaṃ daṭṭhun - ti. Adhivāsesi kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno
tuṇhibhāvena.

Atha kho Sakko ca devānam - indo Vessavaṇo ca mahā-
rājā āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānaṃ purakkhatvā yena
Vejayanto pāsādo ten' upasaṅkamim̐su. Addasāsum̐ kho
Sakkassa devānam - indassa paricārikāyo āyasmantaṃ Mahā-
moggallānaṃ dūrato va āgacchantaṃ, disvāna ottapamānā
hiriyamānā sakaṃ sakaṃ ovarakaṃ pavisiṃsu. Seyyathā
20 pi nāma supisā sasuraṃ disvā ottapati hiriyati, evam - evaṃ
Sakkassa devānam - indassa paricārikāyo āyasmantaṃ Mahā-
moggallānaṃ disvā ottapamānā hiriyamānā sakaṃ sakaṃ
ovarakaṃ pavisiṃsu. Atha kho Sakko ca devānam - indo
Vessavaṇo ca mahārājā āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānaṃ Ve-
jayante pāsāde anucaṅkamāpentī anuvicarāpentī: idam - pi
mārisa Moggallāna passa Vejayantassa pāsādassa rāma-
ṇeyyakam̐, idam - pi marisa Moggallāna passa Vejayantassa
pāsādassa rāmaṇeyyakan - ti. — Sobhat' idam̐ āyasmato
Kosiyassa yathā taṃ pubbe katapuññassa, manussā pi kiñ-
cid - eva rāmaṇeyyakam̐ diṭṭhā evam - āhaṃsu: sobhati vata
bho devānam̐ Tāvatisānan - ti, ta - y - idam̐ āyasmato Kosi-
yassa sobhati yathā taṃ pubbe katapuññassāti. Atha kho
āyasmato Mahāmoggallānassa etad - ahoṣi: Atibālham̐ kho
ayam̐ yakkho pamatto viharati, yaṇ - nūṇāham̐ imam̐ yakkham̐
saṃvejeyyan - ti. Atha kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno tathā-
rūpaṃ iddhābhisaṅkhāraṃ abhisaṅkhāsi yathā Vejayantam̐
pāsādam̐ pādaṅgutṭhakena saṅkampesi sampakampesi sampa-

vedhesi. Atha kho Sakko ca devānam - indo Vessavaṇo ca mahārājā devā ca Tāvatisā acchariyabbhuta citta jātā ahesurī: Acchariyam vata bho abbhutam vata bho samaṇassa mahiddhikatā mahānubhāvātā, yatra hi nāma dibbam bhavanam pādaṅgutthakena saṅkampessati sampakampessati sampavedhessatīti. Atha kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno Sakkaṃ devānam - indaṃ saṃviggam lomahaṭṭhajātāṃ viditvā Sakkaṃ devānam - indaṃ etad - avoca:

Yathākathaṃ pana te Kosiya Bhagavā saṅkhittena taṇhā-saṅkhayavimuttiṃ abhāsi, sādhu mayam - pi etissā kathāya bhāgino assāma savaṇāyāti. — Idhāhaṃ mārisa Moggallāna yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamim, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsim. Ekamantaṃ tṛito kho ahaṃ mārisa Moggallāna Bhagavantaṃ etad - avocaṃ: Kittāvatā nu kho bhante bhikkhu saṅkhittena taṇhāsaṅkhayavimutto hoti accantaniṭṭho accantayogakkhemī accantabrahmacārī accantapariyosāno seṭṭho devamanussānaṃ - ti. Evaṃ vutte mārisa Moggallāna Bhagavā maṃ etad - avoca: Idha devānam - inda bhikkhuno sutam hoti: sabbe dhammā nālaṃ abhinivesāyāti. Evaṃ - ce taṃ devānam - inda bhikkhuno sutam hoti: sabbe dhammā nālaṃ abhinivesāyāti, so sabbaṃ dhammaṃ abhijānāti, sabbaṃ dhammaṃ abhiññāya sabbaṃ dhammaṃ parijānāti, sabbaṃ dhammaṃ pariññāya yaṃ kañci vedanaṃ vedeti, sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, so tāsu vedanāsu aniccānupassī viharati, virāgānupassī viharati, nirodhānupassī viharati, paṭinissaggānupassī viharati; so tāsu vedanāsu aniccānupassī viharanto, virāgānupassī viharanto, nirodhānupassī viharanto, paṭinissaggānupassī viharanto na kiñci loke upādiyati, anupādiyaṃ na paritassati, aparitassaṃ paccattaṃ - ñeva parinibbāyati; khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti. Ettāvatā kho devānam - inda bhikkhu saṅkhittena taṇhāsaṅkhayavimutto hoti accantaniṭṭho accantayogakkhemī accantabrahmacārī accantapariyosāno seṭṭho devamanussānaṃ - ti. Evaṃ kho me mārisa Moggallāna Bhagavā saṅkhittena taṇhāsaṅkhayavimuttiṃ abhāsīti. Atha kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno Sakkassa devānam - indassa bhā-

sitaĦ abhinanditvā anumoditvā seyyathā pi nāma balavā puriso samīñjitaĦ vā bāhaĦ pasāreyya pasāritaĦ vā bāhaĦ samīñjeyya evaĦ - evaĦ devesu TāvatiĦsesu antarahito Pubbārāme Migāramātu pāsāde pāturahosi. Atha kho Sakkassa devānaĦ - indassa paricārikāyo acirapakkante āyasmante MahāmoggaĦlāne SakkaĦ devānaĦ - indaĦ etad - avocaĦ: Eso nu te mārisa so Bhagavā satthā ti. — Na kho me mārisā so Bhagavā satthā, sabrahmacāri me eso. āyasmā MahāmoggaĦlāno ti. — Lābhā te mārisa yassa te sabrahmacāri evaĦ mahiddhiko evaĦ mahānubhāvo, aho nūna te so Bhagavā satthā ti.

Atha kho āyasmā MahāmoggaĦlāno yena Bhagavā ten' upasaĦkami, upasaĦkamitvā BhagavantaĦ abhivādetvā ekamantaĦ nisidi. EkamantaĦ nisinno kho āyasmā MahāmoggaĦlāno BhagavantaĦ etad - avoca: Abhiñānāti no bhante Bhagavā ahu taĦ - ňeva aññatarassa mahesakkhassa yakkhassa saĦkhittena taĦhāsaĦkhayavimuttaĦ abhāsittāti. — AbhiñānaĦ' ahaĦ MoggaĦlāna: idha Sakko devānaĦ - indo yenaĦ ten' upasaĦkami, upasaĦkamitvā maĦ abhivādetvā ekamantaĦ atthāsi. EkamantaĦ tthito kho MoggaĦlāna Sakko devānaĦ - indo maĦ etad - avoca: Kittāvatā nu kho bhante bhikkhu saĦkhittena taĦhāsaĦkhayavimutto hoti accantaĦitttho accantayogakkhemī accantabrahmacāri accantapariyosāno seṭṭho devamanussānaĦ - ti. EvaĦ vutte ahaĦ MoggaĦlāna SakkaĦ devānaĦ - indaĦ etad - avocaĦ: Idha devānaĦ - inda bhikkhuno sutāĦ hoti: sabbe dhammā nālaĦ abhinivesāyāti. EvaĦ - ce taĦ devānaĦ - inda bhikkhuno sutāĦ hoti: sabbe dhammā nālaĦ abhinivesāyāti, so sabbaĦ dhammaĦ abhiñānāti, sabbaĦ dhammaĦ abhiññāya sabbaĦ dhammaĦ pariñānāti, sabbaĦ dhammaĦ pariññāya yaĦ kañci vedanaĦ vedeti, sukkaĦ vā dukkaĦ vā adukkhamasukkaĦ vā, so tāsu vedanāsu aniccānupassī viharati, virāgānupassī viharati, nirodhānupassī viharati, paṭinissaggānupassī viharati; so tāsu vedanāsu aniccānupassī viharanto, virāgānupassī viharanto, nirodhānupassī viharanto, paṭinissaggānupassī viharanto na kiñci loke upādiyati, anupādiyaĦ na paritassati, aparitassāĦ paccattaĦ - ňeva parinibbāyati; khīṇā jāti, vusitaĦ brahma-

cariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti. Ettāvata kho devānaṃ - inda bhikkhu saṅkhittena taṇhā-saṅkhayavimutto hoti accantaniṭṭho accantayogakkhemī accantabrahmacārī accantapariyosāno seṭṭho devamanussānanti. Evaṃ kho ahaṃ Moggallāna abhijānāmi Sakkassa devānaṃ - indassa saṅkhittena taṇhāsaṅkhayavimuttiṃ bhāsitaṃ ti.

Idaṃ - avoca Bhagavā. Attamaṇo āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditi.

CŪLATANHĀSAṆKHAYASUTTAM SATTAMAṃ.

38.

10 Evaṃ - me sutāṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena Sātissa nāma bhikkhuno kevaṭṭaputtassa evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ hoti: Tathā 'haṃ Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi yathā tad - ev' idaṃ

15 viññānaṃ sandhāvati saṃsarati, anaññaṃ - ti. Assosum kho sambahulā bhikkhū: Sātissa kira nāma bhikkhuno kevaṭṭaputtassa evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ: Tathā 'haṃ Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi yathā tad - ev' idaṃ viññānaṃ sandhāvati saṃsarati, anaññaṃ - ti. Atha kho

20 te bhikkhū yena Sāti bhikkhu kevaṭṭaputto ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Sātiṃ bhikkhum kevaṭṭaputtaṃ etad - avocum: Saccaṃ kira te āvuso Sāti evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ: Tathā 'haṃ Bhagavatā ... anaññanti. — Evaṃ byā kho ahaṃ āvuso Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi yathā tad - ev' idaṃ viññānaṃ sandhāvati saṃsarati, anaññaṃ - ti. Atha kho te bhikkhū Sātiṃ bhikkhum kevaṭṭaputtaṃ etasmā pāpakā diṭṭhigatā vivecetukāma samanuyuñjanti samanugāhanti samanubhāsanti: Mā evaṃ āvuso Sāti avaca, mā Bhagavantaṃ abbhācikkhi, na hi sādhu Bhagavato abbhakkhānaṃ, na hi Bhagavā evaṃ vadeyya.

30 Anekapariyāyena h' āvuso Sāti paṭiccasamuppannaṃ viññānaṃ

vuttaṃ Bhagavatā: aññatra paccayā na-tthi viññāṇassa sambhavo ti. Evam-pi kho Sāti bhikkhu kevattaṃputto tehi bhikkhūhi samanuyuññiyamāno samanugāhiyamāno samanubhāsiyamāno tad-eva pāpakam diṭṭhigatam thāmasā parāmassa abhinivissa voharati: Evaṃ byā kho ahaṃ āvuso Bhagavatā... anaññan-ti.

Yato kho te bhikkhū nāsakkhimso Sātiṃ bhikkhum kevattaṃputtam etasmā pāpakā diṭṭhigatā vivecetum atha yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimso, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam
 10 abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimso. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam etad-avocum: Sātissa nāma bhante bhikkhuno kevattaṃputtassa evarūpaṃ pāpakam diṭṭhigatam uppannam: Tathā 'haṃ Bhagavatā... anaññan-ti. Assumha kho mayam bhante: Sātissa kira nāma bhikkhuno kevattaṃputtassa evarūpaṃ pāpakam diṭṭhigatam uppannam: Tathā 'haṃ Bhagavatā... anaññan-ti. Atha kho mayam bhante yena Sāti bhikkhu kevattaṃputto ten' upasaṅkamimha, upasaṅkamitvā Sātiṃ bhikkhum kevattaṃputtam etad-avocumha: Saccam kira te āvuso Sāti evarūpaṃ pāpakam diṭṭhigatam
 20 uppannam: Tathā 'haṃ Bhagavatā... anaññan-ti. Evaṃ vutte bhante Sāti bhikkhu kevattaṃputto amhe etad-avoca: Evaṃ byā kho ahaṃ āvuso Bhagavatā... anaññan-ti. Atha kho mayam bhante Sātiṃ bhikkhum kevattaṃputtam etasmā pāpakā diṭṭhigatā vivecetukāmā samanuyuññimha samanugāhimha samanubhāsimha: Mā evam āvuso Sāti avaca, mā Bhagavantam abbhācikkhi, na hi sādhu Bhagavato abbhakkhānam, na hi Bhagavā evam vadeyya. Aneka-pariyāyena h' āvuso Sāti paṭiccasamuppannam viññāṇam vuttaṃ Bhagavatā: aññatra paccayā na-tthi viññāṇassa sambhavo ti.
 30 Evam-pi kho bhante Sāti bhikkhu kevattaṃputto amhehi samanuyuññiyamāno samanugāhiyamāno samanubhāsiyamāno tad-eva pāpakam diṭṭhigatam thāmasā parāmassa abhinivissa voharati: Evaṃ byā kho ahaṃ āvuso Bhagavatā... anaññan-ti. Yato kho mayam bhante nāsakkhimha Sātiṃ bhikkhum kevattaṃputtam etasmā pāpakā diṭṭhigatā vivecetum atha mayam etam-attham Bhagavato ārocemāti.

Atha kho Bhagavā aññataram bhikkhum āmantesi: Ehi

tvam bhikkhu mama vacanena Sātim bhikkhum kevatta-
 puttam āmantehi: Satthā tam āvuso Sāti āmantetīti. Evam
 bhante ti kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato paṭissutvā yena Sāti
 bhikkhu kevattaputto ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Sātim
 bhikkhum kevattaputtam etad - avoca: Satthā tam āvuso Sāti
 āmantetīti. Evam - āvuso ti kho Sāti bhikkhu kevattaputto
 tassa bhikkhuno paṭissutvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami,
 upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṁ nisīdi.
 Ekamantaṁ nisinnaṁ kho Sātim bhikkhum kevattaputtam
 Bhagavā etad - avoca: Saccam kira te Sāti evarūpaṁ pāpakaṁ
 diṭṭhigataṁ uppannam: Tathā 'ham Bhagavatā dhammaṁ
 desitaṁ ājānāmi yathā tad - ev' idaṁ viññāṇaṁ sandhāvati
 saṁsarati, anaññaṁ - ti. — Evam byā kho aham bhante Bha-
 gavatā dhammaṁ desitaṁ ājānāmi yathā tad - ev' idaṁ viññā-
 ñaṁ sandhāvati saṁsarati, anaññaṁ - ti. — Kataman - tam Sāti
 viññāṇaṁ - ti. — Yvāyaṁ bhante ^{okk} vado vedeyyo tatra tatra
 kalyāṇapāpakānaṁ kammānaṁ vipākam paṭisaṁvedetīti. —
 Kassa nu kho nāma tvam moghapurisa mayā evam dhammaṁ
 desitaṁ ājānāsi. Nanu mayā moghapurisa anekapariyāyena
 paṭiccasamuppannaṁ viññāṇaṁ vuttaṁ: aññatra paccayā na-
 tthi viññāṇassa sambhavo ti. Atha ca pana tvam mogha-
 purisa attanā duggahītena amhe c' eva abbhācikkhasi attā-
 naṁ - ca khaṇasi bahuṁ - ca apuññaṁ pasavasi. Tam hi te
 moghapurisa bhavissati digharattaṁ ahitāya dukkhāyāti.

Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Tam kim - mañ-
 ñatha bhikkhave: api nāyaṁ Sāti bhikkhu kevattaputto
 usmikato pi imasmiṁ dhammavinaye ti. — Kim hi siyā
 bhante, no h' etaṁ bhante ti. Evam vutte Sāti bhikkhu
 kevattaputto tuṇhībhūto maṅkubhūto pattakkhandho adho-
 mukho pajjhāyanto appaṭibhāno nisīdi. Atha kho Bhagavā
 Sātim bhikkhum kevattaputtam tuṇhībhūtaṁ maṅkubhūtaṁ
 pattakkhandhaṁ adhomukhaṁ pajjhāyantaṁ appaṭibhānaṁ
 viditvā Sātim bhikkhum kevattaputtam etad - avoca: Paññā-
 yissasi kho tvam moghapurisa etena sakena pāpakena diṭṭhi-
 gatena, idhāham bhikkhū paṭipucchissāmiti. Atha kho Bha-
 gavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Tumhe pi me bhikkhave evam
 dhammaṁ desitaṁ ājānātha yathā 'yaṁ Sāti bhikkhu ke-

cf. II. 1. 8²³

20

vattaputto attanā duggahitena amhe c' eva abbhācikkhati attānañ - ca khaṇati bahuñ - ca apuññaṃ pasavatiti. — No h' etaṃ bhante, anekapariyāyena hi no bhante paṭiccasamuppannaṃ viññānaṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā: aññatra paccayā na tthi viññānassa sambhavo ti. — Sādhū bhikkhave, sādhū kho me tumhe bhikkhave evaṃ dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānātha. Anekapariyāyena hi vo bhikkhave paṭiccasamuppannaṃ viññānaṃ vuttaṃ mayā: aññatra paccayā na tthi viññānassa sambhavo ti. Atha ca panāyaṃ Sāti bhikkhu kevaṭṭaputto attanā duggahitena amhe c' eva abbhācikkhati; attānañ - ca khaṇati bahuñ - ca apuññaṃ pasavati. Taṃ hi tassa moghapurisassa bhavissati digharattaṃ ahitāya dukkhāya.

13 Yañ - nād - eva bhikkhave paccayaṃ paṭicca uppajjati viññānaṃ tena ten' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati: cakkhuñ - ca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati viññānaṃ, cakkhuvīññānañ - t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati; sotañ - ca paṭicca sadde ca uppajjati viññānaṃ, sotaviññānañ - t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati; ghānañ - ca paṭicca gandhe ca uppajjati viññānaṃ, ghānaviññānañ - t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati; jivhañ - ca paṭicca rase ca uppajjati viññānaṃ, jivhaviññānañ - t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati; kāyañ - ca paṭicca phoṭṭhabbe ca uppajjati viññānaṃ, kāyaviññānañ - t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati; manañ - ca paṭicca dhamme ca uppajjati viññānaṃ, manoviññānañ - t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave yañ - yad - eva paccayaṃ paṭicca aggi jalati tena ten' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati: kaṭṭhañ - ca paṭicca aggi jalati, kaṭṭhaggi t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati; sakalikañ - ca paṭicca aggi jalati, sakalikaggi t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati; tiṇaṃ - ca paṭicca aggi jalati, tiṇaggi t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati; gomayañ - ca paṭicca aggi jalati, gomayaggi t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati; thusaṃ - ca paṭicca aggi jalati, thusaggi t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati; saṅkārañ - ca paṭicca aggi jalati, saṅkāraggi t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati; evaṃ - eva kho bhikkhave yañ - nād - eva paccayaṃ paṭicca uppajjati viññānaṃ tena ten' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati: cakkhuñ - ca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati viññānaṃ, cakkhuvīññānañ - t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati; sotañ - ca paṭicca sadde ca uppajjati viññānaṃ, sotaviññānañ - t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati; ghānañ - ca paṭicca gandhe ca uppajjati

Warren
Dullhorn,
(259¹³ - 260⁶)
p. 183-4
cf. clare p.
108, etc.

ñ/

dātam na alliyetha na kelāyetha na dhanāyetha na mamāyetha, api nu tumhe bhikkhave kullūpamaṃ dhammaṃ de-sitaṃ ājāneyyātha nittharaṇatthāya no gahaṇatthāyāti. — Evam - bhante.

Cattāro 'me bhikkhave āhārā bhūtānaṃ vā sattānaṃ t̥hitiyā sambhavesiṇaṃ vā anuggahāya, katame cattāro: ka-baḷimkāro āhāro oḷāriko vā sukhumo vā, phasso dutiyo, mano-saṇcetanā tatiyā, viññānaṃ catutthaṃ. Ime ca bhikkhave cattāro āhārā kiṃnidānā kiṃsamudayā kiṃjātikā kiṃpabbhavā: ime cattāro āhārā taṇhānidānā taṇhāsamudayā taṇhājātikā taṇhāpabbhavā. Taṇhā cāyaṃ bhikkhave kiṃnidānā k. k. kiṃpabbhavā: taṇhā vedanānidānā v. v. vedanāpabbhavā. Vedanā cāyaṃ bhikkhave kiṃnidānā k. k. kiṃpabbhavā: vedanā phassanidānā ph. ph. phassapabbhavā. Phasso cāyaṃ bhikkhave kiṃnidāno k. k. kiṃpabbhavo: phasso saḷāyatanaṇidāno s. s. saḷāyatanaṇapabbhavo. Saḷāyatanaṇ - c' idaṃ bhikkhave kiṃnidānaṃ k. k. kiṃpabbhavaṃ: saḷāyatanaṇaṃ nāmarūpanidānaṃ n. n. nāmarūpapabbhavaṃ. Nāmarūpaṇ - c' idaṃ bhikkhave kiṃnidānaṃ k. k. kiṃpabbhavaṃ: nāmarūpaṇaṃ viññānaṇidānaṃ v. v. viññāṇapabbhavaṃ. Viññāṇaṇ - c' idaṃ bhikkhave kiṃnidānaṃ k. k. kiṃpabbhavaṃ: viññāṇaṇaṃ saṅkhāraṇidānaṃ s. s. saṅkhārapabbhavaṃ. Saṅkhārā c' ime bhikkhave kiṃnidānā kiṃsamudayā kiṃjātikā kiṃpabbhavā: saṅkhārā avijjānidānā avijjāsamudayā avijjājātikā avijjāpabbhavā. Iti kho bhikkhave avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmarūpaṇaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṇaṃ, saḷāyatanaṇapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti, evam - etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṇaṇ - ti itī kho paṇ' etaṃ vuttaṃ; jātipaccayā nu kho bhikkhave jarāmaṇaṇaṇ no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotiti. — Jātipaccayā bhante jarāmaṇaṇaṇ, evaṃ no ettha hoti: jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṇaṇ - ti. — Bhavapaccayā jātiti itī kho paṇ' etaṃ vuttaṃ; bhavapaccayā nu kho bhikkhave jāti no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotiti. — Bhavapaccayā

Visu. 17. 248

Visu. 17. 270 panna

Visu. 17. 238

bhante jāti, evaṃ no ettha hoti: bhavapaccayā jātiti. — Upādānapaccayā bhavo ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; upādānapaccayā nu kho bhikkhave bhavo no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotiti. — Upādānapaccayā bhante bhavo, evaṃ no ettha hoti: upādānapaccayā bhavo ti. — Taṇhāpaccayā upādānan - ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; taṇhāpaccayā nu kho bhikkhave upādānaṃ no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotiti. — Taṇhāpaccayā bhante upādānaṃ, evaṃ no ettha hoti: taṇhāpaccayā upādānan - ti. — Vedanāpaccayā taṇhā ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; vedanāpaccayā nu kho bhikkhave taṇhā no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotiti. — Vedanāpaccayā bhante taṇhā, evaṃ no ettha hoti: vedanāpaccayā taṇhā ti. — Phassapaccayā vedanā ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; phassapaccayā nu kho bhikkhave vedanā no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotiti. — Phassapaccayā bhante vedanā, evaṃ no ettha hoti: phassapaccayā vedanā ti. — Saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; saḷāyatanapaccayā nu kho bhikkhave phasso no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotiti. — Saḷāyatanapaccayā bhante phasso, evaṃ no ettha hoti: saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso ti. — Nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṃ - ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; nāmarūpapaccayā nu kho bhikkhave saḷāyatanaṃ no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotiti. — Nāmarūpapaccayā bhante saḷāyatanaṃ, evaṃ no ettha hoti: nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṃ - ti. — Viññānapaccayā nāmarūpan - ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; viññānapaccayā nu kho bhikkhave nāmarūpaṃ no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotiti. — Viññānapaccayā bhante nāmarūpaṃ, evaṃ no ettha hoti: viññānapaccayā nāmarūpan - ti. — Saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ - ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; saṅkhārapaccayā nu kho bhikkhave viññānaṃ no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotiti. — Saṅkhārapaccayā bhante viññānaṃ, evaṃ no ettha hoti: saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ - ti. — Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; avijjāpaccayā nu kho bhikkhave saṅkhārā no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotiti. — Avijjāpaccayā bhante saṅkhārā, evaṃ no ettha hoti: avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā ti.

Sādhū bhikkhave. Iti kho bhikkhave tumhe pi evaṃ
 (vadetha aham - pi evaṃ vadāmi: [Iti] imasmiṃ sati idaṃ hoti,)

β. sm.

Vish. 22. 551

imass' uppādā idam uppajjati, yadidaṃ avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṃ, saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti. evam-etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti. Avijjāya tv-eva asesavirāgaṇirodhā saṅkhāraṇirodho, saṅkhāraṇirodhā viññāṇaṇirodho, viññāṇaṇirodhā nāmarūpaṇirodho, nāmarūpaṇirodhā saḷāyatanaṇirodho, saḷāyatanaṇirodhā phassaṇirodho, phassaṇirodhā vedanāṇirodho, vedanāṇirodhā taṇhāṇirodho, taṇhāṇirodhā upādānaṇirodho, upādānaṇirodhā bhavaṇirodho, bhavaṇirodhā jātiṇirodho, jātiṇirodhā jarāmaṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā nirujjhanti, evam-etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti.

Jātiṇirodhā jarāmaṇaṇirodho ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; jātiṇirodhā nu kho bhikkhave jarāmaṇaṇirodho no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotīti. — Jātiṇirodhā bhante jarāmaṇaṇirodho, evaṃ no ettha hoti: jātiṇirodhā jarāmaṇaṇirodho ti. — Bhavaṇirodhā jātiṇirodho ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; bhavaṇirodhā nu kho bhikkhave jātiṇirodho no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotīti. — Bhavaṇirodhā bhante jātiṇirodho, evaṃ no ettha hoti: bhavaṇirodhā jātiṇirodho ti. — Upādānaṇirodhā bhavaṇirodho ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; upādānaṇirodhā nu kho bhikkhave bhavaṇirodho no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotīti. — Upādānaṇirodhā bhante bhavaṇirodho, evaṃ no ettha hoti: upādānaṇirodhā bhavaṇirodho ti. — Taṇhāṇirodhā upādānaṇirodho ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; taṇhāṇirodhā nu kho bhikkhave upādānaṇirodho no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotīti. — Taṇhāṇirodhā bhante upādānaṇirodho, evaṃ no ettha hoti: taṇhāṇirodhā upādānaṇirodho ti. — Vedanāṇirodhā taṇhāṇirodho ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; vedanāṇirodhā nu kho bhikkhave taṇhāṇirodho no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotīti. — Vedanāṇirodhā bhante taṇhāṇirodho, evaṃ no ettha hoti: vedanāṇirodhā taṇhāṇirodho ti. — Phassaṇirodhā vedanāṇirodho ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; phassa-

nirodhā nu kho bhikkhave vedanānirodho no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotīti. — Phassanirodhā bhante vedanānirodho, evaṃ no ettha hoti: phassanirodhā vedanānirodho ti. — Saḷāyatana-nirodhā phassanirodho ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; saḷāyatana-nirodhā nu kho bhikkhave phassanirodho no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotīti. — Saḷāyatana-nirodhā bhante phassanirodho, evaṃ no ettha hoti: saḷāyatana-nirodhā phassanirodho ti. — Nāmarūpanirodhā saḷāyatana-nirodhō ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; nāmarūpanirodhā nu kho bhikkhave saḷāyatana-nirodhō no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotīti. — Nāmarūpanirodhā bhante saḷāyatana-nirodhō, evaṃ no ettha hoti: nāmarūpanirodhā saḷāyatana-nirodhō ti. — Viññāṇanirodhā nāmarūpanirodhō ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; viññāṇanirodhā nu kho bhikkhave nāmarūpanirodhō no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotīti. — Viññāṇanirodhā bhante nāmarūpanirodhō, evaṃ no ettha hoti: viññāṇanirodhā nāmarūpanirodhō ti. — Saṅkhāranirodhā viññāṇanirodho ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; saṅkhāranirodhā nu kho bhikkhave viññāṇanirodho no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotīti. — Saṅkhāranirodhā bhante viññāṇanirodho, evaṃ no ettha hoti: saṅkhāranirodhā viññāṇanirodho ti. — Avijjānirodhā saṅkhāranirodhō ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; avijjānirodhā nu kho bhikkhave saṅkhāranirodhō no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotīti. — Avijjānirodhā bhante saṅkhāranirodhō, evaṃ no ettha hoti: avijjānirodhā saṅkhāranirodhō ti.

Sādhu bhikkhave. Iti kho bhikkhave tumhe pi evaṃ vadetha aham-pi evaṃ vadāmi: Imasmiṃ asati idaṃ na hoti; inassa nirodhā idaṃ nirujjhati, yadidaṃ avijjānirodhā saṅkhāranirodhō, saṅkhāranirodhā viññāṇanirodho, viññāṇanirodhā 3. nāmarūpanirodhō, nāmarūpanirodhā saḷāyatana-nirodhō, saḷāyatana-nirodhā phassanirodho, phassanirodhā vedanānirodho, vedanānirodhā taṇhānirodho, taṇhānirodhā upādānanirodho, upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho, bhavanirodhā jātinirodho, jātinirodhā jarāmaṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā nirujjhanti, evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti.

Api nu tumhe bhikkhave evaṃ jānantā evaṃ passantā

Visu. 20. 553

pubbantam vā paṭidhāveyyātha: ahesumha nu kho mayam atitam-addhānam, na nu kho ahesumha atitam-addhānam, kin-nu kho ahesumha atitam-addhānam, kathan-nu kho ahesumha atitam-addhānam, kim hutvā kim ahesumha nu kho mayam atitam-addhānan-ti. — No h' etam bhante. — Api nu tumhe bhikkhave evam jānantā evam passantā aparantam vā ādhāveyyātha: Bhavissāma nu kho mayam anāgatam-addhānam, na nu kho bhavissāma anāgatam-addhānam, kin-nu kho bhavissāma anāgatam-addhānam, kathan-nu kho bhavissāma anāgatam-addhānam, kim hutvā kim bhavissāma nu kho mayam anāgatam-addhānan-ti. — No h' etam bhante. — Api nu tumhe bhikkhave evam jānantā evam passantā etarahi vā paccuppannam-addhānam ajjhattam kathamkathī assatha: Ahan-nu kho 'smi, no nu kho 'smi, kin-nu kho 'smi, kathan-nu kho 'smi, ayam nu kho satto kuto āgato, so kuhiṃgāmi bhavissatiti. — No h' etam bhante. — Api nu tumhe bhikkhave evam jānantā evam passantā evam vadeyyātha: Satthā no garu, satthugāravena ca mayam vademāti. — No h' etam bhante. — Api nu tumhe bhikkhave evam jānantā evam passantā evam vadeyyātha: Samaṇo no evam-āha samaṇa ca, na ca mayam evam vademāti. — No h' etam bhante. — Api nu tumhe bhikkhave evam jānantā evam passantā aññam satthāram uddiseyyāthāti. — No h' etam bhante. — Api nu tumhe bhikkhave evam jānantā evam passantā yāni tāni puthusamaṇabrāhmaṇānam vatakotūhala-maṅgalāni tāni sārato paccāgaccheyyāthāti. — No h' etam bhante. — Nanu bhikkhave yad-eva tumhākaṃ sāmam nātam sāmam diṭṭham sāmam viditam tad-eva tumhe vadethāti. — Evam-bhante. — Sādhū bhikkhave. Upanitā kho me tumhe bhikkhave iminā sandiṭṭhikena dhammena akālikena ehipassikena opanayikena paccattam veditabbena viññūhi. Sandiṭṭhiko ayam bhikkhave dhammo akāliko ehipassiko opanayiko paccattam veditabbo viññūhīti iti yan-tam vuttam idam-etam paṭicca vuttam.

Tiṇṇam kho pana bhikkhave sannipātā gabbhassāvakkanti hoti: Idha mātāpitaro ca sannipatitā honti, mātā ca na utunī hoti, gandhabbo ca na paccupaṭṭhito hoti, n' eva tāva gab-

bhassāvakkanti hoti. Idha mātāpitāro ca sannipatitā honti, mātā ca utunī hoti, gandhabbo ca na paccupatthito hoti, n' eva tāva gabbhassāvakkanti hoti. Yato ca kho bhikkhave mātāpitāro ca sannipatitā honti, mātā ca utunī hoti, gandhabbo ca paccupatthito hoti, evaṃ tiṇṇaṃ sannipatā gabbhassāvakkanti hoti. Tam - enaṃ bhikkhave mātā nava vā dasa vā māse gabbhaṃ kucchinaṃ pariharati mahatā saṃsayena garum - bhāraṃ. Tam - enaṃ bhikkhave mātā navannaṃ vā dasannaṃ vā māsānaṃ accayena vijāyati mahatā saṃsayena garum - bhāraṃ. Tam - enaṃ jātaṃ samānaṃ sakena lobitena poseti. ¹Lohitaṃ h' etaṃ bhikkhave ariyassa vinaye yadidaṃ mātuthaṇṇaṃ. Sa kho so bhikkhave kumāro yuddhim - anvāya indriyānaṃ paripākam - anvāya yāni tāni kumārakānaṃ kilāpanakāni tehi kilāti, seyyathidaṃ vaṇṇakam ghaṭikam mokkhacikam ciṅgulakam pattāḷhakam rathakam dhanukam. Sa kho so bhikkhave kumāro yuddhim - anvāya indriyānaṃ paripākam - anvāya pañcahi kāmagaṇehi samappito samaṅgibhūto paricāreti, cakkhuvīññeyyehi rūpehi itthēhi kantehi manāpehi piyarūpehi kāmūpasamhitehi rajanīyehi, sotavīññeyyehi saddehi — ghānavīññeyyehi gandhehi — jivhā - vīññeyyehi rasehi — kāyavīññeyyehi phoṭṭhabbehi itthēhi kantehi manāpehi piyarūpehi kāmūpasamhitehi rajanīyehi.

So cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā piyarūpe rūpe sārājati, apiyarūpe rūpe byāpajati, anupatthitakāyasati ca viharati parittacetaso, taṃ - ca cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ yathābhūtaṃ na - ppajānāti yatth' assa te pāpakā akusalā dhammā aparisesā nirujjhanti. So evaṃ anurodhavirodhaṃ samāpanno yaṃ kañci vedanaṃ vedeti, sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, so taṃ vedanaṃ abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati. Tassa taṃ vedanaṃ abhinandato abhivadato ajjhosāya tiṭṭhato uppajjati nandī, yā vedanāsu nandī tad - upādānaṃ, tass' upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti, evaṃ - etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā — pe — ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā — jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā — kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā — manasā dhammaṃ viññāya piyarūpe

kañci +

Vin. 17. 232

dhamme sārājati, appiyarūpe dhamme byāpajjati, anupatṭhita-kāyasati ca viharati parittacetaso, tañ-ca cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ yathābhūtaṃ na-ppajānāti yatth' assa te pāpakā akusalā dhammā aparisesā nirujjhanti. So evaṃ anurodhavirodhaṃ samāpanno yaṃ kañci vedanaṃ vedeti, sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, so taṃ vedanaṃ abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati. Tassa taṃ vedanaṃ abhinandato abhivadato ajjhosāya tiṭṭhato uppajjati nandī, yā vedanāsu nandī tad-upādānaṃ, tass' upādāna-paccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraññaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti, evame-
etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Idha bhikkhave Tathāgato loka uppajjati araham sammā-sambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavā. So imaṃ lokaṃ sadevakaṃ samārakaṃ sabrahmakam sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiṃ pajam sadevamanussaṃ sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedeti. So dhammaṃ deseti ādikalyāṇaṃ majjhekalyāṇaṃ pariyosānakalyāṇaṃ sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ, kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ pakāseti. Taṃ dhammaṃ suṇāti gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā aññatarasmiṃ vā kule paccājāto. So taṃ dhammaṃ sutvā Tathāgate saddhaṃ paṭilabhati. So tena saddhāpaṭilābhena samannāgato iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Sambādho gharāvāso rajāpatho, abbhokāso pabbajjā; na-y-idaṃ sukaraṃ agāraṃ ajjhāvasatā ekantaparipuṇṇaṃ ekantaparisuddhaṃ saṅkhalikhitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ caritum; yan-nūnāhaṃ kesamassum ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajeyyan-ti. So aparena samayena appaṃ vā bhogakkhandhaṃ pahāya mahantaṃ vā bhogakkhandhaṃ pahāya, appaṃ vā nātiparivaṭṭaṃ pahāya mahantaṃ vā nātiparivaṭṭaṃ pahāya kesamassum ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajati.

So evaṃ pabbajito samāno bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāsājīva-samāpanno pānātipātāṃ pahāya pānātipātā paṭivirato hoti, nihitadāḍo nihitasattho lajji dayāpanno sabbapāṇabhūtahitānukampī viharati. Adinnādānaṃ pahāya adinnādānaṃ

paṭivirato hoti, dinnādāyī dinnapāṭikāṅkhī athenena suci-
 bhūtena attanā viharati. Abrahmacariyaṃ pahāya brahma-
 cārī hoti ārācārī, virato methunā gāmadhammā. Musāvādāṃ
 pahāya musāvādā paṭivirato hoti, saccavādī saccasandho theto
 paccayiko avisamvādako lokassa. Pisunaṃ vācam pahāya
 pisunāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, ito sutvā na amutra akkhātā
 imesaṃ bhedāya amutra vā sutvā na imesaṃ akkhātā amū-
 saṃ bhedāya, iti bhinnānaṃ vā sandhātā sahitānaṃ vā
 anuppadātā, samaggārāmo samaggarato samagganandī sam-
 aggakaraṇiṃ vācam bhāsītā hoti. Pharusaṃ vācam pahāya
 pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, yā sā vācā nelā kaṇṇa-
 sukhā pemaṇiyā hadayaṅgamā porī bahujaṇakantā bahujaṇa-
 manāpā tathārūpiṃ vācam bhāsītā hoti. Samphappalāpaṃ
 pahāya samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti, kālavādī bhūtavādī
 atthavādī dhammavādī vinayavādī, nidhānavatiṃ vācam bhā-
 sitā kālena sāpadesaṃ pariyantavatiṃ atthasamhitāṃ. So
 bijagāmbhūtagāmasamārambhā paṭivirato hoti. Ekabhattiko
 hoti rattūparato, virato vikālabhojanā. Nacca-gīta-vādita-
 visūkadassanā paṭivirato hoti. Mālā-gandha-vilepana-dhāraṇa-
 māṇḍana-vibhūsanatṭhānā paṭivirato hoti. Uccāsayana-mahā-
 sayanā paṭivirato hoti. Jātarūparajatapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato
 hoti. Āmakadhaṇṇapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Āmaka-
 māmsapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Itthikumārikapaṭiggahaṇā
 paṭivirato hoti. Dāsīdāsapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Aje-
 lakapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Kukkuṭasūkarapaṭiggahaṇā
 paṭivirato hoti. Hatthi-gavāssa-vaḷavāpaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato
 hoti. Khetvatthupapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Dūteyya-
 pahigaṇamanānuyogā paṭivirato hoti. Kayavikkayā paṭivirato
 hoti. Tulākūṭa-kāmsakūṭa-mānakūṭā paṭivirato hoti. Ukko-
 ṭana-vañcana-nikati-sāciyogā paṭivirato hoti. Chedana-vadha-
 bandhana-viparāmosa-ālopa-sahasākārā paṭivirato hoti. So
 santutṭho hoti kāyaparihārikena cīvarena kucchiparihārikena
 piṇḍapātena, yena yen' eva pakkamati samādāy' eva pakka-
 mati. Seyyathā pi nāma pakkhī sakūṇo yena yen' eva ḍeti
 sapattabhāro va ḍeti, evam-evam bhikkhu santutṭho hoti
 kāyaparihārikena cīvarena, kucchiparihārikena piṇḍapātena,
 yena yen' eva pakkamati samādāy' eva pakkamati. So iminā

ariyena silakkhandhena samannāgato ajjhattaṃ anavajja-sukhaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. So cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā na nimittaggāhī hoti nānubyañjanaggāhī; yadvādhikaraṇam - enaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati, rakkhati cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye saṃvaraṃ āpajjati. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā — pe — ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā — jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā — kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā — manasā dhammaṃ viññāya na nimittaggāhī hoti nānubyañjanaggāhī; yadvādhikaraṇam - enaṃ manindriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati, rakkhati manindriyaṃ, manindriye saṃvaraṃ āpajjati. So iminā ariyena indriyasamvarena samannāgato ajjhattaṃ abyāseka-sukhaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. So abhikkante paṭikkante sampajānakārī hoti, ālokite vilokite sampajānakārī hoti, samīñjite pasārite sampajānakārī hoti, saṅghātipattacivaradhāraṇe sampajānakārī hoti, asite pīte khāyite sāyite sampajānakārī hoti. uccārapassāvakaṃ sampajānakārī hoti, gate tthe nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsīte tuṇhibhāve sampajānakārī hoti.

So iminā ca ariyena silakkhandhena samannāgato iminā ca ariyena indriyasamvarena samannāgato iminā ca ariyena satisampajāññena samannāgato vivittaṃ senāsaṇaṃ bhajati, araṇṇaṃ rukkhamaṇaṃ pabbataṃ kandaraṃ giriguhaṃ susānaṃ vanapatthaṃ abbhokāsaṃ palālapuñjaṃ. So pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapāṭapaṭikkanto, nisīdati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā, ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya, parimukhaṃ satiṃ upatṭhapetvā. So abhijjhaṃ loke pahāya vigatābhijjhena cetasa viharati, abhijjhāya cittaṃ parisodheti; byāpādapadosaṃ pahāya abyāpannacitto viharati, sabbapāṇabhūtahitānukampī byāpādapadosā cittaṃ parisodheti; thīnamiddhaṃ pahāya vigatathīnamiddho viharati, ālokasaññī sato sampajāno thīnamiddhā cittaṃ parisodheti; uddhaccakukkuccaṃ pahāya anuddhato viharati, ajjhattaṃ vūpasantacitto uddhaccakukkuccā cittaṃ parisodheti; vicikicchāṃ pahāya tiṇṇavicikicchho viharati, akathaṃkathī kusalesu dhammesu vicikicchāya cittaṃ parisodheti.

So ime pañca nīvarane pabhāya cetaso upakkilese pañ-
nāya dubbalikarane vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi
dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭha-
maṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Puna ca param bhik-
khave bhikkhu vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sam-
pasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samā-
dhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ — pe — tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ
— catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati.

So cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā piyarūpe rūpe na sārājjaṭi,
appiyarūpe rūpe na byāpajjaṭi, upatṭhitakāyasati ca viharati
appamāṇacetaso, taṇ - ca cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ yathā-
bhūtaṃ pajānāti yatth' assa te pāpakā akusalā dhammā
aparisesā nirujjhanti. So evaṃ anurodhavirodhavippahīno yaṃ
kañci vedanaṃ vedeti, sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamas-
sukhaṃ vā, so taṃ vedanaṃ nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjho-
sāya tiṭṭhati. Tassa taṃ vedanaṃ anabhinandato anabhivadato
anajjhosāya tiṭṭhato yā vedanāsu nandī sā nirujjhati, tassa
nandinirodhā upādānanirodhō, upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho,
bhavanirodhā jātinirodho, jātinirodhā jarāmarāṇaṃ sokapari-
devadukkhadomanassupāyāsā nirujjhanti, evaṃ - etassa keva-
lassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti. Sotena saddaṃ
sutvā — ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā — jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā
— kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā — manasā dhammaṃ viñ-
nāya piyarūpe dhamme na sārājjaṭi, appiyarūpe dhamme na
byāpajjaṭi, upatṭhitakāyasati ca viharati appamāṇacetaso,
taṇ - ca cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti
yatth' assa te pāpakā akusalā dhammā aparisesā nirujjhanti.
So evaṃ anurodhavirodhavippahīno yaṃ kañci vedanaṃ
vedeti, sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, so
taṃ vedanaṃ nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati.
Tassa taṃ vedanaṃ anabhinandato anabhivadato anajjhosāya
tiṭṭhato yā vedanāsu nandī sā nirujjhati, tassa nandinirodhā
upādānanirodho, upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho, bhavanirodhā
jātinirodho, jātinirodhā jarāmarāṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkha-
domanassupāyāsā nirujjhanti, evaṃ - etassa kevalassa dukkhak-
khandhassa nirodho hoti. Imāṃ kho me tumhe bhikkhave
saṅkhittena taṇhāsaṅkhayavimuttiṃ dhāretha, Sātiṃ pana

bhikkhum kevattaputtam mahātanhājāla-tanhāsaṅghāṭapaṭi-
mukkan - ti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato
bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

MAHĀTANHĀSAṆKHAYASUTTAM AṬṬHAMAM.

39.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Aṅgesu vi-
harati; Assapuraṃ nāma Aṅgānaṃ nigamo. Tatra kho
Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te
bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

“Samaṇā samaṇā ti vo bhikkhave jano sañjānāti, tumhe
ca pana: ke tumhe ti puṭṭhā samānā: samaṇ' amhāti paṭi-
jānātha. Tesam vo bhikkhave evaṃsamaññānaṃ sataṃ evaṃ-
paṭiññānaṃ sataṃ: Ye dhammā samaṇakaraṇā ca brāhmaṇa-
karaṇā ca te dhamme samādāya vattissāma, evan - no ayaṃ
amhākaṃ samaññā ca saccā bhavissati paṭiññā ca bhūtā,
yesaṃ - ca mayaṃ cīvara-piṇḍapāta-senāsana-gilānapaccaya-
bhesajjaparikkhāraṃ paribhuñjāma tesan - te kārā amhesu
mahapphalā bhavissanti mahānisaṃsā, amhākaṃ - c' evāyaṃ
pabbajjā avaṇḍhā bhavissati sapphalā sa-udrayā ti evaṃ hi vo
bhikkhave sikkhitabbam.

Katame ca bhikkhave dhammā samaṇakaraṇā ca brāh-
maṇakaraṇā ca: Hirottappena samannāgatā bhavissāmāti
evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbam. Siyā kho pana bhik-
khave tumhākaṃ evam - assa: Hirottappen' amha samannā-
gatā; alam - ettavatā katam - ettavatā, anupatto no sā-
maññattho, na - tthi no kiñci uttarim karaṇīyaṃ - ti tāvataken'
eva tuṭṭhim āpajjeyyātha. Ārocayāmi vo bhikkhave, paṭi-
vedayāmi vo bhikkhave: mā vo sāmāññatthikānaṃ sataṃ sā-
maññattho parihaṇīyaṃ uttarim karaṇīye.

Kiñ - ca bhikkhave uttarim karaṇīyaṃ: Parisuddho no

kāyasamācāro bhavissati uttāno vivaṭo na ca chiddavā samvuto ca, tāya ca pana parisuddhakāyasamācāratāya n' ev' attān' ukkaṃsissāma na param vambhissāmāti evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbam. Siyā kho pana bhikkhave tumbhākaṃ evam-assa: Hirottappen' amha samannāgatā, parisuddho no kāyasamācāro; alam-ettāvataṃ katam-ettāvata, anupatto no sāmāñnattho, na-tthi no kiñci uttarim karaṇīyan-ti tāvataken' eva tuṭṭhim āpajjeyyātha. Ārocayāmi vo bhikkhave, paṭivedayāmi vo bhikkhave: mā vo sāmāñnatthi-
 2. kānaṃ sataṃ sāmāñnattho parihāyi sati uttarim karaṇīye.

Kiñ-ca bhikkhave uttarim karaṇīyaṃ: Parisuddho no vacīsamācāro bhavissati uttāno vivaṭo na ca chiddavā samvuto ca, tāya ca pana parisuddhvacīsamācāratāya n' ev' attān' ukkaṃsissāma na param vambhissāmāti evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbam. Siyā kho pana bhikkhave tumbhākaṃ evam-assa: Hirottappen' amha samannāgatā, parisuddho no kāyasamācāro, parisuddho vacīsamācāro; alam-ettāvata... tāvataken' eva tuṭṭhim āpajjeyyātha. Ārocayāmi vo bhikkhave... sati uttarim karaṇīye.

3. Kiñ-ca bhikkhave uttarim karaṇīyaṃ: Parisuddho no manōsamācāro bhavissati uttāno vivaṭo na ca chiddavā samvuto ca, tāya ca pana parisuddhamanōsamācāratāya n' ev' attān' ukkaṃsissāma na param vambhissāmāti evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbam. Siyā kho pana bhikkhave tumbhākaṃ evam-assa: Hirottappen' amha samannāgatā, parisuddho no kāyasamācāro, parisuddho vacīsamācāro, parisuddho manōsamācāro; alam-ettāvata... tāvataken' eva tuṭṭhim āpajjeyyātha. Ārocayāmi vo bhikkhave... sati uttarim karaṇīye.

4. Kiñ-ca bhikkhave uttarim karaṇīyaṃ: Parisuddho no ājīvo bhavissati uttāno vivaṭo na ca chiddavā samvuto ca, tāya ca pana parisuddhājīvatāya n' ev' attān' ukkaṃsissāma na param vambhissāmāti evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbam. Siyā kho pana bhikkhave tumbhākaṃ evam-assa: Hirottappen' amha samannāgatā, parisuddho no kāyasamācāro, parisuddho vacīsamācāro, parisuddho manōsamācāro, parisuddho ājīvo;

alam - ettāvata ... tāvataken' eva tuṭṭhim āpajjeyyātha. Ārocayāmi vo bhikkhave ... sati uttariṃ karaṇiye.

Kiṃ - ca bhikkhave uttariṃ karaṇiyaṃ: Indriyesu gutta-dvārā bhavissāma, cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā na nimittaggāhī nānubyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇam - enaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjissāma, rakkhissāma cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye saṃvaraṃ āpajjissāma. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā — pe — ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā — jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā — kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā — manasā dhammaṃ viññāya na nimittaggāhī nānubyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇam - enaṃ manindriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjissāma, rakkhissāma manindriyaṃ, manindriye saṃvaraṃ āpajjissāmāti evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṃ. Siyā kho pana bhikkhave tumhākaṃ evaṃ - assa: Hirottappen' amha samannāgatā, parisuddho no kāyasamācāro, parisuddho vacīsamācāro, parisuddho manosamācāro, parisuddho ājīvo, indriyesu 'mha guttadvārā; alam - ettāvata ... tāvataken' eva tuṭṭhim āpajjeyyātha. Ārocayāmi vo bhikkhave ... sati uttariṃ karaṇiye.

Kiṃ - ca bhikkhave uttariṃ karaṇiyaṃ: Bhojane mattañño bhavissāma, paṭisaṅkhā yoniso āhāraṃ āhāriṣṣāma, n' eva davāya na madāya na maṇḍanāya na yibhūsanāya, yāvad - eva imassa kāyassa ṭhitiyā yāpanāya, vihiṃsūparatiyā brahmacariyānuggahāya: iti purāṇaṃ - ca vedanaṃ paṭihaṅkhāmi navaṃ - ca vedanaṃ na uppādessāmi, yātrā ca me bhavissati anavajjatā ca phāsuvihāro cāti evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṃ. Siyā kho pana bhikkhave tumhākaṃ evaṃ - assa: Hirottappen' amha samannāgatā, parisuddho no kāyasamācāro, parisuddho vacīsamācāro, parisuddho manosamācāro, parisuddho ājīvo, indriyesu 'mha guttadvārā, bhojane mattañño; alam - ettāvata ... tāvataken' eva tuṭṭhim āpajjeyyātha. Ārocayāmi vo bhikkhave ... sati uttariṃ karaṇiye.

Kiṃ - ca bhikkhave uttariṃ karaṇiyaṃ: Jāgariyaṃ anuyuttā bhavissāma, divasaṃ caṅkamaṇa nisajjāya āvaraṇiyehi dhammehi cittaṃ parisodhessāma, rattiyaṃ paṭhamam yāmaṃ

caṅkamena nisajjāya āvaraniyehi dhammehi cittaṃ parisodhessāma, rattiyā majjhimam yāmam dakkhiṇena passena sīhaseyyam kappessāma pāde pādam accādhāya satā sampajānā utthānasaññaṃ manasikarivā, rattiyā pacchimam yāmam paccutthāya caṅkamena nisajjāya āvaraniyehi dhammehi cittaṃ parisodhessāmāti evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbam. Siyā kho pana bhikkhave tumhākaṃ evam - assa: Hirottappen' amha samannāgatā, parisuddho no kāyasamācāro, parisuddho vacīsamācāro, parisuddho manosamācāro, parisuddho ājīvo, indriyesu 'mha guttadvārā, bhojane mattaññuno, jāgariyam anuyuttā; alam - ettāvatā ... tāvataken' eva tuṭṭhiṃ āpajjeyyātha. Ārocayāmi vo bhikkhave ... sati uttarim karanīye.

Kiñ-ca bhikkhave uttarim karanīyam: Satisampajāññaṃ samannāgatā bhavissāma, abhikkante paṭikkante sampajānakārī, ālokite vilokite sampajānakārī, samīnjite pasārīte sampajānakārī, saṅghāṭipattacivaradhāraṇe sampajānakārī, asite pīte khāyite sāyite sampajānakārī, uccārapassāvakamme sampajānakārī, gate tṭhite nisinne sutte jāgarīte bhāsīte tuṇhībhave sampajānakārī ti evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbam. Siyā kho pana bhikkhave tumhākaṃ evam - assa: Hirottappen' amha samannāgatā, parisuddho no kāyasamācāro, parisuddho vacīsamācāro, parisuddho manosamācāro, parisuddho ājīvo, indriyesu 'mha guttadvārā, bhojane mattaññuno, jāgariyam anuyuttā, satisampajāññaṃ samannāgatā; alam - ettāvatā katam - ettāvatā, anupatto no sāmāññattho, na-tṭhi no kiñci uttarim karanīyan-ti tāvataken' eva tuṭṭhiṃ āpajjeyyātha. Ārocayāmi vo bhikkhave, paṭivedayāmi vo bhikkhave: mā vo sāmāññatthikānaṃ sataṃ sāmāññattho parihāyi sati uttarim karanīye.

So Kiñ-ca bhikkhave uttarim karanīyam: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu vittam senāsanam bhajati, araṇṇam rukkhamūlam pabbatam kandaram giriguham susānam vanapattham abbhokāsam palālapuñjam; so pacchābhattam piṇḍapātaṭṭikkanto nisidati pallaṅkam ābhujitvā, ujum kāyam paṇidhāya, parimukham satim upatthapetvā. So abhijjham loke pahāya vīgatābhijjhena cetasā viharati, abhijjhāya cittaṃ parisodheti. Byāpādapadosam pahāya abyāpannacitto viharati, sabbapāṇa-

bhūtahitānukampī byāpādapadosā cittaṃ parisodheti. Thīna-middhaṃ pahāya vigatathīnamiddho viharati, ālokasaññī sato sampajāno thīnamiddhā cittaṃ parisodheti. Uddhaccakukkuccaṃ pahāya anuddhato viharati. ajjhataṃ vūpasantacitto uddhaccakukkuccā cittaṃ parisodheti. Vicikicchāṃ pahāya tiṇṇavicikiccho viharati, akathaṃkathī kusalesu dhammesu vicikicchāya cittaṃ parisodheti.

Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso iṇaṃ ādāya kammante payojeyya, tassa te kammantā samijjheyya, so yāni ca porāṇāni iṇamūlāni tāni ca byantikareyya, siyā c' assa uttarim avasiṭṭhaṃ dārābharaṇāya; tassa evaṃ-assa: Ahaṃ kho pubbe iṇaṃ ādāya kammante payojesiṃ, tassa me te kammantā samijjihimsu, so ahaṃ yāni ca porāṇāni iṇamūlāni tāni ca byantiakāsiṃ. atthi ca me uttarim avasiṭṭhaṃ dārābharaṇāyāti. So tatonidānaṃ labhetha pāmujaṃ, adhigacche somanassaṃ. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso ābādhiko assa dukkhito bāḷhagilāno, bhattaṇ - c' assa na - cchādeyya, na c' assa kāye balamattā, so aparena samayena tamhā ābādhā mucceyya, bhattaṇ - c' assa chādeyya, siyā c' assa kāye balamattā; tassa evaṃ-assa: Ahaṃ kho pubbe ābādhiko ahoṣiṃ dukkhito bāḷhagilāno, bhattaṇ - ca me na - cchādesi, na ca me āsi kāye balamattā; so 'mhi etarahi tamhā ābādhā mutto, bhattaṇ - ca me chādeti, atthi ca me kāye balamattā ti. So tatonidānaṃ labhetha pāmujaṃ, adhigacche somanassaṃ. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso bandhanāgāre baddho assa, so aparena samayena tamhā bandhanā mucceyya sotthinā abyayena, na c' assa kiñci bhogānaṃ vayo; tassa evaṃ-assa: Ahaṃ kho pubbe bandhanāgāre baddho ahoṣiṃ, so 'mhi etarahi tamhā bandhanā mutto sotthinā abyayena, na - tthi ca me kiñci bhogānaṃ vayo ti. So tatonidānaṃ labhetha pāmujaṃ, adhigacche somanassaṃ. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso dāso assa anattādhīno parādhīno na yena kāmāṅgamo, so aparena samayena tamhā dāsabyā mucceyya attādhīno aparādhīno bhujisso yena kāmāṅgamo; tassa evaṃ-assa: Ahaṃ kho pubbe dāso ahoṣiṃ anattādhīno parādhīno na yena kāmāṅgamo, so 'mhi etarahi tamhā dāsabyā mutto attādhīno

aparādhīno bhujisso yenakāmaṅgamo ti. So tatonidānaṃ labbhettha pāmujaṃ, adhigacche somanassaṃ. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso sadhano sabhogo kantāraddhānamaggaṃ paṭipajjeyya, so aparena samayena tamhā kantārā nitthareyya sotthinā abyayena, na c' assa kiñci bhogānaṃ vayo; tassa evaṃ - assa: Ahaṃ kho pubbe sadhano sabhogo kantāraddhānamaggaṃ paṭipajjīṃ, so 'mhi etarahi tamhā kantārā nitthiṇṇo sotthinā abyayena, na - tthi ca me kiñci bhogānaṃ vayo ti. So tatonidānaṃ labbhettha pāmujaṃ, adhigacche somanassaṃ. Evam - eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu yathā iṇaṃ yathā rogaṃ yathā bandhanāgāraṃ yathā dāsabyaṃ yathā kantāraddhānamaggaṃ ime pañca nīvaraṇe appahīne attani samanupassati. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave ānanyaṃ yathā ārogyaṃ yathā bandhanā mokkhaṃ yathā bhujissaṃ yathā khemantabhūmiṃ evaṃ - evaṃ bhikkhu ime pañca nīvaraṇe pahīne attani samanupassati.

So ime pañca nīvaraṇe pahāya cetaso upakkilese pañcāya dubbalikarāṇe vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. So imam - eva kāyaṃ vivekajena pītisukhena abhisandeti parisandeti paripūreti parippharati, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa vivekajena pītisukhena apphutaṃ hoti. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave dakkho nahāpako vā nahāpakantevāsī vā kamsathāle nahāniyacūṇāni ākiritvā udakena parippasakaṃ parippasakaṃ sanneyya, sā 'ssa nahāniyapiṇḍi snehānugatā snehaparetā, santarabāhirā phuṭā snehena, na ca paggharaṇī; evam - eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu imam - eva kāyaṃ vivekajena pītisukhena abhisandeti parisandeti paripūreti parippharati, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa vivekajena pītisukhena apphutaṃ hoti.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhattaṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. So imam - eva kāyaṃ samādhijena pītisukhena abhisandeti parisandeti paripūreti parippharati, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa samādhijena pītisukhena apphutaṃ hoti. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave udakarahado ubbhi-

dodako, tassa n' ev' assa puratthimāya disāya udakass' āyamukhaṃ, na pacchimāya disāya udakass' āyamukhaṃ, na uttarāya disāya udakass' āyamukhaṃ, na dakkhiṇāya disāya udakass' āyamukhaṃ, devo ca na kālena kālaṃ sammā dhāraṃ anuppaveccheyya; atha kho tamhā va udakarahadā sitā vāridhārā ubbhijjivā tam - eva udakarahadaṃ sītena vārinā abhisandeyya parisandeyya paripūreyya paripphareyya, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato udakarahadassa sītena vārinā apphutaṃ assa; evam - eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu imam - eva kāyaṃ samādhijena pītisukhena abhisandeti parisandeti paripūreti parippharati, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa samādhijena pītisukhena apphutaṃ hoti.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā upekhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno, sukhañ - ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti yaṇ - taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti: upekhako satimā sukhavibhārī ti tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. So imam - eva kāyaṃ nippītikena sukhena abhisandeti parisandeti paripūreti parippharati, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa nippītikena sukhena apphutaṃ hoti. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave uppaliniyaṃ vā paduminiyaṃ vā puṇḍarikiniyaṃ vā appēkaccāni uppalāni vā padumāni vā puṇḍarikāni vā udake jātāni udake saṃvaddhāni udakā 'nuggatāni antonimugga - posini, tāni yāva c' aggā yāva ca mūlā sītena vārinā abhisannāni parisannāni paripūrāni paripphuṭāni, nāssa kiñci sabbāvatam uppalānaṃ vā padumānaṃ vā puṇḍarikānaṃ vā sītena vārinā apphutaṃ assa; evam - eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu imam - eva kāyaṃ nippītikena sukhena abhisandeti parisandeti paripūreti parippharati, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa nippītikena sukhena apphutaṃ hoti.

70 Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānaṃ atthagamā adukkham - asukhaṃ upekhāsatipārisuddhiṃ catuttham jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. So imam - eva kāyaṃ parisuddhena cetasā pariyodātena pharitvā nisinno hoti, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa parisuddhena cetasā pariyodātena apphutaṃ hoti. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso odātena vatthena sasisaṃ pārupitvā nisinno assa, nāssa kiñci sabbā-

vato kāyassa odātena vatthena apphutaṃ assa; evaṃ - eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu imam - eva kāyaṃ parisuddhena cetasā pariyodātena pharitvā nisinno hoti, nāssa kiñci sabbā - vato kāyassa parisuddhena cetasā pariyodātena apphutaṃ hoti.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye t̥hite ānejjappatte pubbenivāsānussatiṇāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So aneka - vihitam pubbenivāsam anussarati, seyyathidaṃ: ekam - pi jātiṃ dve pi jātiyo tisso pi jātiyo catasso pi jātiyo pañca pi jātiyo dasa pi jātiyo viṣatim - pi jātiyo timsam - pi jātiyo cattārīsam - pi jātiyo paññāsam - pi jātiyo jātīsatam - pi jātī - saḥassam - pi jātīsatasaḥassam - pi, aneke pi saṃvattakappe aneke pi vivattakappe aneke pi saṃvattavivattakappe; amutr' āsīm evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃ sukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī evaṃāyupariyanto, so tato cuto amutra udapādim, tatra p' āsīm evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃ - vaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃ sukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī evaṃāyu - pariyanto, so tato cuto idhūpapanno ti. Iti sākāraṃ sa - uddesaṃ anekavihitam pubbenivāsam anussarati. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso sakamhā gāmā aññaṃ gāmaṃ gaccheyya, tamhā pi gāmā aññaṃ gāmaṃ gaccheyya, so tamhā gāmā sakam yeva gāmaṃ paccāgaccheyya, tassa evaṃ - assa: Ahaṃ kho sakamhā gāmā amuṃ gāmaṃ āgañchīm, tatra evaṃ atthāsim evaṃ nisidim, evaṃ abhāsim evaṃ tuṇhī ahoṣim; tamhā pi gāmā amuṃ gāmaṃ āgañchīm, tatra pi evaṃ atthāsim evaṃ nisidim, evaṃ abhāsim evaṃ tuṇhī ahoṣim, so 'mhi tamhā gāmā sakam yeva gāmaṃ paccāgato ti; evaṃ - eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu anekavihitam pubbenivāsam anussarati, seyyathidaṃ: ekam - pi jātiṃ dve pi jātiyo — pe —. Iti sākāraṃ sa - uddesaṃ anekavihitam pubbenivāsam anussarati.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye t̥hite ānejjappatte sattā - nam cutūpapātaṇāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cāvamaṇe upapajjamāne, hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe su - gate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajānāti: ime vata

bhonto sattā kāyaduccaritena samannāgatā vacīduccaritena samannāgatā manoduccaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ upavādakā micchādiṭṭhikā micchādiṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatīṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapannā; ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena samannāgatā vacīsucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ anupavādakā sammādiṭṭhikā sammādiṭṭhikamma-samādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā sugatīṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapannā ti. Iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne, hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajānāti. Seyyathā p' assu bhikkhave dve agārā sadvārā, tattha cakkhumā puriso majjhe t̥hito passeyya manusse gehaṃ pavisante pi nikkhamante pi anusañcarante pi anuvarante pi; evaṃ - eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne, hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathākammūpage — pe — satte pajānāti.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vīgatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye t̥hite ānejjappatte āsavānaṃ khayaṇāyā cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So: idaṃ dukkhaṃ - ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhanirodho ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti; ime āsavā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ āvasamudayo ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ āsavanirodho ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ āsavanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Tassa evaṃ jānato evaṃ passato kāmāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, bhavāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, avijjāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ vimuttam - iti nāṇaṃ hoti; khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave pabbatasāṅkhepe udakarahado accho vippasanno anāvilo, tattha cakkhumā puriso tīre t̥hito passeyya sippisambukam - pi sakkharakathalam - pi macchagumbam - pi carantam - pi tiṭṭhantam - pi; tassa evaṃ - assa: Ayaṃ kho udakarahado accho vippasanno anāvilo, tatr' ime sippi-

sambukā pi sakkharakaṭṭhalā pi macchagumbā pi caranti pi tiṭṭhanti pīti; evaṃ - eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu: idaṃ dukkhaṃ - ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti... ayaṃ āsavanirōdhagāmini paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Tassa evaṃ jānato evaṃ passato kāmāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, bhavāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, avijjāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ vimuttam - iti nāṇaṃ hoti; khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāti.

Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu samaṇo iti pi, brāhmaṇo iti pi, nahātako iti pi, vedagū iti pi, sottiyo iti pi, ariyo iti pi, araham iti pi. Kathaṇ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu samaṇo hoti: samitā 'ssa honti pāpakā akusalā dhammā saṅkilesikā ponobhavikā sadarā dukkhavipakā āyatim jātijarāmaraniyā. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu samaṇo hoti. Kathaṇ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu brāhmaṇo hoti: bāhitā 'ssa honti pāpakā akusalā dhammā saṅkilesikā ponobhavikā sadarā dukkhavipakā āyatim jātijarāmaraniyā. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu brāhmaṇo hoti. Kathaṇ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu nahātako hoti: nahātā 'ssa honti pāpakā akusalā dhammā s. p. s. d. āyatim jātijarāmaraniyā. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu nahātako hoti. Kathaṇ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu vedagū hoti: viditā 'ssa honti pāpakā akusalā dhammā s. p. s. d. āyatim jātijarāmaraniyā. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu vedagū hoti. Kathaṇ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu sottiyo hoti: nissutā 'ssa honti pāpakā akusalā dhammā s. p. s. d. āyatim jātijarāmaraniyā. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu sottiyo hoti. Kathaṇ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu ariyo hoti: ārakā 'ssa honti pāpakā akusalā dhammā s. p. s. d. āyatim jātijarāmaraniyā. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu ariyo hoti. Kathaṇ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu araham hoti: ārakā 'ssa honti pāpakā akusalā dhammā saṅkilesikā ponobhavikā sadarā dukkhavipakā āyatim jātijarāmaraniyā. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu araham hoti. Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

MAHĀASSAPURASUTTAM NAVAMAṆ.

40.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Aṅgesu viharati; Assapuram nāma Aṅgānaṃ nigamo. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Samaṇā samaṇā ti vo bhikkhave jano sañjānāti, tumhe ca pana: ke tumhe ti puttā samānā: samaṇ' amhāti paṭi-jānātha. Tesam vo bhikkhave evaṃsamaṇṇānaṃ sataṃ evaṃ-paṭiṇṇānaṃ sataṃ: Yā samaṇasāmīcipaṭipadā taṃ paṭi-padaṃ paṭipajjissāma, evaṃ no ayaṃ amhākaṃ samaṇṇā ca
 1 saccā bhavissati paṭiṇṇā ca bhūtā, yesaṃ - ca mayaṃ cīvara-piṇḍapāta-senāsana-gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhāraṃ pari-bhuñjāma tesam - te kārā amhesu mahapphalā bhavissanti mahānisamsā, amhākaṃ c' evāyaṃ pabbajjā avañjhā bhavis-sati saphalā sa-udrayā ti evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṃ.

Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu na samaṇasāmīcipaṭipadaṃ paṭipanno hoti: Yassa kassaci bhikkhave bhikkhuno abhijjhā-lussa abhijjhā appahinā hoti, byāpannacittassa byāpādo appa-hīno hoti, kodhanassa kodho appahīno hoti, upanāhissa upa-nāho appahīno hoti, makkhissa makkho appahīno hoti, palā-
 20 sissa palāso appahīno hoti, issukissa issā appahinā hoti, maccharissa macchariyaṃ appahīnaṃ hoti, saṭhassa saṭhey-yaṃ appahīnaṃ hoti, māyāvissa māyā appahinā hoti, pā-picchassa pāpikā icchā appahinā hoti, micchādittḥissa micchā-diṭṭhi appahinā hoti, imesaṃ kho ahaṃ bhikkhave samaṇa-malānaṃ samaṇadosānaṃ samaṇakasaṭānaṃ āpāyikānaṃ ṭhanānaṃ duggativedaniyānaṃ appahānā na samaṇasāmīci-paṭipadaṃ paṭipanno ti vadāmi. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave maṭajan - nāma āvudhajātaṃ ubhatodhāraṃ pītanisitaṃ, tad - assa saṅghāṭiyā sampārutaṃ sampalivethitaṃ, tathū-
 30 pamāhaṃ bhikkhave imassa bhikkhuno pabbajjaṃ vadāmi.

Nāhaṃ bhikkhave saṅghāṭikassa saṅghāṭidhāraṇamattena sāmaṇṇaṃ vadāmi. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave acelakassa acelaka-mattena sāmaṇṇaṃ vadāmi. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave rajojallikassa rajojallikamattena s. v. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave udakorohakassa udakorohakamattena s. v. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave rukkhāmūlikassa

rukkkhamūlikamattena s. v. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave abbhokāsikassa
 abbhokāsikamattena s. v. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave ubbhaṭṭhakassa
 ubbhaṭṭhakamattena s. v. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave pariyāyabhatti-
 kassa pariyāyabhattikamattena s. v. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave
 mantajjhāyakassa mantajjhāyakamattena s. v. Nāhaṃ bhik-
 khave jaṭilakassa jaṭādhāraṇamattena sāmaññaṃ vadāmi.
 Saṅghāṭikassa ce bhikkhave saṅghāṭidhāraṇamattena abhi-
 jhālussa abhijjhā pahiyetha, byāpannacittassa byāpādo pahi-
 yetha, kodhanassa kodho p., upanāhissa upanāho p., mak-
 khissa makkho p., paḷāsissa paḷāso p., issukissa issā p.,
 maccharissa macchariyaṃ p., saṭhassa sātheyyaṃ p., māyā-
 vissa māyā p., pāpicchassa pāpikā icchā p., micchādītthi-
 kassa micchādītthi pahiyetha, tam - enaṃ mittāmaccā nāti-
 sālohitā jātam - eva naṃ saṅghāṭikaṃ kareyyuṃ saṅghāṭi-
 kattam - eva samādapeyyuṃ: Ehi tvaṃ bhadramukha saṅghāṭiko
 hohi, saṅghāṭikassa te sato saṅghāṭidhāraṇamattena abhijjhā-
 lussa abhijjhā pahiyissati, byāpannacittassa byāpādo pahi-
 yissati, kodhanassa kodho p., upanāhissa upanāho p., mak-
 khissa makkho p., paḷāsissa paḷāso p., issukissa issā p.,
 maccharissa macchariyaṃ p., saṭhassa sātheyyaṃ p., māyā-
 vissa māyā p., pāpicchassa pāpikā icchā p., micchādītthikassa
 micchādītthi pahiyissatīti. Yasmā ca kho ahaṃ bhikkhave
 saṅghāṭikaṃ - pi idh' ekaccaṃ passāmi abhijjhālumaṃ byāpanna-
 cittaṃ kodhanaṃ upanāhiṃ makkhiṃ paḷāsiṃ issukiṃ maccha-
 riṃ saṭhaṃ māyāviṃ pāpicchaṃ micchādītthiṃ, tasmā na
 saṅghāṭikassa saṅghāṭidhāraṇamattena sāmaññaṃ vadāmi.
 Acelakassa ce bhikkhave — pe — rajojallikassa ce bhikkhave
 — udakorohakassa ce bhikkhave — rukkkhamūlikassa ce
 bhikkhave — abbhokāsikassa ce bhikkhave — ubbhaṭṭhakassa
 ce bhikkhave — pariyāyabhattikassa ce bhikkhave — mantajjhā-
 yakassa ce bhikkhave — jaṭilakassa ce bhikkhave jaṭādhāraṇa-
 mattena abhijjhālussa abhijjhā pahiyetha, byāpannacittassa
 byāpādo pahiyetha — pe — micchādītthikassa micchādītthi pahi-
 yetha, tam - enaṃ mittāmaccā nātisālohitā jātam - eva naṃ
 jaṭilakaṃ kareyyuṃ jaṭilakattam - eva samādapeyyuṃ: Ehi
 tvaṃ bhadramukha jaṭilako hohi, jaṭilakassa te sato jaṭā-
 dhāraṇamattena abhijjhālussa abhijjhā pahiyissati, byāpanna-

cittassa byāpādo pahiyissati — pe — micchādittḥikassa micchādittḥi pahiyissatīti. Yasmā ca kho ahaṃ bhikkhave jaṭila-kam-pi idh' ekaccaṃ passāmi abhijjhālūṃ byāpannacittāṃ kodhanāṃ upanāhiṃ makkhiṃ paḷāsiṃ issukiṃ macchariṃ saṭhaṃ māyāviṃ pāpicchaṃ micchādittḥiṃ, tasmā na jaṭila-kassa jaṭādhāraṇamattena sāmāññaṃ vadāmi.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhave bhikkhu samaṇasāmicipaṭipadaṃ paṭipanno hoti: Yassa kassaci bhikkhave bhikkhuno abhijjhā-lussa abhijjhā pahinā hoti, byāpannacittassa byāpādo pahīno hoti, kodhanassa kodho pahīno hoti, upanāhissa upanāho pahīno hoti, makkhissa makkho pahīno hoti, paḷāsiṃ paḷāso pahīno hoti, issukissa issā pahinā hoti, maccharissa macchariyaṃ pahinaṃ hoti, saṭhassa sāṭheyyaṃ pahinaṃ hoti, māyā-vissa māyā pahinā hoti, pāpicchassa pāpikā icchā pahinā hoti, micchādittḥikassa micchādittḥi pahinā hoti, imesaṃ kho ahaṃ bhikkhave samaṇamalānaṃ samaṇadosānaṃ samaṇa-kasaṭānaṃ āpāyikānaṃ ṭhānānaṃ duggativedaniyānaṃ pahānā samaṇasāmicipaṭipadaṃ paṭipanno ti vadāmi. So sabbehi imehi pāpakehi akusalehi dhammehi visuddham-attānaṃ samanupassati, vimuttam-attānaṃ samanupassati. Tassa sabbehi imehi pāpakehi akusalehi dhammehi visuddham-attānaṃ samanupassato vimuttam-attānaṃ samanupassato pāmujaṃ jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhiyati. So mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati, tathā dutiyaṃ, tathā tatiyaṃ, tathā catutthiṃ, uddham-adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantāṃ lokāṃ mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharitvā viharati. Karuṇā-sahagatena cetasā — pe — pharitvā viharati. Muditasahagatena cetasā — pe — pharitvā viharati. Upekkhāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati, tathā dutiyaṃ, tathā tatiyaṃ, tathā catutthiṃ, uddham-adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantāṃ lokāṃ upekkhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharitvā viharati. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave pokkharāṇi accho-dakā sātōdakā sitōdakā setakā sūpatitthā ramaṇiyā; puratthi-

cf. D. I. 250-1

M. I. 38

Vin. 9. 261

māya ce pi puriso āgaccheyya ghammābhitatto ghamma-
pareto kilanto tasito pipāsito, so taṃ pokkharaniṃ āgamma
vineyya udakapipāsam, vineyya ghammapariḷāham; pacchi-
māya ce pi disāya puriso āgaccheyya — uttarāya ce pi disāya
puriso āgaccheyya — dakkhiṇāya ce pi disāya puriso āgac-
cheyya — yato kuto ce pi naṃ puriso āgaccheyya ghammā-
bhitatto ghammapareto kilanto tasito pipāsito, so taṃ
pokkharaniṃ āgamma vineyya udakapipāsam, vineyya ghamma-
pariḷāham; evaṃ - eva kho bhikkhave khattiyakulā ce pi
agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti, so ca Tathāgatappa-
veditaṃ dhammavinayaṃ āgamma evaṃ mettaṃ karuṇaṃ
muditaṃ upekhaṃ bhāvetvā labhati ajjhattaṃ vūpasamaṃ,
ajjhattaṃ vūpasamā samaṇasāmicipaṭipadaṃ paṭipanno ti va-
dāmi. Brāhmaṇakulā ce pi — pe — vessakulā ce pi — sudda-
kulā ce pi — yasmā kasmā ce pi kulā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ
pabbajito hoti, so ca Tathāgatappaveditaṃ dhammavinayaṃ
āgamma evaṃ mettaṃ karuṇaṃ muditaṃ upekhaṃ bhāvetvā
labhati ajjhattaṃ vūpasamaṃ, ajjhattaṃ vūpasamā samaṇa-
sāmicipaṭipadaṃ paṭipanno ti vadāmi. Khattiyakulā ce pi
agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti, so ca āsavānaṃ khayā
anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme
sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati, āsavānaṃ
khayā samaṇo hoti. Brāhmaṇakulā ce pi — vessakulā ce pi
— suddakulā ce pi — yasmā kasmā ce pi kulā agārasmā
anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti, so ca āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ
cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayam abhiññā
sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati, āsavānaṃ khayā samaṇo
hoti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhaga-
vato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

CŪḶAASSAPURASUTTAM DASAMAṃ.

MAHĀYAMAKAVAGGO CATUTTHO.

41.

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Kosalesu cārikam caramāno mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhim yena Sālā nāma Kosalānaṃ brāhmaṇagāmo tad - avasari. Asosum kho Sāleyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā: Samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo Sakyaputto Sakyakulā pabbajito Kosalesu cārikam caramāno mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhim Sālānaṃ anuppatto; taṃ kho pana bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ evaṃ kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggato: Iti pi so Bhagavā araham sammā-sambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavā. So imaṃ lokam sadevakam samārakam sabrahmakam sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiṃ pajam sadevamanussam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedeti. So dhammaṃ deseti ādikalyāṇaṃ majjhekalyāṇaṃ pariyosānakalyāṇaṃ sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ, kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ pakāseti. Sādhū kho pana tathārūpānaṃ arahataṃ dassanaṃ hotīti. Atha kho Sāleyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā app - ekacce Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisidimsu, app - ekacce Bhagavatā saddhim sammodimsu, sammodaniyaṃ katham sārāṇiyaṃ vitisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisidimsu, app - ekacce yena Bhagavā ten' añjalim - paṇāmetvā ekamantaṃ nisidimsu, app - ekacce Bhagavato santike nāmagottaṃ sāvetvā ekamantaṃ nisidimsu, app - ekacce tuṇhībhitvā ekamantaṃ nisidimsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho Sāleyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā Bhagavantaṃ etad - avocum: Ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo yena - m - idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjanti; ko pana bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo yena - m - idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā sugatiṃ saggam lokam upapajjantīti. — Adhammacariyā-visamacariyāhetu kho gahapatayo evam - idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjanti; dhammacariyā-samacariyāhetu kho gahapatayo evam - idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā sugatiṃ saggam lokam

upapajjantīti. — Na kho mayaṃ imassa bhoto Gotamassa saṅkhittena bhāsitaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāma; sādhu no bhavaṃ Gotamo tathā dhammaṃ desetu yathā mayaṃ imassa bhoto Gotamassa saṅkhittena bhāsitaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ ājāneyyāmāti. — Tena hi gahapatayo suṇātha, sādhukaṃ manasikarotha, bhāsissāmiti. Evaṃ bho ti kho Sāleyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

(Tividhaṃ kho gahapatayo kāyena adhammacariyā-visamacariyā hoti, catubbidhaṃ vācāya adhammacariyā-visamacariyā hoti, tividhaṃ manasā adhammacariyā-visamacariyā hoti. Kathaṃ - ca gahapatayo tividhaṃ kāyena adhammacariyā-visamacariyā hoti: Idha gahapatayo ekacco pāṇātipāti hoti luddo lohitapāṇi hatapahate nivittḥo adayāpanno pāṇabhūtesu. Adinnādāyī kho pana hoti, yaṃ - taṃ parassa paravittūpakaraṇaṃ gāmagataṃ vā araṇṇagataṃ vā taṃ adinnaṃ theyyasāṅkhātāṃ ādātā hoti. Kāmesu micchācārī kho pana hoti, yā tā māturakkhitā piturakkhitā [mātā-piturakkhitā] bhāturakkhitā bhāginirakkhitā nātirakkhitā sassāmikā sapaṇḍā, antamaso mālāguṇaparikkhittā pi, tathārūpāsu cārittaṃ āpajjitā hoti. Evaṃ kho gahapatayo tividhaṃ kāyena adhammacariyā-visamacariyā hoti. Kathaṃ - ca gahapatayo catubbidhaṃ vācāya adhammacariyā-visamacariyā hoti: Idha gahapatayo ekacco musāvādī hoti, sabhāgato vā parisagato vā nātimaṃjhagato vā pūgamaṃjhagato vā rājakulamajjhagato vā abhinīto sakkiputtḥo: evaṃ bho purisa yaṃ jānāsi taṃ vadehīti, so ajānaṃ vā āha: jānāmiti, jānaṃ vā āha: na jānāmiti, apassaṃ vā āha: passaṃmiti, passaṃ vā āha: na passaṃmiti; iti attahetu vā parahetu vā āmisakiñcikkahetu vā sampajānamusā bhāsitaṃ hoti. Pisunāvāco kho pana hoti, ito sutvā amutra akkhātā imesaṃ bhedaṃ amutra vā sutvā imesaṃ akkhātā amūsaṃ bhedaṃ, iti samaggānaṃ vā bhettaṃ bhinnānaṃ vā anuppādātā, vaggārāmo vaggarato vagganandī vaggakaraṇiṃ vācaṃ bhāsitaṃ hoti. Pharusāvāco kho pana hoti, yā sā vācā aṇḍakā kakkasā parakaṭukā parābhisajjaniṃ kodhasāmantā asamādhisaṃvatta-

nikā, tathārūpim vācam bhāsītā hoti. Samphappalāpī kho pana hoti, akālavādī abhūtavādī anattavādī adhammavādī avinayavādī, anidhānavatim vācam bhāsītā akālena anapadesam apariyantavatim anatthasamhitam. Evam kho gahapatayo catubbidham vācāya adhammacariyā-visamacariyā hoti. Kathaṇ-ca gahapatayo tividham manasā adhammacariyā-visamacariyā hoti: Idha gahapatayo ekacco abhijjhālu hoti, yan-tam parassa paravittūpakaraṇam tam abhijjhātā hoti: aho vata yaṁ parassa tam mama assāti. Byāpanna-citto kho pana hoti paduṭṭhamanasāṅkappo: ime sattā haṇṇantu vā vajjhantu vā ucchijjantu vā vinassantu vā mā vā ahesum iti vā ti. Micchādītṭhi kho pana hoti viparītadassano: na-tthi dinnam na-tthi yiṭṭham na-tthi hutam, na-tthi sukaṭadukkaṭāṇam kammānam phalaṁ vipāko, na-tthi ayam loko na-tthi paro loko, na-tthi mātā na-tthi pitā na-tthi sattā opapātikā, na-tthi loke samanabrāhmaṇā sammaggatā sammāpaṭipannā ye imaṇ-ca lokam paraṇ-ca lokam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentī. Evam kho gahapatayo tividham manasā adhammacariyā-visamacariyā hoti. Evam adhammacariyā-visamacariyāhetu kho gahapatayo evam-idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bhedā param-maraṇā apāyam duggatim vinipātam nirayam upapajjanti.

Tividham kho gahapatayo kāyena dhammacariyā-samacariyā hoti, catubbidham vācāya dhammacariyā-samacariyā hoti, tividham manasā dhammacariyā-samacariyā hoti. Kathaṇ-ca gahapatayo tividham kāyena dhammacariyā-samacariyā hoti: Idha gahapatayo ekacco pāṇātipātam pahāya pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti, nihitadaṇḍo nihtasattho lajjī dayāpanno sabbapāṇabhūtahitānukampī viharati. Adinnā-dānam pahāya adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti, yan-tam parassa paravittūpakaraṇam gāmagatam vā araṇṇagatam vā tam nādinnaṁ theyyasaṅkhātāṁ ādātā hoti. Kāmesu micchācāram pahāya kāmesu micchācārā paṭivirato hoti, yā tā mātūrakkhitā pitūrakkhitā [mātāpitūrakkhitā] bhātūrakkhitā bhaginirakkhitā nātirakkhitā sassāmikā saporidaṇḍā, antamaso mālāguṇaparikkhittā pi, tathārūpāsu na cārittam āpajjitā hoti. Evam kho gahapatayo tividham kāyena dhammacariyā-

- samacariyā hoti. Kathaṇ-ca gahapatayo catubbidham vācāya dhammacariyā-samacariyā hoti: Idha gahapatayo ekacco musāvādaṃ pahāya musāvādā paṭivirato hoti, sabhāgato vā parisagato vā nātimajjhagato vā pūgamajjhagato vā rājakulamajjhagato vā abhinīto sakkhipuṭṭho: evaṃ bho purisa yaṃ jānāsi taṃ vadehīti, so ajānaṃ vā āha: na jānāmiti, jānaṃ vā āha: jānāmiti, apassaṃ vā āha: na passāmiti, passaṃ vā āha: passāmiti; iti attahetu vā parahetu vā āmisakiñcikkahetu vā na sampajānamusā bhāsītā hoti.
- 20 Pisunaṃ vacaṃ pahāya pisunāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, ito sutvā na amutra akkhātā imesaṃ bhedāya amutra vā sutvā na imesaṃ akkhātā amūsaṃ bhedāya, iti bhinnānaṃ vā sandhātā sahitānaṃ vā anuppadātā, samaggārāmo samaggarato samagganandī samaggakaraṇiṃ vācāṃ bhāsītā hoti. Pharusāṃ vācāṃ pahāya pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, yā sā vācā nelā kaṇṇasukhā pemaṇiyā hadayaṅgamā porī bahujanakantā bahujanamanāpā tathārūpiṃ vācāṃ bhāsītā hoti. Samphappalāpaṃ pahāya samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti, kālavādi bhūtavādi atthavādi dhammavādi vinayavādi, ni-
- 20 dhānavatīṃ vācāṃ bhāsītā kālena sāpadesaṃ pariyantavatīṃ atthasaṃhitāṃ. Evaṃ kho gahapatayo catubbidham vācāya dhammacariyā-samacariyā hoti. Kathaṇ-ca gahapatayo tividham manasā dhammacariyā-samacariyā hoti: Idha gahapatayo ekacco anabbhiññālu hoti, yaṇ-taṃ parassa paravittūpakaraṇaṃ taṃ nābbhiññātā hoti: aho vata yaṃ parassa taṃ mama assāti. Abyāpannacitto kho pana hoti appaduṭṭhamanasaṅkappo: ime sattā averā abyābajjhā anīghā sukhi attānaṃ pariharantūti. Sammādiṭṭhi kho pana hoti aviparītadassano: atthi dinnāṃ atthi yitṭhaṃ atthi hutāṃ,
- 30 atthi sukaṭadukkaṭāṇaṃ kammānaṃ phalaṃ vipāko, atthi ayaṃ loko atthi paro loko, atthi mātā atthi pitā atthi sattā opapātikā, atthi loka samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggatā sammāpaṭipannā ye imaṇ-ca lokāṃ paraṇ-ca lokāṃ sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentīti. Evaṃ kho gahapatayo tividham manasā dhammacariyā-samacariyā hoti. Evaṃ dhammacariyā-samacariyāhetu kho gahapatayo evaṃ-idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bhedā param-maraṇā sugatīṃ saggaṃ lokāṃ upapajjanti.

Ākaṅkheyya ce gahapatayo dhammacārī samacārī: aho vatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā khattiyamahāsālānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjeyyan - ti, tñānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ vijjati yaṃ so kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā khattiyamahāsālānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjeyya; taṃ kissa hetu: tathā hi so dhammacārī samacārī. Ākaṅkheyya ce gahapatayo dhammacārī samacārī: aho vatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā brāhmaṇamahāsālānaṃ — pe — gahapatimahāsālānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjeyyaṃ, tñānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ vijjati yaṃ so kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā gahapatimahāsālānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjeyya; taṃ kissa hetu: tathā hi so dhammacārī samacārī. Ākaṅkheyya ce gahapatayo dhammacārī samacārī: aho vatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā Cātummahārājikānaṃ devānaṃ — pe — Tāvatisānaṃ devānaṃ — Yāmānaṃ devānaṃ — Tusitānaṃ devānaṃ — Nimmānaratīnaṃ devānaṃ — Paranimmitavasavattīnaṃ devānaṃ — Brahmakāyikānaṃ devānaṃ — Ābhānaṃ devānaṃ — Parittābhānaṃ devānaṃ — Appamāṇābhānaṃ devānaṃ — Ābhassarānaṃ devānaṃ — Subhānaṃ devānaṃ — Parittasubhānaṃ devānaṃ — Appamāṇasubhānaṃ devānaṃ — Subhakiṇṇānaṃ devānaṃ — Vehapphalānaṃ devānaṃ — Avihānaṃ devānaṃ — Atappānaṃ devānaṃ — Sudassānaṃ devānaṃ — Sudassīnaṃ devānaṃ — Akanitthānaṃ devānaṃ — ākāsaṇācāyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ — viññāṇācāyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ — ākiṇcaṇṇāyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ — nevasaṇṇānāsaṇṇāyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjeyyan - ti, tñānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ vijjati yaṃ so kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā nevasaṇṇānāsaṇṇāyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjeyya; taṃ kissa hetu: tathā hi so dhammacārī samacārī. Ākaṅkheyya ce gahapatayo dhammacārī samacārī: aho vatāhaṃ āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihareyyan - ti, tñānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ vijjati yaṃ so āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihareyya, taṃ kissa hetu: tathā hi so dhammacārī samacārī ti.

Evam vutte Sāleyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā Bhagavantam
 etad - avocum: Abhikkantam bho Gotama, abhikkantam bho
 Gotama. Seyyathā pi bho Gotama nikujjitam va ukku-
 jeyya, paṭicchannam vā vivareyya, mūlhassa vā maggam
 ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotam dhāreyya: cakkhu-
 manto rūpāni dakkhintiti, evam - evam bhotā Gotamena
 anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Ete mayam bhavantam
 Gotamam saraṇam gacchāma dhammañ - ca bhikkhusaṅgha-
 ca. Upāsake no bhavañ - Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge paṇu-
 10 pete saraṇagate ti.

SĀLEYYAKASUTTAM PAṬHAMAM.

42.

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayam Bhagavā Sāvatthi-
 yam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho
 pana samayena Verañjakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā Sāvatthiyam
 paṭivasanti kenacid - eva karaṇiyena. Assosum kho Verañ-
 jakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā: Samaṇo khalu kho Gotamo
 Sakyaputto Sakyakulā pabbajito Sāvatthiyam viharati Jeta-
 vane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme; tam kho pana bhavantam
 Gotamam evam kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggato: Iti pi so
 20 Bhagavā araham sammāsambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno su-
 gato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi satthā deva-
 manussānam buddho bhagavā. So imam lokam sadevakam
 samārakam sabrahmakam sassamaṇabrāhmaṇim pajam sadeva-
 manussam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedeti. So dham-
 mam deseti ādikalyāṇam majjhekalyāṇam pariyośanakalyāṇam
 sāttham sabyañjanam, kevalaparipunṇam parisuddham brahma-
 cariyam pakāseti. Sādhū kho pana tathārūpānam arahatam
 dassanam hotiti. Atha kho Verañjakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā
 yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā app-
 30 ekacce Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantam nisīdimsu, app-
 ekacce Bhagavatā saddhim sammodimsu, sammodaniyam

katham sārāṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdīmsu, app-
 ekacce yena Bhagavā ten' añjalim-panāmetvā ekamantaṃ
 nisīdīmsu, app-ekacce Bhagavato santike nāmagottaṃ sāvetvā
 ekamantaṃ nisīdīmsu, app-ekacce tuṇhibhūtā ekamantaṃ
 nisīdīmsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho Verañjakā brāhmaṇa-
 gahapatikā Bhagavantaṃ etad-avocum: Ko nu kho bho
 Gotama hetu ko paccayo yena-m-idh' ekacce sattā kā-
 yassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ
 nirayaṃ upapajjanti; ko pana bho Gotama hetu ko pacca-
 10 yō yena-m-idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā
 sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjantīti. — Adhammacariyā-visama-
 cariyāhetu kho gahapatayo evam-idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa
 bhedaṃ param-maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ
 upapajjanti; dhammacariyā-samacariyāhetu kho gahapatayo
 evam-idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā su-
 gatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjantīti. — Na kho mayaṃ imassa
 bhoto Gotamassa saṅkhittena bhāsītassa vitthārena atthaṃ
 avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāma; sādhu no bhavaṃ
 Gotamo tathā dhammaṃ desetu yathā mayaṃ imassa bhoto
 20 Gotamassa saṅkhittena bhāsītassa vitthārena atthaṃ avi-
 bhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ ājāneyyāmāti. — Tena hi gaha-
 patayo suṇātha, sādhukaṃ manasikarotha, bhāsissāmīti. —
 Evam bho ti kho Verañjakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā Bhagavato
 paccassosum. Bhagavā etad-avoca:

Tividhaṃ kho gahapatayo kāyena adhammacārī visama-
 cārī hoti, catubbidhaṃ vācāya ... (repeat from p. 286 l. 11
 to p. 290 l. 9; for adhammacariyā-visamacariyā hoti, for
 dhammacariyā-samacariyā hoti, and for Sāleyyakā substitute
 adhammacārī visamacārī hoti, dhammacārī samacārī hoti,
 and Verañjakā, respectively) ... ajjatagge paṇupete saraṇa-
 gate ti.

VERAÑJAKASUTTAM DUTIYAM.

43.

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho āyasmā Mahākoṭṭhito sāyanhasamayaṃ patisallānā vutṭhito yen' āyasmā Sāriputto ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Sāriputtena saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodaniyaṃ katham sārāṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Mahākoṭṭhito āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etad - avoca:

Duppaṇṇo duppaṇṇo ti āvuso vuccati. Kittāvatā nu kho āvuso duppaṇṇo ti vuccatīti. — Na - ppajānāti na - ppajānātīti kho āvuso, tasmā duppaṇṇo ti vuccati, kiṃ na - ppajānāti: idaṃ dukkhan - ti na - ppajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo ti na - ppajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhanirodho ti na - ppajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti na - ppajānāti. Na - ppajānāti na - ppajānātīti kho āvuso, tasmā duppaṇṇo ti vuccatīti. Sādh' āvuso ti kho āyasmā Mahākoṭṭhito āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ uttarim pañhaṃ apucchī: Paññavā paññavā ti āvuso vuccati. Kittāvatā nu kho āvuso paññavā ti vuccatīti. — Pajānāti pajānātīti kho āvuso, tasmā paññavā ti vuccati, kiṃ - ca pajānāti: idaṃ dukkhan - ti pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo ti pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhanirodho ti pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti pajānāti. Pajānāti pajānātīti kho āvuso, tasmā paññavā ti vuccatīti. — Viññānaṃ viññānaṃ - ti āvuso vuccati. Kittāvatā nu kho āvuso viññānaṃ - ti vuccatīti. — Vijānāti vijānātīti kho āvuso, tasmā viññānaṃ - ti vuccati, kiṃ - ca vijānāti: sukkhan - ti pi vijānāti, dukkhan - ti pi vijānāti, adukkhamasukkhan - ti pi vijānāti.

Vissu. 14. 340

Vijānāti vijānātīti kho āvuso, tasmā viññānaṃ - ti vuccatīti.

— Yā c' āvuso paññā yaṃ - ca viññānaṃ ime dhammā sam - satṭhā udāhu viśamsatṭhā, labbhā ca paṇ' imesaṃ dhammānaṃ vinibbhujitvā vinibbhujitvā nānākaraṇaṃ paññāpetun - ti. — Yā c' āvuso paññā yaṃ - ca viññānaṃ ime dhammā sam - satṭhā no viśamsatṭhā, na ca labbhā imesaṃ dhammānaṃ vinibbhujitvā vinibbhujitvā nānākaraṇaṃ paññāpetum. Yaṃ h' āvuso pajānāti taṃ vijānāti, yaṃ vijānāti taṃ pajānāti,

tasmā ime dhammā saṃsaṭṭhā no visaṃsaṭṭhā, na ca labbhā imesaṃ dhammānaṃ vinibbhujitvā vinibbhujitvā nānākaraṇaṃ paññāpetun - ti. — Yā c' āvuso paññā yaṃ - ca viññāṇaṃ imesaṃ dhammānaṃ saṃsaṭṭhānaṃ no visaṃsaṭṭhānaṃ kiṃ nānākaraṇaṃ - ti. — Yā c' āvuso paññā yaṃ - ca viññāṇaṃ imesaṃ dhammānaṃ saṃsaṭṭhānaṃ no visaṃsaṭṭhānaṃ paññā bhāvetabbā viññāṇaṃ pariññeyyaṃ, idaṃ nesaṃ nānākaraṇaṃ - ti.

Vedanā vedanā ti āvuso vuccati. Kittāvatā nu kho

āvuso vedanā ti vuccatīti. — Vedeti vedetīti kho āvuso, *Visu. 14. 308*

tasmā vedanā ti vuccati, kiṃ - ca vedeti: sukham - pi vedeti, dukkham - pi vedeti, adukkhamasukham - pi vedeti. Vedeti vedetīti kho āvuso, tasmā vedanā ti vuccatīti. — Saññā saññā ti āvuso vuccati. Kittāvatā nu kho āvuso saññā ti vuccatīti. — Sañjānāti sañjānātīti kho āvuso, tasmā saññā *Visu. 14. 533*

ti vuccati, kiṃ - ca sañjānāti: nilakam - pi sañjānāti, pītakam - pi sañjānāti, lohītakam - pi sañjānāti, odātam - pi sañjānāti. Sañjānāti sañjānātīti kho āvuso, tasmā saññā ti vuccatīti. — Yā c' āvuso vedanā yā ca saññā yaṃ - ca viññāṇaṃ ime dhammā saṃsaṭṭhā udāhu visaṃsaṭṭhā, labbhā ca paṇ' imesaṃ dhammānaṃ vinibbhujitvā vinibbhujitvā nānākaraṇaṃ paññāpetun - ti. — Yā c' āvuso vedanā yā ca saññā yaṃ - ca viññāṇaṃ ime dhammā saṃsaṭṭhā no visaṃsaṭṭhā, na ca labbhā imesaṃ dhammānaṃ vinibbhujitvā vinibbhujitvā nānākaraṇaṃ paññāpetuṃ. Yaṃ h' āvuso vedeti taṃ sañjānāti, yaṃ sañjānāti taṃ vijānāti, tasmā ime dhammā saṃsaṭṭhā no visaṃsaṭṭhā, na ca labbhā imesaṃ dhammānaṃ vinibbhujitvā vinibbhujitvā nānākaraṇaṃ paññāpetun - ti.

Nissatṭhena h' āvuso pañcahi indriyehi parisuddhena manoviññāṇena kiṃ neyyan - ti. — Nissatṭhena h' āvuso pañcahi indriyehi parisuddhena manoviññāṇena ananto ākāso ti ākāsaṇaṇcāyatanāṃ neyyaṃ, anantaṃ viññāṇaṃ - ti viññāṇaṇcāyatanāṃ neyyaṃ, na tthi kiñcīti ākiñcaññāyatanāṃ neyyan - ti. — Neyyaṃ paṇ' āvuso dhammaṃ kena pajānātīti. — Neyyaṃ kho āvuso dhammaṃ paññācakkhunā pajānātīti. — Paññā paṇ' āvuso kimatthiyā ti. — Paññā kho āvuso abhiññatthā pariññatthā pahānatthā ti.

Indr. p. 63 6

Kati pan' āvuso paccayā sammādiṭṭhiyā uppādāyāti. — Dve kho āvuso paccayā sammādiṭṭhiyā uppādāya: parato ca ghoso yoniso ca manasikāro. Ime kho āvuso dve paccayā sammādiṭṭhiyā uppādāyāti. — Katibi pan' āvuso āngehi anuggahitā sammādiṭṭhi cetovimuttiphalā ca hoti cetovimuttiphalānisamsā ca, paññāvimuttiphalā ca hoti paññāvimuttiphalānisamsā cāti. — Pañcahi kho āvuso āngehi anuggahitā sammādiṭṭhi cetovimuttiphalā ca hoti cetovimuttiphalānisamsā ca, paññāvimuttiphalā ca hoti paññāvimuttiphalānisamsā ca: Idh' āvuso sammādiṭṭhi silānuggahitā ca hoti sutānuggahitā ca hoti sākacchānuggahitā ca hoti samathānuggahitā ca hoti vipassanānuggahitā ca hoti. Imehi kho āvuso pañcahi āngehi anuggahitā sammādiṭṭhi cetovimuttiphalā ca hoti cetovimuttiphalānisamsā ca, paññāvimuttiphalā ca hoti paññāvimuttiphalānisamsā cāti.

Kati pan' āvuso bhavā ti. — Tayo 'me āvuso bhavā: kāmabhavo rūpabhavo arūpabhavo ti. — Kathaṃ pan' āvuso āyatim punabbhavābhinibbatti hotiti. — Avijjānīvaraṇānaṃ kho āvuso sattānaṃ taṇhāsamyojanānaṃ tatratatrābhinandanā evaṃ āyatim punabbhavābhinibbatti hotiti. — Kathaṃ pan' āvuso āyatim punabbhavābhinibbatti na hotiti. — Avijjāvirāgā kho āvuso vijjuppādā taṇhānirodhā evaṃ āyatim punabbhavābhinibbatti na hotiti.

Katamaṃ pan' āvuso paṭhamam jhānan - ti. — Idh' āvuso bhikkhu vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkam savicāram vivekajam pītisukham paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati, idaṃ vuccat' āvuso paṭhamam jhānan - ti. — Paṭhamam pan' āvuso jhānam kataṅgikan - ti. — Paṭhamam kho āvuso jhānam pañcaṅgikam: Idh' āvuso paṭhamam jhānam samāpannassa bhikkhuno vitakko ca vat - tatī vicāro ca pīti ca sukhañ - ca cittakaggatā ca. Paṭhamam kho āvuso jhānam evaṃ pañcaṅgikan - ti. — Paṭhamam pan' āvuso jhānam kataṅgavippahinam kataṅgasamannāgatan - ti. — Paṭhamam kho āvuso jhānam pañcaṅgavippahinam pañcaṅgasamannāgataṃ: Idh' āvuso paṭhamam jhānam samāpannassa bhikkhuno kāmaccchando pahīno hoti, byāpādo pahīno hoti, thinamiddham pahīnam hoti, uddhaccakukkuccam

pahīnaṃ hoti, vicikicchā pahīnā hoti, vitakko ca vattati vitakko ca pīti ca sukhaṃ ca cittekaggatā ca. Paṭhamam kho āvuso jhānaṃ evaṃ pañcaṅgavippahīnaṃ pañcaṅgasamannāgatan - ti.

Pañc' imāni āvuso indriyāni nānāvisayāni nānāgocarāni, na aññamaññassa gocaravisayaṃ paccanubhonti, seyyathidaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ sotindriyaṃ ghānindriyaṃ jivhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ. Imesaṃ kho āvuso pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ nānāvisayānaṃ nānāgocarānaṃ na aññamaññassa gocaravisayaṃ paccanubhontānaṃ kiṃ paṭisaraṇaṃ, ko ca nesaṃ gocaravisayaṃ paccanubhotīti. — Pañc' imāni āvuso indriyāni nānāvisayāni nānāgocarāni, na aññamaññassa gocaravisayaṃ paccanubhonti, seyyathidaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ sotindriyaṃ ghānindriyaṃ jivhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ. Imesaṃ kho āvuso pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ nānāvisayānaṃ nānāgocarānaṃ na aññamaññassa gocaravisayaṃ paccanubhontānaṃ mano paṭisaraṇaṃ, mano ca nesaṃ gocaravisayaṃ paccanubhotīti.

Pañc' imāni āvuso indriyāni, seyyathidaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ sotindriyaṃ ghānindriyaṃ jivhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ. — Imāni kho āvuso pañc' indriyāni kiṃ paṭicca tiṭṭhantīti. — Pañc' imāni āvuso indriyāni, seyyathidaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ sotindriyaṃ ghānindriyaṃ jivhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ. Imāni kho āvuso pañc' indriyāni āyuraṃ paṭicca tiṭṭhantīti. — Āyuraṃ pan' āvuso kiṃ paṭicca tiṭṭhatīti. — Āyuraṃ ussāsaṃ paṭicca tiṭṭhatīti. — Ussāsaṃ pan' āvuso kiṃ paṭicca tiṭṭhatīti. — Ussāsaṃ āyuraṃ paṭicca tiṭṭhatīti. — Idānaṃ eva kho mayā āvuso āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhāsitaṃ evaṃ ājānāma: āyuraṃ ussāsaṃ paṭicca tiṭṭhatīti, idānaṃ eva kho mayā āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhāsitaṃ evaṃ ājānāma: ussāsaṃ āyuraṃ paṭicca tiṭṭhatīti. — Yathākathaṃ pan' āvuso imassa bhāsitaṃ attho daṭṭhabboti. — Tena h' āvuso upamaṃ - te karissāmi, upamāya p' idh' ekacce viññū purisā bhāsitaṃ attham ājānanti. Seyyathā pi āvuso telappadipassa jhāyato acciṃ paṭicca ābhā paññāyati. ābhāṃ paṭicca acci paññāyati, evaṃ - eva kho āvuso āyuraṃ ussāsaṃ paṭicca tiṭṭhati, ussāsaṃ ca āyuraṃ paṭicca tiṭṭhatīti. — Te va nu kho āvuso āyusaṅkhārā te vedaniyā dhammā, udāhu aññe āyusaṅkhārā aññe vedaniyā dhammā ti. — Na

kho āvuso te va āyusaṅkhārā te vedaniyā dhammā. Te ca āvuso āyusaṅkhārā abhavimso te vedaniyā dhammā, na - y - idaṃ saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpannassa bhikkhuno vuṭṭhānaṃ paññāyetha. Yasmā ca kho āvuso aññe āyusaṅkhārā aññe vedaniyā dhammā, tasmā saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpannassa bhikkhuno vuṭṭhānaṃ paññāyatiti. — Yadā nu kho āvuso imaṃ kāyaṃ kati dhammā jahanti athāyaṃ kāyo ujjhito avakkhitto seti yathā kaṭṭhaṃ acetanaṃ - ti. — Yadā kho āvuso imaṃ kāyaṃ tayo dhammā jahanti: āyusmā ca viññānaṃ, athāyaṃ kāyo ujjhito avakkhitto seti yathā kaṭṭhaṃ acetanaṃ - ti. — Yvāyaṃ āvuso mato kālakato yo cāyaṃ bhikkhu saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpanno, imesaṃ kiṃ nānākaraṇaṃ - ti. — Yvāyaṃ āvuso mato kālakato, tassa kāyasaṅkhārā niruddhā paṭippassaddhā, vacisaṅkhārā niruddhā paṭippassaddhā, cittasaṅkhārā niruddhā paṭippassaddhā, āyu parikkhiṇo, usmā vūpasantā, indriyāni viparibhinnāni; ^{yo} cāyaṃ bhikkhu saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpanno, tassa pi kāyasaṅkhārā niruddhā paṭippassaddhā, vacisaṅkhārā niruddhā paṭippassaddhā, cittasaṅkhārā niruddhā paṭippassaddhā, āyu aparikkhiṇo, usmā avūpasantā, indriyāni vippasannāni. Yvāyaṃ āvuso mato kālakato yo cāyaṃ bhikkhu saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpanno, idaṃ tesam nānākaraṇaṃ - ti.

Kati pan' āvuso paccayā adukkhamasukhāya cetovimuttiyā samāpattiyā ti. — Cattāro kho āvuso paccayā adukkhamasukhāya cetovimuttiyā samāpattiyā: Idh' āvuso bhikkhu sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānaṃ atthagamā adukkhaṃ asukhaṃ upekkhāsati pārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ime kho āvuso cattāro paccayā adukkhamasukhāya cetovimuttiyā samāpattiyā ti. — Kati pan' āvuso paccayā animittāya cetovimuttiyā samāpattiyā ti. — Dve kho āvuso paccayā animittāya cetovimuttiyā samāpattiyā: sabbanimittānaṃ ca amanasikāro, animittāya ca dhātuyā manasikāro. Ime kho āvuso dve paccayā animittāya cetovimuttiyā samāpattiyā ti. — Kati pan' āvuso paccayā animittāya cetovimuttiyā ti. — Tayo kho āvuso paccayā animittāya cetovimuttiyā

Visu.
23.231

yo'āyaṃ
yo ca kho āvuso
Tasmā

Visu. 4.961

Visu. 23.44

Visu. 23.56

Go Com have va

ṭhitiyā: sabbanimittānañ-ca amanasikāro, animittāya ca dhātuyā manasikāro, pubbe *ca* abhisankhāro.] Ime kho āvuso tayo paccayā animittāya cetovimuttiyā ṭhitiyā ti. — Kati pan' āvuso paccayā animittāya cetovimuttiyā vuṭṭhānāyāti. — [Dve kho āvuso paccayā animittāya cetovimuttiyā vuṭṭhānāya: sabbanimittānañ-ca manasikāro, animittāya ca dhātuyā amanasikāro.] Ime kho āvuso dve paccayā animittāya cetovimuttiyā vuṭṭhānāyāti.

*Visu. 23.
60*

Yā cāyaṃ āvuso appamāṇā cetovimutti yā ca ākiñcaññā
 10 cetovimutti yā ca suññatā cetovimutti yā ca animittā cetovimutti, ime dhammā nānaṭṭhā c' eva nānābyañjanā ca, udāhu ekatṭhā, byañjanam-eva nānan-ti. — Yā cāyaṃ āvuso appamāṇā cetovimutti yā ca ākiñcaññā cetovimutti yā ca suññatā cetovimutti yā ca animittā cetovimutti, atthi kho āvuso pariyāyo yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgamma ime dhammā nānaṭṭhā c' eva nānābyañjanā ca, atthi ca kho āvuso pariyāyo yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgamma ime dhammā ekatṭhā, byañjanam-eva nānaṃ. Katamo c' āvuso pariyāyo yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgamma ime dhammā nānaṭṭhā c' eva nānābyañjanā ca:
 20 Idh' āvuso bhikkhu mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati, tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthiṃ, iti uddham-adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantam lokam mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharitvā viharati. Karuṇāsahagatena cetasā — pe — muditāsahagatena cetasā — upekhāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati, tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthiṃ, iti uddham-adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantam lokam upekhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharitvā viharati. Ayaṃ vuccat' āvuso appamāṇā cetovimutti. Katamā c' āvuso ākiñcaññā cetovimutti: Idh' āvuso bhikkhu sabbaso viññāṇaṇcāyatanam samatikkamma na-tthi kiñciti ākiñcaññāyatanam upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccat' āvuso ākiñcaññā cetovimutti. Katamā c' āvuso suññatā cetovimutti: Idh' āvuso bhikkhu araṇṇagato vā rukkhamūlagato vā suññāgāragato vā iti paṭisañcikkhati: suññam-idam attena vā attaniyena vā ti.

Ayaṃ vuccat' āvuso suññatā cetovimutti. Katamā c' āvuso animittā cetovimutti: Idh' āvuso bhikkhu sabbanimittānaṃ amanasikārā animittā cetosamādhim upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccat' āvuso animittā cetovimutti. Ayaṃ kho āvuso pariyāyo yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgamma ime dhammā nānaṭṭhā c' eva nānābyañjanā ca. Katamo c' āvuso pariyāyo yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgamma ime dhammā ekaṭṭhā, byañjanam - eva nānaṃ: Rāgo kho āvuso pamāṇakaraṇo, doso pamāṇakaraṇo, moho pamāṇakaraṇo; te khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālavatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppāda-dhammā. Yāvata kho āvuso appamāṇā cetovimuttiyo akuppā tāsāṃ cetovimutti aggam - akkhāyati, sā kho panākuppā cetovimutti suññā rāgena suññā dosena suññā mohena. Rāgo kho āvuso kiñcano, doso kiñcano, moho kiñcano, te khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālavatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā. Yāvata kho āvuso ākiñcaṇṇā cetovimuttiyo akuppā tāsāṃ cetovimutti aggam - akkhāyati, sā kho panākuppā cetovimutti suññā rāgena suññā dosena suññā mohena. Rāgo kho āvuso nimittakaraṇo, doso nimittakaraṇo, moho nimittakaraṇo, te khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālavatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā. Yāvata kho āvuso animittā cetovimuttiyo akuppā tāsāṃ cetovimutti aggam - akkhāyati, sā kho panākuppā cetovimutti suññā rāgena suññā dosena suññā mohena. Ayaṃ kho āvuso pariyāyo yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgamma ime dhammā ekaṭṭhā, byañjanam - eva nāna - ti.

Idam - avoc' āyasmā Sāriputto. Attamano āyasmā Mahākotṭhito āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti.

30 MAHĀVEDALLASUTTAM TATIYAM.

44. *Translated Writings # 27.*

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. Atha kho Visākho upāsako yena Dhammadinnā bhikkhunī ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtvā Dhammadinnaṃ bhikkhuniṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisidi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Visākho upāsako Dhammadinnaṃ bhikkhuniṃ etad - avoca:

Sakkāyo sakkāyo ti ayye vuccati. Katamo nu kho ayye sakkāyo vutto Bhagavatā ti. — Pañca kho ime āvuso Visākha upādānakkhandhā sakkāyo vutto Bhagavatā, seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho vedanupādānakkhandho saññupādānakkhandho saṅkhārupādānakkhandho viññānupādānakkhandho. Ime kho āvuso Visākha pañc' upādānakkhandhā sakkāyo vutto Bhagavatā ti. Sādh' ayye ti kho Visākho upāsako Dhammadinnāya bhikkhuniyā bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā Dhammadinnaṃ bhikkhuniṃ uttariṃ pañhaṃ apucchi: Sakkāyasamudayo sakkāyasamudayo ti ayye vuccati. Katamo nu kho ayye sakkāyasamudayo vutto Bhagavatā ti. — Yā 'yaṃ āvuso Visākha taṇhā ponobhavikā nandirāgasahagatā tatratatrābhinandini. seyyathidaṃ kāmataṇhā bhava-
2 - taṇhā vibhavataṇhā, ayaṃ kho āvuso Visākha sakkāyasamudayo vutto Bhagavatā ti. — Sakkāyanirodho sakkāyanirodho ti ayye vuccati. Katamo nu kho ayye sakkāyanirodho vutto Bhagavatā ti. — Yo kho āvuso Visākha tassā yeva taṇhāya asesavirāganirodho cāgo paṇissaggo mutti' anālayo, ayaṃ kho āvuso Visākha sakkāyanirodho vutto Bhagavatā ti. — Sakkāyanirodhagāmini paṭipadā sakkāyanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti ayye vuccati. Katamā nu kho ayye sakkāyanirodhagāmini paṭipadā vuttā Bhagavatā ti. — Ayam - eva kho āvuso Visākha ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo sakkāyanirodhagāmini
2 - paṭipadā vuttā Bhagavatā, seyyathidaṃ sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammāājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhīti. — Tañ - ñeva nu kho ayye upādānaṃ te pañc' upādānakkhandhā, udāhu aññatra pañcaḥ' upādānakkhandhehi upādānaṃ - ti. — Na kho āvuso Visākha tañ - ñeva upādānaṃ te pañc' upādānakkhandhā,

na pi aññatra pañcah' upādānakkhandhehi upādānam. Yo kho āvuso Visākha pañcas' upādānakkhandhesu chandarāgo tam tattha upādānan - ti.

Katham pan' ayye sakkāyaditthi hotiti. — Idh' āvuso Visākha assutavā puthujjano ariyānam adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto, sappurisānam adassāvī sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisadhamme avinīto, rūpam attato samanupassati, rūpavantam vā attānam, attani vā rūpam, rūpasmim vā attānam; vedanam attato samanupassati, vedanāvantam vā attānam, attani vā vedanam, vedanāya vā attānam; saññam attato samanupassati, saññāvantam vā attānam, attani vā saññam, saññāya vā attānam; saṅkhāre attato samanupassati, saṅkhāravantam vā attānam, attani vā saṅkhāre, saṅkhāresu vā attānam; viññānam attato samanupassati, viññānavantam vā attānam, attani vā viññānam, viññānasmim vā attānam. Evam kho āvuso Visākha sakkāyaditthi hotiti. — Katham pan' ayye sakkāyaditthi na hotiti. — Idh' āvuso Visākha sutavā ariyasāvako ariyānam dassāvī ariyadhammassa kovido ariyadhamme suvinīto, sappurisānam dassāvī sappurisadhammassa kovido sappurisadhamme suvinīto, na rūpam attato samanupassati, na rūpavantam attānam, na attani rūpam, na rūpasmim attānam; na vedanam attato samanupassati, na vedanāvantam attānam, na attani vedanam, na vedanāya attānam; na saññam attato samanupassati, na saññāvantam attānam, na attani saññam, na saññāya attānam; na saṅkhāre attato samanupassati, na saṅkhāravantam attānam, na attani saṅkhāre, na saṅkhāresu attānam; na viññānam attato samanupassati, na viññānavantam attānam, na attani viññānam, na viññānasmim attānam. Evam kho āvuso Visākha sakkāyaditthi na hotiti.

Katamo pan' ayye ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo ti. — Ayam eva kho āvuso Visākha ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ sammāditthi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammāājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhīti. — Ariyo pan' ayye atthaṅgiko maggo saṅkhato udāhu asaṅkhato ti. — Ariyo kho āvuso Visākha atthaṅgiko maggo

saṅkhato ti. — Ariyena nu kho ayye aṭṭhaṅgikena maggena tayo khandhā saṅgaḥitā, udāhu tihi khandhehi ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo saṅgaḥito ti. — Na kho āvuso Visākha ariyena aṭṭhaṅgikena maggena tayo khandhā saṅgaḥitā, tihi ca kho āvuso Visākha khandhehi ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo saṅgaḥito.

Visu, 16.
446.

Yā c' āvuso Visākha sammāvācā yo ca sammākammanto yo ca sammāājīvo, ime dhammā silakkhandhe saṅgaḥitā; yo ca sammāvāyāmo yā ca sammāsati yo ca sammāsamādhi, ime dhammā samādhikkhandhe saṅgaḥitā; yā ca sammādiṭṭhi yo ca sammāsaṅkappo, ime dhammā paññākkhandhe saṅgaḥitā ti. — Katamo pan' ayye samādhi, katame samādhinimittā, katame samādhiparikkhārā, katamā samādhibhāvanā ti. — Yā kho āvuso Visākha cittassa ekaggatā ayaṃ samādhi, cattāro satipaṭṭhānā samādhinimittā, cattāro sammappadhānā samādhiparikkhārā, yā tesāṃ yeva dhammānaṃ āsevanā bhāvanā bahulikammaṃ ayaṃ tattha samādhibhāvanā ti.

Kati pan' ayye saṅkhārā ti. — Tayo 'me āvuso Visākha saṅkhārā: kāyasāṅkhāro vacisaṅkhāro cittasaṅkhāro ti. —

Katamo pan' ayye kāyasāṅkhāro, katamo vacisaṅkhāro, katamo cittasaṅkhāro ti. — Assāsapassāsā kho āvuso Visākha kāyasāṅkhāro, vitakkavicārā vacisaṅkhāro, saññā ca vedanā ca cittasaṅkhāro ti. — Kasmā pan' ayye assāsapassāsā kāyasāṅkhāro, kasmā vitakkavicārā vacisaṅkhāro, kasmā saññā ca vedanā ca cittasaṅkhāro ti. — Assāsapassāsā kho āvuso Visākha kāyikā ete dhammā kāyapaṭibaddhā, tasmā assāsapassāsā kāyasāṅkhāro. Pubbe kho āvuso Visākha vitakketvā vicāretvā pacchā vācam bhindati, tasmā vitakkavicārā vacisaṅkhāro. Saññā ca vedanā ca cetasikā ete dhammā citta-
paṭibaddhā, tasmā saññā ca vedanā ca cittasaṅkhāro ti.

Kathaṇ' ca pan' ayye saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpatti hotīti. — Na kho āvuso Visākha saññāvedayitanirodham samāpajjantassa bhikkhuno evaṃ hoti: ahaṃ saññāvedayitanirodham samāpajjissan - ti vā, ahaṃ saññāvedayitanirodham samāpajjāmiti vā, ahaṃ saññāvedayitanirodham samāpanno ti vā, atha khvāssa pubbe va tathā cittaṃ bhāvitam hoti yaṇ - tam tathattāya upanetīti. — Saññāvedayitanirodham

saṃpajjantassa pan' ayye bhikkhuno katame dhammā paṭhamā nirujjhanti, yadi vā kāyasaṅkhāro yadi vā vacisaṅkhāro yadi vā cittasaṅkhāro ti. — Saññāvedayitanirodham saṃpajjantassa kho āvuso Visākha bhikkhuno paṭhamā nirujjhanti vacisaṅkhāro, tato kāyasaṅkhāro, tato cittasaṅkhāro ti.

— Kathaṃ pan' ayye saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiyaṃ vuṭṭhānam hoti. — Na kho āvuso Visākha saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiyaṃ vuṭṭhahantassa bhikkhuno evaṃ hoti: ahaṃ saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiyaṃ vuṭṭhahissan'ti vā, ahaṃ saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiyaṃ vuṭṭhahāmiti vā, ahaṃ saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiyaṃ vuṭṭhito ti vā, atha khvāssa pubbe va tathā cittaṃ bhāvitāṃ hoti yaṃ taṃ tathattāya upanetiti. — Saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiyaṃ vuṭṭhahantassa pan' ayye bhikkhuno katame dhammā paṭhamā uppajjanti, yadi vā kāyasaṅkhāro yadi vā vacisaṅkhāro yadi vā cittasaṅkhāro ti. — Saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiyaṃ vuṭṭhahantassa kho āvuso Visākha bhikkhuno paṭhamā uppajjati cittasaṅkhāro, tato kāyasaṅkhāro, tato vacisaṅkhāro ti. — Saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiyaṃ vuṭṭhitāṃ pan' ayye bhikkhūṃ 20 kati phassā phusantīti. — Saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiyaṃ vuṭṭhitāṃ kho āvuso Visākha bhikkhūṃ tayo phassā phusanti: suññato phasso, animitto phasso, appanīhito phasso ti. — Saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiyaṃ vuṭṭhitassa pan' ayye bhikkhuno kiṃnīnaṃ cittaṃ hoti kiṃpoṇaṃ kiṃpabbhāraṇaṃ ti. — 25 Saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiyaṃ vuṭṭhitassa kho āvuso Visākha bhikkhuno vivekanīnaṃ cittaṃ hoti vivekaṇaṃ vivekaṇaṃ pabbhāraṇaṃ ti.

Kati pan' ayye vedanā ti. — Tisso kho imā āvuso Visākha vedanā: sukhā vedanā, dukkhā vedanā, adukkhamasukhā vedanā ti. — Katamā pan' ayye sukhā vedanā, katamā dukkhā vedanā, katamā adukkhamasukhā vedanā ti. — Yaṃ kho āvuso Visākha kāyikaṃ vā cetasikaṃ vā sukhāṃ sātāṃ vedayitāṃ ayaṃ sukhā vedanā. Yaṃ kho āvuso Visākha kāyikaṃ vā cetasikaṃ vā dukkhāṃ asātāṃ vedayitāṃ ayaṃ dukkhā vedanā. Yaṃ kho āvuso Visākha kāyikaṃ vā cetasikaṃ vā n' eva sātāṃ nāsātāṃ vedayitāṃ ayaṃ aduk-

Visu. 23
228

Warren
Buddhism

p. 187

khamasukhā vedanā ti. — Sukhā pan' ayye vedanā kiṃsukhā
 kiṃdukkhā, dukkhā vedanā kiṃdukkhā kiṃsukhā, adukkha-
 masukhā vedanā kiṃsukhā kiṃdukkhā ti. — Sukhā kho āvuso
 Visākha vedanā t̥hitisukhā vipariṇāmadukkhā, dukkhā vedanā
 t̥hitudukkhā vipariṇāmasukhā, adukkhamasukhā vedanā nāṇa-
 sukhā aññānadukkhā ti. — Sukhāya pan' ayye vedanāya
 kiṃanusayo anuseti, dukkhāya vedanāya kiṃanusayo anuseti,
 adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya kiṃanusayo anuseti. — Su-
 khāya kho āvuso Visākha vedanāya rāgānusayo anuseti,
 dukkhāya vedanāya paṭighānusayo anuseti, adukkha-
 masukhāya vedanāya avijjānusayo anuseti. — Sabbāya nu
 kho ayye sukhāya vedanāya rāgānusayo anuseti, sabbāya
 dukkhāya vedanāya paṭighānusayo anuseti, sabbāya adukkha-
 masukhāya vedanāya avijjānusayo anuseti. — Na kho
 āvuso Visākha sabbāya sukhāya vedanāya rāgānusayo anu-
 seti, na sabbāya dukkhāya vedanāya paṭighānusayo anuseti,
 na sabbāya adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya avijjānusayo anu-
 seti. — Sukhāya pan' ayye vedanāya kiṃ pahātabbāṃ,
 dukkhāya vedanāya kiṃ pahātabbāṃ, adukkhamasukhāya
 vedanāya kiṃ pahātabbāṃ ti. — Sukhāya kho āvuso Vi-
 sākha vedanāya rāgānusayo pahātabbo, dukkhāya vedanāya
 paṭighānusayo pahātabbo, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya avij-
 jānusayo pahātabbo ti. — Sabbāya nu kho ayye sukhāya
 vedanāya rāgānusayo pahātabbo, sabbāya dukkhāya vedanāya
 paṭighānusayo pahātabbo, sabbāya adukkhamasukhāya ve-
 danāya avijjānusayo pahātabbo ti. — Na kho āvuso Visākha
 sabbāya sukhāya vedanāya rāgānusayo pahātabbo, na sab-
 bāya dukkhāya vedanāya paṭighānusayo pahātabbo, na sab-
 bāya adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya avijjānusayo pahātabbo.
 Idh' āvuso Visākha bhikkhu vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca
 akusalehi dhammehi savitakkāṃ savicāraṃ vivekajāṃ pīti-
 sukhaṃ paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajjā viharati, rāga- tena
 pajahati, na tattha rāgānusayo anuseti. Idh' āvuso Visākha
 bhikkhu iti paṭisaṅkikkhati: kuda-ssu nāmāhaṃ tad-āya-
 tanāṃ upasampajja viharissāmi yad-ariyā etarahi āyatanaṃ
 upasampajja viharantīti, iti anuttaresu vimokhesu pihaṃ

upatthāpayato uppajjati pihāpaccayā domanassam, paṭighan-
tena pajahati, na tattha paṭighānusayo anuseti. Idh' āvuso
Visākha bhikkhu sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā
pubbe va somanassadomanassānaṃ atthagamā adukkham
asukham upekkhāsati pārisuddhiṃ catuttham jhānaṃ upa-
sampajja viharati, avijjan-tena pajahati, na tattha avijjānu-
sayo anuseti.

Sukhāya pan' ayye vedanāya kiṃ paṭibhāgo ti. — Su-
khāya kho āvuso Visākha vedanāya dukkhā vedanā paṭi-
bhāgo ti. — Dukkāya pan' ayye vedanāya kiṃ paṭibhāgo
ti. — Dukkāya kho āvuso Visākha vedanāya sukhā vedanā
paṭibhāgo ti. — Adukkhamasukhāya pan' ayye vedanāya kiṃ
paṭibhāgo ti. — Adukkhamasukhāya kho āvuso Visākha ve-
danāya avijjā paṭibhāgo ti. — Avijjāya pan' ayye kiṃ paṭi-
bhāgo ti. — Avijjāya kho āvuso Visākha vijjā paṭibhāgo ti.
— Vijjāya pan' ayye kiṃ paṭibhāgo ti. — Vijjāya kho
āvuso Visākha vimutti paṭibhāgo ti. — Vimuttiyā pan' ayye
kiṃ paṭibhāgo ti. — Vimuttiyā kho āvuso Visākha nibbānaṃ
paṭibhāgo ti. — Nibbānassa pan' ayye kiṃ paṭibhāgo ti. —
Accasarāvuso Visākha pañhaṃ, nāsakkhi pañhānaṃ pari-
yantaṃ gahetuṃ. Nibbānogadhaṃ hi āvuso Visākha brahma-
cariyaṃ nibbānaparāyanaṃ nibbānapariyosānaṃ. Ākaṅkha-
māno ca tvaṃ āvuso Visākha Bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkamitvā
etam-atthaṃ puccheyyāsi, yathā ca te Bhagavā byākaroti
tathā naṃ dhāreyyāsi.

Atha kho Visākho upāsako Dhammadinnāya bhikkhuniyā
bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā utthāy' āsanā Dhamma-
dinnā bhikkhuniṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā yena
Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ
abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Vi-
sākho upāsako yāvatako ahosi Dhammadinnāya bhikkhuniyā
saddhiṃ kathāsallāpo taṃ sabbaṃ Bhagavato ārocesi. Evaṃ
vutte Bhagavā Visākhaṃ upāsakaṃ etad-avoca: Paṇḍitā
Visākha Dhammadinnā bhikkhunī, mahāpaṇḍā Visākha
Dhammadinnā bhikkhunī. Mamañ-ce pi tvaṃ Visākha etam-
atthaṃ puccheyyāsi, aham-pi taṃ evam-evam byākareyyaṃ

yathā taṃ Dhammadinnāya bhikkhuniyā byākataṃ, eso c' ev' etassa attho, evam - etaṃ dhārehiti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamano Visākho upāsako Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditi.

CŪĀVEDALLASUTTAM CATUTTHAM.

45.

Evam - me sutaṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

‘O Cattār’ imāni bhikkhave dhammasamādānāni, katamāni cattāri: Atthi bhikkhave dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppanna-sukhaṃ āyatiṃ dukkhavipākaṃ. Atthi bhikkhave dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannadukkhāṃ - c’ eva āyatiṃ - ca dukkhavipākaṃ. Atthi bhikkhave dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannadukkhāṃ āyatiṃ sukhavipākaṃ. Atthi bhikkhave dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukhāṃ - c’ eva āyatiṃ - ca sukhavipākaṃ.

Katamaṃ - ca bhikkhave dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppanna-sukhaṃ āyatiṃ dukkhavipākaṃ: Santi bhikkhave eke samaṇa-brāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: na - tthi kāmesu doso ti. Te kāmesu pātabyataṃ āpajjanti. te kho molibaddhāhi paribbājikāhi paricārenti, te evam - āhaṃsu: Kiṃ su nāma te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā kāmesu anāgatabhayaṃ sampassamānā kāmānaṃ pahānaṃ - āhaṃsu kāmānaṃ pariññaṃ paññāpentī; sukho imissā paribbājikāya taruṇāya mudukāya lomasāya bāhāya samphasso ti te kāmesu pātabyataṃ āpajjanti. Te kāmesu pātabyataṃ āpajjitvā kāyassa bhedā param - maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjanti. Te tattha dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyanti. Te evam - āhaṃsu: Idam kho te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā kāmesu anāgatabhayaṃ sampassamānā kāmānaṃ pahānaṃ - āhaṃsu kāmānaṃ pariññaṃ paññāpentī, ime hi mayaṃ kāmahetu

kāmanidānaṃ dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyāmāti. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave gimbhānaṃ pacchime māse mālūvāsipāṭikā phaleyya, atha kho taṃ bhikkhave mālūvābijāṃ aññatarasmiṃ sālāmūle nipateyya. Atha kho bhikkhave yā tasmiṃ sāle adhivatthā devatā sā bhītā saṃviggā santāsaṃ āpajjeyya. Atha kho bhikkhave tasmiṃ sāle adhivatthāya devatāya mittā-maccā nātisālohitā, āramadevatā vanadevatā rukkhadevatā, osadhitināvanaspatisu adhivatthā devatā, saṅgama samā-gamma evaṃ samassāseyyuṃ: Mā bhavaṃ bhāyi. mā bhavaṃ bhāyi, app-eva nāṃ' etaṃ mālūvābijāṃ moro vā gileyya mago vā khādeyya davadāho vā ḍaheyya vanakammikā vā uddhareyyuṃ upacikā vā udrabheyyuṃ. abijāṃ vā pan' assāti. Atha kho taṃ bhikkhave mālūvābijāṃ n' eva moro gileyya na mago khādeyya na davadāho ḍaheyya na vanakammikā uddhareyyuṃ na upacikā udrabheyyuṃ, bijāṃ pan' assa. Taṃ pāvussakena meghena abhippavattaṃ samma-d-eva virūheyya, sā 'ssa mālūvālatā taruṇā mudukā lomasā vilambinī, sā taṃ sālāṃ upaniseveyya. Atha kho bhikkhave tasmiṃ sāle adhivatthāya devatāya evaṃ-assa: Kim su nāma te bhonto mittāmacca nātisālohitā, āramadevatā vanadevatā rukkhadevatā, osadhitināvanaspatisu adhivatthā devatā, mālūvābije anāgatabhayaṃ sampassamānā saṅgama samā-gamma evaṃ samassāsesuṃ: mā bhavaṃ bhāyi. mā bhavaṃ bhāyi, app-eva nāṃ' etaṃ mālūvābijāṃ moro vā gileyya mago vā khādeyya davadāho vā ḍaheyya vanakammikā vā uddhareyyuṃ upacikā vā udrabheyyuṃ, abijāṃ vā pan' assāti; sukho imissā mālūvālatāya taruṇāya mudukāya lomasāya vilambiniyā samphasso ti. Sā taṃ sālāṃ anuparihareyya, sā taṃ sālāṃ anupariharitvā upari viṭabhiṃ kareyya, upari viṭa-bhim karitvā oghanāṃ janeyya, oghanāṃ janetvā ye tassa sātassa mahantā mahantā khandhā te padāleyya. Atha kho bhikkhave tasmiṃ sāle adhivatthāya devatāya evaṃ-assa: Idam kho te bhonto mittāmacca nātisālohitā, āramadevatā vanadevatā rukkhadevatā, osadhitināvanaspatisu adhivatthā devatā, mālūvābije anāgatabhayaṃ sampassamānā saṅgama samā-gamma evaṃ samassāsesuṃ: mā bhavaṃ bhāyi, mā bhavaṃ bhāyi, app-eva nāṃ' etaṃ mālūvābijāṃ moro vā gileyya

māgo vā khādeyya davadāho vā dāheyya vanakammikā vā uddhareyyum upacikā vā udraheyyum, abijam vā pan' assāti, yañ cāham māluvābijahetu dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyāmiti. Evam-eva kho bhikkhave santi eke samaṇa-brāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: na-tthi kāmesu doso ti. Te kāmesu pātabyataṃ āpajjanti, te molibaddhāhi paribbājikāhi paricārenti; te evam-āhaṃsu: Kim su nāma te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā kāmesu anāgatabhayaṃ sampassamānā kāmānaṃ pahānaṃ-āhaṃsu kāmānaṃ pariññaṃ paññāpenti; sukho imissā paribbājikāya taruṇāya mudukāya loma-sāya bāhāya samphasso ti te kāmesu pātabyataṃ āpajjanti. Te kāmesu pātabyataṃ āpajjitvā kāyassa bhedā paramaraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjanti. Te tattha dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyanti. Te evam-āhaṃsu: Idam kho te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā kāmesu anāgatabhayaṃ sampassamānā kāmānaṃ pahānaṃ-āhaṃsu kāmānaṃ pariññaṃ paññāpenti, ime hi mayaṃ kāmahetu kāmanidānaṃ dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyāmāti. Idam vuccati bhikkhave dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukhaṃ 70 āyatiṃ dukkhavipākāṃ.

Katamañ-ca bhikkhave dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannadukkhāñ-c' eva āyatiñ-ca dukkhavipākāṃ: Idha bhikkhave ekacco acelako hoti muttācāro hatthāpalekhano, na ehibhadantiko na tiṭṭhabhadantiko, na abhihaṭaṃ na uddissa-kaṭaṃ na nimantaṇaṃ sādīyati; so na kumbhīmukhā patigaṇhāti na kaḷopimukhā patigaṇhāti, na eḷakamantaraṃ na daṇḍamantaraṃ na musalamantaraṃ, na dvinnaṃ bhuñjamānānaṃ, na gabbhiniyā na pāyamānāya na purisantara-gatāya, na saṅkittisu, na yattha sā upaṭṭhito hoti, na yattha makkhikā saṇḍasaṇḍacārini, na macchaṃ na maṃsaṃ na suraṃ na merayaṃ na thusodakaṃ pibati. So ekāgāriko vā hoti ekālopiko, dvāgāriko vā hoti dvālopiko — sattāgāriko vā hoti sattālopiko; ekissā pi dattiyā yāpeti, dvihi pi dattihi yāpeti — sattahi pi dattihi yāpeti; ekāhikam-pi āhāraṃ āhāreti, dvihikam-pi āhāraṃ āhāreti — sattāhikam-pi āhāraṃ āhāreti, iti evarūpaṃ addhamāsikam-pi pariyāyabhatta-bhojanānuyogam-anuyutto viharati. So sākabhakkho vā

hoti sāmākabhakkho vā hoti nīvārabhakkho vā hoti daddulābhakkho vā hoti haṭṭābhakkho vā hoti kaṇābhakkho vā hoti ācāmābhakkho vā hoti piṇṇākābhakkho vā hoti tiṇābhakkho vā hoti gomayābhakkho vā hoti, vanamūlaphalāhāro yāpeti pavattaphalabhojī. So sāṇāni pi dhāreti masāṇāni pi dhāreti chavadussāni pi dhāreti paṃsukūlāni pi dhāreti tiriṭṭāni pi dhāreti ajināni pi dhāreti ajinakkhipam - pi dhāreti kusacīram - pi dhāreti vākacīram - pi dhāreti phalakacīram - pi dhāreti kesakambalam - pi dhāreti vālakambalam - pi dhāreti cūlūkapakkham - pi dhāreti; kesamassulocako pi hoti kesamassulocanānuyogam - anuyutto, ubbhaṭṭhako pi hoti āsanapaṭikkhitto, ukkuṭiko pi hoti ukkuṭikappadhānam - anuyutto, kaṇṭakāpassayiko pi hoti kaṇṭakāpassaye seyyam kappeti, sāyatatiyakam - pi udakoroḥānānuyogam - anuyutto viharati. Iti evarūpaṃ anekavihiṭaṃ kāyassa ātāpanaparitāpanānuyogam - anuyutto viharati. So kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā apāyam duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayam upapajjati. Idam vuccati bhikkhave dhammasamādānam paccuppannadukkhāṇ - c' eva āyatiṇ - ca dukkhavipākam.

20 Katamaṇ - ca bhikkhave dhammasamādānam paccuppannadukkhāṇ āyatiṃ sukhavipākam: Idha bhikkhave ekacco pakatiyā tibbarāgajātiko hoti, so abhikkhaṇam rāgajam dukkham domanassam paṭisaṃvedeti; pakatiyā tibbadosajātiko hoti, so abhikkhaṇam dosajam dukkham domanassam paṭisaṃvedeti; pakatiyā tibbamohajātiko hoti, so abhikkhaṇam mohajam dukkham domanassam paṭisaṃvedeti. So sahāpi dukkhena sahāpi domanassena assumukho pi rudamāno paripunṇam parisuddham brahmacariyam carati. So kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokam upapajjati. 30 Idam vuccati bhikkhave dhammasamādānam paccuppannadukkhāṇ āyatiṃ sukhavipākam.

Katamaṇ - ca bhikkhave dhammasamādānam paccuppannasukkhāṇ - c' eva āyatiṇ - ca sukhavipākam: Idha bhikkhave ekacco pakatiyā na tibbarāgajātiko hoti, so na abhikkhaṇam rāgajam dukkham domanassam paṭisaṃvedeti; pakatiyā na tibbadosajātiko hoti, so na abhikkhaṇam dosajam dukkham domanassam paṭisaṃvedeti; pakatiyā na tibbamohajātiko

hoti, so na abhikkhaṇaṃ mohajaṃ dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. So vivice' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Pītiyā ca virāgā upekhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno, sukhañ - ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti yaṇ - taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti: upekhako satimā sukhavihārī ti 10 tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānaṃ atthagamā adukkhaṃ asukhaṃ upekhāsatipārisuddhiṃ ca tutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. So kāyassa bhedā param - maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati. Idam vuccati bhikkhave dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukhañ - c' eva āyatiñ - ca sukhavipākaṃ. Imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri dhammasamādānāni.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

20 CŪḤADHAMMASAMĀDĀNASUTTAM PAÑCAMAM.

46.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Yebhuyyena bhikkhave sattā evaṃkāma evaṃchandā evaṃadhippāyā: aho vata anīṭṭhā akantā amanāpā dhammā parihāyeyyū, itṭhā kantā manāpā dhammā abhivaḍḍheyyunti. Tesāṃ bhikkhave sattānaṃ evaṃkāmaṇaṃ evaṃchandānaṃ evaṃadhippāyānaṃ anīṭṭhā akantā amanāpā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, itṭhā kantā manāpā dhammā parihāyanti. Tatra tumhe bhikkhave kaṃ hetum paccethāti. — Bhagavaṃ-

mūlakā no bhante dhammā Bhagavaṃnettikā Bhagavaṃ-paṭisaraṇā. Sādhū vata bhante Bhagavantaṃ yeva paṭibhātu etassa bhāsitassa attho, Bhagavato sutvā bhikkhū dhāressanti. — Tena hi bhikkhave suṇātha, sādhukaṃ manasikarotha, bhāsisāmiti. Evam-bhante ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paṇḍitaṃ. Bhagavā etad-avoca:

Idha bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvi ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto, sappurisānaṃ adassāvi sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisadhamme avinīto, sevitaḥ dhamme na jānāti asevitaḥ dhamme na jānāti, bhajitaḥ dhamme na jānāti abhajitaḥ dhamme na jānāti. So sevitaḥ dhamme ajānanto asevitaḥ dhamme ajānanto, bhajitaḥ dhamme ajānanto abhajitaḥ dhamme ajānanto, asevitaḥ dhamme sevati sevitaḥ dhamme na sevati, abhajitaḥ dhamme bhajati bhajitaḥ dhamme na bhajati. Tassa asevitaḥ dhamme sevato sevitaḥ dhamme asevato, abhajitaḥ dhamme bhajato bhajitaḥ dhamme abhajato, anīṭhā akantā amanāpā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti. itṭhā kantā manāpā dhammā parihāyanti, taṃ kissa hetu: *20* Evam' h' etaṃ bhikkhave hoti yathā taṃ aviddasuno. Sutavā ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dassāvi ariyadhammassa kovido ariyadhamme suvinīto, sappurisānaṃ dassāvi sappurisadhammassa kovido sappurisadhamme suvinīto, sevitaḥ dhamme pajānāti asevitaḥ dhamme pajānāti, bhajitaḥ dhamme pajānāti abhajitaḥ dhamme pajānāti. So sevitaḥ dhamme pajānanto asevitaḥ dhamme pajānanto, bhajitaḥ dhamme pajānanto abhajitaḥ dhamme pajānanto, asevitaḥ dhamme na sevati sevitaḥ dhamme sevati, abhajitaḥ dhamme na bhajati bhajitaḥ dhamme *30* bhajati. Tassa asevitaḥ dhamme asevato sevitaḥ dhamme sevato, abhajitaḥ dhamme abhajato bhajitaḥ dhamme bhajato, anīṭhā akantā amanāpā dhammā parihāyanti, itṭhā kantā manāpā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, taṃ kissa hetu: Evam' h' etaṃ bhikkhave hoti yathā taṃ viddasuno.

Cattār' imāni bhikkhave dhammasamādānāni, katamāni cattāri: Atthi bhikkhave dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppanna-dukkhaṃ - c' eva āyatiṃ - ca dukkhavipākāṃ. Atthi bhikkhave

dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukhaṃ āyatim dukkhavipākaṃ. Atthi bhikkhave dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannadukkhaṃ āyatim sukhavipākaṃ. Atthi bhikkhave dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukhaṃ - c' eva āyatiṃ - ca sukhavipākaṃ.

Tatra bhikkhave yam - idaṃ dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannadukkhaṃ - c' eva āyatiṃ - ca dukkhavipākaṃ, taṃ avidvā avijjāgato yathābhūtaṃ na - ppajānāti: idaṃ kho dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannadukkhaṃ - c' eva āyatiṃ - ca dukkhavipākaṃ - ti. Taṃ avidvā avijjāgato yathābhūtaṃ appajānanto taṃ sevati, taṃ na parivajjeti; tassa taṃ sevato taṃ aparivajjayato anittā akantā amanāpā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, itthā kantā manāpā dhammā parihāyanti, taṃ kissa hetu: Evaṃ h' etaṃ bhikkhave hoti yathā taṃ aviddasuno. Tatra bhikkhave yam - idaṃ dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukhaṃ āyatim dukkhavipākaṃ, taṃ avidvā avijjāgato yathābhūtaṃ na - ppajānāti: idaṃ kho dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukhaṃ āyatim dukkhavipākaṃ - ti. Taṃ avidvā avijjāgato yathābhūtaṃ appajānanto taṃ sevati, taṃ na parivajjeti; tassa taṃ sevato taṃ aparivajjayato anittā akantā amanāpā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, itthā kantā manāpā dhammā parihāyanti, taṃ kissa hetu: Evaṃ h' etaṃ bhikkhave hoti yathā taṃ aviddasuno. Tatra bhikkhave yam - idaṃ dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukhaṃ - c' eva āyatiṃ - ca sukhavipākaṃ, taṃ avidvā avijjāgato yathābhūtaṃ na - ppajānāti: idaṃ kho dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukhaṃ - c' eva āyatiṃ - ca sukhavipākaṃ - ti. Taṃ avidvā avijjāgato yathābhūtaṃ appajānanto taṃ na sevati, taṃ parivajjeti; tassa taṃ asevato taṃ parivajjayato

anittā akantā amanāpā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, itthā kantā manāpā dhammā parihāyanti, taṃ kissa hetu: Evaṃ h' etaṃ bhikkhave hoti yathā taṃ aviddasuno.

Tatra bhikkhave yam - idaṃ dhammasamādānaṃ paccup-
paṇnadukkhāṇ - c' eva āyatiṇ - ca dukkhavipākāṃ. taṃ vidvā
vijjāgato yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti: idaṃ kho dhammasamādā-
naṃ paccuppannadukkhāṇ - c' eva āyatiṇ - ca dukkhavipāka-
ti. Taṃ vidvā vijjāgato yathābhūtaṃ pajānanto taṃ na se-
vati, taṃ parivajjeti; tassa taṃ asevato taṃ parivajjayato
anittā akantā amanāpā dhammā parihāyanti, itthā kantā
manāpā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, taṃ kissa hetu: Evaṃ h'
etaṃ bhikkhave hoti yathā taṃ viddasuno. Tatra bhikkhave
yam - idaṃ dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukhaṃ āyatiṃ
dukkhavipākāṃ, taṃ vidvā vijjāgato yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti:
idaṃ kho dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukhaṃ āyatiṃ
dukkhavipāka - ti. Taṃ vidvā vijjāgato yathābhūtaṃ pa-
jānanto taṃ na sevati, taṃ parivajjeti; tassa taṃ asevato
taṃ parivajjayato anittā akantā amanāpā dhammā pari-
hāyanti, itthā kantā manāpā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, taṃ
kissa hetu: Evaṃ h' etaṃ bhikkhave hoti yathā taṃ vidda-
suno. Tatra bhikkhave yam - idaṃ dhammasamādānaṃ pac-
cuppannadukkhāṃ āyatiṃ sukhavipākāṃ, taṃ vidvā vijjāgato
yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti: idaṃ kho dhammasamādānaṃ pac-
cuppannadukkhāṃ āyatiṃ sukhavipāka - ti. Taṃ vidvā
vijjāgato yathābhūtaṃ pajānanto taṃ sevati, taṃ na pari-
vajjeti; tassa taṃ sevato taṃ aparivajjayato anittā akantā
amanāpā dhammā parihāyanti, itthā kantā manāpā dhammā
abhivaḍḍhanti, taṃ kissa hetu: Evaṃ h' etaṃ bhikkhave hoti
yathā taṃ viddasuno. Tatra bhikkhave yam - idaṃ dhamma-
samādānaṃ paccuppannasukhaṇ - c' eva āyatiṇ - ca sukhavipā-
kāṃ, taṃ vidvā vijjāgato yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti: idaṃ kho
dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukhaṇ - c' eva āyatiṇ - ca
sukhavipāka - ti. Taṃ vidvā vijjāgato yathābhūtaṃ pa-
jānanto taṃ sevati, taṃ na parivajjeti; tassa taṃ sevato taṃ
aparivajjayato anittā akantā amanāpā dhammā parihāyanti,
itthā kantā manāpā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, taṃ kissa hetu:
Evaṃ h' etaṃ bhikkhave hoti yathā taṃ viddasuno.

Katamañ-ca bhikkhave dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannadukkhañ-c' eva āyatiñ-ca dukkhavipākāṃ: Idha bhikkhave ekacco sahaṇi dukkhena sahaṇi domanassena paṇātipātī hoti paṇātipāta-paccayā ca dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, sahaṇi dukkhena sahaṇi domanassena adinnādāyī hoti adinnādānapaccayā ca dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, sahaṇi dukkhena sahaṇi domanassena kāmesu micchācārī hoti kāmesu micchācārapaccayā ca dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, sahaṇi dukkhena sahaṇi domanassena musāvādī hoti musāvādapaccayā ca dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, sahaṇi dukkhena sahaṇi domanassena pisuṇāvāco hoti pisuṇāvācāpaccayā ca dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, sahaṇi dukkhena sahaṇi domanassena pharusāvāco hoti pharusāvācāpaccayā ca dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, sahaṇi dukkhena sahaṇi domanassena samphappalāpi hoti samphappalāpāpaccayā ca dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, sahaṇi dukkhena sahaṇi domanassena abhijjhālu hoti abhijjhāpaccayā ca dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, sahaṇi dukkhena sahaṇi domanassena byāpannacitto hoti byāpādapaccayā ca dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, sahaṇi dukkhena sahaṇi domanassena micchādītthi hoti micchādītthipaccayā ca dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. So kāyassa bhedā param-maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatim vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannadukkhañ-c' eva āyatiñ-ca dukkhavipākāṃ.

Katamañ-ca bhikkhave dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppanna-sukhaṃ āyatiṃ dukkhavipākāṃ: Idha bhikkhave ekacco sahaṇi sukhena sahaṇi somanassena paṇātipātī hoti paṇātipāta-paccayā ca sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, sahaṇi sukhena sahaṇi somanassena adinnādāyī hoti adinnādānapaccayā ca sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, sahaṇi sukhena sahaṇi somanassena kāmesu micchācārī hoti kāmesu micchācārapaccayā ca sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, sahaṇi sukhena sahaṇi somanassena musāvādī hoti musāvādapaccayā ca sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, sahaṇi sukhena sahaṇi somanassena pisuṇāvāco hoti pisuṇāvācāpaccayā ca

sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi sukhena saḥāpi somanassena pharusāvāco hoti pharusāvācāpaccayā ca sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi sukhena saḥāpi somanassena samphappalāpī hoti samphappalāpāpaccayā ca sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi sukhena saḥāpi somanassena abhijjhālu hoti abhijjhāpaccayā ca sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi sukhena saḥāpi somanassena byāpannacitto hoti byāpādapaccayā ca sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi sukhena saḥāpi somanassena micchādiṭṭhi hoti micchādiṭṭhipaccayā ca sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. So kāyassa bhedaṃ paramaṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. Idam vuccati bhikkhave dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukhaṃ āyatim dukkhavipākam.

Katamaṃ - ca bhikkhave dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannadukkhāṃ āyatim sukhavipākam: Idha bhikkhave ekacco saḥāpi dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti pāṇātipātā veramaṇipaccayā ca dukkhāṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti adinnādānā veramaṇipaccayā ca dukkhāṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena kāmesu micchācārā paṭivirato hoti kāmesu micchācārā veramaṇipaccayā ca dukkhāṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena musāvādā paṭivirato hoti musāvādā veramaṇipaccayā ca dukkhāṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti pharusāya vācāya veramaṇipaccayā ca dukkhāṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti pharusāya vācāya veramaṇipaccayā ca dukkhāṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti samphappalāpā veramaṇipaccayā ca dukkhāṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena anabhijjhālu hoti anabhijjhāpaccayā ca dukkhāṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena abyāpannacitto hoti abyāpādapaccayā ca dukkhāṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi

dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena sammādiṭṭhi hoti sammādiṭṭhi-paccayā ca dukkham domanassam paṭisaṃvedeti. So kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā sugatim saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati. Idam vuccati bhikkhave dhammasamādhānam paccuppannadukkham āyatim sukhavipākam.

Katamañ-ca bhikkhave dhammasamādhānam paccuppanna-sukhañ-c' eva āyatim-ca sukhavipākam: Idha bhikkhave ekacco saḥāpi sukhena saḥāpi somanassena pānātipātā paṭivirato hoti pānātipātā veramaṇipaccayā ca sukham somanassam paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi sukhena saḥāpi somanassena adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti adinnādānā veramaṇipaccayā ca sukham somanassam paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi sukhena saḥāpi somanassena kāmesu micchācārā paṭivirato hoti kāmesu micchācārā veramaṇipaccayā ca sukham somanassam paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi sukhena saḥāpi somanassena musāvādā paṭivirato hoti musāvādā veramaṇipaccayā ca sukham somanassam paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi sukhena saḥāpi somanassena piṣuṇāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti piṣuṇāya vācāya veramaṇipaccayā ca sukham somanassam paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi sukhena saḥāpi somanassena pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti pharusāya vācāya veramaṇipaccayā ca sukham somanassam paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi sukhena saḥāpi somanassena samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti samphappalāpā veramaṇipaccayā ca sukham somanassam paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi sukhena saḥāpi somanassena anabhijjhālu hoti anabhijjhāpaccayā ca sukham somanassam paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi sukhena saḥāpi somanassena abyāpannacitto hoti abyāpādapaccayā ca sukham somanassam paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi sukhena saḥāpi somanassena sammādiṭṭhi hoti sammādiṭṭhi-paccayā ca sukham somanassam paṭisaṃvedeti. So kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā sugatim saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati. Idam vuccati bhikkhave dhammasamādhānam paccuppanna-sukhañ-c' eva āyatim-ca sukhavipākam. Imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri dhammasamādhānāni.

Seyyathā pi bhikkhave tittakālābu visena saṃsaṭṭho, atha puriso āgaccheyya jīvitukāmo amaritukāmo, sukhakāmo dukkhaṭṭikkūlo, tam-enam evam vadeyyum: Ambho purisa, ayam tittakālābu visena saṃsaṭṭho, sace ākaṅkhasi pipa,

tassa te pipato c' eva na - cchādessati vaṇṇena pi gandhena pi rasena pi, pītvā ca pana maraṇaṃ vā nigacchasi maraṇa-mattaṃ vā dukkhaṇ - ti. So taṃ apaṭisaṅkhāya pipeyya, na - ppaṭinissajeyya; tassa taṃ pipato c' eva na - cchādeyya vaṇṇena pi gandhena pi rasena pi, pītvā ca pana maraṇaṃ vā nigaccheyya maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkhaṃ. Tathūpamāhaṃ bhikkhave imaṃ dhammasamādānaṃ vadāmi yam - idaṃ dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannadukkhaṇ - c' eva āyatiṇ - ca dukkhavipākāṃ.

6. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave āpāṇiyakaṃso vaṇṇasampanno gandhasampanno rasasampanno, so ca kho visena saṃsaṭṭho, atha puriso āgaccheyya jivitukāmo amaritukāmo, sukhakāmo dukkhapaṭikkūlo, taṃ - enaṃ evaṃ vadeyyuṃ: Ambho purisa, ayaṃ āpāṇiyakaṃso vaṇṇasampanno gandhasampanno rasasampanno, so ca kho visena saṃsaṭṭho, sace ākaṅkhasi pipa, tassa te pipato hi kho chādessati vaṇṇena pi gandhena pi rasena pi, pītvā ca pana maraṇaṃ vā nigacchasi maraṇa-mattaṃ vā dukkhaṇ - ti. So taṃ apaṭisaṅkhāya pipeyya, na - ppaṭinissajeyya; tassa taṃ pipato hi kho chādeyya vaṇṇena pi gandhena pi rasena pi, pītvā ca pana maraṇaṃ vā nigaccheyya maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkhaṃ. Tathūpamāhaṃ bhikkhave imaṃ dhammasamādānaṃ vadāmi yam - idaṃ dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukhaṃ āyatiṃ dukkhavipākāṃ.

7. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave pūtimuttaṃ nānābhesajjeḥi saṃsaṭṭhaṃ, atha puriso āgaccheyya paṇḍurogī, taṃ - enaṃ evaṃ vadeyyuṃ: Ambho purisa, idaṃ pūtimuttaṃ nānābhesajjeḥi saṃsaṭṭhaṃ, sace ākaṅkhasi pipa, tassa te pipato hi kho na - cchādessati vaṇṇena pi gandhena pi rasena pi, pītvā ca pana sukhī bhavissasiti. So taṃ paṭisaṅkhāya pipeyya, na - ppaṭinissajeyya; tassa taṃ pipato hi kho na - cchādeyya vaṇṇena pi gandhena pi rasena pi, pītvā ca pana sukhī assa. Tathūpamāhaṃ bhikkhave imaṃ dhammasamādānaṃ vadāmi yam - idaṃ dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannadukkhaṃ āyatiṃ sukhavipākāṃ.

Seyyathā pi bhikkhave dadhiṇ - ca madhuṇ - ca sappiṇ - ca phāṇitaṇ - ca ekajjhaṃ saṃsaṭṭhaṃ, atha puriso āgaccheyya lohitapakkhandiko, taṃ - enaṃ evaṃ vadeyyuṃ: Ambho purisa,

idaṃ dadhiṃ - ca madhuṃ - ca sappiṃ - ca phāṇitaṃ - ca ekaj-
jhaṃ saṃsaṭṭhaṃ, sace ākaṅkhasi pipa, tassa te pipato c'
eva chādessati vaṇṇena pi gandhena pi rasena pi, pītṽ ca
pana sukhī bhavissasīti. So taṃ paṭisaṅkhāya pipeyya, na-
ppaṭinissajeyya; tassa taṃ pipato c' eva chādeyya vaṇṇena
pi gandhena pi rasena pi, pītṽ ca pana sukhī assa. Tathū-
pamāhaṃ bhikkhave imaṃ dhammasamādānaṃ vadāmi yaṃ
idaṃ dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukhaṃ - c' eva āyatiṃ-
ca sukhavipākāṃ. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave vassānaṃ pacchime
Omāse saradasamaye viddhe vigatavalāhake deve ādicco na-
bhaṃ abbhussakkamāno sabbaṃ ākāśagataṃ tamagataṃ
abhivihacca bhāsati ca tapati ca virocati ca, evaṃ - eva kho
bhikkhave yaṃ - idaṃ dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukhaṃ
c' eva āyatiṃ - ca sukhavipākāṃ tad - aṇṇe puthusamaṇabrāh-
maṇā(naṃ) parappavāde abhivihacca bhāsati ca tapati ca
virocati cāti.

Idaṃ - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhaga-
vato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

MAHĀDHAMMASAMĀDĀNASUTTAM CHATṬHAM.

47.

Evam - me sutāṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ
viharaṭi Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bha-
gavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhik-
khū Bhagavato paccassosun. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Vīmaṇsakena bhikkhave bhikkhunā parassa cetopariyā-
yaṃ ājānantena Tathāgate samānnesanā kātābbā, sammā-
sambuddho vā no vā iti viññāṇāyāti. — Bhagavaṃmūlakā
no bhante dhammā Bhagavaṃnnettikā Bhagavaṃpaṭisaraṇā.
Sādhū vata bhante Bhagavantaṃ yeva paṭibhātu etassa
bhāsitaṃ attho, Bhagavato sutvā bhikkhū dhāressantīti. —
Tena hi bhikkhave suṇātha, sādhukaṃ manasikarotha,

bhāsiṣṣāmīti. Evam - bhante ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad - avoca :

— Vimaṁsakena bhikkhave bhikkhunā. parassa cetopariyāyam ājānantena dvisu dhammesu Tathāgato samannesitabbo, cakkhusotaviññeyyesu dhammesu: ye saṅkiliṭṭhā cakkhusotaviññeyyā dhammā saṁvijjanti vā te Tathāgatassa no vā ti. Tam - enaṁ samannesamāno evaṁ jānāti: ye saṅkiliṭṭhā cakkhusotaviññeyyā dhammā na te Tathāgatassa saṁvijjantīti. Yato naṁ samannesamāno evaṁ jānāti: ye saṅkiliṭṭhā cakkhusotaviññeyyā dhammā na te Tathāgatassa saṁvijjantīti, tato naṁ uttarim samannesati: ye vītimissā cakkhusotaviññeyyā dhammā saṁvijjanti vā te Tathāgatassa no vā ti. Tam - enaṁ samannesamāno evaṁ jānāti: ye vītimissā cakkhusotaviññeyyā dhammā na te Tathāgatassa saṁvijjantīti. Yato naṁ samannesamāno evaṁ jānāti: ye vītimissā cakkhusotaviññeyyā dhammā na te Tathāgatassa saṁvijjantīti, tato naṁ uttarim samannesati: ye vodātā cakkhusotaviññeyyā dhammā saṁvijjanti vā te Tathāgatassa no vā ti. Tam - enaṁ samannesamāno evaṁ jānāti: ye vodātā cakkhusotaviññeyyā dhammā saṁvijjanti te Tathāgatassāti. Yato naṁ samannesamāno evaṁ jānāti: ye vodātā cakkhusotaviññeyyā dhammā saṁvijjanti te Tathāgatassāti, tato naṁ uttarim samannesati: dīgharattaṁ samāpanno ayam - āyasmā imaṁ kusalaṁ dhammaṁ udāhu ittarasamāpanno ti. Tam - enaṁ samannesamāno evaṁ jānāti: dīgharattaṁ samāpanno ayam - āyasmā imaṁ kusalaṁ dhammaṁ, nāyam - āyasmā ittarasamāpanno ti. Yato naṁ samannesamāno evaṁ jānāti: dīgharattaṁ samāpanno ayam - āyasmā imaṁ kusalaṁ dhammaṁ, nāyam - āyasmā ittarasamāpanno ti, tato naṁ uttarim samannesati: ñattajjhāpanno ayam - āyasmā bhikkhu yasam - patto, saṁvijjant' assa idh' ekacce ādinavā ti. Na tāva bhikkhave bhikkhuno idh' ekacce ādinavā saṁvijjanti yāva na ñattajjhāpanno hoti yasam - patto. Yato ca kho bhikkhave bhikkhu ñattajjhāpanno hoti yasam - patto ath' assa idh' ekacce ādinavā saṁvijjanti. Tam - enaṁ samannesamāno evaṁ jānāti: ñattajjhāpanno ayam - āyasmā bhikkhu yasam - patto, nāssa idh' ekacce ādinavā saṁvijjantīti. Yato naṁ samannesamāno evaṁ jānāti: ñattajjhāpanno

ayam - āyasmā bhikkhu yasam - patto, nāssa idh' ekacce ādinavā saṁvijjantīti, tato naṁ uttarim samannesati: abhayūparato ayam - āyasmā, nāyam - āyasmā bhayūparato, vitarāgattā kāme na sevati khayā rāgassāti. Tam - enaṁ samannesamāno evaṁ jānāti: abhayūparato ayam - āyasmā, nāyam - āyasmā bhayūparato, vitarāgattā kāme na sevati khayā rāgassāti. Tañce bhikkhave bhikkhuṁ pare evaṁ puccheyyuṁ: Ke pan' āyasmato ākāra ke anvayā yen' āyasmā evaṁ vadesi: abhayūparato ayam - āyasmā, nāyam - āyasmā bhayūparato, vitarāgattā kāme na sevati khayā rāgassāti, sammā byākaramāno bhikkhave bhikkhu evaṁ byākareyya: Tathā hi pana ayam - āyasmā saṅhe vā viharanto eko vā viharanto ye ca tattha sugatā ye ca tattha duggatā ye ca tattha gaṇam - anusāsanti ye ca idh' ekacce āmisesu sandissanti ye ca idh' ekacce āmisena anupalittā, nāyam - āyasmā taṁ tena avajānāti; sammukhā kho pana mētaṁ Bhagavato sutam sammukhā paṭiggahitaṁ: Abhayūparato 'ham - asmi, nāham - asmi bhayūparato, vitarāgattā kāme na sevāmi khayā rāgassāti.

Tatra bhikkhave Tathāgato va uttarim paṭipucchitabbo: 20 Ye saṅkiliṭṭhā cakkhusotaviññeyyā dhammā saṁvijjanti vā te Tathāgatassa no vā ti. Byākaramāno bhikkhave Tathāgato evaṁ byākareyya: Ye saṅkiliṭṭhā cakkhusotaviññeyyā dhammā na te Tathāgatassa saṁvijjantīti. Ye vītimissā cakkhusotaviññeyyā dhammā saṁvijjanti vā te Tathāgatassa no vā ti. Byākaramāno bhikkhave Tathāgato evaṁ byākareyya: Ye vītimissā cakkhusotaviññeyyā dhammā na te Tathāgatassa saṁvijjantīti. Ye vodātā cakkhusotaviññeyyā dhammā saṁvijjanti vā te Tathāgatassa no vā ti. Byākaramāno bhikkhave Tathāgato evaṁ byākareyya: Ye vodātā 30 cakkhusotaviññeyyā dhammā saṁvijjanti te Tathāgatassa; etapatho 'ham - asmi etagocarō, no ca tena tammayo ti. Evaṁvādiṁ kho bhikkhave satthāraṁ arāhati sāvako upasaṅkamituṁ dhammasavanāya, tassa satthā dhammaṁ deseti uttaruttarim paṇitapaṇitaṁ kaṇhasukkasappaṭibhāgaṁ. Yathā yathā kho bhikkhave bhikkhuṇo satthā dhammaṁ deseti uttaruttarim paṇitapaṇitaṁ kaṇhasukkasappaṭibhāgaṁ, tathā tathā so tasmim dhamme abhiññāya idh' ekaccaṁ dhammaṁ

dhammesu niṭṭham gacchati, satthari pasidati: sammāsam-
buddho Bhagavā, svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo, supaṭipanno
saṅho ti. Tañ-ce bhikkhave bhikkhum pare evaṃ puc-
cheyyum: Ke pan' āyasmato ākāra ke 'anvayā yen' āyasmā
evaṃ vadesi: sammāsam-buddho Bhagavā, svākkhāto Bha-
gatā dhammo, supaṭipanno saṅho ti, sammā byākaramāno
bhikkhave bhikkhu evaṃ byākareyya: Idhāham āvuso yena
Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamim dhammasavanāya, tassa me Bha-
gavā dhammam deseti uttaruttarim paṇitapaṇitam kaṇha-
sukkasappaṭibhāgam. Yathā yathā me āvuso Bhagavā
dhammam deseti uttaruttarim paṇitapaṇitam kaṇhasukka-
sappaṭibhāgam, tathā tathā 'ham tasmim dhamme abhiññāya
idh' ekaccaṃ dhammam dhammesu niṭṭham - agamam, satthari
pasidim: sammāsam-buddho Bhagavā, svākkhāto Bhagavatā
dhammo, supaṭipanno saṅho ti.

Yassa kassaci bhikkhave imehi ākārehi imehi padehi
imehi byañjanehi Tathāgate saddhā nivṛṭṭhā hoti mūlajāta
paṭiṭṭhitā, ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ākāravati saddhā dassana-
mūlikā dalhā, asaṃhāriyā samaṇena vā brāhmaṇena vā devena
vā Mārena vā Brahmunā vā kenaci vā lokasmiṃ. Evaṃ kho
bhikkhave Tathāgate dhammasamannesanā hoti, evaṃ-ca
pana Tathāgato dhammatā susamānṇiṭṭho hoti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bha-
gavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

25 VIMĀSAKASUTTAM SATTAMAM.

48.

Evaṃ-me sutam. Ekaṃ samayam Bhagavā Kosam-
biyam viharati Ghositārāme. Tena kho pana samayena
Kosambiyam bhikkhū bhaṇḍanajātā kalahajātā vivādāpannā
aññamaññaṃ mukhasattihi vitudentā viharanti; te na c' eva
aññamaññaṃ saññāpenti na ca saññattim upenti, na ca añña-
maññaṃ nijjhāpenti na ca nijjhattim upenti. Atha kho

aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad - avoca: Idha bhante Kosambiyam bhikkhū bhaṇḍana-jātā kalahajātā vivādāpannā aññamaññaṃ mukhasattihi vitudantā viharanti; te na c' eva aññamaññaṃ saññāpenti na ca saññattim upenti, na ca aññamaññaṃ nijjhāpenti na ca nijjhattim upentīti. Atha kho Bhagavā aññataram bhikkhum āmantesi: Ehi tvam bhikkhu mama vacanena te bhikkhū āmanthehi: satthāyasa-
 10 mante āmantetīti. Evam - bhante ti kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato paṭissutvā yena te bhikkhū ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā te bhikkhū etad - avoca: Satthāyasmante āmantetīti. Evam - āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū tassa bhikkhuno paṭissutvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinne kho te bhikkhū Bhagavā etad - avoca: Saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave bhaṇḍana-jātā kalahajātā vivādāpannā aññamaññaṃ mukhasattihi vitudantā viharatha; te na c' eva aññamaññaṃ saññāpetha na ca saññattim upetha, na ca
 20 aññamaññaṃ nijjhāpetha na ca nijjhattim upethāti. — Evam - bhante. — Tam kim - maññatha bhikkhave: yasmim tumhe samaye bhaṇḍana-jātā kalahajātā vivādāpannā aññamaññaṃ mukhasattihi vitudantā viharatha, api nu tumhākaṃ tasmim samaye mettaṃ kāyakammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitam hoti sabrahmacārisu āvī c' eva raho ca, mettaṃ vacīkammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitam hoti sabrahmacārisu āvī c' eva raho ca, mettaṃ manokammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitam hoti sabrahmacārisu āvī c' eva raho cāti. — No h' etam - bhante. — Iti kira bhikkhave yasmim tumhe samaye bhaṇḍana-jātā kalahajātā vivādāpannā aññamaññaṃ
 30 mukhasattihi vitudantā viharatha, n' eva tumhākaṃ tasmim samaye mettaṃ kāyakammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitam hoti sabrahmacārisu āvī c' eva raho ca, na mettaṃ vacīkammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitam hoti sabrahmacārisu āvī c' eva raho ca, na mettaṃ manokammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitam hoti sabrahmacārisu āvī c' eva raho ca. Atha kiñ - carahi tumhe moghapurisā kiṃ jānantā kiṃ passantā bhaṇḍana-jātā kalahajātā vivādāpannā añña-

maññaṃ mukhasattihi vitudantā viharatha; te na c' eva añña-
maññaṃ saññāpetha na ca saññattim upetha, na ca añña-
maññaṃ nijjhāpetha na ca nijjhattim upetha. Taṃ hi tumhākaṃ
moghapurisā bhavissati dīgharattaṃ ahitāya dukkhāyāti.

Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Cha h' ime bhik-
khavē dhammā sārāṇiyā piyakaraṇā garukaraṇā saṅgahāya
avivādāya sāmaggīyā ekibhāvāya saṃvattanti, katame cha: Idha
bhikkhave bhikkhuno mettaṃ kāyakammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitam
hoti sabrahmacārisu āvī c' eva raho ca. Ayam - pi dhammo
sārāṇiyo piyakaraṇo garukaraṇo saṅgahāya avivādāya sāmag-
giyā ekibhāvāya saṃvattati. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhik-
khuno mettaṃ vacīkammaṃ p. h. ... raho ca. Ayam - pi
dhammo ... ekibhāvāya saṃvattati. Puna ca paraṃ bhik-
khavē bhikkhuno mettaṃ manokammaṃ p. h. ... raho ca.
Ayam - pi dhammo ... ekibhāvāya saṃvattati. Puna ca
paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu ye te lābhā dhammikā dhammaladdhā,
antamaso pattapariyāpannamattam - pi, tathārūpehi lābhehi
appaṭivibhattabhogī hoti silavantehi sabrahmacārihi sādharāṇa-
bhogī. Ayam - pi dhammo ... ekibhāvāya saṃvattati. Puna
ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu yāni tāni silāni akhaṇḍāni
acchiddāni asabalāni akammāsāni bhujissāni viññuppasatthāni
aparāmaṭṭhāni samādhisaṃvattanikāni, tathārūpesu silesu
silasāmaññagato viharati sabrahmacārihi āvī c' eva raho ca.
Ayam - pi dhammo ... ekibhāvāya saṃvattati. Puna ca
paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu yā 'yaṃ diṭṭhi ariyā niyyānikā
niyyāti takkarassa sammādukkhakkhayāya, tathārūpāya diṭṭhiyā
diṭṭhisāmaññagato viharati sabrahmacārihi āvī c' eva raho
ca. Ayam - pi dhammo sārāṇiyo piyakaraṇo garukaraṇo saṅga-
hāya avivādāya sāmaggīyā ekibhāvāya saṃvattati. Ime kho
bhikkhave cha sārāṇiyā dhammā piyakaraṇā garukaraṇā saṅga-
hāya avivādāya sāmaggīyā ekibhāvāya saṃvattanti. Imesaṃ
kho bhikkhave channaṃ sārāṇiyanāṃ dhammānaṃ etaṃ aggaṃ
etaṃ saṅgāhikam etaṃ saṅghātanikam yadidaṃ yā 'yaṃ diṭṭhi
ariyā niyyānikā niyyāti takkarassa sammādukkhakkhayāya.
Seyyathā pi bhikkhave kūtāgarassa etaṃ aggaṃ etaṃ saṅgāhi-
kam etaṃ saṅghātanikam yadidaṃ kūṭam, evam - eva kho

bhikkhave imesaṃ channaṃ sārāṇiyānaṃ dhammānaṃ —pe— sammādukkhakkhayāya.

— Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave yā 'yaṃ diṭṭhi ariyā niyyānikā niyyāti takkarassa sammādukkhakkhayāya: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu araṇṇagato vā rukkhamūlagato vā suṇṇāgāragato vā iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Atthi nu kho me taṃ pariyutṭhānaṃ ajjhataṃ appahīnaṃ yenāhaṃ pariyutṭhānena pariyutṭhitacitto yathābhūtaṃ na jāneyyaṃ na passeyyaṃ - ti. Sace bhikkhave bhikkhu kāmarāgapariyutṭhito hoti pariyutṭhitacitto va hoti, / Sace bhikkhave bhikkhu byāpādapariyutṭhito hoti pariyutṭhitacitto va hoti. Sace bhikkhave bhikkhu thīnamiddhapariyutṭhito hoti pariyutṭhitacitto va hoti. Sace bhikkhave bhikkhu uddhaccakukkuccapariyutṭhito hoti pariyutṭhitacitto va hoti. Sace bhikkhave bhikkhu vicikicchāpariyutṭhito hoti pariyutṭhitacitto va hoti. Sace bhikkhave bhikkhu idhalokacintāya pasuto hoti pariyutṭhitacitto va hoti. Sace bhikkhave bhikkhu paralokacintāya pasuto hoti pariyutṭhitacitto va hoti. Sace bhikkhave bhikkhu bhaṇḍanaajāto kalahajāto vivādāpanno mukhasattihi vitudanto viharati pariyutṭhitacitto va hoti.

20 So evaṃ pajānāti: Na - tthi kho me taṃ pariyutṭhānaṃ ajjhataṃ appahīnaṃ yenāhaṃ pariyutṭhānena pariyutṭhitacitto yathābhūtaṃ na jāneyyaṃ na passeyyaṃ, suppaṇihitaṃ me mānaṃ saccānaṃ bodhāyāti. Idam - assa paṭhamāṃ nāṇaṃ adhigataṃ hoti ariyaṃ lokuttaraṃ asādhāraṇaṃ puthujjanehi.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave ariyasāvako iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Imaṃ nu kho ahaṃ diṭṭhiṃ āsevanto bhāvento bahulīkaronto labhāmi paccattaṃ samathaṃ, labhāmi paccattaṃ nibbutin - ti. So evaṃ pajānāti: Imaṃ nu kho ahaṃ diṭṭhiṃ āsevanto bhāvento bahulīkaronto labhāmi paccattaṃ samathaṃ, labhāmi paccattaṃ 30 nibbutin - ti. Idam - assa dutiyaṃ nāṇaṃ adhigataṃ hoti ariyaṃ lokuttaraṃ asādhāraṇaṃ puthujjanehi.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave ariyasāvako iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Yathārūpāyāhaṃ diṭṭhiyā samannāgato atthi nu kho ito bahiddhā añño samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā tathārūpāya diṭṭhiyā samannāgato ti. So evaṃ pajānāti: Yathārūpāyāhaṃ diṭṭhiyā samannāgato na - tthi ito bahiddhā añño samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo

vā tathārūpāya diṭṭhiyā samannāgato ti. Idam-assa tatiyaṃ
nānaṃ adhigataṃ hoti ariyaṃ lokuttaraṃ asādhāraṇaṃ
puthujjanehi.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave ariyasāvako iti paṭisaṅcikkhati:
Yathārūpāya dhammatāya diṭṭhisampanno puggalo samannāgato
aham-pi tathārūpāya dhammatāya samannāgato ti. Kathaṃ-
rūpāya ca bhikkhave dhammatāya diṭṭhisampanno puggalo
samannāgato: Dhammatā esā bhikkhave diṭṭhisampannassa
puggalassa: kiñcāpi tathārūpim āpattim āpajjati yathārūpāya
10 āpattiyā vuṭṭhānaṃ paññāyati, atha kho naṃ khippam-eva
satthari vā viññūsu vā sabrahmacārisu deseti vivarati uttānī-
karoti, desetvā vivaritvā uttānīkatvā āyatim saṃvaraṃ āpajjati.
Seyyathā pi bhikkhave daharo kumāro mando uttānaseyyako
hatthena vā pādena vā aṅgāraṃ akkamitvā khippam-eva
paṭisaṃharati, evam-eva kho bhikkhave dhammatā esā
diṭṭhisampannassa puggalassa — pe — saṃvaraṃ āpajjati. So
evam pajānāti: Yathārūpāya dhammatāya diṭṭhisampanno
puggalo samannāgato aham-pi tathārūpāya dhammatāya
samannāgato ti. Idam-assa catutthaṃ nānaṃ adhigataṃ
20 hoti ariyaṃ lokuttaraṃ asādhāraṇaṃ puthujjanehi.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave ariyasāvako iti paṭisaṅcikkhati:
Yathārūpāya dhammatāya diṭṭhisampanno puggalo samannāgato
aham-pi tathārūpāya dhammatāya samannāgato ti. Kathaṃ-
rūpāya ca bhikkhave dhammatāya diṭṭhisampanno puggalo
samannāgato: Dhammatā esā bhikkhave diṭṭhisampannassa
puggalassa: kiñcāpi yāni tāni sabrahmacāriṇaṃ uccāvacāni
kiṃkaraṇīyāni tattha ussukkaṃ āpanno hoti, atha khvāssa
tibbāpekhā hoti adhisīlasikkhāya adhicittasikkhāya adhipaññā-
sikkhāya. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave gāvī taruṇavacchā tham-
bañ-ca ālumpati vacchakaṃ-ca apavīnati, evam-eva kho
70 bhikkhave dhammatā esā diṭṭhisampannassa puggalassa — pe —
adhipaññāsikkhāya. So evam pajānāti: Yathārūpāya dhamma-
tāya diṭṭhisampanno puggalo samannāgato aham-pi tathā-
rūpāya dhammatāya samannāgato ti. Idam-assa pañcamaṃ
nānaṃ adhigataṃ hoti ariyaṃ lokuttaraṃ asādhāraṇaṃ
puthujjanehi.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave ariyasāvako iti paṭisaṅcikkhati:
 Yathārūpāya balatāya diṭṭhisampanno puggalo samannāgato
 aham - pi tathārūpāya balatāya samannāgato ti. Kathamrūpāya
 ca bhikkhave balatāya diṭṭhisampanno puggalo samannāgato:
 Balatā esā bhikkhave diṭṭhisampannassa puggalassa yaṃ
 Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye desiyamāne atṭhikatvā
 manasikatvā sabbacetaso samannāharitvā ohitasoto dhammaṃ
 sunāti. So evaṃ pajānāti: Yathārūpāya balatāya diṭṭhi-
 sampanno puggalo samannāgato aham - pi tathārūpāya balatāya
 10 samannāgato ti. Idam - assa chaṭṭhaṃ nāṇaṃ adhigataṃ hoti
 ariyaṃ lokuttaraṃ asādhāraṇaṃ puthujjanehi.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave ariyasāvako iti paṭisaṅcikkhati:
 Yathārūpāya balatāya diṭṭhisampanno puggalo samannāgato
 aham - pi tathārūpāya balatāya samannāgato ti. Katham-
 rūpāya ca bhikkhave balatāya diṭṭhisampanno puggalo
 samannāgato: Balatā esā bhikkhave diṭṭhisampannassa
 puggalassa yaṃ Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye desiyamāne
 labhati atthavedaṃ, labhati dhammavedaṃ, labhati dhammū-
 pasamhitāṃ pāmujaṃ. So evaṃ pajānāti: Yathārūpāya
 20 balatāya diṭṭhisampanno puggalo samannāgato aham - pi
 tathārūpāya balatāya samannāgato ti. Idam - assa sattamaṃ
 nāṇaṃ adhigataṃ hoti ariyaṃ lokuttaraṃ asādhāraṇaṃ
 puthujjanehi.

Evaṃ sattaṅgasamannāgatassa kho bhikkhave ariya-
 sāvakassa dhammatā susamanniṭṭhā hoti sotāpatti phalasacchi-
 kiriyāya. Evaṃ sattaṅgasamannāgato kho bhikkhave ariya-
 sāvako sotāpatti phalasamannāgato hoti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato
 bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

§ 6 KOSAMBIYASUTTAM ATTHAMAM.

49.

Evam-me sutam. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad-avoca:

Ekam-idāhaṃ bhikkhave samayaṃ Ukkatthāyaṃ viharāmi Subhagavane sālārājamūle. Tena kho pana bhikkhave samayena Bakassa brahmuno evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ uppannam hoti: Idam niccam idam dhuvaṃ idam sassatam idam kevalam idam acavanadhammaṃ, idam hi na jāyati na jiyati na mīyati na cavati na upapajjati, ito ca pan' aññaṃ uttariṃ nissaraṇaṃ na-tthīti. Atha khvāhaṃ bhikkhave Bakassa brahmuno cetasā cetoparivitakkam - aññāya seyyathā pi nāma balavā puriso samīñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samīñjeyya evam-evam Ukkatthāyaṃ Subhagavanesālārājamūle antarāhito tasmiṃ brahmaloke pāturahosiṃ. Addasā kho maṃ bhikkhave Bako brahmā dūrato va āgacchantaṃ, disvāna maṃ etad-avoca: Ehi kho mārisa, sāgataṃ mārisa, cirassaṃ kho mārisa imaṃ pariyāyam-akāsi yadidaṃ idh' āgamanāya. Idam hi mārisa niccam idam dhuvaṃ idam sassatam idam 20 kevalam idam acavanadhammaṃ, idam hi na jāyati na jiyati na mīyati na cavati na upapajjati, ito ca pan' aññaṃ uttariṃ nissaraṇaṃ na-tthīti. Evam vutte aham-bhikkhave Bakaṃ brahmānaṃ etad-avocaṃ: Avijjāgato vata bho Bako brahmā, avijjāgato vata bho Bako brahmā, yatra hi nāma aniccaṃ yeva samānaṃ niccan-ti vakkhati, addhuvaṃ yeva samānaṃ dhuvaṃ-ti vakkhati, asassatam yeva samānaṃ sassatan-ti vakkhati, akevalam yeva samānaṃ kevalan-ti vakkhati, cavanadhammaṃ yeva samānaṃ acavanadhamman-ti vakkhati, yattha ca pana jāyati ca jiyati ca mīyati ca cavati ca upapajjati ca taṃ 30 tathā vakkhati: idam hi na jāyati na jiyati na mīyati na cavati na upapajjati, santaṃ-ca pan' aññaṃ uttariṃ nissaraṇaṃ na-tth' aññaṃ uttariṃ nissaraṇan-ti vakkhatīti.

Atha kho bhikkhave Māro pāpimā aññataraṃ Brahma-pārisajjaṃ anvāvisitvā maṃ etad-avoca: Bhikkhu bhikkhu, mētam-āsado, mētam-āsado, eso hi bhikkhu brahmā Mahā-

brahmā abhibhū anabhibhūto aññadatthudaso vasavatti issaro kattā nimmatā seṭṭho sañjitā vasi pitā bhūtabhabyānam. Ahesum kho bhikkhu tayā pubbe samanabrāhmaṇā lokasmiṃ paṭhavigarahakā paṭhavijigucchakā, āpagarahakā āpajigucchakā, tejagarahakā tejajigucchakā, vāyagarahakā vāyajigucchakā, bhūtagarahakā bhūtajigucchakā, devagarahakā devajigucchakā, Pajāpatigarahakā Pajāpatijigucchakā, Brahmagarahakā Brahmajigucchakā, te kāyassa bheda pānupacchedā hīne kāye patiṭṭhitā. Ahesum pana bhikkhu tayā pubbe (1) samanabrāhmaṇā lokasmiṃ paṭhavīpasamsakā paṭhavābhinandino, āpapasamsakā āpābhinandino, tejapasamsakā tejābhinandino, vāyapasamsakā vāyābhinandino, bhūtapasamsakā bhūtābhinandino, devapasamsakā devābhinandino, Pajāpatipasamsakā Pajāpatābhinandino, Brahmapasamsakā Brahmābhinandino, te kāyassa bheda pānupacchedā paṇite kāye patiṭṭhitā. Tan - tāhaṃ bhikkhu evaṃ vadāmi: Ingha tvaṃ mārisa yad - eva te Brahmā āha tad - eva tvaṃ karohi, mā tvaṃ Brahmuno vacanam upātivattittho. Sace kho tvaṃ bhikkhu Brahmuno vacanam upātivattissasi, seyyathā pi (2) nāma puriso sirim āgacchantim daḍḍena paṭippanāmeyya, seyyathā pi vā pana bhikkhu puriso narakappapāte papatanto hatthehi ca pādehi ca paṭhaviṃ virāgeyya, evaṃsāmpadam - idam bhikkhu tuyhaṃ bhavissati. Ingha tvaṃ mārisa yad - eva te Brahmā āha tad - eva tvaṃ karohi, mā tvaṃ Brahmuno vacanam upātivattittho. Nanu tvaṃ bhikkhu passasi brahmiṃ parisam sannisinnan - ti. Iti kho maṃ bhikkhave Māro pāpimā brahmiṃ parisam upanesi. Evaṃ vutte ahaṃ bhikkhave Māraṃ pāpimantaṃ etad - avocaṃ: Jānāmi kho tāhaṃ pāpima, mā tvaṃ maññittho: na maṃ jānātīti, Māro (3) tvaṃ - asi pāpima, yo c' eva pāpima Brahmā yā ca Brahmaparisā ye ca Brahmapārisajjā sabbe va tava hatthagatā, sabbe va tava vasagatā. Tuyhaṃ hi pāpima evaṃ hoti: Eso pi me assa hatthagato, eso pi me assa vasagato ti. Ahaṃ kho pana pāpima n' eva tava hatthagato, n' eva tava vasagato ti.

Evaṃ vutte bhikkhave Bako brahmā maṃ etad - avoca: Ahaṃ hi mārisa niccam yeva samānam niccan - ti vadāmi,

dhuvam yeva samānam dhuvan - ti vadāmi, sassatam yeva samānam sassatan - ti vadāmi, kevalam yeva samānam kevalan - ti vadāmi, acavanadhammam yeva samānam acavanadhamman - ti vadāmi, yattha ca pana na jāyati na jīyati na miyati na cavati na upapajjati tad-evāham vadāmi: idam hi na jāyati na jīyati na miyati na cavati na upapajjati, asantañ-ca pan' aññam uttarim nissaraṇam: na - tth' aññam uttarim nissaraṇan - ti vadāmi. Ahesum kho bhikkhu tayā pubbe samanabrāhmaṇā lokasmiṃ, yāvatakaṃ tuyham kasiṇam c'āyu tāvatakaṃ tesam tapokammam - eva ahosi, te kho evam jāneyyūṃ: santam vā aññam uttarim nissaraṇam: atth' aññam uttarim nissaraṇan - ti, asantam vā aññam uttarim nissaraṇam: na - tth' aññam uttarim nissaraṇan - ti. Tan - tāham bhikkhu evam vadāmi: Na c' ev' aññam uttarim nissaraṇam dakkhissasi, yāvad - eva ca pana kilamathassa vighātassa bhāgi bhavissasi. Sace kho tvaṃ bhikkhu paṭhaviṃ ajjhosissasi opasāyiko me bhavissasi vatthusāyiko yathākāmakaraṇiyo bāhiteyyo, sace āpaṃ — tejaṃ — vāyaṃ — bhūte — deve — Pajāpatim — Brahman ajjhosissasi opasāyiko me bhavissasi vatthusāyiko yathākāmakaraṇiyo bāhiteyyo ti. — Aham - pi kho etaṃ Brahme jānāmi: sace paṭhaviṃ ajjhosissāmi opasāyiko te bhavissāmi vatthusāyiko yathākāmakaraṇiyo bāhiteyyo, sace āpaṃ — tejaṃ — vāyaṃ — bhūte — deve — Pajāpatim — Brahman ajjhosissāmi opasāyiko te bhavissāmi vatthusāyiko yathākāmakaraṇiyo bāhiteyyo. Api ca te aham Brahme gatiṃ - ca pajānāmi jutiṃ - ca pajānāmi: evam mahiddhiko Bako brahmā, evam mahānubhāvo Bako brahmā, evam mahesakkho Bako brahmā ti. — Yathākathaṃ pana me tvaṃ mārisa gatiṃ - ca pajānāsi jutiṃ - ca pajānāsi: evam mahiddhiko Bako brahmā, evam mahānubhāvo Bako brahmā, 30 evam mahesakkho Bako brahmā ti. —

Yāvata candimasuriyā | pariharanti | disā bhanti virocānā
tāva saḥassadhā loko, | ettha te vattatī vāso.

Paroparaṇ - ca jānāsi | atho rāgavirāginam,
itthabhāvaññathābhāvaṃ | sattānam āgatiṃ gatin - ti.

Evam kho te aham Brahme gatiṃ - ca pajānāmi jutiṃ - ca pajānāmi: evam mahiddhiko Bako brahmā, evam mahānubhāvo

Bako brahmā, evaṃ mahesakkho Bako brahmā ti. Atthi kho Brahme aññe tayokāyā, tattha tvaṃ na jānāsi na passasi, tyāhaṃ jānāmi passāmi. Atthi kho Brahme Ābhassarā nāma kāyo yato tvaṃ cuto idhūpapanno, tassa te aticiranivāseṇa sā sati muṭṭhā, tena taṃ tvaṃ na jānāsi na passasi, tam - ahaṃ jānāmi passāmi. Evam - pi kho ahaṃ Brahme n' eva te samasamo abhiññāya, kuto niceyyaṃ. atha kho aham - eva tayā bhiyyo. Atthi kho Brahme Subhakinṇā nāma kāyo—Vehapphalā nāma kāyo, taṃ tvaṃ na jānāsi na passasi, 10 tam - ahaṃ jānāmi passāmi. Evam - pi kho ahaṃ Brahme n' eva te samasamo abhiññāya, kuto niceyyaṃ, atha kho aham - eva tayā bhiyyo. Paṭhaviṃ kho ahaṃ Brahme paṭhavito abhiññāya yāvataṃ paṭhaviyā paṭhavattena ananubhūtaṃ tad - abhiññāya paṭhavi nāhosi, paṭhaviyā nāhosi, paṭhavito nāhosi, 20 paṭhavi me ti nāhosi, paṭhaviṃ nābhivadiṃ. Evam - pi kho ahaṃ Brahme n' eva te samasamo abhiññāya, kuto niceyyaṃ, atha kho aham - eva tayā bhiyyo. Āpaṃ kho ahaṃ Brahme—tejaṃ kho ahaṃ Brahme—vāyaṃ kho ahaṃ Brahme—bhūte kho ahaṃ Brahme—deve kho ahaṃ Brahme—30 Pajāpatim kho ahaṃ Brahme—Brahmaṃ kho ahaṃ Brahme—Ābhassare kho ahaṃ Brahme—Subhakiṇṇe kho ahaṃ Brahme—Vehapphale kho ahaṃ Brahme—Abhibhum kho ahaṃ Brahme—sabbam kho ahaṃ Brahme sabbato abhiññāya yāvataṃ sabbassa sabbattena ananubhūtaṃ tad - abhiññāya sabbam nāhosi, sabbasmim nāhosi, sabbato nāhosi, sabbam - me ti nāhosi, sabbam nābhivadiṃ. Evam - pi kho ahaṃ Brahme n' eva te samasamo abhiññāya, kuto niceyyaṃ, atha kho aham - eva tayā bhiyyo ti. — Sace kho te mārisa sab- bassa sabbattena ananubhūtaṃ, mā h' eva te rittakam - eva 40 ahosi tucchakam - eva ahosi. Viññāṇaṃ anidassanaṃ anantaṃ sabbatopabham, taṃ paṭhaviyā paṭhavattena ananubhūtaṃ, āpassa āpattena ananubhūtaṃ, tejassa tejattena ananubhūtaṃ, vāyassa vāyattena ananubhūtaṃ, bhūtānaṃ bhūtattena ananu- bhūtaṃ, devānaṃ devattena ananubhūtaṃ, Pajāpatissa Pajāpa- tattena ananubhūtaṃ, brahmānaṃ brahmattena ananubhūtaṃ, Ābhassarānaṃ Ābhassarattena ananubhūtaṃ, Subhakiṇṇānaṃ Subhakiṇṇattena ananubhūtaṃ, Vehapphalānaṃ Vehapphalat-

tena ananubhūtaṃ, Abhibhussa Abhibhattena ananubhūtaṃ, sabbassa sabbattena ananubhūtaṃ. Handa ca hi te mārisa antara-dhāyāmiti. — Handa ca hi me tvaṃ Brahme antaradhāyassu sace visahasīti. Atha kho bhikkhave Bako brahmā: antaradhāyissāmi samaṇassa Gotamassa, antaradhāyissāmi samaṇassa Gotamassā-ti n' eva -ssu me sakkoti antaradhāyitum. Evaṃ vutte ahaṃ bhikkhave Bakam brahmānaṃ etad - avocaṃ: Handa ca hi te Brahme antaradhāyāmiti. — Handa ca hi me tvaṃ mārisa antaradhāyassu sace visahasīti. Atha khvāhaṃ bhikkhave tathā-
orūpaṃ iddhābhisaṅkhāraṃ abhisaṅkhāsim: ettāvataṃ Brahmā
ca Brahmaparisā ca Brahmapārisajjā ca saddaṇ - ca me sossanti
na ca maṃ dakkhintīti antarahito imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsim:

Visu. 12.492

cākaṃ 6
6am?

Bhave vāhaṃ bhayaṃ disvā bhavaṇ - ca vibhavesinaṃ
 bhavaṃ nābhivadiṃ kañci nandīṇ - ca na upādiyin - ti.

20 Atha kho bhikkhave Brahmā ca Brahmaparisā ca Brahma-
pārisajjā ca acchariyabbhuta citta jātā ahesum: Acchariyaṃ
vata bho, abbhutaṃ vata bho samaṇassa Gotamassa
mahiddhikataṃ mahānubhāvatā, na vata no ito pubbe diṭṭho
vā suto vā aṇño samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṃ mahiddhiko
evaṃ mahānubhāvo yathā 'yaṃ samaṇo Gotamo Sakyaputto
Sakyakulā pabbajito. Bhavarāmāya vata bho pajāya bhava-
ratāya bhavasammuditāya samūlaṃ bhavaṃ udabbahīti.

Atha kho bhikkhave Māro pāpimā aṇṇataraṃ Brahma-
pārisajjāṃ anvāvisitvā maṃ etad - avoca: Sace kho tvaṃ
mārisa evaṃ jānāsi, sace tvaṃ evaṃ - anubuddho, mā
sāvake upanesi mā pabbajite, mā sāvakānaṃ dhammaṃ desesi
mā pabbajitānaṃ, mā sāvakesu gedhim - akāsi mā pabbajitesu.
Ahesum kho bhikkhu tayā pubbe samaṇabrāhmaṇā lokasmiṃ
arahanto sammāsambuddhā paṭijānamānā, te sāvake upanesum
70 pabbajite, sāvakānaṃ dhammaṃ desesum pabbajitānaṃ,
sāvakesu gedhim - akaṃsu pabbajitesu. Te sāvake upanetvā
pabbajite, sāvakānaṃ dhammaṃ desetvā pabbajitānaṃ,
sāvakesu gedhikatacittā pabbajitesu, kāyassa bhedaṃ pāṇu-
pacchedā hīne kāye paṭiṭṭhitā. Ahesum pana bhikkhu tayā
pubbe samaṇabrāhmaṇā lokasmiṃ arahanto sammāsambuddhā

paṭijānamānā, te na sāvake upanesum na pabbajite, na sāvakānaṃ dhammaṃ desesum na pabbajitānaṃ, na sāvakesu gedhim - akamsu na pabbajitesu. Te na sāvake upanetvā na pabbajite, na sāvakānaṃ dhammaṃ desetvā na pabbajitānaṃ, na sāvakesu gedhikatacittā na pabbajitesu, kāyassa bhedaṃ pāṇupacchedā paṇite kāye paṭiṭṭhitā. Tan - tāhaṃ bhikkhu evaṃ vadāmi: Ingha tvaṃ mārisa appossukko diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṃ anuyutto viharassu, anakkhātaṃ kusalaṃ hi mārisa, mā paraṃ ovaḍāhiti. Evaṃ vutte ahaṃ bhikkhave Māraṃ pāpimantaṃ etad-avocaṃ: Jānāmi kho tāhaṃ pāpima, mā tvaṃ maññittho: na maṃ jānātīti, Māro tvaṃ asi pāpima, na maṃ tvaṃ pāpima hitānukampī evaṃ vadesi, ahitānukampī maṃ tvaṃ pāpima evaṃ vadesi, tuyhaṃ hi pāpima evaṃ hoti: yesaṃ samaṇo Gotamo dhammaṃ desissati te me visayaṃ upātivattissantīti. Asammāsambuddhā ca pana te pāpima samaṇabrāhmaṇā samānā: sammāsambuddh' amhāti paṭijānimsu. Ahaṃ kho pana pāpima sammāsambuddho va samāno: sammāsambuddho 'mhiti paṭijānāmi. Desento pi hi pāpima Tathāgato sāvakānaṃ dhammaṃ tādiso va, adesento pi hi pāpima Tathāgato sāvakānaṃ dhammaṃ tādiso va; upanento pi hi pāpima Tathāgato sāvake tādiso va, anupanento pi hi pāpima Tathāgato sāvake tādiso va; taṃ kissa hetu: Tathāgatassa pāpima ye āsavā saṅkilesikā ponobhavikā sadarā dukkhavipākā āyatim jātijarāmaraniyā te pahinā ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā. Seyyathā pi pāpima tālo matthakācchinno abhabbo puna virūhiyā, evaṃ - eva kho pāpima Tathāgatassa ye āsavā saṅkilesikā ponobhavikā sadarā dukkhavipākā āyatim jātijarāmaraniyā te pahinā ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā ti.

Itih' idaṃ Mārassa ca anālapanaṭāya Brahmuno ca abhinimantanatāya tasmā imassa veyyākaraṇassa Brahmanimantanikaṇ - t' eva adhivacanan - ti.

BRAHMANIMANTANIKASUTTAM NAVAMAṆ.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno Bhaggesu viharati Sumsumāragire Bhesakalāvane migadāye. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno abbhokāse caṅkamati. Tena kho pana samayena Māro pāpimā āyasmato Mahāmoggallānassa kucchigato hoti koṭṭham - anupaviṭṭho. Atha kho āyasmato Mahāmoggallānassa etad - ahosi: Kin - nu kho me kucchi garugaru viya māsācītaṃ maññe ti. Atha kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno caṅkamā orohitvā vihāraṃ pavisitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Nisajja kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno paccattam yoniso manasikāsi. Addasā kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno Māraṃ pāpimantaṃ kucchigataṃ koṭṭham - anupaviṭṭhaṃ, disvāna Māraṃ pāpimantaṃ etad - avoca: Nikkhama pāpima, nikkhama pāpima, mā Tathāgataṃ vihesesi mā Tathāgatasāvakaṃ, mā te ahosi dīgharattaṃ ahitāya dukkhāyāti. Atha kho Mārassa pāpimato etad - ahosi: Ajānam - eva maṃ ayaṃ samaṇo apassaṃ evam - āha: nikkhama pāpima, nikkhama pāpima, mā Tathāgataṃ vihesesi mā Tathāgatasāvakaṃ, mā te ahosi dīgharattaṃ ahitāya dukkhāyāti. Yo pi 'ssa so satthā so 20 pi maṃ n' eva khippaṃ jāneyya, kuto pana maṃ ayaṃ sāvako jānissatīti. Atha kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno Māraṃ pāpimantaṃ etad - avoca: Evam - pi kho tāhaṃ pāpima jānāmi, mā tvaṃ maññittho: na maṃ jānātīti, Māro tvaṃ - asi pāpima. Tuyhaṃ hi pāpima evaṃ hoti: ajānam - eva kho maṃ ayaṃ samaṇo apassaṃ evam - āha: nikkhama pāpima, nikkhama pāpima, mā Tathāgataṃ vihesesi mā Tathāgatasāvakaṃ, mā te ahosi dīgharattaṃ ahitāya dukkhāyāti; yo pi 'ssa so satthā so pi maṃ n' eva khippaṃ jāneyya, kuto pana maṃ ayaṃ sāvako jānissatīti. Atha kho Mārassa 3 pāpimato etad - ahosi: Jānam - eva kho maṃ ayaṃ samaṇo passaṃ evam - āha: nikkhama pāpima, nikkhama pāpima, mā Tathāgataṃ vihesesi mā Tathāgatasāvakaṃ, mā te ahosi dīgharattaṃ ahitāya dukkhāyāti. Atha kho Māro pāpimā

āyasmato Mahāmoggallānassa mukhato uggantvā paccaggaḷe aṭṭhāsi.

Addasā kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno Māraṃ pāpimantaṃ paccaggaḷe ṭhitaṃ, disvāna Māraṃ pāpimantaṃ etad-
avoca: Ettha pi kho tāhaṃ pāpima passāmi, mā tvaṃ
maññittho: na maṃ passatīti, eso tvaṃ pāpima paccaggaḷe
ṭhito. Bhūtapubbāhaṃ pāpima Dūsi nāma māro ahoṣiṃ, tassa
me Kālī nāma bhaginī, tassā tvaṃ putto, so me tvaṃ bhāgi-
neyyo hosi. Tena kho pana pāpima samayena Kakusandho
bhagavā arahāṃ sammāsambuddho loke uppanno hoti.

Kakusandhassa kho pana pāpima bhagavato arahato sammāsam-
buddhassa Vidhura-Saṅjivāṃ nāma sāvakayugāṃ ahoṣi aggaṃ
bhaddayugāṃ. Yāvata kho pana pāpima Kakusandhassa
bhagavato arahato sammāsambuddhassa sāvakā nāssu 'dha koci
āyasmatā Vidhurena samasamo hoti yadidaṃ dhammadesanāya.

Iminā kho etaṃ pāpima pariyāyena āyasmato Vidhurassa Vidhuro
Vidhuro t' eva samaññā udapādi. Āyasmā pana pāpima
Saṅjivo araṇṇagato pi rukkhamaḷagato pi suññāgāragato pi
appakasiren' eva saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpajjati. Bhūta-
pubbaṃ pāpima āyasmā Saṅjivo aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamaḷe

saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpanno nisinno hoti. Addasāsum
kho pāpima gopālakā pasupālakā kassakā pathāvino āyas-
mantaṃ Saṅjivāṃ aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamaḷe saññāvedayita-
nirodhaṃ samāpannaṃ nisinnaṃ, disvāna nesaṃ etad-
ahosi: Acchariyaṃ vata bho, abbhutaṃ vata bho, ayaṃ
samaṇo nisinnako va kālakato, handa naṃ dahāmāti. Atha
kho te pāpima gopālakā pasupālakā kassakā pathāvino tiṇaṃ - ca
kaṭṭhaṃ - ca gomayaṃ - ca saṅkadḍhitvā āyasmato Saṅjivassa
kāye upacinitvā aggaṃ datvā pakkamimsu. Atha kho pāpi-

ma āyasmā Saṅjivo tassā rattiya accayena tāya samāpat-
tiya vutṭhahitvā cīvarāni papphotetvā pubbanhasamayaṃ
nivāsetvā pattacīvaraṃ ādāya gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisi. Ad-
dasāsum kho te pāpima gopālakā pasupālakā kassakā pathā-
vino āyasmantaṃ Saṅjivāṃ piṇḍāya carantaṃ, disvāna
nesaṃ etad-ahosi: Acchariyaṃ vata bho, abbhutaṃ vata
bho, ayaṃ samaṇo nisinnako va kālakato, svāyaṃ patisaṅjivito

Vissu. 12.
156
X 22 180

ti. Iminā kho etaṃ pāpima pariyāyena āyasmato Saṅjivassa Saṅjivo Saṅjivo t' eva samaññā udapādi.

Atha kho pāpima Dūsisso mārasso etad-ahosi: Imessa kho ahaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ sīlavantānaṃ kalyāṇadhammānaṃ n' eva jānāmi āgatiṃ vā gatiṃ vā, yaṇ-nūṇhaṃ brāhmaṇa-gahapatike anvāvisēyyaṃ: etha tumhe bhikkhū sīlavante kalyāṇadhamme akkosatha paribhāssatha rosetha vihesetha, app-eva nāma tumhehi akkosiyamānānaṃ paribhāssiyamānānaṃ rosiyamānānaṃ vihesiyamānānaṃ siyā cittassa aññathattaṃ

yathā naṃ Dūsi māro labhetha otāraṇ - ti. Atha kho te pāpima Dūsi māro brāhmaṇagahapatike anvāvisi: Etha tumhe bhikkhū sīlavante —pe— aññathattaṃ yathā naṃ Dūsi māro labhetha otāraṇ - ti. Atha kho te pāpima brāhmaṇagahapatikā anvāvitṭhā Dūsinā mārena bhikkhū sīlavante kalyāṇadhamme akkosanti paribhāssanti rosetti vihesenti: Ime pana muṇḍakā samaṇakā ibbhā kiṇhā bandhupādāpaccā: jhāyino 'smā jhāyino 'smā ti pattakkhandhā adhomukhā madhurakajātā jhāyanti pajjhāyanti nijjhāyanti apajjhāyanti. Seyyathā pi nāma ulūko rukkhasākhāyaṃ mūsikaṃ magaya-

maṇo jhāyati pajjhāyati nijjhāyati apajjhāyati, evaṃ - ev' ime muṇḍakā samaṇakā itthā kiṇhā bandhupādāpaccā: jhāyino 'smā jhāyino 'smā ti pattakkhandhā adhomukhā madhurakajātā jhāyanti pajjhāyanti nijjhāyanti apajjhāyanti. Seyyathā pi nāma kotthu nadītīre macche magayaṃmaṇo jhāyati pajjhāyati nijjhāyati apajjhāyati, evaṃ - ev' ime muṇḍakā —pe— apajjhāyanti. Seyyathā pi nāma bilāro sandhisamalasaṅkaṭṭhīre mūsikaṃ magayaṃmaṇo jhāyati pajjhāyati

nijjhāyati apajjhāyati, evaṃ - ev' ime muṇḍakā —pe— apajjhāyanti. Seyyathā pi nāma gadrabho vahaṇṇinno sandhisamalasaṅkaṭṭhīre jhāyati pajjhāyati nijjhāyati apajjhāyati, evaṃ - ev' ime muṇḍakā samaṇakā ibbhā kiṇhā bandhupādāpaccā: jhāyino 'smā jhāyino 'smā ti pattakkhandhā adhomukhā madhurakajātā jhāyanti pajjhāyanti nijjhāyanti apajjhāyanti. Ye kho pana pāpima tena samayena manussa kālaṃ karonti yebhuyyena kāyassa bhedā param - maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjanti.

Atha kho pāpima Kakusandho bhagavā araham sammā-sambuddho bhikkhū āmantesi: Anvāvitṭhā kho bhikkhave brāhmaṇagahapatikā Dūsina mārena: etha tumhe bhikkhū silavante kalyāṇadhamme akkosatha paribhāsatha rosetha vihesetha, app - eva nāma tumhehi akkosiyamānānaṃ paribhāsiyamānānaṃ rosiyamānānaṃ vihesiyamānānaṃ siyā cittassa aññathattaṃ yathā naṃ Dūsi māro labhetha otāran - ti. Etha tumhe bhikkhave mettāsahagatena cetasā ekam disaṃ pharitvā viharatha, tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthim, iti uddham - adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantam lokam mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharitvā viharatha; karuṇāsahagatena cetasā — pe — muditāsahagatena cetasā — upekhāsahagatena cetasā ekam disaṃ pharitvā viharatha, tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthim, iti uddham - adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantam lokam upekhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharitvā viharathāti. Atha kho te pāpima bhikkhū Kakusandhena bhagavatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena evaṃ ovadiyamānā evaṃ anusāsiyamānā araṇṇagatā pi rukkhamaḷagatā pi suññāgāragatā pi mettāsahagatena cetasā ekam disaṃ pharitvā viharimsu, tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthim, iti uddham - adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantam lokam mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharitvā viharimsu, karuṇāsahagatena cetasā — pe — muditāsahagatena cetasā — upekhāsahagatena cetasā ekam disaṃ pharitvā viharimsu, tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthim, iti uddham - adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantam lokam upekhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharitvā viharimsu.

Atha kho pāpima Dūsissa māraṣṣa etad - ahosi: Evampi kho aham karonto imesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ silavantaṇaṃ kalyāṇadhammānaṃ n' eva jānāmi āgatiṃ vā gatiṃ vā, yannūnāham brāhmaṇagahapatike anvāvisēyyaṃ: etha tumhe bhikkhū silavante kalyāṇadhamme sakkarotha garukarotha mānetha

pūjetha, app - eva nāma tumhehi sakkariyamānānaṃ garukariyamānānaṃ māniyamānānaṃ pūjiyamānānaṃ siyā cittassa aññathattaṃ yathā naṃ Dūsī māro labhetha otāran - ti. Atha kho te pāpima Dūsī māro brāhmaṇagahapatike anvāvisi: Etha tumhe bhikkhū silavante kalyāṇadhamme sakkaroṭha garukaroṭha mānetha pūjetha, app - eva nāma tumhehi sakkariyamānānaṃ garukariyamānānaṃ māniyamānānaṃ pūjiyamānānaṃ siyā cittassa aññathattaṃ yathā naṃ Dūsī māro labhetha otāran - ti. Atha kho te pāpima brāhmaṇagahapatikā anvāvitṭhā Dūsina mārena bhikkhū silavante kalyāṇadhamme sakkaronti garukaronti mānenti pūjenti. Ye kho pana pāpima tena samayena manussā kālāṃ karonti yebhuyyena kāyassa bhedā param - maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokāṃ upapajjanti.

Atha kho pāpima Kakusandho bhagavā arahamā sammā - sambuddho bhikkhū āmantesi: Anvāvitṭhā kho bhikkhave brāhmaṇagahapatikā Dūsina mārena: etha tumhe bhikkhū silavante kalyāṇadhamme sakkaroṭha garukaroṭha mānetha pūjetha, app - eva nāma tumhehi sakkariyamānānaṃ garukariyamānānaṃ māniyamānānaṃ pūjiyamānānaṃ siyā cittassa aññathattaṃ yathā naṃ Dūsī māro labhetha otāran - ti. Etha tumhe bhikkhave asubhānupassī kāye viharatha, āhāre paṭikkūlasaṇṇino, sabbaloke anabhirata - saṇṇino, sabbasaṅkhāresu aniccānupassino ti. Atha kho te pāpima bhikkhū Kakusandhena bhagavatā arahatā sammā - sambuddhena evaṃ ovadiyamānā evaṃ anusāsiyamānā araṇṇagatā pi rukkhāmūlagatā pi suṇṇāgāragatā pi asubhānupassī kāye viharimsu, āhāre paṭikkūlasaṇṇino, sabbaloke anabhiratasāṇṇino, sabbasaṅkhāresu aniccānupassino.

o Atha kho pāpima Kakusandho bhagavā arahamā sammā - sambuddho pubbanhasamayamā nivāsetvā pattacivaramā ādāya āyasmatā Vidhurena pacchāsamaṇena gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisi. Atha kho pāpima Dūsī māro aññataramā kumāramā anvāvisitvā sakkharamā gahetvā āyasmato Vidhurassa sīse pahāramā adāsi, sisamā vobbindi. Atha kho pāpima āyasmā Vidhuro bhinnena sisena lohiteṇa gaḷanteṇa Kakusandhamā yeva

bhagavantam arahantam sammāsambuddham piṭṭhito piṭṭhito
 anubandhi. Atha kho pāpima Kakusandho bhagavā araham
sammāsambuddho nāgāpalokitam apalokesi: na vāyam Dūsī
 māro mattam - aññāsiti. Sahāpalokanāya ca pana pāpima
 Dūsī māro tamhā ca ṭhānā cavi mahānirayañ - ca upapajji.
 Tassa kho pana pāpima mahānirayassa tayo nāmadheyyā
 honti: chaphassāyataniko iti pi, saṅkusamāhato iti pi,
 paccattavedaniyo iti pi. Atha kho mañ pāpima niraya-
 pālā upasaṅkamitvā etad - avocum: Yadā kho te mārisa sañ-
 10 kunā saṅku hadaye samāgaccheyya. atha nañ ājāneyyāsi:
 vassasahassam - me niraye paccamānassāti. So kho aham
 pāpima bahūni vassāni bahūni vassasatāni bahūni vassa-
 sahassāni tasmim mahāniraye apaccim, dasa vassasahassāni
 tass' eva mahānirayassa ussade apaccim vuṭṭhānimañ nāma
 vedanañ vediyamāno. Tassa mayham pāpima evarūpo kāyo
 hoti seyyathā pi manussassa, evarūpañ sīsañ hoti seyyathā
 pi macchassa.

Kidiso nirayo āsi yattha Dūsī apaccatha
 Vidhuram sāvakam - āsajja Kakusandhañ - ca brāhmaṇam.

20 Satañ āsi ayosaṅkū, sabbe paccattavedanā,

idiso nirayo āsi yattha Dūsī apaccatha
 Vidhuram sāvakam - āsajja Kakusandhañ - ca brāhmaṇam.

Yo etam - abhijānāti bhikkhu Buddhassa sāvako,
 tādisaṃ bhikkhum - āsajja Kaṇha dukkhañ nigacchasi.

Majjhe sarassa tiṭṭhanti vimānā kappathāyino,
 veḷuriyavaṇṇā rucirā accimanto pabhassarā,
 accharā tattha naccanti puthu nānattavaṇṇiyo.

Yo etam - abhijānāti bhikkhu Buddhassa sāvako,
 tādisaṃ bhikkhum - āsajja Kaṇha dukkhañ nigacchasi.

30 Yo ve Buddhena cudito bhikkhusaṅghassa pekkhato
 Migāramātu pāsādañ pādaṅguṭṭhena kampayi,

Yo etam - abhijānāti bhikkhu Buddhassa sāvako,
 tādisaṃ bhikkhum - āsajja Kaṇha dukkhañ nigacchasi.

Yo Vejayantam pāsādañ pādaṅguṭṭhena kampayi
 iddhibalen' upatthaddho saṃvejesi ca devatā,

Yo etam-abhijānāti bhikkhu Buddhassa sāvako,
tādisaṃ bhikkhum-āsajja Kaṇha dukkhaṃ nigacchasi.

Yo Vejayante pāsāde Sakkaṃ so paripucchati:
api āvuso jānāsi taṇhakkhayavimuttiyo,
tassa Sakko viyākāsi paṇhaṃ putṭho yathātatham,

Yo etam-abhijānāti bhikkhu Buddhassa sāvako,
tādisaṃ bhikkhum-āsajja Kaṇha dukkhaṃ nigacchasi.

Yo Brahmānaṃ paripucchati Sudhammāyaṃ abhito
(sabhaṃ:

ajjāpi te āvuso diṭṭhi yā te diṭṭhi pure ahū,
Opassasi vitivattantaṃ Brahmaloce pabhassaraṃ,

Tassa Brahmā viyākāsi anupubbaṃ yathātatham:
na me mārisa sā diṭṭhi yā me diṭṭhi pure ahū,

Passāmi vitivattantaṃ Brahmaloce pabhassaraṃ,
so 'haṃ ajja kathaṃ vajjaṃ: ahaṃ nicco 'mhi sassato,

Yo etam-abhijānāti bhikkhu Buddhassa sāvako,
tādisaṃ bhikkhum-āsajja Kaṇha dukkhaṃ nigacchasi.

Yo Mahāneruno kūṭaṃ vimokhena aphassayi,
vanaṃ Pubbavidehānaṃ, ye ca bhūmisayā narā,

Yo etam-abhijānāti bhikkhu Buddhassa sāvako,
20 tādisaṃ bhikkhum-āsajja Kaṇha dukkhaṃ nigacchasi.

Na ve aggi cetayati: ahaṃ bālaṃ dahāmi ti,
bālo ca jalitaṃ aggiṃ āsajjana sa dayhati.

Evam-eva tuvaṃ Māra āsajjana 'Tathāgataṃ
sayam dahissasi attānaṃ, bālo aggiṃ va samphusaṃ.

Apuññaṃ pasavi Māro āsajjana Tathāgataṃ;
kin-nu maññasi pāpima: na me pāpaṃ vipaccati.

Karoto ciyati pāpaṃ cirarattāya Antaka;

Māra nibbinda Buddhamhā, āsam-mā kāsi bhikkhusu.

Iti Māraṃ aghaṭṭesi bhikkhu Bhesakaḷāvane,
30 tato so dummano yakkho tatth' ev' antaradhāyathāti.

MĀRATAJJANIYASUTTAM DASAMAṃ.

CŪLAYAMAKAVAGGO PAŅCAMO.

MŪLAPANŌASAM NIṬṬHITAṃ.

51.

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayam Bhagavā Campāyam viharati Gaggarāya pokkharaniyā tīre mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhim. Atha kho Pessa cā'hatthārohaputto Kandarako ca paribbājako yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Pessa hatthārohaputto Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantam nisīdi, Kandarako pana paribbājako Bhagavatā saddhim sammodi, sammodaniyam katham sārāṇiyam vītisāretvā ekamantam atthāsi. Ekamantam tīto kho Kandarako paribbājako tuṇhibhūtam tuṇhibhūtam bhikkhusaṅgham anuviloke-
tvā Bhagavantam etad - avoca: Acchariyam bho Gotama, abbhutam bho Gotama, yāvaṇ - c' idam bhotā Gotamena sammā bhikkhusaṅgho paṭipādito; ye pi te bho Gotama ahesum atitam - addhānam arahanto sammāsambuddhā te pi bhagavanto etaparamam yeva sammā bhikkhusaṅgham paṭipādesum seyyathā pi etarahi bhotā Gotamena sammā bhikkhusaṅgho paṭipādito; ye pi te bho Gotama bhavissanti anāgatam - addhānam arahanto sammāsambuddhā te pi bhagavanto etaparamam yeva sammā bhikkhusaṅgham paṭipādessanti seyyathā pi etarahi bhotā Gotamena sammā
20 bhikkhusaṅgho paṭipādito ti. — Evam - etam Kandaraka. evam - etam Kandaraka: ye pi te Kandaraka ahesum atitam - addhānam arahanto sammāsambuddhā te pi bhagavanto etaparamam yeva sammā bhikkhusaṅgham paṭipādesum seyyathā pi etarahi mayā sammā bhikkhusaṅgho paṭipādito; ye pi te Kandaraka bhavissanti anāgatam - addhānam arahanto sammāsambuddhā te pi bhagavanto etaparamam yeva sammā bhikkhusaṅgham paṭipādessanti seyyathā pi etarahi mayā sammā bhikkhusaṅgho paṭipādito. Santi hi Kandaraka
30 bhikkhū imasmim bhikkhusaṅghe arahanto khīṇāsavaṃ vusitavanto katakaraniyā ohitabhārā anuppattasadatthā parikkhīṇa-
bhavasamyojanā samma - d - aṇṇā vimuttā. Santi pana Kandaraka bhikkhū imasmim bhikkhusaṅghe sekhā santatasilā santatavuttino nipakā nipakavuttino, te catusu satipaṭṭhānesu supatthitacittā viharanti, katamesu catusu: Idha Kandaraka

bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassam, vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassam, citte cittānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassam, dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassam - ti.

Evam vutte Pesso hatthārohanutto Bhagavantam etad-
avoca: Acchariyam bhante, abbhutam bhante, yāva supāṇ-
c' ñattā c' ime bhante Bhagavatā cattāro satipaṭṭhānā sattānam
visuddhiyā sokapariddavānam samatikkamāya dukkhadomanas-
sānam atthagamāya nāyassa adhigamāya nibbānassa sacchi-
kiriya. Mayam - pi hi bhante gihi odātavasanā kālena
kālam imesu catusu satipaṭṭhānesu supaṭṭhitacittā viharāma:
idha mayam bhante kāye kāyānupassī viharāma ātāpino
sampajānā satimanto vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassam, veda-
nāsu vedanānupassī viharāma ātāpino sampajānā satimanto
vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassam, citte cittānupassī viharāma
ātāpino sampajānā satimanto vineyya loke abhijjhādomanas-
sam, dhammesu dhammānupassī viharāma ātāpino sampajānā
satimanto vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassam. Acchariyam
bhante, abbhutam bhante, yāvañ - c' idam bhante Bhagavā
evam manussagahane evam manussakasaṭe evam manussa-
sātheyye vattamāne sattānam hitāhitam jānāti. Gahanam h'
etaṃ bhante yadidam manussā, uttānakam h' etaṃ bhante
yadidam pasavo. Aham hi bhante pahomi hatthidamman
sāretum, yāvatakena antarena Campam gatāgataṃ karissati
sabbāni tāni sātheyyāni kūṭeyyāni vankeyyāni jimheyayāni
pātukarissati. Amhākam pana bhante dāsā ti vā pessā ti
vā kammakarā ti vā aññathā ca kāyena samudācaranti añña-
thā vācāya aññathā ca nesaṃ cittam hoti. Acchariyam
bhante, abbhutam bhante, yāvañ - c' idam bhante Bhagavā
evam manussagahane evam manussakasaṭe evam manussa-
sātheyye vattamāne sattānam hitāhitam jānāti. Gahanam h'
etaṃ bhante yadidam manussā, uttānakam h' etaṃ bhante
yadidam pasavo ti. — Evam - etaṃ Pessa, evam - etaṃ Pessa,

gahanam h' etam Pessa yadidam manussā, uttānakam h' etam Pessa yadidam pasavo. Cattāro 'me Pessa puggalā santo samvijjamānā lokasmim, katame cattāro: Idha Pessa ekacco puggalo attantapo hoti attaparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto, idha pana Pessa ekacco puggalo parantapo hoti paraparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto. Idha Pessa ekacco puggalo attantapo ca hoti attaparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto parantapo ca paraparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto, idha pana Pessa ekacco puggalo n' ev' attantapo hoti nāttaparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto na parantapo na paraparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto, so anattāntāpō aparantapo diṭṭhe va dhamme nicchāto nibbuto sītibhūto sukhapaṭisaṃvedī brahmabhūtena attanā viharati. Imesaṃ Pessa catunnaṃ puggalānaṃ katamo te puggalo cittaṃ ārādheti.

Yvāyaṃ bhante puggalo attantapo attaparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto ayaṃ me puggalo cittaṃ n' ārādheti. Yo pāyaṃ bhante puggalo parantapo paraparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto ayam-pi me puggalo cittaṃ n' ārādheti. Yo pāyaṃ bhante puggalo attantapo ca attaparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto parantapo ca paraparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto ayam-pi me puggalo cittaṃ n' ārādheti. Yo ca kho ayaṃ bhante puggalo n' ev' attantapo nāttaparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto na parantapo na paraparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto, so anattantapo aparantapo diṭṭhe va dhamme nicchāto nibbuto sītibhūto sukhapaṭisaṃvedī brahmabhūtena attanā viharati, ayaṃ me puggalo cittaṃ ārādheti. — Kasmā pana te Pessa ime tayo puggalā cittaṃ n' ārādhenti. — Yvāyaṃ bhante puggalo attantapo attaparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto so attānaṃ sukhakāmaṃ dukkhapaṭikkūlaṃ ātāpeti paritāpeti, iminā me ayaṃ puggalo cittaṃ n' ārādheti. Yo pāyaṃ bhante puggalo parantapo paraparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto so param sukhakāmaṃ dukkhapaṭikkūlaṃ ātāpeti paritāpeti, iminā me ayaṃ puggalo cittaṃ n' ārādheti. Yo pāyaṃ bhante puggalo attantapo ca attaparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto parantapo ca paraparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto so attānaṃ-ca paraṇ-ca sukhakāme dukkhapaṭikkūle ātāpeti paritāpeti, iminā me ayaṃ puggalo cittaṃ n' ārādheti. Yo

1. This is the
Andhe-
Javaka

ca kho ayaṃ bhante puggalo n' ev' attantapo nāttapari-
tāpanānuyogam-anuyutto na parantapo na paraparitāpanānu-
yogam-anuyutto, so anattantapo aparantapo diṭṭhe va dhamme
nicchāto nibbuto sītibhūto sukhapaṭisaṃvedī brahmabhūtena
attanā viharati, iminā me ayaṃ puggalo cittaṃ ārādheti.

Handa ca dāni mayā bhante paṇḍhama, bahukiccā mayā
bahukaraṇīyā ti. — Yassa dāni tvaṃ Pessa kālaṃ mañña-
sīti. Atha kho Pessa hatthārohaputto Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ
abhinanditvā anumoditvā utthāy' āsanā Bhagavantaṃ abhi-
cavādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi.

Atha kho Bhagavā acirapakkante Pesse hatthārohaputte
bhikkhū āmantesi: Paṇḍito bhikkhave Pessa hatthārohaputto,
mahāpaṇṇo bhikkhave Pessa hatthārohaputto; sace bhikkhave
Pessa hatthārohaputto muhuttaṃ nisīdeyya yāv' assāhaṃ ime
cattāro puggale vitthārena vibhajāmi, mahatā atthena saṃ-
yutto agamissa. Api ca bhikkhave ettāvataṃ pi Pessa
hatthārohaputto mahatā atthena saṃyutto ti. — Etassa Bha-
gavā kālo, etassa Sugata kālo, yaṃ Bhagavā ime cattāro
puggale vitthārena vibhajeyya, Bhagavato sutvā bhikkhū
dharmaṃ sasantīti. — Tena hi bhikkhave suṇātha sādhukaṃ
manasikarotha, bhāsissāmiti. Evaṃ bhante ti kho te bhik-
khū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad-avoca:

Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo attantapo attaparitāpa-
nānuyogam-anuyutto: Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo ace-
lako hoti muttācāro hatthāpalekhano, na ehibhadantiko na
tiṭṭhabhadantiko, nābhihaṭaṃ na uddissakaṭaṃ na nimanta-
ṇaṃ sādiyati; so na kumbhīmukhā patigaṇhāti na kaḷopi-
mukhā patigaṇhāti, na eḷakamantaraṃ na daṇḍamantaraṃ
na musalamantaraṃ, na dvinnaṃ bhuñjamānānaṃ, na gab-
bhiniyā na pāyamānāya na purisantaragatāya, na saṅkittisu,
na yattha sā upatṭhito hoti, na yattha makkhikā saṇḍa-
saṇḍacārīnī, na macchaṃ na maṃsaṃ na suraṃ na mera-
yaṃ na thusodakaṃ pibati. So ekāgāriko vā hoti ekālopiko,
dvāgāriko vā hoti dvālopiko — sattāgāriko vā hoti sattā-
lopiko; ekissā pi dattiyā yāpeti, dvihi pi dattihi yāpeti —
sattahi pi dattihi yāpeti; ekāhikam-pi āhāraṃ āhāreti, dvi-

hikam - pi āhāraṃ āhāreti — sattāhikam - pi āhāraṃ āhāreti, itievarūpaṃ addhamāsikam - pi pariyāyabhatahhojanānuyogam - anuyutto viharati. So sākabhakkho vā hoti sāmābhakkho vā hoti nīvābhakkho vā hoti daddulabhakkho vā hoti haṭabhakkho vā hoti kaṇabhakkho vā hoti ācāmaabhakkho vā hoti piñṇābhakkho vā hoti tiṇabhakkho vā hoti gomaya-bhakkho vā hoti; vanamūlaphalāhāro yāpeti pavattaphala-bhojī. So sāṇāni pi dhāreti masāṇāni pi dhāreti chava-dussāni pi dhāreti paṃsukūlāni pi dhāreti tiriṭṭāni pi dhāreti (o)ajināni pi dhāreti ajinakkhipam - pi dhāreti kusacīram - pi dhāreti vākacīram - pi dhāreti phalakacīram - pi dhāreti kesa-kambalam - pi dhāreti vālakambalam - pi dhāreti ulūka-pakkham - pi dhāreti. Kesamassulocako pi hoti kesamassu-locanānuyogam - anuyutto, ubbhaṭṭhako pi hoti āsanapaṭik-khitto, ukkuṭiko pi hoti ukkuṭikappadhānam - anuyutto, kaṇṭakā-passayiko pi hoti kaṇṭakāpassaye seyyaṃ kappeti, sāyatati-yakam - pi udakoroḥaṇānuyogam - anuyutto viharati. Iti eva-rūpaṃ anekavihiṭaṃ kāyassa ātāpanaparitāpanānuyogam - anuyutto viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave puggalo attantapo 20 attaparitāpanānuyogam - anuyutto.

Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo parantapo parapari-tāpanānuyogam - anuyutto: Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo orabbhiko hoti sūkariko sākuntiko māgaviko luddo maccha-ghātako coro coraghātako bandhanāgāriko, ye vā pan' aññe pi keci kurūrakammantā. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave puggalo parantapo paraparitāpanānuyogam - anuyutto.

Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo attantapo ca attaparitā-panānuyogam - anuyutto parantapo ca paraparitāpanānuyogam - anuyutto: Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo rājā vā hoti 30 khattiyo muddhāvasitto brāhmaṇo vā mahāsālo. So puratthi-mena nagarassa navam santhāgāraṃ kārāpetvā kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kharājinaṃ nivāsetvā sappitelena kāyaṃ abbhāñjitvā magavisāṇena piṭṭhiṃ kaṇḍūvamāno santhāgāraṃ pavisati saddhiṃ mahesiyā brāhmaṇena ca purohitena. So tattha anantarahitāya bhūmiyā haritupattāya seyyaṃ kappeti. Ekissā gāvīyā sarūpavacchāya yaṃ ekasmim thane khiraṃ

hoti tena ājā yāpeti, yaṃ dutiyasmiṃ thane khīraṃ hoti tena mahesī yāpeti, yaṃ tatiyasmiṃ thane khīraṃ hoti tena brāhmaṇo purohito yāpeti, yaṃ catutthasmiṃ thane khīraṃ hoti tena aggim jhanti, avasesena vacchako yāpeti. So evaṃ - āha: Ettakā usabbhā haññantu yaññatthāya, ettakā vacchatarā haññantu yaññatthāya, ettikā vacchatariyo haññantu yaññatthāya, ettakā ajā haññantu yaññatthāya, ettakā urabbhā haññantu yaññatthāya, ettakā rukkhā chijjantu yūpatthāya, ettakā dabbhā lūyantu barihisatthāyāti. Ye pi
 10 'ssa te honti dāsā ti vā pessā ti vā kammakarā ti vā te pi dāḍatajjitā bhayatajjitā assumukhā rudamānā parikammāni karonti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave puggalo attantapo ca attaparitāpanānuyogam - anuyutto parantapo ca paraparitāpanānuyogam - anuyutto.

15 Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo n' ev' attantapo nātta-paritāpanānuyogam - anuyutto na parantapo na paraparitāpanānuyogam - anuyutto, so anattantapo aparantapo diṭṭhe va dhamme nicchāto nibbuto sītibhūto sukhaṭṭisaṃvedī brahmabbhūtena attanā viharati: Idha bhikkhave Tathāgato
 20 loke uppajjati araham sammāsambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi satthā devamanussānam buddho bhagavā. So imaṃ lokam sadevakam samārakam sabrahmakam sassamaṇabrāhmaṇim pajam sadevamanussam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedeti. So dhammam deseti ādikalyāṇam majjhikalyāṇam pariyosānakalyāṇam sāttham sabyañjanam, kevalaparipunnam parisuddham brahmacariyam pakāseti. Tam dhammam suṇāti gahapati vā gahapati-putto vā aññatarasmiṃ vā kule paccājāto. So tam dhammam
 25 sutvā Tathāgate saddham paṭilabhati. So tena saddhāṭṭi-lābhena samannāgato iti ṭṭisaṃcikkhati: Sambādho gharāvāso rajāpatho, abbhokāso pabbajjā, na - y - idaṃ sukaram agāram ajjhāvasatā ekantaparipunnam ekantaparisuddham saṅkhalikhitam brahmacariyam caritum, yaṃ - nūnāham kesamassum ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajeyyan - ti. So aparena samayena appam vā bhogakkhandham pahāya mahantam vā bhogakkhandham pahāya,

appamā vā nātiparivaṭṭam pahāya mahantam vā nātiparivaṭṭam
pahāya kesamassum ohāretvā kāsāyaṇi vatthāni acchādetvā
agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajati.

So evam pabbajito samāno bhikkhūnam sikkhāsājīva-
samāpanno pānātipātāṃ pahāya pānātipātā paṭivirato hoti,
nihatadaṇḍo nibitasattho lajji dayāpanno sabbapānabhūta-
hitānukampī viharati. Adinnādānam pahāya adinnādānā
paṭivirato hoti, dinnādāyī dinnapāṭikaṅkhi athenena suci-
bhūtena attanā viharati. Abrahmacariyam pahāya brahma-
cārī hoti ārācārī, virato methunā gāmadhammā. Musāvādam
pahāya musāvādā paṭivirato hoti, saccavādī saccasandho
theto paccayiko avisaṃvādako lokassa. Pisunam vācam pa-
hāya pisunāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, ito sutvā na amutra
akkhātā imesaṃ bhedaṃ amutra vā sutvā na imesaṃ
akkhātā amūsaṃ bhedaṃ, iti bhinnānam vā sandhātā sa-
hitānam vā anuppadātā, samaggārāmo samaggarato sam-
agganandī samaggakaraṇim vācam bhāsītā hoti. Pharusaṃ
vācam pahāya pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, yā sā vācā
nelā kaṇṇasukhā pemaṇiyā hadayaṅgamā porī bahujaṇakantā
bahujaṇamanāpā tathārūpiṃ vācam bhāsītā hoti. Samphap-
palāpaṃ pahāya samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti, kālavādī
bhūtavādī atthavādī dhammavādī vinayavādī, nidhānavatīm
vācam bhāsītā kālena sāpadesaṃ pariyantavatīm atthasaṃ-
hitam. So bijagāmaḥbhūtagāmasamārambhā paṭivirato hoti.
Ekabhaddiko hoti rattūparato, virato vikālabhojanā. Nacca-
gītā-vādita-visūkadassanā paṭivirato hoti. Mālā-gandha-vile-
panadhāraṇa-maṇḍana-vibhūsanatṭhānā paṭivirato hoti. Uccā-
sayana-mahāsayanā paṭivirato hoti. Jātarūparajatapāṭigga-
haṇā paṭivirato hoti. Āmakadhaññapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato
hoti. Āmakamaṃsapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Itthi-
kumārīkaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Dāsīdāsapaṭiggahaṇā
paṭivirato hoti. Ajelākaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Kuk-
kuṭasūkarapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Hatthi-gavāssa-vaḷavā-
paṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Khettaṭṭhapaṭiggahaṇā paṭi-
virato hoti. Dūteyyapahīṇagamanānuyogā paṭivirato hoti.
Kayavikkayā paṭivirato hoti. Tulākūṭa-kāmsakūṭa-mānakūṭā

paṭivirato hoti. Ukkotana-vañcana-nikati-sāciyogā paṭivirato hoti. Chedana-vadha-bandhana-viparāmosa-ālopa-sahasākārā paṭivirato hoti. So santuṭṭho hoti kāyaparihārikena cīvarena kucchiparihārikena piṇḍapātena, yena yen' eva pakkamati samādāy' eva pakkamati. Seyyathā pi nāma pakkhī saṁuṇo yena yen' eva ḍeti sapattabhāro va ḍeti, evam - evam bhikkhu santuṭṭho hoti kāyaparihārikena cīvarena kucchiparihārikena piṇḍapātena, yena yen' eva pakkamati samādāy' eva pakkamati. So iminā ariyena silakkhandhena samannāgato ajjhataṁ anavajjasukhaṁ paṭisaṁvedeti. So cakkhunā rūpaṁ disvā na nimittaggāhī hoti nānubyañjanaggāhī; yatvādhikaraṇam - enaṁ cakkhundriyaṁ asaṁvutaṁ viharantaṁ abhiññādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṁ tassa saṁvarāya paṭipajjati, rakkhati cakkhundriyaṁ, cakkhundriye saṁvaraṁ āpajjati. Sotena saddaṁ sutvā — pe — ghāṇena gandhaṁ ghāyivā — jivhāya rasaṁ sāyivā — kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṁ phusivā — manasā dhammaṁ viññāya na nimittaggāhī hoti nānubyañjanaggāhī; yatvādhikaraṇam - enaṁ manindriyaṁ asaṁvutaṁ viharantaṁ abhiññādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṁ tassa saṁvarāya paṭipajjati, rakkhati manindriyaṁ, manindriye saṁvaraṁ āpajjati. So iminā ariyena indriyasamvarena samannāgato ajjhataṁ abyāsekasukhaṁ paṭisaṁvedeti. So abhikkante paṭikkante sampajānakārī hoti, ālokite vilokite sampajānakārī hoti, samīñjite pasārite sampajānakārī hoti, saṅghāṭipattacīvaradhāraṇe sampajānakārī hoti, asite pite khāyite sāyite sampajānakārī hoti, uccārapassāvakaṁme sampajānakārī hoti gate ṭhite nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsīte tuṇhībhave sampajānakārī hoti.

So iminā ca ariyena silakkhandhena samannāgato iminā ca ariyena indriyasamvarena samannāgato iminā ca ariyena satisampajaññaṇa samannāgato, vivittaṁ senāsanaṁ bhajati, araṇṇaṁ rukkhamūlaṁ pabbataṁ kandaraṁ giriguhaṁ su-sānaṁ vanapatthaṁ abbhokāsaṁ palālapuñjaṁ. So pacchābhattaṁ piṇḍapātaṁ paṭikkanto nisīdati pallaṅkaṁ ābhujitvā, ujum kāyaṁ paṇidhāya, parimukhaṁ satim upaṭṭhapetvā.

So abhijjham loke pahāya vigatābhijjhena cetasā viharati, ^{byāpāda} abhijjhāya cittaṃ parisodheti; byāpādapadosaṃ pahāya abyāpannacitto viharati, sabbapāṇabhūtahitānukampī byāpādapadosā cittaṃ parisodheti; thīnamiddham pahāya vigatathīnamiddho viharati, ālokasaññī sato sampajāno thīnamiddhā cittaṃ parisodheti; uddhaccakukkuccaṃ pahāya anuddhato viharati, ajjhataṃ vūpasantacitto uddhaccakukkuccā cittaṃ parisodheti; vicikicchāṃ pahāya tinṇavicikicchho viharati, akathaṃkathī kusalesu dhammesu vicikicchāya cittaṃ ¹⁰ parisodheti.

So ime pañca nīvaraṇe pahāya cetaso upakkilese paññāya dubbalikarāṇe vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savittakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanāṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avittakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Pītiyā ca virāgā upekhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno sukhaṃ - ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti yaṃ - taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti: upekhako satimā sukhavihārī ti tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ ²⁰ upasampajja viharati. Sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānaṃ atthagamā adukkhaṃ asukhaṃ upekhāsatipārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anāgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubbhūte kammaniye ṭhite ānejjappatte pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati, seyyathidaṃ ekam - pi jātiṃ dve pi jātiyo tisso pi jātiyo catasso pi jātiyo pañca pi jātiyo dasa pi jātiyo viṣatim - pi jātiyo ³⁰ tiṃsam - pi jātiyo cattārisam - pi jātiyo paññāsam - pi jātiyo jātisatam - pi jātisahassam - pi jātisatasahassam - pi aneke pi saṃvaṭṭakappe aneke pi vivaṭṭakappe aneke pi saṃvaṭṭa - vivaṭṭakappe: amutr' āsiṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃ sukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto amutra uppādiṃ, tatrāp' āsiṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃ sukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī

evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto idhūpapanno ti. Iti sākāram sauddesaṃ anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye t̥hite ānejjappatte sattānaṃ cutūpapātānānāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne, hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajānāti: ime vata bhonto sattā kāyaduccaritena samannāgatā vacīduccaritena samannāgatā manoduccaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ upavādakā micchādīṭṭhikā micchādīṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapannā; ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena samannāgatā vacīsucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ anupavādakā sammādīṭṭhikā sammādīṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapannā ti. Iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne, hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajānāti.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye t̥hite ānejjappatte āsavānaṃ khayaṇānāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So: idaṃ dukkhaṃ - ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhanirodho ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti; ime āsavā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ āvasa-samudayo ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ āsavanirodho ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ āsavanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Tassa evaṃ jānato evaṃ passato kāmāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccāti, bhavāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, avijjāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ vimuttam - iti ñānaṃ hoti; khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti.

Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave puggalo n' ev' attantapo nātta-paritāpanānyogam - anuyutto na parantapo na parapari-

tāpanānuyogam - anuyutto, so anattantapo aparantapo diṭṭhe
va dhamme nicchāto nibbuto sītibhūto sukhapaṭisaṃvedī
brahmabhūtena attanā viharatīti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bha-
gavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

KANDARAKASUTTANTAM PAṬHAMAM.

52.

Evam - me sutam. Ekamī samayaṃ āyasmā Ānando
Vesāliyaṃ viharati Beluvagāmake. Tena kho pana sama-
yena Dasamo gahapati Aṭṭhakanāgaro Pāṭaliputtam anup-
patto hoti kenacid - eva karaṇīyena. Atha kho Dasamo
gahapati Aṭṭhakanāgaro yena Kukkuṭārāmo yena aññataro
bhikkhu ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā taṃ bhikkhum
abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho
Dasamo gahapati Aṭṭhakanāgaro taṃ bhikkhum etad - avoca:
Kahan - nu kho bhante āyasmā Ānando etarahi viharati,
dassanakāmā hi mayan - taṃ āyasmantaṃ Ānandan - ti. Eso
gahapati āyasmā Ānando Vesāliyaṃ viharati Beluvagāmake
ti. Atha kho Dasamo gahapati Aṭṭhakanāgaro Pāṭaliputte
taṃ karaṇīyaṃ tiretvā yena Vesālī Beluvagāmake yen'
āyasmā Ānando ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ
Ānantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno
kho Dasamo gahapati Aṭṭhakanāgaro āyasmantaṃ Ānantaṃ
etad - avoca:

Atthi nu kho bhante Ānanda tena Bhagavatā jānataṃ
passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena ekadhammo akkhāto
yattha bhikkhuno appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato
avimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ vimuccati aparikkhīnā vā āsavā parikkha-
yaṃ gacchanti ananuppattaṃ vā anuttaraṃ yogakkhemam
anupāpuṇatīti. — Atthi kho gahapati tena Bhagavatā jānataṃ
passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena ekadhammo akkhāto

yattha bhikkhuno appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato avimuttañ - c' eva cittaṃ vimuccati aparikkhiṇā ca āsavā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti ananuppattañ - ca anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ anupāpuṇātīti. — Katamo pana bhante Ānanda tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena ekadhammo akkhāto yattha bhikkhuno appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato avimuttañ - c' eva cittaṃ vimuccati aparikkhiṇā ca āsavā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti ananuppattañ - ca anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ anupāpuṇātīti.

‘O Idha gahapati bhikkhu vivicc’ eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamam jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. So iti paṭisaṇcikkhati: Idam - pi kho paṭhamam jhānaṃ abhisankhataṃ abhisāñcetayitaṃ, yaṃ kho pana kiñci abhisankhataṃ abhisāñcetayitaṃ tad - aniccaṃ nirodhadhamman - ti pajānāti. So tattha t̥hito āsavānaṃ khayaṃ pāpuṇāti; no ce āsavānaṃ khayaṃ pāpuṇāti ten’ eva dhammarāgena tāya dhammanandiyā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātiko hoti tatthapariniḃbāyī anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā. Ayam - pi kho gahapati tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena ekadhammo akkhāto yattha bhikkhuno appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato avimuttañ - c' eva cittaṃ vimuccati aparikkhiṇā ca āsavā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti ananuppattañ - ca anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ anupāpuṇāti.

Puna ca param gahapati bhikkhu vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhattaṃ sampasādanaṃ — pe — dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. So iti paṭisaṇcikkhati: Idam - pi kho dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ abhisankhataṃ abhisāñcetayitaṃ, yaṃ kho pana kiñci abhisankhataṃ abhisāñcetayitaṃ tad - aniccaṃ nirodhadhamman - ti pajānāti. So tattha t̥hito āsavānaṃ khayaṃ pāpuṇāti; no ce āsavānaṃ khayaṃ pāpuṇāti ten’ eva dhammarāgena tāya dhammanandiyā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātiko hoti tatthapariniḃbāyī anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā. Ayam - pi kho gahapati tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammā-

sambuddhena ekadhammo akkhāto yattha bhikkhuno appa-
mattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato avimuttañ-c' eva
cittam vimuccati aparikkhiṇā ca āsavā parikkhayaṃ gac-
chanti ananupattañ-ca anuttaram yogakkhemam anupāpuṇāti.

Puna ca param gahapati bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā — pe —
tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. So iti paṭisaṅcikkhati:
Idam-pi kho tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ abhisāṅkhataṃ abhisāṅceta-
yitaṃ, yaṃ kho pana kiñci abhisāṅkhataṃ abhisāṅceta-
yitaṃ tad-aniccaṃ nirodhadhamman-ti pajānāti. So tattha t̥hito
pe — anuttaram yogakkhemam anupāpuṇāti.

Puna ca param gahapati bhikkhu sukhassa ca pahānā
dukkhassa ca pahānā — pe — catuttham jhānaṃ upasampajja
viharati. So iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Idam-pi kho catuttham
jhānaṃ abhisāṅkhataṃ abhisāṅceta-
yitaṃ, yaṃ kho pana kiñci abhisāṅkhataṃ abhisāṅceta-
yitaṃ tad-aniccaṃ nirodha-
dhamman-ti pajānāti. So tattha t̥hito — pe — anuttaram
yogakkhemam anupāpuṇāti.

Puna ca param gahapati bhikkhu mettāsahagatena
cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharivā viharati, tathā dutiyaṃ tathā
20 tatiyaṃ tathā catutthim, iti uddham-adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi
sabbattatāya sabbāvantam lokam mettāsahagatena cetasā
vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena
pharivā viharati. So iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Ayam-pi kho
mettā cetovimutti abhisāṅkhataṃ abhisāṅceta-
yitā, yaṃ kho pana kiñci abhisāṅkhataṃ abhisāṅceta-
yitaṃ tad-aniccaṃ nirodhadhamman-ti pajānāti. So tattha t̥hito — pe — anut-
taram yogakkhemam anupāpuṇāti.

Puna ca param gahapati bhikkhu karuṇāsahagatena
cetasā — pe — muditāsahagatena cetasā — pe — upekhāsaha-
70 gatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharivā viharati, tathā dutiyaṃ
tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthim, iti uddham-adho tiriyaṃ
sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantam lokam upekhāsahagatena
cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyā-
bajjhena pharivā viharati. So iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Ayam-pi
kho upekhā cetovimutti abhisāṅkhataṃ abhisāṅceta-
yitā, yaṃ kho pana kiñci abhisāṅkhataṃ abhisāṅceta-
yitaṃ tad-aniccaṃ

nirodhadhamman - ti pajānāti. So tattha ʒhito — pe — anuttaram yoggakkhemam anupāpuṇāti.

Puna ca param gahapati bhikkhu sabbaso rūpasanāṇānam samatikkamā paṭighasaṇṇānam atthagamā nānattasaṇṇānam amanasikārā <ananto ākāso> ti ākāsaṇaṇcāyatanam upasampajja viharati. So iti paṭisaṇcikkhati: Ayam - pi kho ākāsaṇaṇcāyatanasamāpatti abhisankhatā abhisāṇcetayitā, yaṁ kho pana kiñci abhisankhatam abhisāṇcetayitam tad - aniccam nirodhadhamman - ti pajānāti. So tattha ʒhito — pe — anuttaram yoggakkhemam anupāpuṇāti.

Puna ca param gahapati bhikkhu sabbaso ākāsaṇaṇcāyatanam samatikkamma anantam viññāṇan - ti viññāṇaṇcāyatanam upasampajja viharati. So iti paṭisaṇcikkhati: Ayam - pi kho viññāṇaṇcāyatanasamāpatti abhisankhatā abhisāṇcetayitā, yaṁ kho pana kiñci abhisankhatam abhisāṇcetayitam tad - aniccam nirodhadhamman - ti pajānāti. So tattha ʒhito — pe — anuttaram yoggakkhemam anupāpuṇāti.

Puna ca param gahapati bhikkhu sabbaso viññāṇaṇcāyatanam samatikkamma na - tthi kiñciti ākiñcaṇṇāyatanam upasampajja viharati. So iti paṭisaṇcikkhati: Ayam - pi kho ākiñcaṇṇāyatanasamāpatti abhisankhatā abhisāṇcetayitā, yaṁ kho pana kiñci abhisankhatam abhisāṇcetayitam tad - aniccam nirodhadhamman - ti pajānāti. So tattha ʒhito āsavānam khayam pāpuṇāti; no ce āsavānam khayam pāpuṇāti ten' eva dhammarāgena tāya dhammanandiyā pañcannaṁ orambhāgiyānam saṁyojanānam parikkhayā opapātiko hoti tattha parinibbāyī anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā. Ayam kho gahapati tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammā - sambuddhena ekadhammo akkhāto yattha bhikkhuno appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato aṁimuttaṇ - c' eva cittaṁ vimuccati aparikkhiṇā ca āsavā parikkhayaṁ gacchanti ananuppattaṇ - ca anuttaram yoggakkhemam anupāpuṇāti.

Evam vutte Dasamo gahapati Aṭṭhakanāgaro āyasmantaṁ Ānandaṁ etad - avoca: Seyyathā pi bhante Ānanda puriso ekam nidhimukhaṁ gavesanto sakid - eva ekādasa

nidhimukhāni adhigaccheyya, evam-eva kho ahaṃ bhante ekaṃ amatadvāraṃ gavesanto sakid-eva ekādasā amata-dvārāni alatthaṃ savanāya. Seyyathā pi bhante purisassa agāraṃ ekādasadvāraṃ, so tasmim̐ agāre āditte ekamekena pi dvārena sakkuṇeyya attānaṃ sotthim̐ kātum̐, evam-eva kho ahaṃ bhante imesaṃ ekādasannaṃ amatadvārānaṃ ekamekena pi amatadvārena sakkuṇissāmi attānaṃ sotthim̐ kātum̐. Ime hi nāma bhante aññatitthiyā ācariyassa ācariya-dhanaṃ pariyessanti, kim̐ panāhaṃ āyasmato! Ānandassa opūjaṃ na karissāmiti. Atha kho Dasamo gahapati Aṭṭhaka-nāgaro Pāṭaliputtakaṃ - ca Vesālīkaṃ - ca bhikkhusaṅghaṃ sannipātāpetvā paṇītena khādaniyena bhojaniyena sahatthā santappesi sampavāresi ekamekaṃ - ca bhikkhum̐ paccekadussa-yugena acchādesi, āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ ticīvarena acchādesi āyasmato ca Ānandassa pañcasataṃ vihāraṃ kārāpesīti.

AṬṬHAKANĀGARASUTTANTAṃ DUTIYAM̐.

53.

Evam- me suttaṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Kapilavatthusmim̐ Nigrodhārāme. Tena kho pana samayena Kāpilavatthavānaṃ Sakyānaṃ navaṃ santhāgāraṃ 20 acirakāritaṃ hoti anajjhāvutthaṃ samaṇena vā brāhmaṇena vā kenaci vā manussabhūtena. Atha kho Kāpilavatthavā Sakyā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisidimsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho Kāpilavatthavā Sakyā Bhagavantaṃ etad-avo-cum̐: Idha bhante Kāpilavatthavānaṃ Sakyānaṃ navaṃ santhāgāraṃ acirakāritaṃ anajjhāvutthaṃ samaṇena vā brāhmaṇena vā kenaci vā manussabhūtena. Taṃ bhante Bhagavā paṭhamaṃ paribhuñjatu, Bhagavatā paṭhamaṃ paribhuttaṃ pacchā Kāpilavatthavā Sakyā paribhuñjissanti, tad- 30 assa Kāpilavatthavānaṃ Sakyānaṃ dīgharattaṃ hitāya

sukhāyāti. Adhivāsesi Bhagavā [tunhībāhāvena. Atha kho Kāpilavatthavā Sakyā Bhagavato adhivāsanam viditvā uttṭhāy' āsanā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇam katvā yena santhāgāram ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā sabba-santharim santhāgāram santharitvā āsanāni paññāpetvā udakamanikam patitṭhāpetvā telappadipam āropetvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantam aṭṭhamasu. Ekamantam tṭhitā kho Kāpilavatthavā Sakyā Bhagavantam etad-avocum: Sabba-santharim santhataṃ bhante santhāgāram, āsanāni paññattāni, udakamaniko patitṭhāpito, telappadipo āropito; yassa dāni bhante Bhagavā kalam maññatīti. Atha kho Bhagavā nivāsetvā pattacīvaram ādāya saddhim bhikkhusaṅghena yena santhāgāram ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā pāde pakkhāletvā santhāgāram pavisitvā majjhimam thambham nissāya puratthābhimukho nisīdi. Bhikkhusaṅho pi kho pāde pakkhāletvā santhāgāram pavisitvā pacchimam bhiṭṭim nissāya puratthābhimukho nisīdi Bhagavantam yeva purakkhatvā. Kāpilavatthavā pi kho Sakyā pāde pakkhāletvā santhāgāram pavisitvā puratthimam bhiṭṭim nissāya pacchāmukhā nisīdimasu Bhagavantam yeva purakkhatvā. Atha kho Bhagavā Kāpilavatthave Sakke bahu-d-eva rattim dhammiyā kathāya sandassetvā samādapetvā samuttejetvā sampahamsetvā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi: Paṭibhātu taṃ Ānanda Kāpilavatthavānam Sakyānam sekho pāṭipado; piṭṭhim-me agilāyāti, tam-aham āyamissāmiti. Evaṃ bhante ti kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato paccassosi. Atha kho Bhagavā catugguṇaṃ saṅghāṭim paññāpetvā dakkhiṇena passena sīhaseyyani kappesi pāde pādam accādhāya sato sampajāno uttṭhāna-saṇṇam manasikarivā.

Atha kho āyasmā Ānando Mahānāmaṃ Sakyam āmantesi: Idha Mahānāma ariyasāvako silasampanno hoti, indriyesu guttadvāro hoti, bhojane mattaññū hoti, jāgariyam anuyutto hoti, sattahi saddhammehi samannāgato hoti, catunnam jhānaṇam abhicetasikānam diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārānam nikāmalābhi hoti akicchalābhi akasiralābhi. Kathaṃ-ca

Visa. 7. 118

Mahānāma ariyasāvako silasampanno hoti: Idha Mahānāma ariyasāvako silavā hoti, pātimokkhasamvarasamvuto viharati ācāragocarasampanno, anumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī, samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu. Evam kho Mahānāma ariyasāvako silasampanno hoti. Kathañ-ca Mahānāma ariyasāvako indriyesu guttadvāro hoti: Idha Mahānāma ariyasāvako cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā na nimittaggāhī hoti nānubyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇam - enaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ asamvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiijhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ tassa samvarāya paṭipajjati, rakkhati cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye samvaraṃ āpajjati. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā — pe — ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā — jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā — kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā — manasā dhammaṃ viññāya na nimittaggāhī hoti nānubyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇam - enaṃ manindriyaṃ asamvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiijhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ tassa samvarāya paṭipajjati, rakkhati manindriyaṃ, manindriye samvaraṃ āpajjati. Evam kho Mahānāma ariyasāvako indriyesu guttadvāro hoti. Kathañ-ca Mahānāma ariyasāvako bhojane mattaññu hoti: Idha Mahānāma ariyasāvako paṭisaṅkhā yoniso āhāraṃ āhāreti, n' eva davāya na madāya na maṇḍanāya na vibhūsanāya, yāvad - eva imassa kāyassa ṭhitiyā yāpanāya, vihimsūparatiyā brahmācariyānuggahāya: īti purāṇaṃ-ca vedanaṃ paṭisaṅkhāmi navaṃ-ca vedanaṃ na uppādessāmi, yātrā ca me bhavissati anavajjatā ca phāsu-vihāro cāti. Evam kho Mahānāma ariyasāvako bhojane mattaññu hoti. Kathañ-ca Mahānāma ariyasāvako jāgariyaṃ anuyutto hoti: Idha Mahānāma ariyasāvako divasaṃ caṅka-mena nisajjāya āvaraṇiyehi dhammehi cittaṃ parisodheti, rattiyā paṭhamaṃ yāmaṃ caṅkamena nisajjāya āvaraṇiyehi dhammehi cittaṃ parisodheti, rattiyā majjhimam yāmaṃ dakkhiṇena passena sihaseyyaṃ kappeti pāde pādaṃ accā-dhāya sato sampajāno utthānasaññaṃ manasikaritvā, rattiyā pacchimam yāmaṃ paccutthāya caṅkamena nisajjāya āvaraṇiyehi dhammehi cittaṃ parisodheti. Evam kho Mahānāma ariyasāvako jāgariyaṃ anuyutto hoti. Kathañ-ca Mahānāma

ariyasāvako sattahi saddhammehi samannāgato hoti: Idha Mahānāma ariyasāvako saddho hoti, saddahati Tathāgatassa bodhiṃ: iti pi so Bhagavā arāhāṃ sammāsambuddho vijjā-carāṇasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavā ti. Hirimā hoti, hiriyati kāyaduccaritena vacīduccaritena manoduccaritena, hiriyati pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ samāpattiya. Ottāpī hoti, ottapati kāyaduccaritena vacīduccaritena manoduccaritena, ottapati pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ samāpattiya. Bahussuto hoti sutadharo sutasannicayo, ye te dhammā ādikalyāṇā majjhekalyāṇā pariyosānakalyāṇā sātthā sabyañjanā kevalaparipunṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ abhivadanti tathārūpā 'ssa dhammā bahussutā honti dhatā vacasā paricitā manasā 'nupekkhitā diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā. Āraddhaviṛiyo viharati akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahāṇāya kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upasampadāya, thāmaṇā dāha-parakkamo anikkhittadhuro kusalesu dhammesu. Satimā hoti paramena satinepakkena samannāgato, cirakatam - pi cirabhāsitaṃ - pi saritā anussaritā. Paññāvā hoti udayatthagāminiya paññāya samannāgato ariyāya nibbedhikāya sammādukkhakkhayagāminiya. Evaṃ kho Mahānāma ariyasāvako sattahi saddhammehi samannāgato hoti. Kathaṇ - ca Mahānāma ariyasāvako catunnaṃ jhānaṇaṃ abhicetasikānaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṇaṃ nikāmalābhi hoti akicchalābhi akasiralābhi: Idha Mahānāma ariyasāvako vivicca eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Vitakkavicāraṇaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ — pe — tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ — catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Evaṃ kho Mahānāma ariyasāvako catunnaṃ jhānaṇaṃ abhicetasikānaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṇaṃ nikāmalābhi hoti akicchalābhi akasiralābhi.

Yato kho Mahānāma ariyasāvako evaṃ silasampanno hoti, evaṃ indriyesu guttadvāro hoti, evaṃ bhojane mattaññū hoti, evaṃ jāgariyaṃ anuyutto hoti, evaṃ sattahi saddhammehi

samannāgato hoti, evaṃ catunnaṃ jhānānaṃ abhicetasikānaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārānaṃ nikāmalābhī hoti akicchālābhī akasiralābhī, ayaṃ vuccati Mahānāma ariyasāvako sekho pātipado apuccaṇḍatāya samāpanno bhabbo abhinibbhidāya bhabbo sambodhāya bhabbo anuttarassa yogakkhemassa adhi-
gamāya. Seyyathā pi Mahānāma kukkuṭiyā aṇḍāni aṭṭha vā dasa vā dvādasa vā, tān' assu kukkuṭiyā sammā adhi-
sayitāni sammā pariseditāni sammā paribhāvitāni; kiñcāpi tassā kukkuṭiyā na evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya: aho vata me

10 kukkuṭapotaḥ pādanakhasikhāya vā mukhatuṇḍakena vā aṇḍakosaṃ padāletvā sotthinā abhinibbhijjeyyuntī, atha kho bhabbā va te kukkuṭapotaḥ pādanakhasikhāya vā mukhatuṇḍakena vā aṇḍakosaṃ padāletvā sotthinā abhinibbhijjituṃ. Evaṃ - eva kho Mahānāma yato ariyasāvako evaṃ silasampanno hoti, evaṃ indriyesu guttadvāro hoti, evaṃ bhojane mattaññu hoti, evaṃ jāgariyaṃ anuyutto hoti, evaṃ sattaḥ saddhammehi samannāgato hoti, evaṃ catunnaṃ jhānānaṃ abhicetasikānaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārānaṃ nikāmalābhī hoti akicchālābhī akasiralābhī, ayaṃ vuccati Ma-

20 hānāma ariyasāvako sekho pātipado apuccaṇḍatāya samāpanno bhabbo abhinibbhidāya bhabbo sambodhāya bhabbo anuttarassa yogakkhemassa adhi-
gamāya. Sa kho so Mahānāma ariyasāvako imaṃ yeva anuttaraṃ upekkhāsati pārisuddhiṃ āgamma anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati, seyyathidaṃ ekam - pi jātiṃ dve pi jātiyo — pe — iti sākāraṃ sauddesaṃ anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati; ayaṃ - assa paṭhamā 'bhinibbhidā hoti kukkuṭacchāpakassēva aṇḍakosamhā. Sa

30 kho so Mahānāma ariyasāvako imaṃ yeva anuttaraṃ upekkhāsati pārisuddhiṃ āgamma dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne, hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbanne sugate duggate — pe — yathā-kammūpage satte pajānāti; ayaṃ - assa duttiyā 'bhinibbhidā hoti kukkuṭacchāpakassēva aṇḍakosamhā. Sa kho so Mahānāma ariyasāvako imaṃ yeva anuttaraṃ upekkhāsati pārisuddhiṃ āgamma āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā

upasampajja viharati; ayam - assa tatiyā 'bhinibbhidā hoti kukkuṭacchāpakassēva aṇḍakosamhā.

Yam - pi Mahānāma ariyasāvako sīlasampanno hoti idam - pi 'ssa hoti caraṇasmim̐. Yam - pi Mahānāma ariyasāvako indriyesu guttadvāro hoti idam - pi 'ssa hoti caraṇasmim̐. Yam - pi Mahānāma ariyasāvako bhojane mat-taṇṇū hoti idam - pi 'ssa hoti caraṇasmim̐. Yam - pi Mahānāma ariyasāvako jāgariyam anuyutto hoti idam - pi 'ssa hoti caraṇasmim̐. Yam - pi Mahānāma ariyasāvako sattahi 10 saddhammehi samannāgato hoti idam - pi 'ssa hoti caraṇasmim̐.

Yam - pi Mahānāma ariyasāvako catunnaṃ jhānaṃ abhi-cetasikānaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārānaṃ nikāmalābhī hoti akicchalābhī akasiralābhī idam - pi 'ssa hoti caraṇasmim̐.

Yaṇ - ca kho Mahānāma ariyasāvako anekavihitam̐ pubbe-nivāsam̐ anussarati, seyyathidaṃ ekam - pi jātīm dve pi jā-tiyo — pe — iti sākāram̐ sauddesaṃ anekavihitam̐ pubbe-nivāsam̐ anussarati, idam - pi 'ssa hoti vijjāya. Yam - pi Mahānāma ariyasāvako dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkanta-mānusakena satte passati cavaṃāne upapajjamāne, hīne pa-

20 nite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate — pe — yathākammū-page satte pajānāti, idam - pi 'ssa hoti vijjāya. Yam - pi Mahānāma ariyasāvako āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ ceto-vimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayam̐ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati, idam - pi 'ssa hoti vijjāya. Ayam̐ vuccati Mahānāma ariyasāvako vijjāsampanno iti pi, caraṇasampanno iti pi, vijjācaraṇasampanno iti pi. Brahmunā p' esā Mahānāma Sanaṅkumārena gāthā bhāsītā:

Khattiyo seṭṭho jane tasmiṃ ye gottapaṭisārino,
vijjācaraṇasampanno so seṭṭho devamānuse ti.

30 Sā kho pan' esā Mahānāma Brahmunā Sanaṅkumārena gāthā sugītā na duggītā, subhāsītā na dubbhāsītā, attha-saṃhitā no anatthasaṃhitā, anumatā Bhagavatā ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā utthahitvā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi: Sādhū sādhu Ānanda, sādhu kho tvam̐ Ānanda Kāpilavatthavānaṃ Sakyānaṃ sekham̐ paṭipadam̐ abhāsīti.

Idam - avoca āyasmā Ānando, samanuiṇṇo satthā ahosi.
Attamanā Kāpilavatthavā Sakyā āyasmato Ānandassa bhā-
sitam abhinandun - ti.

SEKHASUTTANTAM TATIYAM.

54.

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayam Bhagavā Aṅgutta-
rāpesu viharati; Āpaṇam nāma Aṅguttarāpānam nigamo.
Atha kho Bhagavā pubbanhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaram
ādāya Āpaṇam piṇḍāya pāvisi. Āpaṇe piṇḍāya caritvā
pacchābhattam piṇḍapātapaṭikkanto yen' aññataro vanasaṇḍo
(ten' upasaṅkami divāvihārāya, tam vanasaṇḍam ajjhogāhitvā
aññatarasmim rukkhamaṇe nisīdi. Potaliyo pi kho gahapati
samppannanivāsapāvuraṇo chattupāhanāhi jaṅghāvihāram
anucaṅkamamāno anuvicaramāno yena so vanasaṇḍo ten'
upasaṅkami, tam vanasaṇḍam ajjhogāhitvā yena Bhagavā
ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhim sammodi,
sammodaniyam katham sārāṇiyam vītisāretvā ekamantam
atthāsi. Ekamantam tthitam kho Potaliyam gahapatim Bha-
gavā etad - avoca: Samvijjante kho gahapati āsanāni, sace
ākaṅkhasi nisīdāti. Evam vutte Potaliyo gahapati: gaha-
pativādena maṃ samaṇo Gotamo samudācaratīti kupito anatta-
mano tuṇhī ahosi. Dutiyam - pi kho Bhagavā Potaliyam gaha-
patim etad - avoca: Samvijjante kho gahapati āsanāni, sace
ākaṅkhasi nisīdāti. Dutiyam - pi kho Potaliyo gahapati:
gahapativādena maṃ samaṇo Gotamo samudācaratīti kupito
anattamano tuṇhī ahosi. Tatiyam - pi kho Bhagavā Potali-
yam gahapatim etad - avoca: Samvijjante kho gahapati
āsanāni, sace ākaṅkhasi nisīdāti. Evam vutte Potaliyo gaha-
pati: gahapativādena maṃ samaṇo Gotamo samudācaratīti
kupito anattamano Bhagavantam etad - avoca: Ta - y - idam

bho Gotama na - cchannaṃ, ta - y - idaṃ na - ppatirūpaṃ, yaṃ maṃ tvaṃ gahapativādena samudācarasīti. — Te hi te gahapati ākāra te līṅgā te nimittā yathā taṃ gahapatissāti. — Tathā hi pana me bho Gotama sabbe kammantā paṭikkhittā sabbe vohārā samucchinā ti. — *Yathākathaṃ pana te gahapati sabbe kammantā paṭikkhittā sabbe vohārā samucchinā ti. — Idha me bho Gotama yaṃ ahosi dhanāṃ vā dhaññaṃ vā rajataṃ vā jātarūpaṃ vā sabbaṃ - taṃ puttānaṃ dāyajjaṃ niyyātaṃ, tatthāhaṃ anovādī anupavādī ghāsa - chādanaparamo viharāmi. Evaṃ kho me bho Gotama sabbe kammantā paṭikkhittā sabbe vohārā samucchinā ti. — Aññathā kho tvaṃ gahapati vohārasamucchedaṃ vadasi aññathā ca pana ariyassa vinaye vohārasamucchedo hotīti. — Yathākathaṃ pana bhante ariyassa vinaye vohārasamucchedo hoti. Sādhū me bhante Bhagavā tathā dhammaṃ desetu yathā ariyassa vinaye vohārasamucchedo hotīti. — Tena hi gahapati suñāhi sādhukaṃ manasikaroḥi, bhāsissāmiti. Evaṃ bhante ti kho Potaliyo gahapati Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

20 Aṭṭha kho ime gahapati dhammā ariyassa vinaye vohārasamucchedāya saṃvattanti, katame aṭṭha: Apāṇātipātaṃ nissāya pāṇātipāto pahātabbo, dinnādānaṃ nissāya adinnādānaṃ pahātabbaṃ, saccaṃ vācaṃ nissāya musāvādo pahātabbo, apisuṇaṃ vācaṃ nissāya pisuṇā vācā pahātabbā, agiddhīlobhaṃ nissāya giddhīlobho pahātabbo, anindārosaṃ nissāya nindāroso pahātabbo, akodhupāyāsaṃ nissāya kodhupāyāso pahātabbo, anatimānaṃ nissāya atimāno pahātabbo. Ime kho gahapati aṭṭha dhammā saṅkhittena vuttā vitthārena avibhattā ariyassa vinaye vohārasamucchedāya saṃvattantīti. — Ye 'me bhante Bhagavatā aṭṭha dhammā saṅkhittena vuttā vitthārena avibhattā ariyassa vinaye vohārasamucchedāya saṃvattanti, sādhu me bhante Bhagavā ime aṭṭha dhamme vitthārena vibhajatu anukampaṃ upādāyāti. — Tena hi gahapati suñāhi sādhukaṃ manasikaroḥi, bhāsissāmiti. Evaṃ bhante ti kho Potaliyo gahapati Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Apānātipātāṃ nissāya pānātipāto pahātabbo ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñ - c' etaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ: Idha gahapati ariyasāvako iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Yesaṃ kho ahaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ hetu pānātipātī assaṃ tesāhaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānāya samucchedāya paṭipanno; ahañ - c' eva kho pana pānātipātī assaṃ, attā pi maṃ upavadeyya pānātipātapaccayā, anuvicca viññū garaheyyuṃ pānātipātapaccayā, kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā duggati pāṭikaṅkhā pānātipātapaccayā. Etad - eva kho pana saṃyojanaṃ etaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ yadidaṃ pānātipāto, ye ca pānātipātapaccayā uppajjeyyuṃ āsavā vighātapariḷhā pānātipātā paṭiviratassa evaṃ - sa te āsavā vighātapariḷhā na honti. Apānātipātāṃ nissāya pānātipāto pahātabbo ti iti yaṇ - taṃ vuttaṃ idam - etaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

Dinnādānaṃ nissāya adinnādānaṃ pahātabban - ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñ - c' etaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ: Idha gahapati ariyasāvako iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Yesaṃ kho ahaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ hetu adinnādāyī assaṃ tesāhaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānāya samucchedāya paṭipanno; ahañ - c' eva kho pana adinnādāyī assaṃ, attā pi maṃ upavadeyya adinnādānapaccayā, anuvicca viññū garaheyyuṃ adinnādānapaccayā, kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā duggati pāṭikaṅkhā adinnādānapaccayā. Etad - eva kho pana saṃyojanaṃ etaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ yadidaṃ adinnādānaṃ, ye ca adinnādānapaccayā uppajjeyyuṃ āsavā vighātapariḷhā adinnādānā paṭiviratassa evaṃ - sa te āsavā vighātapariḷhā na honti. Dinnādānaṃ nissāya adinnādānaṃ pahātabban - ti iti yaṇ - taṃ vuttaṃ idam - etaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

Saccaṃ vācaṃ nissāya musāvādo pahātabbo ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñ - c' etaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ: Idha gahapati ariyasāvako iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Yesaṃ kho ahaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ hetu musāvādī assaṃ tesāhaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānāya samucchedāya paṭipanno; ahañ - c' eva kho pana musāvādī assaṃ, attā pi maṃ upavadeyya musāvādapaccayā, anuvicca viññū garaheyyuṃ musāvādapaccayā, kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā duggati pāṭikaṅkhā musāvādapaccayā. Etad - eva kho pana saṃyojanaṃ etaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ yadidaṃ musā-

vādo, ye ca musāvādapaccayā uppajjeyyūṃ āsavā vighāta-parilāhā musāvādā paṭiviratassa evaṃ - sa te āsavā vighāta-parilāhā na honti. Saccam vācam nissāya musāvādo pahātabbo ti iti yan - tam vuttam idam - etam paṭicca vuttam.

Apisunam vācam nissāya pisunā vācā pahātabbā ti iti kho pan' etam vuttam, kiñ - c' etam paṭicca vuttam: Idha gahapati ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati: Yesam kho aham saṃyojanānam hetu pisunāvāco assam tesāham saṃyojanānam pahānāya samucchedāya paṭipanno; ahañ - c' eva kho pana 10 pisunāvāco assam, attā pi maṃ upavadeyya pisunāvācāpaccayā, anuvicca viññū garaheyyum pisunāvācāpaccayā, kāyassa bheda param - maraṇā duggati pāṭikañkhā pisunāvācāpaccayā. Etad - eva kho pana saṃyojanam etam nīvaraṇam yadidaṃ pisunā vācā, ye ca pisunāvācāpaccayā uppajjeyyūṃ āsavā vighāta-parilāhā 'pisunāya vācāya paṭiviratassa evaṃ - sa te āsavā vighātaparilāhā na honti. Apisunam vācam nissāya pisunā vācā pahātabbā ti iti yan - tam vuttam idam - etam paṭicca vuttam.

Agiddhilobham nissāya giddhilobho pahātabbo ti iti kho 20 pan' etam vuttam, kiñ - c' etam paṭicca vuttam: Idha gahapati ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati: Yesam kho aham saṃyojanānam hetu giddhilobhī assam tesāham saṃyojanānam pahānāya samucchedāya paṭipanno; ahañ - c' eva kho pana giddhilobhī assam, attā pi maṃ upavadeyya giddhilobhapaccayā, anuvicca viññū garaheyyum giddhilobhapaccayā, kāyassa bheda param - maraṇā duggati pāṭikañkhā giddhilobhapaccayā. Etad - eva kho pana saṃyojanam etam nīvaraṇam yadidaṃ giddhilobho, ye ca giddhilobhapaccayā uppajjeyyūṃ āsavā vighātaparilāhā agiddhilobhissa evaṃ - sa te āsavā 30 vighātaparilāhā na honti. Agiddhilobham nissāya giddhilobho pahātabbo ti iti yan - tam vuttam idam - etam paṭicca vuttam.

Anindārosam nissāya nindāroso pahātabbo ti iti kho pan' etam vuttam, kiñ - c' etam paṭicca vuttam: Idha gahapati ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati: Yesam kho aham saṃyojanānam hetu nindārosī assam tesāham saṃyojanānam

pahānāya samucchedāya paṭipanno; ahañ - c' eva kho pana nindārosi assaṃ, attā pi maṃ upavadeyya nindārosapaccayā, anuvicca viññū garaheyyuṃ nindārosapaccayā, kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā duggati paṭikaṅkhā nindārosapaccayā. Etad - eva kho pana saṃyojanaṃ etaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ yadidaṃ nindā - roso, ye ca nindārosapaccayā uppajjeyyuṃ āsavā vighāta - parilāhā anindārosissa evaṃ - sa te āsavā vighātaparilāhā na honti. Anindārosaṃ nissāya nindāroso pahātabbo ti iti yan - taṃ vuttaṃ idam - etaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

10 Akodhupāyāsaṃ nissāya kodhupāyāso pahātabbo ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñ - c' etaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ: Idha gahapati ariyasāvako iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Yesaṃ kho ahaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ hetu kodhupāyāsi assaṃ tesāhaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānāya samucchedāya paṭipanno; ahañ - c' eva kho pana kodhupāyāsi assaṃ, attā pi maṃ upavadeyya kodhupāyāsa - paccayā, anuvicca viññū garaheyyuṃ kodhupāyāsapaccayā, kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā duggati paṭikaṅkhā kodhu - pāyāsapaccayā. Etad - eva kho pana saṃyojanaṃ etaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ yadidaṃ kodhupāyāso, ye ca kodhupāyāsapaccayā 20 uppajjeyyuṃ āsavā vighātaparilāhā akodhupāyāsisso evaṃ - sa te āsavā vighātaparilāhā na honti. Akodhupāyāsaṃ nis - sāya kodhupāyāso pahātabbo ti iti yan - taṃ vuttaṃ idam - etaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

Anatimānaṃ nissāya atimāno pahātabbo ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñ - c' etaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ: Idha gahapati ariyasāvako iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Yesaṃ kho ahaṃ saṃ - yojanānaṃ hetu atimāni assaṃ tesāhaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahā - nāya samucchedāya paṭipanno; ahañ - c' eva kho pana ati - māni assaṃ, attā pi maṃ upavadeyya atimānapaccayā, anu - 30 vicca viññū garaheyyuṃ atimānapaccayā, kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā duggati paṭikaṅkhā atimānapaccayā. Etad - eva kho pana saṃyojanaṃ etaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ yadidaṃ atimāno, ye ca atimānapaccayā uppajjeyyuṃ āsavā vighātaparilāhā anatimānisso evaṃ - sa te āsavā vighātaparilāhā na honti. Anatimānaṃ nissāya atimāno pahātabbo ti iti yan - taṃ vuttaṃ idam - etaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

Ime kho gahapati aṭṭha dhammā saṅkhittena vuttā vitthārena vibhattā ye ariyassa vinaye vohārasamucchedāya samvattanti, na tv - eva tāva ariyassa vinaye sabbena sabbam sabbathā sabbam vohārasamucchedo hotīti. — Yathākaṭham pana bhante ariyassa vinaye sabbena sabbam sabbathā sabbam vohārasamucchedo hoti. Sādhū me bhante Bhagavā tathā dhammam desetu yathā ariyassa vinaye sabbena sabbam sabbathā sabbam vohārasamucchedo hotīti. — Tena hi gahapati suṇāhi sādhuṇaṃ manasikarohi, bhāsissāmi. (O)Evam bhante ti kho Potaliyo gahapati Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Seyyathā pi gahapati kukkuro jighacchādubbalyapareto goghātakasūnaṃ paccupaṭṭhito assa, tam - enaṃ dakkho goghātaḥkā vā goghātakantevāsī vā aṭṭhikaṇkalāṃ sunikantaṃ nikaṇṭaṃ nimmaṃsaṃ lohitaṃ makkhitaṃ upacchubheyya; tam kim - maṇṇasi gahapati: api nu so kukkuro amuṃ aṭṭhikaṇkalāṃ sunikaṇṭaṃ nikaṇṭaṃ nimmaṃsaṃ lohitaṃ makkhitaṃ palikhādanto jighacchādubbalyaṃ paṭivineyyāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante, tam kissa hetu: aduṃ hi bhante aṭṭhikaṇkalāṃ sunikaṇṭaṃ

20 nikaṇṭaṃ nimmaṃsaṃ lohitaṃ makkhitaṃ, yāvad - eva ca pana so kukkuro kilamathassa vighātassa bhāgi assāti. — Evam - eva kho gahapati ariyasāvako iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Aṭṭhikaṇkalū - pamā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādi - navo ettha bhiyyo ti evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā yā 'yaṃ upekhā nānattā nānattasitā tam abhinivajjetvā yā 'yaṃ upekhā ekattā ekattasitā yattha sabbaso lokāmisu - pādānā aparisesā nirujjhanti tam - ev' upekhāṃ bhāveti.

upphāsi
30 Seyyathā pi gahapati gijjho vā kaṅko vā kulalo vā maṃsapesiṃ ādāya uddāyeyya, tam - enaṃ gijjhā pi kaṅkā pi kulalā pi anupatitvā anupatitvā vitaccheyyūṃ virājeyyūṃ; tam kim - maṇṇasi gahapati: sace so gijjho vā kaṅko vā kulalo vā tam maṃsapesiṃ na khippam - eva paṭinissajeyya so tatonidānaṃ maraṇaṃ vā nigaccheyya maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkhaṃ - ti. — Evam bhante. — Evam - eva kho gahapati ariyasāvako iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Maṃsapesūpamā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādinavo ettha bhiyyo ti

evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā yā 'yaṃ upekkhā nānattā nānattasitā taṃ abhinivajjetvā yā 'yaṃ upekkhā ekattā ekattasitā yattha sabbaso lokāmisupādānā aparisesā nirujjhanti taṃ - ev' upekkhaṃ bhāveti.

Seyyathā pi gahapati puriso ādittaṃ tiṇukkaṃ ādāya paṭivātaṃ gaccheyya; taṃ kim - maññasi gahapati: sace so puriso taṃ ādittaṃ tiṇukkaṃ na khippam - eva paṭinissajeyya tassa sā ādittā tiṇukkā hatthaṃ vā daheyya bāhaṃ vā daheyya aññatarāṃ vā āṅgapaccāṅgaṃ daheyya, so tatonidānaṃ maraṇaṃ vā nigaccheyya maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkhaṃ - ti. —

Evam bhante. — Evam - eva kho gahapati ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati: Tiṇukkūpamā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādīnava ettha bhiyyo ti evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā — pe — taṃ - ev' upekkhaṃ bhāveti.

Seyyathā pi gahapati āṅgarakāsu sādhipaporisā pūrā āṅgarānaṃ vitaccikānaṃ vitadhūmānaṃ, atha puriso āgaccheyya jīvitukāmo amaritukāmo sukhakāmo dukkha - paṭikkūlo, taṃ - enaṃ dve balavanto purisā nānābhāsu ga -
20 hetvā āṅgarakāsuṃ upakaḍḍheyyuṃ; taṃ kim - maññasi gahapati: api nu so puriso iti c' iti c' eva kāyaṃ sannāmeyyāti. — Evam bhante, taṃ kissa hetu: viditaṃ hi bhante tassa purisassa: imaṃ - ce ahaṃ āṅgarakāsuṃ papatissāmi tatonidānaṃ maraṇaṃ vā nigacchāmi maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkhaṃ - ti. — Evam - eva kho gahapati ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati: Āṅgarakāsūpamā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādīnava ettha bhiyyo ti evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā — pe — taṃ - ev' upekkhaṃ bhāveti.

Seyyathā pi gahapati puriso supinaṃ passeyya,
30 ārāmaṇaṇeyyakāṃ vanāraṇaṇeyyakāṃ bhūmirāmaṇeyyakāṃ pokkharānīraṇaṇeyyakāṃ, so paṭibuddho na kiñci passeyya, evam - eva kho gahapati ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati: Supinakūpamā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādīnava ettha bhiyyo ti evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā — pe — taṃ - ev' upekkhaṃ bhāveti.

Seyyathā pi gahapati puriso yācitaṃ bhogaṃ yācitvā

yānam poroseyyam pavaramanikunḍalam so tehi yācitakehi bhogehi purakkhato parivuto antarāpanam paṭipajjeyya, tam-enam jano disvā evam vadeyya: bhogī vata bho puriso, evam kira bhogino bhogāni bhuñjantīti, tam-enam sāmikā yattha yatth' eva passeyyum tattha tatth' eva sāni hareyyum; tam kim-maññasi gahapati: alan-nu kho tassa purisassa aññathattāyāti. — Evam bhante, tam kissa hetu: sāmīno hi bhante sāni harantīti. — Evam-eva kho gahapati ariya-sāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati: Yācitakūpamā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā bahudukkā bahupāyāsā, ādinavo ettha bhiyyo ti evam-etam yathābhūtam sammappaññāya disvā — pe — tam-ev' upekham bhāveti.

Seyyathā pi gahapati gāmassa vā nigamassa vā avidūre tibbo vanasaṇḍo, tatr' assa rukkho sampannaphalo ca upapannaphalo ca, na oāssu kānici phalāni bhūmiyam patitāni, atha puriso āgaccheyya phalatthiko phalagavesī phalapariyesanam caramāno, so tam vanasaṇḍam ajjhogāhitvā tam rukkham passeyya sampannaphalañ-ca upapannaphalañ-ca, tassa evam-assa: ayañ kho rukkho sampannaphalo ca upapannaphalo ca, na-tthi ca kānici phalāni bhūmiyam patitāni, jānāmi kho panāham rukkham ārohitum, yan-nūnāham imam rukkham ārohitvā yāvadatthañ-ca khādeyyam ucchaṅgañ-ca pūreyyan-ti; so tam rukkham ārohitvā yāvadatthañ-ca khādeyya ucchaṅgañ-ca pūreyya. Atha dutiyo puriso āgaccheyya phalatthiko phalagavesī phalapariyesanam caramāno tiṇham kuṭhārim ādāya, so tam vanasaṇḍam ajjhogāhitvā tam rukkham passeyya sampannaphalañ-ca upapannaphalañ-ca, tassa evam-assa: ayañ kho rukkho sampannaphalo ca upapannaphalo ca, na-tthi ca kānici phalāni bhūmiyam patitāni, jānāmi kho panāham jānāmi rukkham ārohitum, yan-nūnāham imam rukkham mūlato chetvā yāvadatthañ-ca khādeyyam ucchaṅgañ-ca pūreyyan-ti; so tam rukkham mūlato chindeyya. Tam kim-maññasi gahapati: asu yo so puriso paṭhamam rukkham ārūḷho sace so na khippam-eva oroheyya tassa so rukkho papatanto hattham vā bhañjeyya pādam vā bhañjeyya aññataram vā aṅgapaccaṅgam bhañjeyya, so tato-

nidānaṃ maraṇaṃ va nigaccheyya maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkhan-
ti. — Evaṃ bhante. — Evaṃ - eva kho gahapati ariyasāvako
iti paṭisaṇcikkhati: Rukkhaphalūpamā kāmā vuttā Bhaga-
vatā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādinavo ettha bhiyyo ti evaṃ-
etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā yā 'yaṃ upekhā
nānattā nānattasitā taṃ abhinivajjetvā yā 'yaṃ upekhā
ekattā ekattasitā yattha sabbaso lokāmisupādānā aparisesā
nirujjhanti taṃ - ev' upekhāṃ bhāveti.

Sa kho so gahapati ariyasāvako imaṃ yeva anuttaraṃ
10 upekhāsati pārisuddhiṃ āgamaṃ anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ
anussarati, seyyathidaṃ ekam - pi jātīm dve pi jātiyo tisso
pi jātiyo — pe — iti sākāraṃ sauddesaṃ anekavihitaṃ pubbe-
nivāsaṃ anussarati. Sa kho so gahapati ariyasāvako imaṃ
yeva anuttaraṃ upekhāsati pārisuddhiṃ āgamaṃ dibbena cak-
khunā visuddhena atikkanta mānusa kenā satte passati cava-
māne upapajjamāne, hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate
duggate — pe — yathākammūpage satte pajānāti. Sa kho so
gahapati ariyasāvako imaṃ yeva anuttaraṃ upekhāsati pāri-
suddhiṃ āgamaṃ āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ
20 paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā
upasampajja viharati.

Ettāvataṃ kho gahapati ariyassa vinaye sabbena sabbāṃ
sabbathā sabbāṃ vohārasamucchedo hoti. Taṃ kim - maññasi
gahapati: yathā ariyassa vinaye sabbena sabbāṃ sabbathā
sabbāṃ vohārasamucchedo hoti, api nu tvaṃ evarūpaṃ vo-
hārasamucchedaṃ attani samanupassasīti. — Ko cāhaṃ
bhante ko ca ariyassa vinaye sabbena sabbāṃ sabbathā
sabbāṃ vohārasamucchedo. Ārakā 'haṃ bhante ariyassa
vinaye sabbena sabbāṃ sabbathā sabbāṃ vohārasamucchedā.

30 Mayāṃ hi bhante pubbe aññatitthiye paribbājake anājāniye
va samāne ājāniyā ti amaññimha, anājāniye va samāne
ājāniyabhojanaṃ bhojimha, anājāniye va samāne ājāni-
yatṭhāne ṭhapimha; bhikkhū pana mayāṃ bhante ājāniye va
samāne anājāniyā ti amaññimha, ājāniye va samāne
anjāniyabhojanaṃ bhojimha, ājāniye va samāne anā-
jāniyatṭhāne ṭhapimha. Idāni pana mayāṃ bhante añña-

titthiye paribbājake anājāniye va samāne anājāniyā ti jānis-
 sāma, anājāniye va samāne anājāniyabhojanam bhojissāma,
 anājāniye va samāne anājāniyatthāne ṭhapissāma; bhikkhū
 pana mayam bhante ājāniye va samāne ājāniyā ti jānissāma,
 ājāniye va samāne ājāniyabhojanam bhojissāma, ājāniye va
 samāne ājāniyatthāne ṭhapissāma. Ajanesi vata me bhante
 Bhagavā samaṇesu samaṇapemaṃ, samaṇesu samaṇappasādaṃ,
 samaṇesu samaṇagāraṇaṃ. Abhikkantaṃ bhante, abhikkantaṃ
 bhante. Seyyathā pi bhante nikujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya, paṭi-
 cchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūlhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya,
 andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya: cakkhumanto rūpāni
 dakkhintīti, evaṃ-evaṃ Bhagavatā anekapariyāyena dhammo
 pakāsito. Esāhaṃ bhante Bhagavantaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi
 dhammaṃ - ca bhikkhusaṅghaṃ - ca. Upāsakam - maṃ Bha-
 gavā dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇagataṃ - ti.

POTALIYASUTTANTAṃ CATUTTHAṃ.

55.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe
 vibharati Jivakassa Komārabhaccassa ambavane. Atha kho
 Jivako Komārabhacco yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅ-
 kamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Eka-
 mantam nisinno kho Jivako Komārabhacco Bhagavantaṃ
 etad - avoca: Sutam - mētaṃ bhante: samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ
 uddissa pāṇaṃ ārabhanti, taṃ samaṇo Gotamo jānaṃ ud-
 dissakaṭaṃ maṃsaṃ paribhuñjati paṭiccakammaṃ - ti. Ye te
 bhante evaṃ - āhaṃsu: samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ uddissa pāṇaṃ
 ārabhanti, taṃ samaṇo Gotamo jānaṃ uddissakaṭaṃ maṃ-
 saṃ paribhuñjati paṭiccakammaṃ - ti, kacci te bhante Bha-
 gavato vuttavādino, na ca Bhagavantaṃ abhūtena abbhā-
 cikkhanti, dhammassa cānudhammaṃ byākaronti, na ca koci
 sahadhammiko vādānuvādo gārayhaṃ ṭhānaṃ āgacchatīti. —

Ye te Jīvaka evam-āhaṃsu: samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ uddissa pāṇaṃ ārabhanti, taṃ samaṇo Gotamo jānaṃ uddissakaṭṭhaṃ maṃsaṃ paribhuñjati paṭiccekammaṃ -ti, na me te vutta-vādino. abbhācikkhanti ca pana maṇṭe asatā abhūtena. Tihi kho ahaṃ Jīvaka ṭhānehi maṃsaṃ aparibhogan -ti vadāmi: diṭṭhaṃ suttaṃ parisankhitaṃ. Imehi kho ahaṃ Jīvaka tihi ṭhānehi maṃsaṃ aparibhogan -ti vadāmi. Tihi kho ahaṃ Jīvaka ṭhānehi maṃsaṃ paribhogan -ti vadāmi: adiṭṭhaṃ asuttaṃ aparisaṅkitaṃ. Imehi kho ahaṃ Jīvaka tihi ṭhānehi maṃsaṃ paribhogan -ti vadāmi.

Idha Jīvaka bhikkhu aññatarāṃ gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā upanissāya viharati. So mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati, tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthiṃ, iti uddham -adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantāṃ lokāṃ mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahagatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharitvā viharati. Tam -enaṃ gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā upasaṅkamitvā svātānāya bhāttena nimanteti. Ākaṅkhamāno va Jīvaka bhikkhu adhiyāseti. So tassā rattiyaṃ accayena pubbanhasamayāṃ nivāsetvā pattacivaram -ādāya yena tassa gahapatissa vā gahapatiputtassa vā nivesanaṃ ten' upasaṅkamati, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdati, tam -enaṃ so gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā paṇitena piṇḍapātena parivisati. Tassa na evaṃ hoti: sādhu vata māyaṃ gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā paṇitena piṇḍapātena parivisati, aho vata māyaṃ gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā āyatim -pi evarūpena paṇitena piṇḍapātena pariviseyyāti, evaṃ pi 'ssa na hoti. So taṃ piṇḍapātaṃ agathito amucchito anajjhopenno ādinavaddassāvī nissaraṇapaṇño paribhuñjati. Tam kim -maññasi

Jīvaka: api nu so bhikkhu tasmim samaye attabyābādhāya vā ceteti parabyābādhāya vā ceteti ubhayabyābādhāya vā cetetiti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Nanu so Jīvaka bhikkhu tasmim samaye anavajjaṃ yeva āhāraṃ āhāretiti. — Evaṃ bhante. Suttaṃ mētaṃ bhante: Brahmā mettāvihārī ti. Tam -me idaṃ bhante Bhagavā sakkhi diṭṭho, Bhagavā hi bhante mettāvihārī ti. — Yena kho Jīvaka rāgena yena

dosena yena mohena byāpādavā assa so rāgo so doso so moho Tathāgatassa pahīno ucchinnamūlo tālāvatthukato anabhāvakato āyatim anuppādadhammo. Sace kho te Jīvaka idaṃ sandhāya bhāsitaṃ anujānāmi te etan - ti. — Etad - eva kho pana me bhante sandhāya bhāsitaṃ.

Idha Jīvaka bhikkhu aññataraṃ gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā upanissāya viharati. So karuṇāsahagatena cetasā — pe — muditāsahagatena cetasā — pe — upekhāsahagatena cetasā ekam disaṃ pharitvā viharati. tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthim, iti uddham - adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantam lokam upekhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharitvā viharati. Tam - enaṃ gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā upasaṅkamitvā svātanāya bhattena nimanteti. Ākaṅkhamāno va Jīvaka bhikkhu adhivāseti. So tassā rattiyā accayena pubbanhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacivaram - ādāya yena tassa gahapatissa vā gahapatiputtassa vā nivesanam ten' upasaṅkamati, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdati, tam - enaṃ so gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā paṇītena piṇḍapātena parivisati. Tassa na evaṃ hoti: sādhu vata māyam gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā paṇītena piṇḍapātena parivisati, aho vata māyam gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā āyatim - pi evarūpena paṇītena piṇḍapātena pariviseyyāti, evaṃ pi 'ssa na hoti. So tam piṇḍapātam agathito amucchito anajjhopanno ādīnavadassāvi nissaraṇapaṇño paribhuñjati. Tam kim - maññasi Jīvaka: api nu so bhikkhu tasmiṃ samaye attabyābādhāya vā ceteti parabyābādhāya vā ceteti ubhayabyābādhāya vā cetetiti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Nanu so Jīvaka bhikkhu tasmiṃ samaye anavajjam yeva āhāram āhāretiti. — Evaṃ bhante. Sutaṃ mētaṃ bhante: Brahmā upekhāvihārī ti. Tam - me idaṃ bhante Bhagavā sakkhi diṭṭho, Bhagavā hi bhante upekhāvihārī ti. — Yena kho Jīvaka rāgena yena dosena yena mohena vihesāvā assa arativā assa paṭighavā assa so rāgo so doso so moho Tathāgatassa pahīno ucchinnamūlo tālāvatthukato anabhāvakato āyatim anuppādadhammo. Sace kho te Jīvaka idaṃ sandhāya bhāsitaṃ anujānāmi

te etan - ti. — Etad - eva kho pana me bhante sandhāya bhāsitaṃ.

Yo kho Jivaka Tathāgataṃ vā Tathāgatasāvakam vā uddissa paṇaṃ ārabhati so pañcahi tñānehi bahum apuññaṃ pasavati: Yam - pi so evam - āha: gacchatha amukaṃ nāma paṇaṃ ānethāti, iminā paṭhamena tñānena bahum apuññaṃ pasavati; yam - pi so paṇo galappavedhakena āniyamāno dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, iminā dutiyena tñānena bahum apuññaṃ pasavati; yam - pi so evam - āha: gacchatha
 10 imam paṇaṃ ārabhathāti, iminā tatiyena tñānena bahum apuññaṃ pasavati; yam - pi so paṇo ārabhiyamāno dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, iminā catutthena tñānena bahum apuññaṃ pasavati; yam - pi so Tathāgataṃ vā Tathāgatasāvakam vā akappiyena āsādeti, iminā pañcamena tñānena bahum apuññaṃ pasavati. Yo kho Jivaka Tathāgataṃ vā Tathāgatasāvakam vā uddissa paṇaṃ ārabhati so imehi pañcahi tñānehi bahum apuññaṃ pasavatīti. Evaṃ vutte Jivako Komārabhacco Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Acchariyaṃ bhante, abbhutaṃ bhante. Kappiyaṃ vata bhante bhikkhū āhāraṃ
 2 āhārenti, anavajjaṃ vata bhante bhikkhū āhāraṃ āhārenti. Abhikkantaṃ bhante, abhikkantaṃ bhante — pe — upāsakam maṃ Bhagavā dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇagatan - ti.

JIVAKASUTTANTAM PAÑCAMAM.

*Feer, Ja. 1891 (1887, no. 6)
 Études bouddhiques*

56.

Evaṃ - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Nālandāyaṃ viharati Pāvārikambavane. Tena kho pana samayena Nigāṇṭho Nātaputto Nālandāyaṃ paṭivasati mahatiyā nigaṇṭha - parisāya saddhim. Atha kho Dighatapassī nigaṇṭho Nālandā - yaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātapatikkanto yena Pāvārikambavanaṃ yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami,

upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhīm sammodi, sammodaniyam katham sārāṇiyam vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi. Ekamantaṃ ṭhitam kho Dīghatapassim nigaṇṭham Bhagavā etad - avoca :
 Saṃvijjante kho Tapassi āsanāni, sace ākaṅkhasi nisidāti. Evaṃ vutte Dīghatapassi nigaṇṭho aññataram nīcam āsanam gahetvā ekamantaṃ nisidi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Dīghatapassim nigaṇṭham Bhagavā etad - avoca :

Kati pana Tapassi Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto kammāni paññāpeti pāpassa kammassa kiriyāya pāpassa kammassa pavattiyā
 10 ti. — Na kho āvuso Gotama āciṇṇam Nigaṇṭhassa Nātaputtassa kammaṃ kamman - ti paññāpetum, daṇḍam daṇḍanti kho āvuso Gotama āciṇṇam Nigaṇṭhassa Nātaputtassa paññāpetun - ti. — Kati pana Tapassi Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto daṇḍāni paññāpeti pāpassa kammassa kiriyāya pāpassa kammassa pavattiyā ti. — Tīni kho āvuso Gotama Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto daṇḍāni paññāpeti pāpassa kammassa kiriyāya pāpassa kammassa pavattiyā, seyyathidaṃ kāyadaṇḍam vacidaṇḍam manodaṇḍan - ti. — Kim pana Tapassi aññad - eva kāyadaṇḍam aññam vacidaṇḍam aññam manodaṇḍan - ti. —
 20 Aññad - eva āvuso Gotama kāyadaṇḍam aññam vacidaṇḍam aññam manodaṇḍan - ti. — Imesaṃ pana Tapassi tinnaṃ daṇḍānam evaṃ paṭivibhattānam evaṃ paṭivisiṭṭhānam kammaṃ daṇḍam Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto mahāsāvajjatarāṃ paññāpeti pāpassa kammassa kiriyāya pāpassa kammassa pavattiyā, yadi vā kāyadaṇḍam yadi vā vacidaṇḍam yadi vā manodaṇḍan - ti. — Imesaṃ kho āvuso Gotama tinnaṃ daṇḍānam evaṃ paṭivibhattānam evaṃ paṭivisiṭṭhānam kāyadaṇḍam Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto mahāsāvajjatarāṃ paññāpeti pāpassa kammassa kiriyāya pāpassa kammassa pavattiyā, no tathā
 30 vacidaṇḍam no tathā manodaṇḍan - ti. — Kāyadaṇḍan - ti Tapassi vadesi. — Kāyadaṇḍan - ti āvuso Gotama vadāmi. — Kāyadaṇḍan - ti Tapassi vadesi. — Kāyadaṇḍan - ti āvuso Gotama vadāmi. — Kāyadaṇḍan - ti Tapassi vadesi. — Kāyadaṇḍan - ti āvuso Gotama vadāmiti. Itiha Bhagavā Dīghatapassim nigaṇṭham imasmiṃ kathāvatthusmiṃ yāvataṭṭhakaṃ patitṭhāpesi.

Evam vutte Dighatapassī nigaṇṭho Bhagavantam etad-
avoca: Tvaṃ pan' āvuso Gotama kati daṇḍāni paññāpesi

pāpassa kammassa kiriyāya pāpassa kammassa pavattiyā ti.
— Na kho Tapassi ācinnaṃ Tathāgatassa daṇḍam daṇḍan - ti

paññāpetum, kammaṃ kamman - ti kho Tapassi ācinnaṃ
Tathāgatassa paññāpetun - ti. — Tvaṃ pan' āvuso Gotama

kati kammāni paññāpesi pāpassa kammassa kiriyāya pāpassa
kammassa pavattiyā ti. — Tīhi kho ahaṃ Tapassi kammāni

paññāpemi pāpassa kammassa kiriyāya pāpassa kammassa
pavattiyā, seyyathidaṃ kāyakammaṃ vacīkammaṃ manokamman - ti.

— Kim pan' āvuso Gotama aññad - eva kāya-
kammaṃ aññaṃ vacīkammaṃ aññaṃ manokamman - ti. —

Aññad - eva Tapassi kāyakammaṃ aññaṃ vacīkammaṃ aññaṃ
manokamman - ti. — Imesaṃ pan' āvuso Gotama tiṇṇaṃ

kammānaṃ evaṃ paṭivibhattānaṃ evaṃ paṭivisiṭṭhānaṃ
kaṭamaṃ kammaṃ mahāsāvajjatarāṃ paññāpesi pāpassa kam-

massa kiriyāya pāpassa kammassa pavattiyā, yadi vā kāya-
kammaṃ yadi vā vacīkammaṃ yadi vā manokamman - ti. —

Imesaṃ kho ahaṃ Tapassi tiṇṇaṃ kammānaṃ evaṃ paṭivi-
bhattānaṃ evaṃ paṭivisiṭṭhānaṃ manokammaṃ mahāsāvajja-

taraṃ paññāpemi pāpassa kammassa kiriyāya pāpassa kam-
massa pavattiyā, no tathā kāyakammaṃ no tathā vacī-

kamman - ti. — Manokamman - ti āvuso Gotama vadesi. —
Manokamman - ti Tapassi vadāmi — pe —. Manokamman - ti

āvuso Gotama vadesi. — Manokamman - ti Tapassi vadāmiti.
Itiha Dighatapassī nigaṇṭho Bhagavantam imasmiṃ kathā-

vatthusmiṃ yāvatatīyakam patitṭhāpetvā utṭhāy' āsanā yena
Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto ten' upasaṅkhami.

— Tena kho pana samayena Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto mahatiyā
mahatiyā ghiparisāya saddhiṃ nisinna hoti bālakiniyā Upāli-

pamukhāya. Addasā kho Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto Digha-
tapassim nigaṇṭhaṃ dūrato va āgacchantaṃ, divāna Digha-

tapassim nigaṇṭhaṃ etad - avoca: Handa kuto nu tvaṃ Tapassi
āgacchasi divā divassāti. — Ito hi kho ahaṃ bhante āgac-

chāmi samaṇassa Gotamassa santikā ti. — Ahu pana te
Tapassi samaṇena Gotamena saddhiṃ koci - eva kathāsallāpo

ti. — Ahu kho me bhante samaṇena Gotamena saddhiṃ kociḍ - eva kathāsallāpo ti. — Yathākathaṃ pana te Tapassi ahu samaṇena Gotamena saddhiṃ kociḍ - eva kathāsallāpo ti. Atha kho Dīghatapassī nigaṇṭho yāvatako ahosi Bhagavatā saddhiṃ kathāsallāpo taṃ sabbaṃ Nigaṇṭhassa Nātaputtassa ārocesi. Evaṃ vutte Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto Dīghatapassīṃ nigaṇṭhaṃ etad - avoca: Sādhu sādhu Tapassi, yathā taṃ sutavatā sāvakena samma - d - eva satthu sāsanaṃ ājānantena evam - evaṃ Dīghatapassinā nigaṇṭhena samaṇassa

10 Gotamassa byākataṃ; kiṃ hi sobhati chavo manodaṇḍo imassa evaṃ oḷārikassa kāyadaṇḍassa upanidhāya, atha kho kāyadaṇḍo va mahāsāvajjataro pāpassa kammassa kiriyāya pāpassa kammassa pavattiyā, no tathā vacidaṇḍo no tathā manodaṇḍo ti.

15 Evaṃ vutte Upāli gahapati Nigaṇṭhaṃ Nātaputtaṃ etad - avoca: Sādhu sādhu bhante Tapassī, yathā taṃ sutavatā sāvakena samma - d - eva satthu sāsanaṃ ājānantena evam - evaṃ bhadantena Tapassinā samaṇassa Gotamassa byākataṃ; kiṃ hi sobhati chavo manodaṇḍo imassa evaṃ
20 oḷārikassa kāyadaṇḍassa upanidhāya, atha kho kāyadaṇḍo va mahāsāvajjataro pāpassa kammassa kiriyāya pāpassa kammassa pavattiyā, no tathā vacidaṇḍo no tathā manodaṇḍo. Handa cāhaṃ bhante gacchāmi samaṇassa Gotamassa imasmiṃ kathāvatthusmiṃ vādaṃ āropessāmi. Sace me samaṇo Gotamo tathā patitṭhissati yathā bhadantena Tapassinā patitṭhāpitā, seyyathā pi nāma balavā puriso dighalomikāṃ elakāṃ lomesu gahetvā ākaḍḍheyya parikaḍḍheyya samparikaḍḍheyya evam - evāhaṃ samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ vādena vādaṃ ākaḍḍhissāmi parikaḍḍhissāmi samparikaḍḍhissāmi; seyyathā
30 pi nāma balavā soṇḍikākammakaro mahantaṃ soṇḍikākilaṇjaṃ gambhīre udakarahade pakkhipitvā kaṇṇe gahetvā ākaḍḍheyya parikaḍḍheyya samparikaḍḍheyya evam - evāhaṃ samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ vādena vādaṃ ākaḍḍhissāmi parikaḍḍhissāmi samparikaḍḍhissāmi; seyyathā pi nāma balavā soṇḍikādhutto vālaṃ kaṇṇe gahetvā odhuneyya niddhuneyya nicchādeyya evam - evāhaṃ samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ vādena vādaṃ odhu-

nissāmi niddhunissāmi nicchādessāmi; seyyathā pi nāma kuṇjaro saṭṭhihāyano gambhīraṃ pokkharaniṃ ogāhitvā sanadhovikāṃ nāma kilītajātāṃ kilāti evaṃ - evāhaṃ samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ saṇadhovikāṃ maññe kilītajātāṃ kilīssāmi. Handa cāhaṃ bhante gacchāmi samaṇassa Gotamassa imasmiṃ kathāvatthusmiṃ vādaṃ āropessāmiti. — Gaccha tvaṃ gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa imasmiṃ kathāvatthusmiṃ vādaṃ āropehi; ahaṃ vā hi gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa vādaṃ āropeyyaṃ Dīghatapassī vā nigaṇṭho tvaṃ vā ti.

10 Evam vutte Dīghatapassī nigaṇṭho Nigaṇṭhaṃ Nātaputtāṃ etad - avoca: Na kho mētaṃ bhante ruccati yaṃ Upāli gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa vādaṃ āropeyya; samaṇo hi bhante Gotamo māyāvi, āvaṭṭaniṃ māyaṃ jānāti yāya aññatitthiyānaṃ sāvake āvaṭṭetiti. — Aṭṭhānaṃ kho etaṃ Tapassi anavakāso yaṃ Upāli gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvakattaṃ upagaccheyya, ṭhānaṃ - ca kho etaṃ vijjati yaṃ samaṇo Gotamo Upālissa gahapatissa sāvakattaṃ upagaccheyya. Gaccha tvaṃ gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa imasmiṃ kathāvatthusmiṃ vādaṃ āropehi; ahaṃ vā hi gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa vādaṃ āropeyyaṃ Dīghatapassī vā nigaṇṭho tvaṃ vā ti. Dutiyam - pi kho — pe — tatiyam - pi kho Dīghatapassī nigaṇṭho Nigaṇṭhaṃ Nātaputtāṃ etad - avoca: Na kho mētaṃ bhante ruccati yaṃ Upāli gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa vādaṃ āropeyya, samaṇo hi bhante Gotamo māyāvi, āvaṭṭaniṃ māyaṃ jānāti yāya aññatitthiyānaṃ sāvake āvaṭṭetiti. — Aṭṭhānaṃ kho etaṃ Tapassi anavakāso yaṃ Upāli gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvakattaṃ upagaccheyya, ṭhānaṃ - ca kho etaṃ vijjati yaṃ samaṇo Gotamo Upālissa gahapatissa sāvakattaṃ upagaccheyya. 20 Gaccha tvaṃ gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa imasmiṃ kathāvatthusmiṃ vādaṃ āropehi; ahaṃ vā hi gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa vādaṃ āropeyyaṃ Dīghatapassī vā nigaṇṭho tvaṃ vā ti.

Evam bhante ti kho Upāli gahapati Nigaṇṭhassa Nātaputtassa paṭissutvā utṭhāy' āsanā Nigaṇṭhaṃ Nātaputtāṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā yena Pāvārikambavanaṃ

V. 14. 123

yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Upāli gahapati Bhagavantam etad - avoca: Āgamā nu khv - idha bhante Dīghatapassī nigaṇṭho ti. — Āgamā khv - idha gahapati Dīghatapassī nigaṇṭho ti. — Ahu pana te bhante Dīghatapassinā nigaṇṭhena saddhim koci - eva kathāsallāpo ti. — Ahu kho me gahapati Dīghatapassinā nigaṇṭhena saddhim koci - eva kathāsallāpo ti. — Yathākatham pana te bhante ahu Dīghatapassinā nigaṇṭhena saddhim koci - eva kathāsallāpo ti. Atha kho Bhagavā yāvatako ahosi Dīghatapassinā nigaṇṭhena saddhim kathāsallāpo taṃ sabbam Upālissa gahapatissa ārocesi. Evam vutte Upāli gahapati Bhagavantam etad - avoca: Sādhu sādhu bhante Tapassī, yathā taṃ sutavatā sāvakena samma - d - eva satthu sāsanaṃ ājānanta evam - evam Dīghatapassinā nigaṇṭhena Bhagavato byākataṃ, kiṃ hi sobhati chavo manodaṇḍo imassa evam olārikassa kāyadaṇḍassa upanidhāya, atha kho kāyadaṇḍo va mahāsāvajjataro pāpassa kammaṃ kiriyāya pāpassa kammaṃ pavattiyā, no tathā vacidaṇḍo no tathā manodaṇḍo ti. — Sace kho tvam gahapati sacce patitṭhāya manteyyāsi siyā no ettha kathāsallāpo ti. — Sacce aham bhante patitṭhāya mantessāmi, hotu no ettha kathāsallāpo ti.

Taṃ kim - maññasi gahapati: idh' assa nigaṇṭho ābādhiko dukkhito bālhagilāno sītodakapaṭikkhitto uṇhodakapaṭisevī, so sītodakam alabhamāno kālaṃ kareyya. Imassa pana gahapati Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto katthūpapattim paññāpetitī. — Atthi bhante Manosattā nāma devā, tattha so upapajjati, taṃ kissa hetu: asu hi bhante manopaṭibaddho kālaṃ karotitī. — Gahapati gahapati, manasikarivā kho gahapati byākarohi, na kho te sandhīyati purimena vā pacchimam pacchimena vā purimam. Bhāsita kho pana te gahapati esā vācā: sacce aham bhante patitṭhāya mantessāmi, hotu no ettha kathāsallāpo ti. — Kiñcāpi bhante Bhagavā evam - āha, atha kho kāyadaṇḍo va mahāsāvajjataro pāpassa kammaṃ kiriyāya pāpassa kammaṃ pavattiyā, no tathā vacidaṇḍo no tathā manodaṇḍo ti. — Taṃ kim - maññasi

gahapati: idh' assa nigaṇṭho cātuyāmasamvarasamvuto sabba-
 vārivārito sabbavāriyuto sabbavāridhuto sabbavāriphuṭo, so
 abhikkamanto paṭikkamanto bahū khuddake pāṇe saṅghātaṃ
 āpādeti. Imassa pana gahapati Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto kaṃ
 vipākāṃ paññāpetiti. — Asañcetanikaṃ bhante Nigaṇṭho
 Nātaputto no mahāsāvajjaṃ paññāpetiti. — Sace pana gaha-
 pati cetetiti. — Mahāsāvajjaṃ bhante hotiti. — Cetanāṃ
 pana gahapati Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto kismiṃ paññāpetiti. —
 Manodaṇḍasmiṃ bhante ti. — Gahapati gahapati, manasi-
 (Okaritvā kho gahapati byākarohi, na kho te sandhiyati puri-
 mena vā pacchimāṃ pacchimena vā purimāṃ. Bhāsitaṃ kho
 pana te gahapati esā vācā: sacce ahaṃ bhante patitṭhāya
 mantessāmi, hotu no ettha kathāsallāpo ti. — Kiñcāpi
 bhante Bhagavā evaṃ āha, atha kho kāyadaṇḍo va mahā-
 sāvajjataro pāpassa kammassa kiriyāya pāpassa kammassa
 pavattiyā, no tathā vacidaṇḍo no tathā manodaṇḍo ti.

Taṃ kim-maññasi gahapati: ayaṃ Nālandā iddhā c'
 eva phitā ca, bahujanā ākiṇṇamanussā ti. — Evaṃ bhante,
 ayaṃ Nālandā iddhā c' eva phitā ca, bahujanā ākiṇṇa-
 20 manussā ti. — Taṃ kim-maññasi gahapati: idha puriso
 āgaccheyya ukkhittāsiko, so evaṃ vadeyya: Ahaṃ yāvatikā
 imissā Nālandāya pāṇā te ekena khaṇena ekena muhuttana
 ekamaṃsakhalaṃ ekamaṃsapuñjaṃ karissāmiti. Taṃ kim-
 maññasi gahapati: pahoti nu kho so puriso yāvatikā imissā
 Nālandāya pāṇā te ekena khaṇena ekena muhuttana eka-
 maṃsakhalaṃ ekamaṃsapuñjaṃ kātun - ti. — Dasa pi bhante
 purisā vīsatiṃ - pi purisā tiṃsaṃ - pi purisā cattārisaṃ - pi
 purisā paññāsaṃ - pi purisā na - ppahonti yāvatikā imissā
 Nālandāya pāṇā te ekena khaṇena ekena muhuttana eka-
 70 maṃsakhalaṃ ekamaṃsapuñjaṃ kātum, kiṃ hi sobhati eko
 chavo puriso ti. — Taṃ kim-maññasi gahapati: idh' āgac-
 cheyya samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā iddhiṃ cetovasippatto, so
 evaṃ vadeyya: Ahaṃ imaṃ Nālandaṃ ekena manopadosena
 bhasmaṃ karissāmiti. Taṃ kim-maññasi gahapati: pa-
 hoti nu kho so samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā iddhiṃ ceto-
 vasippatto imaṃ Nālandaṃ ekena manopadosena bhasmaṃ

kātun - ti. — Dasa pi bhante Nālandā vīsatiṃ - pi Nālandā tiṃsam - pi Nālandā cattārisam - pi Nālandā paññāsam - pi Nālandā pahoti so samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā iddhiṃ ceto-vasippatto ekena manopadosena bhasmaṃ kātum, kiṃ hi so bhati ekā chavā Nālandā ti. — Gahapati gahapati, manasikaritvā kho gahapati byākarohi, na kho te sandhiyati purimena vā pacchimaṃ pacchimena vā purimaṃ. Bhāsitaṃ kho pana te gahapati esā vācā: sacce ahaṃ bhante patitṭhāya mantessāmi, hotu no ettha kathāsallāpo ti. — Kiñcāpi
 10 bhante Bhagavā evaṃ - āha, atha kho kāyadaṇḍo va mahā - sāvajjataro pāpassa kammassa kiriyāya pāpassa kammassa pavattiyā, no tathā vacidaṇḍo no tathā manodaṇḍo ti. — Taṃ kim - maññasi gahapati: sutan - te: Daṇḍakāraṇṇaṃ Kālīngā - raṇṇaṃ Mejjhāraṇṇaṃ Mātāṅgāraṇṇaṃ araṇṇaṃ araṇṇa - bhūtan - ti. — Evaṃ bhante, sutam me: Daṇḍakāraṇṇaṃ Kālīngāraṇṇaṃ Mejjhāraṇṇaṃ Mātāṅgāraṇṇaṃ araṇṇaṃ araṇṇabhūtan - ti. — Taṃ kim - maññasi gahapati: kinti te sutam: kena taṃ Daṇḍakāraṇṇaṃ Kālīngāraṇṇaṃ Mejjhā - raṇṇaṃ Mātāṅgāraṇṇaṃ araṇṇaṃ araṇṇabhūtan - ti. — Sutam
 20 mētaṃ bhante: isiṇaṃ manopadosena taṃ Daṇḍakāraṇṇaṃ Kālīngāraṇṇaṃ Mejjhāraṇṇaṃ Mātāṅgāraṇṇaṃ araṇṇaṃ araṇṇabhūtan - ti. — Gahapati gahapati, manasikaritvā kho gahapati byākarohi, na kho te sandhiyati purimena vā pacchimaṃ pacchimena vā purimaṃ. Bhāsitaṃ kho pana te gahapati esā vācā: sacce ahaṃ bhante patitṭhāya mantessāmi, hotu no ettha kathāsallāpo ti.

Purimen' evāhaṃ bhante opammena Bhagavato attamaṇo abhiraddho, api cāhaṃ imāni Bhagavato vicitrāni pañhapaṭibhānāni sotukāmo evāhaṃ Bhagavantam paccanikātabbam amaññissam. Abhikkantaṃ bhante, abhikkantaṃ
 30 bhante. Seyyathā pi bhante nikujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūlhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya: cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintiti, evaṃ - evaṃ Bhagavatā anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Esāhaṃ bhante Bhagavantam saraṇaṃ gacchāmi

dhammañ-ca bhikkhusaṅghañ-ca, upāsakaṃ maṃ Bhagavā dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇagatan-ti.

Anuviccakāraṃ kho gahapati karoḥi, anuviccakāro tumhādisānaṃ nātamanussānaṃ sādhu hotīti. — Iminā p' ahaṃ bhante Bhagavato bhiyyosomattāya attamano abhiraddho yaṃ maṃ Bhagavā evaṃ-āha: Anuviccakāraṃ kho gahapati karoḥi, anuviccakāro tumhādisānaṃ nātamanussānaṃ sādhu hotīti. Maṃ hi bhante aññatitthiyā sāvakaṃ labhitvā kevalakappaṃ Nālandaṃ paṭākāṃ parihareyyuṃ: Upāl' am-Ohākāṃ gahapati sāvakattūpagato ti. Atha ca pana maṃ Bhagavā evaṃ-āha: Anuviccakāraṃ kho gahapati karoḥi, anuviccakāro tumhādisānaṃ nātamanussānaṃ sādhu hotīti. Esāhaṃ bhante dutiyam-pi Bhagavantaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammañ-ca bhikkhusaṅghañ-ca, upāsakaṃ maṃ Bhagavā dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇagatan-ti.

20 Dīgharattaṃ kho te gahapati nigaṇṭhānaṃ opānabhūtaṃ kulāṃ, yena nesaṃ upagatānaṃ piṇḍakaṃ dātabbaṃ maññeyyāsīti. — Iminā p' ahaṃ bhante Bhagavato bhiyyosomattāya attamano abhiraddho yaṃ maṃ Bhagavā evaṃ-āha: Dīgharattaṃ kho te gahapati nigaṇṭhānaṃ opānabhūtaṃ kulāṃ, yena nesaṃ upagatānaṃ piṇḍakaṃ dātabbaṃ maññeyyāsīti. Sutaṃ mētaṃ bhante: Samaṇo Gotamo evaṃ-āha: mayham-eva dānaṃ dātabbaṃ na aññesaṃ dānaṃ dātabbaṃ. mayham-eva sāvakānaṃ dānaṃ dātabbaṃ na aññesaṃ sāvakānaṃ dānaṃ dātabbaṃ, mayham-eva dinnāṃ mahapphalaṃ na aññesaṃ dinnāṃ mahapphalaṃ, mayham-eva sāvakānaṃ dinnāṃ mahapphalaṃ na aññesaṃ sāvakānaṃ dinnāṃ mahapphalaṃ-ti. Atha ca pana maṃ Bhagavā nigaṇṭhesu pi dāne samādapeti. Api ca bhante mayam-ettha kālaṃ jā-nissāma. Esāhaṃ bhante tatiyam-pi Bhagavantaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammañ-ca bhikkhusaṅghañ-ca, upāsakaṃ maṃ Bhagavā dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇagatan-ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā Upālissa gahapatissa ānupubbikathaṃ kathesi, seyyakāḍḍhaṃ dānakathaṃ silakathaṃ saggakathaṃ, kāmānaṃ ādinavaṃ okāraṃ saṅkilesaṃ, nekkhamme āni-sāsaṃ pakāsesi. Yadā Bhagavā aññāsi Upālīṃ gahapatīṃ

et- 21.11 d
 kallacittam muducittam vinivaranacittam udaggacittam pasanna-
 cittam atha ya buddhanam samukkamsika dhammadesana tam
 pakasesi: dukkham samudayam nirodham maggam. Seyyathā
 pi nāma suddham vattham apagatakālakam samma - d - eva
 rajanam patiganheyya, evam - evam Upālissa gahapatiṣṣa tasmim
 yeva āsane virajam vitamalam dhammacakkhum udapādi - yam
 kiñci samudayadhammam sabban - tam nirodhadhamman - ti.]
 Atha kho Upāli gahapati diṭṭhadhammo pattadhammo vidita-
 dhammo pariyoḡāhadhammo tiṇṇavicikiccho vigatakatham-
 (okatho vesārajappatto aparappaccayo satthussāsane Bhaga-
 vantam etad - avoca: Handa ca dāni mayam bhante gac-
 chāma, bahukiccā mayam bahukaraṇiṇi ti. — Yassa dāni
 tvaṃ gahapati kālam maññasiti.

Atha kho Upāli gahapati Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhi-
 nanditvā anumoditvā utthāy' āsanā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā
 padakkhiṇam katvā yena sakam nivesanam ten' upasaṅkami,
 upasaṅkamitvā dovārikam āmantesi: Ajjatagge samma dovārika
 āvarāmi dvāram ni anṭhānam niganṭhinam, anāvaṭam dvāram
 Bhagavato bhikkhūnam bhikkhunīnam upāsakānam upāsi-
 20 kānam; sace koci niganṭho āgacchati tam - enam tvaṃ evam
 vadeyyāsi: tiṭṭha bhante, mā pāvisi, ajjatagge Upāli gahapati
 samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvakattam upagato, āvaṭam dvāram
 niganṭhānam niganṭhinam, anāvaṭam dvāram Bhagavato
 bhikkhūnam bhikkhunīnam upāsakānam upāsikānam; sace te
 bhante piṇḍakena attho etth' eva tiṭṭha, etth' eva te
 āharissantīti. Evam bhante ti kho dovāriko Upālissa gaha-
 patissa paccassosi.

Assosi kho Dīghatapassī niganṭho: Upāli kira gahapati
 samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvakattam upagato ti. Atha kho
 30 Dīghatapassī niganṭho yena Niganṭho Nātaputto ten' upa-
 saṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Niganṭham Nātaputtaṃ etad - avoca:
 Sutam mētam bhante: Upāli kira gahapati samaṇassa Gota-
 massa sāvakattam upagato ti. — Atṭhānam kho etaṃ Ta-
 passi anavakāso yaṃ Upāli gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa
 sāvakattam upagaccheyya, ṭhānañ - ca kho etaṃ vijjati yaṃ
 samaṇo Gotamo Upālissa gahapatiṣṣa sāvakattam upagacchey-

yāti. Dutiyam - pi kho — pe — tatiyam - pi kho Dighatapassī nigaṇṭho Nigaṇṭham Nātaputtam etad - avoca: Sutam mētam bhante: Upāli kira gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvakattam upagato ti. — Aṭṭhānam kho etam Tapassi anavakāso yaṁ Upāli gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvakattam upagaccheyya, ṭhānaṁ - ca kho etam vijjati yaṁ samaṇo Gotamo Upālissa gahapatissa sāvakattam upagaccheyyāti. — Handāham bhante gacchāmi yāva jānāmi yadi vā Upāli gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvakattam upagato yadi vā no ti. — Gaccha
 10 tvaṁ Tapassi jānāhi yadi vā Upāli gahapati samaṇassa Gota-
 massa sāvakattam upagato yadi vā no ti.

Atha kho Dighatapassī nigaṇṭho yena Upālissa gaha-
 patissa nivesanam ten' upasaṅkami. Addasā kho dovāriko
 Dighatapassim nigaṇṭham dūrato va āgacchantam, disvāna
 Dighatapassim nigaṇṭham etad - avoca: Tiṭṭha bhante, mā
 pāvisi, ajjatagge Upāli gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa sāva-
 kattam upagato, āvaṭam dvāram nigaṇṭhānam nigaṇṭhinam,
 anāvaṭam dvāram Bhagavato bhikkhūnam bhikkhuninam
 upāsakānam upāsikānam; sace te bhante piṇḍakena attho
 20 etth' eva tiṭṭha. etth' eva te āharissantiti. Na me āvuso
 piṇḍakena attho ti vatvā tato paṭinivattitvā yena Nigaṇṭho
 Nātaputto ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Nigaṇṭham Nāta-
 puttam etad - avoca: Saccam yeva kho bhante yaṁ Upāli
 gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvakattam upagato. Etam
 kho te aham bhante nālattham: na kho mētam bhante ruccati
 yaṁ Upāli gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa vādam āropeyya,
 samaṇo hi bhante Gotamo māyāvi, āvaṭṭanim māyaṁ jānāti
 yāya aññatitthiyānam sāvake āvaṭṭetiti. Āvaṭṭo kho te
 bhante Upāli gahapati samaṇena Gotamena āvaṭṭaniyā
 30 māyāyāti. — Aṭṭhānam kho etam Tapassi anavakāso yaṁ
 Upāli gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvakattam upa-
 gaccheyya, ṭhānaṁ - ca kho etam vijjati yaṁ samaṇo Gotamo
 Upālissa gahapatissa sāvakattam upagaccheyyāti. Dutiyam -
 pi kho — pe — tatiyam - pi kho Dighatapassī nigaṇṭho Ni-
 gaṇṭham Nātaputtam etad - avoca: Saccam yeva kho bhante
 yaṁ Upāli gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvakattam

upagato. Etam kho te aham bhante nālattham : na kho mētam bhante ruccati yaṃ Upāli gahapati samanassa Gotamassa vādam āropeyya, samaṇo hi bhante Gotamo māyāvi, āvaṭṭa-nim māyam jānāti yāya aññatitthiyānam sāvake āvaṭṭetiti. Āvaṭṭo kho te bhante Upāli gahapati samanena Gotamena āvaṭṭaniyā māyāyāti. — Aṭṭhānam kho etam Tapassi anavakāso yaṃ Upāli gahapati samanassa Gotamassa sāvakattam upagaccheyya, ṭhānaṃ ca kho etam vijjati yaṃ samaṇo Gotamo Upālissa gahapatissa sāvakattam upagaccheyya. Handa cāham Tapassi gacchāmi yāva sāmam yeva jānāmi yadi vā Upāli gahapati samanassa Gotamassa sāvakattam upagato yadi vā no ti.

Atha kho Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto mahatiyā nigaṇṭhapharisāya saddhim yena Upālissa gahapatissa nivesanam ten' upasaṅkhami. Addasā kho dovāriko Nigaṇṭham Nātaputtam dūrato va āgacchantam, disvāna Nigaṇṭham Nātaputtam etad-avoca : Tiṭṭha bhante, mā pāvisi, ajjatagge Upāli gahapati samanassa Gotamassa sāvakattam upagato, āvaṭṭam dvāram nigaṇṭhānam nigaṇṭhinam, anāvaṭam dvāram Bhagavato bhikkhūnam ²⁰ bhikkhunīnam upāsakānam upāsikānam; sace te bhante pīṇḍakena attho etth' eva tiṭṭha, etth' eva te āharissantiti. — Tena hi samma dovārika yena Upāli gahapati ten' upasaṅkama, upasaṅkamitvā Upālim gahapatim evam vadehi : Nigaṇṭho bhante Nātaputto mahatiyā nigaṇṭhapharisāya saddhim bahidvārakoṭṭhake ṭhito, so te dassanakāmo ti. Evam bhante ti kho dovāriko Nigaṇṭhassa Nātaputtassa paṭissutvā yena Upāli gahapati ten' upasaṅkhami, upasaṅkamitvā Upālim gahapatim etad-avoca : Nigaṇṭho bhante Nātaputto mahatiyā nigaṇṭhapharisāya saddhim bahidvārakoṭṭhake ṭhito, so te ³⁰ dassanakāmo ti. — Tena hi samma dovārika majjhimāya dvārasālāya āsanāni paññāpehiti. Evam bhante ti kho dovāriko Upālissa gahapatissa paṭissutvā majjhimāya dvārasālāya āsanāni paññāpetvā yena Upāli gahapati ten' upasaṅkhami, upasaṅkamitvā Upālim gahapatim etad-avoca : Paññattāni kho te bhante majjhimāya dvārasālāya āsanāni, yassa dāni kalam maññasīti. Atha kho Upāli gahapati yena

majjhimā dvārasālā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā yaṁ tattha āsanam aggaṇ - ca seṭṭhaṇ - ca uttamaṇ - ca paṇitaṇ - ca tattha nisīditvā dovārikam āmantesi: Tena hi samma dovārika yena Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto ten' upasaṅkama, upasaṅkamitvā Nigaṇṭham Nātaputtam evam vadehi: Upāli bhante gahapati evam - āha: Pavisa kira bhante sace ākaṅkhasīti. Evam bhante ti kho dovāriko Upāliissa gahapatissa paṭissutvā yena Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Nigaṇṭham Nātaputtam etad - avoca: Upāli bhante gahapati evam - āha: Pavisa kira bhante sace ākaṅkhasīti. Atha kho Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto mahatiyā nigaṇṭhapaṇṣāya saddhim yena majjhimā dvārasālā ten' upasaṅkami.

Atha kho Upāli gahapati yaṁ sudam pubbe va yato passati Nigaṇṭham Nātaputtam dūrato va āgacchantam disvāna tato paccuggantvā yaṁ tattha āsanam aggaṇ - ca seṭṭhaṇ - ca uttamaṇ - ca paṇitaṇ - ca tam uttarāsaṅgena pamajjitvā pariggahetvā nisīdāpeti, so dāni yaṁ tattha āsanam aggaṇ - ca seṭṭhaṇ - ca uttamaṇ - ca paṇitaṇ - ca tattha sāmam nisīditvā Nigaṇṭham Nātaputtam etad - avoca: Samvijjante kho bhante āsanāni, sace ākaṅkhasi nisīdāti. Evam vutte Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto Upālim gahapatim etad - avoca: Ummatto si tvaṁ gahapati, datto si tvaṁ gahapati: gacchām' ahaṁ bhante samaṇassa Gotamassa vādam āropessāmiti gantvā mahatā si vādasāṅghāṭeṇa paṭimukko āgato. Seyyathā pi gahapati puriso aṇḍahārako gantvā ubbhatehi aṇḍehi āgaccheyya, seyyathā vā pana gahapati puriso akkhikahārako gantvā ubbhatehi akkhihi āgaccheyya, evam - eva kho tvaṁ gahapati: gacchām' ahaṁ bhante samaṇassa Gotamassa vādam āropessāmiti gantvā mahatā si vādasāṅghāṭeṇa paṭimukko āgato. Āvaṭṭo si kho tvaṁ gahapati samaṇeṇa Gotamena āvaṭṭaniyā māyāyāti.

Bhaddikā bhante āvaṭṭanī māyā, kalyāṇī bhante āvaṭṭanī māyā. Piyā me bhante nāṭisālohitā imāya āvaṭṭaniyā āvaṭṭeyyum piyānam - pi me assa nāṭisālohitānaṁ dīgharattam hitāya sukhāya. Sabbe ce pi bhante khattiyā imāya āvaṭṭaniyā āvaṭṭeyyum sabbesānaṁ p'assa khattiyānaṁ dīgharattam

hitāya sukhāya. Sabbe ce pi bhante brāhmaṇā — pe — vessā — pe — suddā imāya āvaṭṭaniyā āvaṭṭeyyūṃ sabbesānaṃ p' assa suddānaṃ digharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Sadevaḷo ce pi bhante loko samārako sabrahmakko sassamaṇabrāhmaṇi pajā sadevamanussā imāya āvaṭṭaniyā āvaṭṭeyya sadevakassa p' assa lokassa samārakassa sabrahmakassa sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya digharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Tena hi bhante upamaṇ-te karissāmi, upamāya p' idh' ekacce viññū purisā bhāsitaṃ atthaṃ ājānanti.

○ Bhūtapubbaṃ bhante aññatarassa brāhmaṇassa jīṇassa vuddhassa mahallakassa daharā māṇavikā pajāpati ahoṣi gabbhini upaviṇṇā. Atha kho bhante sā māṇavikā taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ etad-avoca: Gaccha tvaṃ brāhmaṇa āpaṇā makkaṭacchāpakam kiṇitvā ānehi yo me kumārakassa kilāpanako bhavissatiti. Evaṃ vutte bhante so brāhmaṇo taṃ māṇavikam etad-avoca: Āgamehi tāva bhoti yāva vijāyasi; sace tvaṃ bhoti kumārakam vijāyissasi tassā te ahaṃ āpaṇā makkaṭacchāpakam kiṇitvā ānissāmi yo te kumārakassa kilāpanako bhavissati; sace pana tvaṃ bhoti kumārikam vijāyissasi tassā te ahaṃ āpaṇā makkaṭacchāpikam kiṇitvā ānissāmi yā te kumārikāya kilāpanikā bhavissatiti. Dutiyam-pi kho bhante sā māṇavikā taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ etad-avoca: Gaccha tvaṃ brāhmaṇa āpaṇā makkaṭacchāpakam kiṇitvā ānehi yo me kumārakassa kilāpanako bhavissatiti. Dutiyam-pi kho bhante so brāhmaṇo taṃ māṇavikam etad-avoca: Āgamehi tāva bhoti yāva vijāyasi; sace tvaṃ bhoti kumārakam vijāyissasi tassā te ahaṃ āpaṇā makkaṭacchāpakam kiṇitvā ānissāmi yo te kumārakassa kilāpanako bhavissati; sace pana tvaṃ bhoti kumārikam vijāyissasi tassā te ahaṃ āpaṇā makkaṭacchāpikam kiṇitvā ānissāmi yā te kumārikāya kilāpanikā bhavissatiti. Tatiyam-pi kho bhante sā māṇavikā taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ etad-avoca: Gaccha tvaṃ brāhmaṇa āpaṇā makkaṭacchāpakam kiṇitvā ānehi yo me kumārakassa kilāpanako bhavissatiti. Atha kho bhante so brāhmaṇo tassā māṇavikāya sāratto paṭibaddhacitto āpaṇā makkaṭacchāpakam kiṇitvā ānetvā taṃ māṇavikam etad-avoca: Ayaṇ-te bhoti āpaṇā makkaṭac-

chāpako kīṇitvā ānīto yo te kumārakassa kilāpanako bhavissatīti. Evaṃ vutte bhante sā mānavikā taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ etad-avoca: Gaccha tvaṃ brāhmaṇa imaṃ makkaṭacchāpakam ādāya yena Rattapāṇi rajakaputto ten' upasaṅkama, upasaṅkamitvā Rattapāṇiṃ rajakaputtaṃ evaṃ vadehi:

Ichhāṃ' ahaṃ samma Rattapāṇi imaṃ makkaṭacchāpakam pītāvalepanam nāma raṅgajātam rañjitam ākoṭitapaccākoṭitam ubhatobhāgavimaṭṭhan-ti. Atha kho bhante so brāhmaṇo tassā mānavikāya sāratto paṭibaddhacitto taṃ makkaṭacchā-

10 pakam ādāya yena Rattapāṇi rajakaputto ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Rattapāṇiṃ rajakaputtaṃ etad-avoca: Ichhāṃ' ahaṃ samma Rattapāṇi imaṃ makkaṭacchāpakam pītāvalepanam nāma raṅgajātam rañjitam ākoṭitapaccākoṭitam ubhatobhāgavimaṭṭhan-ti. Evaṃ vutte bhante Rattapāṇi rajakaputto taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ etad-avoca: Ayaṃ kho te bhante makkaṭacchāpako raṅgakkhamo hi kho, no ākoṭanakkhamo no vimajjanakkhamo ti. Evaṃ-eva kho bhante bālānaṃ nigaṇṭhānaṃ vādo raṅgakkhamo hi kho bālānaṃ no paṇḍitānaṃ, no anuyogakkhamo no vimajjanakkhamo. Atha kho

20 bhante so brāhmaṇo aparena samayena navaṃ dussayugam ādāya yena Rattapāṇi rajakaputto ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Rattapāṇiṃ rajakaputtaṃ etad-avoca: Ichhāṃ' ahaṃ samma Rattapāṇi imaṃ navaṃ dussayugam pītāvalepanam nāma raṅgajātam rañjitam ākoṭitapaccākoṭitam ubhatobhāgavimaṭṭhan-ti. Evaṃ vutte bhante Rattapāṇi rajakaputto taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ etad-avoca: Idaṃ kho te bhante navaṃ dussayugam raṅgakkhamañ-c' eva ākoṭanakkhamañ-ca vimajjanakkhamañ-cāti. Evaṃ-eva kho bhante tassa Bhagavato vādo arahato sammāsambuddhassa raṅgakkhamo
3 c' eva paṇḍitānaṃ no bālānaṃ anuyogakkhamo ca vimajjanakkhamo cāti.

Sarājikā kho taṃ gahapati parisā evaṃ jānāti: Upāli gahapati Nigaṇṭhassa Nātaputtassa sāvako ti; kassa taṃ gahapati sāvakaṃ dhāremāti. Evaṃ vutte Upāli gahapati utthāy' āsanā ekamsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā yena Bhagavā

Dhīrassa vigatamohassa pabhinnakhiḷassa vijitavijayassa
anighassa susamacittassa uddhasiḷassa sādhupaññassa
vessantarassa vimalassa Bhagavato tassa sāvako 'ham'-asmi.

Asamsayassa kusalassa venayikassa sārathivarassa
 anuttarassa ruciradhammassa nikkāṅkhassa pabhāsakarassa
 mānacchidassa vīrassa Bhagavato tassa sāvako 'ham-asmi.

५ Nāgassa pantasenassa khiṇasaṃyojanassa muttassa
 paṭimantakassa dhonassa pannadhajassa vītarāgassa
 dantassa nippapañcassa Bhagavato tassa sāvako 'ham-asmi.

20 purindadassa sakkassa Bhagavato tassa sāvako 'ham - asmi.

Sammaggaṭassa jhāyissa ananugatanṭarassa suḍḍhassa
asitaṣṣa appaḥiṇassa paṇaṇitaṣṣa aḡgaṇaṭṭassa

tīṇṇassa tārayantassa Bhagavato tassa sāvako 'ham-asmi.

Santassa bhuripaññassa mahāpaññassa vītalobhassa
tathāgatassa sugatassa appatipuggalassa asamassa
visāradassa nipunassa Bhagavato tassa sāvako 'ham-asmi.

2. Tanhacchidassa buddhassa vitadhūmassa anupalittassa
 ālīneyyassa yakkhassa uttamapuggalassa atulassa
 mahato yasaggapattassa Bhagavato tassa sāvako'ham-asmiti.

Kadā saññūlhā pana te gahapati ime samaṇassa Gota-
 ११५ massa vannā ti. — Seyyathā pi bhante nānāpupphānaṃ mahā

puppharāsi, tam-enam dakkho mālākāro vā mālākārantevāsī vā vicitraṃ mālaṃ gantheyya, evam-eva kho bhante so Bhagavā anekavaṇṇo anekasatavaṇṇo. Ko hi bhante vaṇṇā-rahassa vaṇṇaṃ na karissatiti.

Atha kho Nigaṇṭhassa Nātaputtassa Bhagavato sakkāraṃ asahamānassa tatth' eva uṇhaṃ lohitaṃ mukhato uggaṇchīti.

UPĀLISUTTANTAM CHAṬṬHAM.

57.

Evam-me sutāni. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Koliyesu viharati; Haliddavasanaṃ nāma Koliyānaṃ nigamo. Atha (10) kho Puṇṇo ca Koliyaputto govatiko acelo ca Seniyo kukkuravā-
vatiko yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Puṇṇo Koliyaputto govatiko Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekam-
antaṃ nisīdi, acelo pana Seniyo kukkuravatiko Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ viti-
sāretvā kukkuro va palikujjitvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekam-
aṇṭaṃ nisinno kho Puṇṇo Koliyaputto govatiko Bhaga-
vantaṃ etad-avoca: Ayaṃ bhante acelo Seniyo kukkuravā-
vatiko dukkarakārako, chamānikkhittaṃ bhuñjati, tassa taṃ
kukkuravataṃ dīgharattaṃ samattaṃ samādiṇṇaṃ, tassa kā
27 gati ko abhisamparāyo ti. — Alaṃ Puṇṇa, tiṭṭhat' etaṃ,
mā maṃ etaṃ pucchīti. — Dutiyam-pi kho — pe — tati-
yam-pi kho Puṇṇo Koliyaputto govatiko Bhagavantaṃ etad-
avoca: Ayaṃ bhante acelo Seniyo kukkuravatiko dukkara-
kārako, chamānikkhittaṃ bhuñjati, tassa taṃ kukkuravataṃ
dīgharattaṃ samattaṃ samādiṇṇaṃ, tassa kā gati ko abhi-
sāmparāyo ti. — Addhā kho te ahaṃ Puṇṇa na labhāmi:
alaṃ Puṇṇa, tiṭṭhat' etaṃ, mā maṃ etaṃ pucchīti, api ca te
ahaṃ byākarissāmi. Idha Puṇṇa ekacco kukkuravataṃ
bhāveti paripuṇṇaṃ abbokiṇṇaṃ, kukkurasilaṃ bhāveti
paripuṇṇaṃ abbokiṇṇaṃ, kukkuracittaṃ bhāveti paripuṇṇaṃ

abbokinnam, kukkurākappam bhāveti paripunnam abbo-
kinnam. So kukkuravatam bhāvetvā paripunnam abbokinnam,
kukkurasilam bhāvetvā paripunnam abbokinnam, kukkura-
cittam bhāvetvā paripunnam abbokinnam, kukkurākappam
bhāvetvā paripunnam abbokinnam, kāyassa bhedā param-
maraṇā kukkurānam saḥabyatam upapajjati. Sace kho pan'
assa evaṃ diṭṭhi hoti: iminā 'haṃ silena vā, vatena vā tapena
vā brahmacariyena vā, devo vā bhavissāmi devaññatara vā ti.
sā 'ssa hoti micchādiṭṭhi. Micchādiṭṭhissa kho ahaṃ Puṇṇa
O dvinnam gatīnam aññataram gatim vadāmi: nirayam vā
tiracchānayanim vā. Iti kho Puṇṇa sampajjamānam kukkura-
vatam kukkurānam saḥabyatam upaneti, vipajjamānam
nirayan - ti.

Evam vutte acelo Seniyo kukkuravatiko parodi assūni
pavattesi. Atha kho Bhagavā Puṇṇam Koliyaputtam go-
vatikam etad - avoca: Etam kho te ahaṃ Puṇṇa nālattham:
alam Puṇṇa, tiṭṭhat' etam, mā maṃ etam pucchīti. —
Nāhaṃ bhante etam rodāmi yaṃ maṃ Bhagavā evam - āha.
Api ca me idaṃ bhante kukkuravatam dīgharattam samattam
20 samādiṇṇam. Ayam bhante Puṇṇo Koliyaputto govatiko,
tassa taṃ govataṃ dīgharattam samattam samādiṇṇam, tassa
kā gati ko abhisamparāyo ti. — Alam Seniya, tiṭṭhat' etam,
mā maṃ etam pucchīti. Dutiyam - pi kho — pe — tatiyam -
pi kho acelo Seniyo kukkuravatiko Bhagavantam etad - avoca:
Ayam bhante Puṇṇo Koliyaputto govatiko, tassa taṃ go-
vatam dīgharattam samattam samādiṇṇam, tassa kā gati ko
abhisamparāyo ti. — Addhā kho te ahaṃ Seniya na labhāmi:
alam Seniya, tiṭṭhat' etam, mā maṃ etam pucchīti, api ca
te ahaṃ byākarissāmi. Idha Seniya ekacco govataṃ bhāveti
30 paripunnam abbokinnam, gosilam bhāveti paripunnam abbo-
kinnam, gocittam bhāveti paripunnam abbokinnam, gavā-
kappam bhāveti paripunnam abbokinnam. So govataṃ bhā-
vetvā paripunnam abbokinnam, gosilam bhāvetvā paripunnam
abbokinnam, gocittam bhāvetvā paripunnam abbokinnam,
gavākappam bhāvetvā paripunnam abbokinnam, kāyassa
bhedā param - maraṇā gunnam saḥabyatam upapajjati. Sace

kho pan' assa evaṃ diṭṭhi hoti: iminā 'haṃ sīlena vā vatena vā tapena vā brahmacariyena vā devo vā bhavissāmi devaṇṇataro vā ti, sā 'ssa hoti micchādiṭṭhi. Micchādiṭṭhissa kho ahaṃ Seniya dvinnam gatinam aṇṇataram gatiṃ vadāmi: nirayam vā tiracchānayonim vā. Iti kho Seniya sampajjamānam govataṃ gunnam saḥabyataṃ upaneti, vipajjamānam nirayan - ti.

Evam vutte Puṇṇo Koliyaputto govatiko parodi assūni pavattesi. Atha kho Bhagavā acelaṃ Seniyam kukkura-
 10 vatikaṃ etad-avoca: Etaṃ kho te ahaṃ Seniya nālattham: alaṃ Seniya, tiṭṭhat' etaṃ, mā maṃ etaṃ pucchīti. — Nāhaṃ bhante etaṃ rodāmi yaṃ maṃ Bhagavā evam-āha. Api ca me idaṃ bhante govataṃ digharattaṃ samattaṃ samādiṇṇam. Evam pasanno ahaṃ bhante Bhagavati: pahoti Bhagavā tathā dhammaṃ desetum yathā ahaṃ - c' ev' imaṃ govataṃ paṇaheyyam ayaṃ - ca acelo Seniyo kukkuravatiko taṃ kukkuravataṃ paṇaheyyāti. — Tena hi Puṇṇa suṇāhi sādhuṃ kaṃ manasikarohi, bhāssissāmi. Evam - bhante ti kho Puṇṇo Koliyaputto govatiko Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etad-
 20 avoca:

Cattār' imāni Puṇṇa kammāni mayā sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā paveditāni, katamāni cattāri: Atthi Puṇṇa kammaṃ kaṇham kaṇhavipākam, atthi Puṇṇa kammaṃ sukkam sukkavipākam, atthi Puṇṇa kammaṃ kaṇhasukkam kaṇhasukkvipākam, atthi Puṇṇa kammaṃ akaṇham asukkam akaṇhasukkvipākam kammaṃ kammakkhayāya saṃvattati. Katamaṃ - ca Puṇṇa kammaṃ kaṇham kaṇhavipākam: Idha Puṇṇa ekacco sabyābajjham kāyasaṅkhāram abhisankharoti sabyābajjham vacisaṅkhāram abhisankharoti sabyābajjham
 30 manosaṅkhāram abhisankharoti. So sabyābajjham kāyasaṅkhāram abhisankharitvā sabyābajjham vacisaṅkhāram abhisankharitvā sabyābajjham manosaṅkhāram abhisankharitvā sabyābajjham lokam upapajjati. Tam - enam sabyābajjham lokam upapannam samānam sabyābajjhā phassa phusanti. So sabyābajjhehi phassehi phutṭho samāno sabyābajjham vedanam vedeti ekantadukkham seyyathā pi sattā

nerayikā. Iti kho Puṇṇa bhūtā bhūtassa upapatti hoti, yaṃ karoti tena upapajjati, upapannam - enaṃ phassā phusanti. Evaṃ p' ahaṃ Puṇṇa: kammadāyādā sattā ti vadāmi. Idam vuccati Puṇṇa kammaṃ kaṇhaṃ kaṇhavipākam. Katamañ-ca Puṇṇa kammaṃ sukkaṃ sukkavipākam: Idha Puṇṇa ekacco abyābajjhaṃ kāyasaṅkhāram abhisāṅkharoti abyābajjhaṃ vacisaṅkhāram abhisāṅkharoti abyābajjhaṃ manosaṅkhāram abhisāṅkharoti. So abyābajjhaṃ kāyasaṅkhāram abhisāṅkharitvā abyābajjhaṃ vacisaṅkhāram abhisāṅkharitvā abyābajjhaṃ manosaṅkhāram abhisāṅkharitvā abyābajjhaṃ lokam upapajjati. Tam - enaṃ abyābajjhaṃ lokam upapannam samānam abyābajjhā phassā phusanti. So abyābajjhehi phassehi phutṭho samāno abyābajjhaṃ vedanam vedeti ekantasukhaṃ seyyathā pi devā Subhakiṇṇā. Iti kho Puṇṇa bhūtā bhūtassa upapatti hoti, yaṃ karoti tena upapajjati, upapannam - enaṃ phassā phusanti. Evaṃ p' ahaṃ Puṇṇa: kammadāyādā sattā ti vadāmi. Idam vuccati Puṇṇa kammaṃ sukkaṃ sukkavipākam. Katamañ-ca Puṇṇa kammaṃ kaṇhasukkaṃ kaṇhasukkvipākam: Idha Puṇṇa ekacco sabyābajjham - pi abyābajjham - pi kāyasaṅkhāram abhisāṅkharoti sabyābajjham - pi abyābajjham - pi vacisaṅkhāram abhisāṅkharoti sabyābajjham - pi abyābajjham - pi manosaṅkhāram abhisāṅkharoti. So sabyābajjham - pi abyābajjham - pi kāyasaṅkhāram abhisāṅkharitvā sabyābajjham - pi abyābajjham - pi vacisaṅkhāram abhisāṅkharitvā sabyābajjham - pi abyābajjham - pi manosaṅkhāram abhisāṅkharitvā sabyābajjham - pi abyābajjham - pi lokam upapajjati. Tam - enaṃ sabyābajjham - pi abyābajjham - pi lokam upapannam samānam sabyābajjhā pi abyābajjhā pi phassā phusanti. So sabyābajjhehi pi abyābajjhehi pi phassehi phutṭho samāno sabyābajjham - pi abyābajjham - pi vedanam vedeti vokiṇṇam sukhadukkham seyyathā pi manussā ekacce ca devā ekacce ca vinipātikā. Iti kho Puṇṇa bhūtā bhūtassa upapatti hoti, yaṃ karoti tena upapajjati, upapannam - enaṃ phassā phusanti. Evaṃ p' ahaṃ Puṇṇa: kammadāyādā sattā ti vadāmi. Idam vuccati Puṇṇa kammaṃ kaṇhasukkaṃ kaṇhasukkvipākam. Kata-

mañ - ca Puṇṇa kammaṃ akaṇhaṃ asukkaṃ akaṇhāsukka-
vipākaṃ kammaṃ kammakkhayāya saṃvattati: Tatra Puṇṇa
yam - idaṃ kammaṃ kaṇhaṃ kaṇhavipākaṃ tassa pahānāya
yā cetanā, yam - p' idaṃ kammaṃ sukkaṃ sukkavipākaṃ
tassa pahānāya yā cetanā, yam - p' idaṃ kammaṃ kaṇha-
sukkaṃ kaṇhasukkavipākaṃ tassa pahānāya yā cetanā, idaṃ
vuccati Puṇṇa kammaṃ akaṇhaṃ asukkaṃ akaṇhāsukka-
vipākaṃ kammaṃ kammakkhayāya saṃvattati. Imāni kho
Puṇṇa cattāri kammāni mayā sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā
paveditāni.

Evam vutte Puṇṇo Koḷiyaputto govatiko Bhagavantam
etad - avoca: Abhikkantaṃ bhante, abhikkantaṃ bhante.
Seyyathā pi bhante — pe — upāsakam - maṃ Bhagavā dhā-
retu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇagatan - ti. Acelo pana Seniyo
kukkuravatiko Bhagavantam etad - avoca: Abhikkantaṃ
bhante, abhikkantaṃ bhante. Seyyathā pi bhante nikujjitaṃ
vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūlhasa vā
maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya:
cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintīti, evam - evaṃ Bhagavatā
anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Esāhaṃ bhante Bha-
gavantam saraṇam gacchāmi dhammañ - ca bhikkhusaṅghaṃ - ca.
Labheyāhaṃ bhante Bhagavato santike pabbajjāṃ labhe-
yaṃ upasampadan - ti. — Yo kho Seniya aññatitthiyapubbo
imasmiṃ dhammavinaye ākaṅkhati pabbajjāṃ ākaṅkhati
upasampadam so cattāro māse parivasati, catunnaṃ māsānaṃ
accayena āraddhacittā bhikkhū pabbājenti upasampādentī
bhikkhubhāvāya; api ca m' ettha puggalavemattatā veditā ti.
— Sace bhante aññatitthiyapubbā imasmiṃ dhammavinaye
ākaṅkhaṇā pabbajjāṃ ākaṅkhaṇā upasampadam cattāro
māse parivasanti, catunnaṃ māsānaṃ accayena āraddhacittā
bhikkhū pabbājenti upasampādentī bhikkhubhāvāya, ahaṃ
cattāri vassāni parivasissāmi, catunnaṃ maṃ vassānaṃ acca-
yena āraddhacittā bhikkhū pabbājentu upasampādentu
bhikkhubhāvāyāti. Alattha kho acelo Seniyo kukkuravatiko
Bhagavato santike pabbajjāṃ alattha upasampadam. Acirū-
pasampanno kho pan' āyasmā Seniyo eko vūpakattho appa-

paresam appiyā amanāpā ti, tam-enam tvaṃ evaṃ vadeyyāsi:
 Atha kiñ-carahi te bhante Devadatto byākato: āpāyiko
 Devadatto, nerayiko Devadatto, kappattho Devadatto, atekiccho
 Devadatto ti, tāya ca pana te vācāya Devadatto kuppito
 ahosi anattamano ti. Imaṃ kho te rājakumāra samaṇo
 Gotamo ubhatokoṭikaṃ pañhaṃ puttḥo samāno n' eva sakkhīti
 uggilituṃ n' eva sakkhīti ogilituṃ. Seyyathā pi nāma puri-
 sassa ayosiṅghāṭakaṃ kaṇṭhe vilaggaṃ, so n' eva sakkuṇeyya
 uggilituṃ n' eva sakkuṇeyya ogilituṃ, evaṃ-eva kho te
 10 rājakumāra samaṇo Gotamo imaṃ ubhatokoṭikaṃ pañhaṃ
 puttḥo samāno n' eva sakkhīti uggilituṃ n' eva sakkhīti
 ogilituṃ - ti.

Evam-bhante ti kho Abhayo rājakumāro Nigaṇṭhassa
 Nātaputtassa paṭissutvā utthāy' āsanā Nigaṇṭhaṃ Nātaputtaṃ
 abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅ-
 kami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ
 nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnassa kho Abhayassa rājakumārassa
 suriyaṃ oloketvā etad-ahosi: Akālo kho ajja Bhagavato
 vādaṃ āropetuṃ, sve dānāhaṃ sake nivesane Bhagavato
 20 vādaṃ āropessāmīti Bhagavantaṃ etad-avoca: Adhivāsetu
 me bhante Bhagavā svātanāya attacattuttho bhanta - ti.
 Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tuṇhībhaṇa. Atha kho Abhayo rāja-
 kumāro Bhagavato adhivāsaṇaṃ viditvā utthāy' āsanā Bha-
 gavaṇtaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. Atha kho
 Bhagavā tassā rattiyā accayena pubbanhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā
 pattacivaraṃ ādāya yena Abhayassa rājakumārassa nivesanaṃ
 ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā pañṇatte āsane nisīdi. Atha
 kho Abhayo rājakumāro Bhagavantaṃ paṇitena khādaniyena
 bhojaniyena sahatthā santappesi sampavāresi. Atha kho
 30 Abhayo rājakumāro Bhagavantaṃ bhuttāviṃ onītapattapaṇiṃ
 aññataṃ nīcaṃ āsanaṃ gahevā ekamantaṃ nisīdi.

Ekamantaṃ nisinna kho Abhayo rājakumāro Bha-
 gavaṇtaṃ etad-avoca: Bhāseyya nu kho bhante Tathāgato
 taṃ vācaṃ yā sā vācā paresaṃ appiyā amanāpā ti. — Na
 kho 'ttha rājakumāra ekamsenāti. — Ettha bhante anassuṃ
 nigaṇṭhā ti. — Kiṃ pana tvaṃ rājakumāra evaṃ vadesi:

ettha bhante anassum nigaṇṭhā ti. — Idhāham bhante yena Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto ten' upasaṅkamim, upasaṅkamitvā Nigaṇṭham Nātaputtam abhivādetvā ekamantam nisidim. Ekamantam nisinnam kho maṃ bhante Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto etad-avoca: Ehi tvaṃ rājakumāra samaṇassa Gotamassa vādam āropehi, evaṃ te kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggaṇṇhīti: Abhayena rājakumārena samaṇassa Gotamassa evaṃ mahiddhikassā evaṃ mahānubhāvassa vādo āropito ti. Evaṃ vutte aham bhante Nigaṇṭham Nātaputtam etad-avocaṃ: Yathā-

10 katham paṇāham bhante samaṇassa Gotamassa evaṃ mahiddhikassa evaṃ mahānubhāvassa vādam āropessāmi. Ehi tvaṃ rājakumāra yena samaṇo Gotamo ten' upasaṅkama, upasaṅkamitvā samaṇam Gotamam evaṃ vadehi: Bhāseyya nu kho bhante Tathāgato taṃ vācam yā sā vācā paresam appiyā amanāpā ti. Sace te samaṇo Gotamo evaṃ puṭṭho evaṃ byākaroti: Bhāseyya rājakumāra Tathāgato taṃ vācam yā sā vācā paresam appiyā amanāpā ti, tam-enam tvaṃ evaṃ vadeyyāsi: Atha kiṃ-carahi te bhante puthujjanena nānākaraṇam, puthujjano pi hi taṃ vācam bhāseyya yā sā

20 vācā paresam appiyā amanāpā ti. Sace pana te samaṇo Gotamo evaṃ puṭṭho evaṃ byākaroti: Na rājakumāra Tathāgato taṃ vācam bhāseyya yā sā vācā paresam appiyā amanāpā ti, tam-enam tvaṃ evaṃ vadeyyāsi: Atha kiṃ-carahi te bhante Devadatto byākato: āpāyiko Devadatto, nerayiko Devadatto, kappatṭho Devadatto, atekiccho Devadatto ti, tāya ca pana te vācāya Devadatto kupito ahosi anattamano ti. Imaṃ kho te rājakumāra samaṇo Gotamo ubhatokoṭīkam paṇham puṭṭho samāno n' eva sakkhīti uggilitum n' eva sakkhīti ogilitum. Seyyathā pi nāma purisassa ayosiṅghāta-

30 kam kaṇṭhe vilaggam, so n' eva sakkuṇeyya uggilitum n' eva sakkuṇeyya ogilitum, evam-eva kho te rājakumāra samaṇo Gotamo imaṃ ubhatokoṭīkam paṇham puṭṭho samāno n' eva sakkhīti uggilitum n' eva sakkhīti ogilitum - ti.

Tena kho pana samayena daharo kumāro mando uttānaseyyako Abhayassa rājakumārassa anke nisinno hoti. Atha kho Bhagavā Abhayam rājakumāram etad-avoca: Taṃ kim-

maññasi rājakumāra: sacāyaṃ kumāro tuyhaṃ vā pamādam-
anvāya 'dhātīyā vā pamādam-anvāya kaṭṭhaṃ vā kaṭhalaṃ
vā mukhe āhareyya. kinti naṃ kareyyāsīti. — Āhareyy' assā-
haṃ bhante. Sace ahaṃ bhante na sakkuṇeyyaṃ ādiken'
eva āhattum, vāmena hatthena sisāṃ pariggahetvā dakkhiṇena
hatthena vaṅkaṅgulim karitvā salobitaṃ - pi āhareyyaṃ, taṃ
kissa hetu: atthi me bhante kumāre anukampā ti. — Evaṃ-
eva kho rājakumāra yaṃ Tathāgato vācaṃ jānāti abhūtaṃ
atacchaṃ anattasamhitāṃ, sā ca paresaṃ appiyā amanāpā,
10 na taṃ Tathāgato vācaṃ bhāsati; yaṃ - pi Tathāgato vācaṃ
jānāti bhūtaṃ tacchaṃ anattasamhitāṃ, sā ca paresaṃ
appiyā amanāpā. taṃ - pi Tathāgato vācaṃ na bhāsati; yañ-
ca kho Tathāgato vācaṃ jānāti bhūtaṃ tacchaṃ atthasam-
hitāṃ, sā ca paresaṃ appiyā amanāpā, tatra kālaññū Tathā-
gato hoti tassā vācāya veyyākaraṇāya. Yaṃ Tathāgato
vācaṃ jānāti abhūtaṃ atacchaṃ anattasamhitāṃ, sā ca pare-
saṃ piyā manāpā, na taṃ Tathāgato vācaṃ bhāsati; yaṃ -
pi Tathāgato vācaṃ jānāti bhūtaṃ tacchaṃ anattasamhitāṃ,
sā ca paresaṃ piyā manāpā, taṃ - pi Tathāgato vācaṃ na
20 bhāsati; yañ - ca kho Tathāgato vācaṃ jānāti bhūtaṃ tacchaṃ
atthasamhitāṃ. sā ca paresaṃ piyā manāpā, tatra kālaññū
Tathāgato hoti tassā vācāya veyyākaraṇāya taṃ kissa hetu:
Atthi rājakumāra Tathāgatassa sattesu anukampā ti.

rim.
7.
1304

Ye 'me bhante khattiyapaṇḍitā pi brāhmaṇapaṇḍitā pi
gahapatipaṇḍitā pi samaṇapaṇḍitā pi pañhaṃ abhisankharitvā
Tathāgataṃ upasaṅkamitvā pucchanti, pubbe va nu kho
etaṃ bhante Bhagavato cetaso parivitakkitaṃ hoti: ye maṃ
upasaṅkamitvā evaṃ pucchissanti tesāhaṃ evaṃ puttḥo evaṃ
byākarissāmi, udāhu tñānaso v' etaṃ Tathāgataṃ paṭi-
30 bhātīti. — Tena hi rājakumāra tañ - ñev' ettha paṭipucchi-
sāmi, yathā te khameyya tathā naṃ byākareyyāsi. Taṃ
kim - maññasi rājakumāra: kusalo tvaṃ rathassa aṅgapaccaṅ-
gānaṃ - ti. — Evaṃ bhante, kusalo ahaṃ rathassa aṅga-
paccāṅgānaṃ - ti. — Taṃ kim - maññasi rājakumāra: ye taṃ
upasaṅkamitvā evaṃ puccheyyuṃ: kin - nāṃ' idaṃ rathassa
aṅgapaccāṅgaṃ - ti, pubbe va nu kho te etaṃ cetaso pari-

vitakkitaṃ assa: ye maṃ upasaṅkamitvā evaṃ pucchissanti tesāhaṃ evaṃ byākarissāmiti, udāhu tñānaso v' etaṃ taṃ paṭibhāseyyāti. — Ahaṃ hi bhante rathiko saññāto kusalo rathassa aṅgapaccaṅgānaṃ, sabbāni me rathassa aṅgapaccaṅgāni suviditāni, tñānaso v' etaṃ maṃ paṭibhāseyyāti. — Eṃvaṃ - eva kho rājakumāra ye te khattiyapaṇḍitā pi brāhmaṇapaṇḍitā pi gahapatiṇḍitā pi samaṇapaṇḍitā pi pañhaṃ abhisāṅkharitvā Tathāgataṃ upasaṅkamitvā pucchanti, tñānaso v' etaṃ Tathāgataṃ paṭibhāti, taṃ kissa hetu: Sā hi rājakumāra Tathāgatassa dhammadhātu suppaṭividdhā yassā dhammadhātuyā suppaṭividdhattā tñānaso v' etaṃ Tathāgataṃ paṭibhātīti.

Evaṃ vutte Abhaya rājakumāro Bhagavantaṃ etad-avoca: Abhikkantaṃ bhante, abhikkantaṃ bhante. Seyyathā pi bhante nikujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūlhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya: cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintīti, evaṃ - evaṃ Bhagavatā anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Esāhaṃ bhante Bhagavantaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammañca bhikkhusaṅghaṃ - ca. Upāsakaṃ maṃ Bhagavā dharetu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇagataṃ - ti.

ABHAYARĀJAKUMĀRASUTTANTAṃ ATTHAMAṃ.

59.

Evaṃ - me suttaṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho Pañcakaṅgo thapati yen' āyasmā Udāyi ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Udāyimaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinna kho Pañcakaṅgo thapati āyasmantaṃ Udāyimaṃ etad-avoca: Kati nu kho bhante Udāyi vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā ti. — Tisso kho gahapati vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā: sukhā vedanā, dukkhā vedanā, adukkhamasukhā vedanā.

Imā kho gahapati tisso vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā ti. — Na kho bhante Udāyi tisso vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā, dve vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā: sukhā vedanā, dukkhā vedanā. Yā 'yaṃ bhante adukkhamasukhā vedanā, santasmim esā paṇite sukhe vuttā Bhagavatā ti. Dutiyam - pi kho āyasmā Udāyi Pañcakaṅgaṃ thapātiṃ etad - avoca: Na kho gahapati dve vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā, tisso vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā: sukhā vedanā, dukkhā vedanā, adukkhamasukhā vedanā. Imā kho gahapati tisso vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā ti. Dutiyam - pi kho Pañcakaṅgo thapati āyasmantaṃ Udāyim etad - avoca: Na kho bhante Udāyi tisso vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā, dve vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā: sukhā vedanā, dukkhā vedanā. Yā 'yaṃ bhante adukkhamasukhā vedanā, santasmim esā paṇite sukhe vuttā Bhagavatā ti. Tatiyam - pi kho āyasmā Udāyi Pañcakaṅgaṃ thapatim etad - avoca: Na kho gahapati dve vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā, tisso vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā: sukhā vedanā, dukkhā vedanā, adukkhamasukhā vedanā. Imā kho gahapati tisso vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā ti. Tatiyam - pi kho Pañcakaṅgo thapati āyasmantaṃ Udāyim etad - avoca: Na kho bhante Udāyi tisso vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā, dve vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā: sukhā vedanā, dukkhā vedanā. Yā 'yaṃ bhante adukkhamasukhā vedanā, santasmim esā paṇite sukhe vuttā Bhagavatā ti. N' eva kho asakkhi āyasmā Udāyi Pañcakaṅgaṃ thapatim saññāpetum na panāsakkhi Pañcakaṅgo thapati āyasmantaṃ Udāyim saññāpetum.

Assosi kho āyasmā Ānando āyasmato Udāyissa Pañcakaṅgena thapatinā saddhim imaṃ kathāsallāpaṃ. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Ānando yāvatako ahosi āyasmato Udāyissa Pañcakaṅgena thapatinā saddhim kathāsallāpo taṃ sabbaṃ Bhagavato ārocesi. Evaṃ vutte Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etad - avoca: Santaṃ yeva kho Ānanda pariyāyaṃ Pañcakaṅgo thapati Udāyissa nābbhanumodi, santaṃ yeva ca pana pariyāyaṃ Udāyi Pañcakaṅgassa thapattissa nābbhanumodi. Dve p' Ananda vedanā vuttā mayā

tañ kissa hetu: Atth' Ānanda etambhā sukhā aññañ sukhāñ
 abbikkantatarañ - ca pañitatarāñ - ca. Katamañ - c' Ānanda
 etambhā sukhā aññañ sukhāñ abhikkantatarañ - ca pañita-
 tarañ - ca: Idh' Ānanda bhikkhu vitakkavicārānañ vūpasamā
 ajjhatañ sampasādanañ cetaso ekodibhāvañ avitakkañ avi-
 cārañ samādhijañ pītisukhañ dutiyañ jhānañ upasampajja
 viharati. Idam kho Ānanda etambhā sukhā aññañ sukhāñ
 abbikkantatarañ - ca pañitatarāñ - ca.

Yo kho Ānanda — pe — pañitatarāñ - ca: Idh' Ānanda
 bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā upekhako ca viharati sato ca sampa-
 jāno, sukhañ - ca kāyena paṭisañvedeti yañ - tañ ariyā ācik-
 khanti: upekhako satimā sukhavihārī ti tatiyañ jhānañ upa-
 sampajja viharati. Idam kho Ānanda etambhā sukhā aññañ
 sukhāñ abhikkantatarañ - ca pañitatarāñ - ca.

Yo kho Ānanda — pe — pañitatarāñ - ca: Idh' Ānanda
 bhikkhu sukhasa ca pahānā dukkhasa ca pahānā pubbe va
 somanassadomanassānañ atthagamā adukkhañ asukhañ
 upekhāsatipārisuddhiñ catutthañ jhānañ upasampajja viha-
 rati. Idam kho Ānanda etambhā sukhā aññañ sukhāñ
 abhikkantatarañ - ca pañitatarāñ - ca.

Yo kho Ānanda — pe — pañitatarāñ - ca: Idh' Ānanda
 bhikkhu sabbaso rūpasāññānañ samatikkamā paṭighasāññānañ
 atthagamā nānattasāññānañ amanasikārā: ananto ākāso ti
 ākāsañāñcāyatanañ upasampajja viharati. Idam kho Ānanda
 etambhā sukhā aññañ sukhāñ abhikkantatarañ - ca pañita-
 tarañ - ca.

Yo kho Ānanda — pe — pañitatarāñ - ca: Idh' Ānanda
 bhikkhu sabbaso ākāsañāñcāyatanañ samatikkamma: anantañ
 viññānañ - ti viññānañcāyatanañ upasampajja viharati. Idam
 kho Ānanda etambhā sukhā aññañ sukhāñ abhikkantatarañ -
 ca pañitatarāñ - ca.

Yo kho Ānanda — pe — pañitatarāñ - ca: Idh' Ānanda
 bhikkhu sabbaso viññānañcāyatanañ samatikkamma: na - tthi
 kiñciti ākiñcaññāyatanañ upasampajja viharati. Idam kho
 Ānanda etambhā sukhā aññañ sukhāñ abhikkantatarañ - ca
 pañitatarāñ - ca.

Yo kho Ānanda — pe — paṇītataṛaṇ - ca: Idh' Ānanda bhikkhu sabbaso ākiṇcaṇṇāyatanam samatikkamma neva-saṇṇānāsaṇṇāyatanam upasampajja viharati. Idam kho Ānanda etamhā sukhā añṇam sukham abhikkantataṛaṇ - ca paṇī-taṛaṇ - ca.

Yo kho Ānanda evaṃ vadeyya: Etaparamam sattā sukhā somanassam paṭisamvedentīti, idam - assa nānujānāmi, tam kissa hetu: Atth' Ānanda etamhā sukhā añṇam sukham abhikkantataṛaṇ - ca paṇītataṛaṇ - ca. Katamaṇ - c' Ānanda (o) etamhā sukhā añṇam sukham abhikkantataṛaṇ - ca paṇī-taṛaṇ - ca: Idh' Ānanda bhikkhu sabbaso nevasaṇṇānāsaṇṇāyatanam samatikkamma saṇṇāvedayitanirodham upasampajja viharati. Idam kho Ānanda etamhā sukhā añṇam sukham abhikkantataṛaṇ - ca paṇītataṛaṇ - ca.

Thānam kho pan' etam Ānanda vijjati yaṃ añṇatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ vadeyyum: Saṇṇāvedayitanirodham samaṇo Gotamo āha taṇ - ca sukhasmim paṇṇāpeti, ta - y - idam kim su, ta - y - idam katham sūti. Evaṃvādino Ānanda añṇatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ - assu vacaniyā: Na kho āvuso Bhagavā 20 sukhā yeva vedanam sandhāya sukhasmim paṇṇāpeti, api c' āvuso yattha yattha sukhā upalabbhati yaḥim yaḥim tan - tam Tathāgato sukhasmim paṇṇāpetīti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti.

BAHUVEDANIYASUTTANTAṀ NAVAMAṀ.

60.

Evaṃ - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Kosalesu cārikaṃ caramāno mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhim yena Sālā nāma Kosalānam brāhmaṇagāmo tad - avasari. Assosum kho Sāleyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā: Samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo 30 Sakyaputto Sakyakulā pabbajito Kosalesu cārikaṃ caramāno

mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhim Sālaṃ anuppatto. Tam kho pana bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ evaṃ kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggato: Iti pi so Bhagavā araham̐ sammāsambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadamma-sārathi satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavā. So imaṃ lokam̐ sadevakam̐ samārakam̐ sabrahmakam̐ sassamaṇa-brāhmaṇim̐ pajam̐ sadevamanussam̐ sayam̐ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedeti. So dhammam̐ deseti ādikalyāṇam̐ majjhe-kalyāṇam̐ pariyosānakalyāṇam̐ sāttham̐ sabyañjanam̐, kevala-paripunṇam̐ parisuddham̐ brahmacariyam̐ pakāseti. Sādhukho pana tathārūpānaṃ arahataṃ dassanaṃ hotīti. Atha kho Sāleyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā app-ekacce Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, app-ekacce Bhagavatā saddhim̐ sammodimsu, sammodaniyam̐ katham̐ sārāṇiyam̐ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, app-ekacce yena Bhagavā ten' añjalim̐ paṇāmetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, app-ekacce Bhagavato santike nāmagottaṃ sāvetaṃ ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, app-ekacce tuṇhībhūtā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu. Ekamantaṃ ²⁰ nisinne kho Sāleyyake brāhmaṇagahapatike Bhagavā etadavoca: Atthi pana vo gahapatayo koci manāpo satthā yasmim̐ vo ākāravati saddhā paṭiladdhā ti. — Na-tthi kho no bhante koci manāpo satthā yasmim̐ no ākāravati saddhā paṭiladdhā ti. — Manāpam̐ vo gahapatayo satthāraṃ alabhantehi ayaṃ apanṇako dhammo samādāya vattitabbo. Apanṇako hi gahapatayo dhammo samatto samādiṇṇo so vo bhavissati dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Katamo ca gahapatayo apanṇako dhammo:

Santi gahapatayo eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino ³⁰ evaṃdiṭṭhino: Na-tthi dinnam̐ na-tthi yiṭṭham̐ na-tthi hutam̐, na-tthi sukaṭadukkaṭānaṃ kammānaṃ phalaṃ vipāko, na-tthi ayaṃ loko na-tthi paro loko, na-tthi mātā na-tthi pitā, na-tthi sattā opapātikā, na-tthi loka samaṇa-brāhmaṇā sammaggaṭā sammāpaṭipannā ye imaṃ-ca lokam̐ paraṃ-ca lokam̐ sayam̐ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentīti. Tesam̐ yeva kho gahapatayo samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ eke

samaṇabrāhmaṇā ujuvipaccanīkavādā, te evaṃ-āhaṃsu: Atthi dinnam atthi yiṭṭham atthi hutam, atthi sukaṭadukkaṭānam kammānam phalam vipāko, atthi ayaṃ loko atthi paro loko, atthi mātā atthi pitā, atthi sattā opapātikā, atthi loka samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggatā sammāpaṭipannā ye imaṃ-ca lokam paraṃ-ca lokam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentīti. Tam kim-maññatha gahapatayo: nanu 'me samaṇabrāhmaṇā aññamaññassa ujuvipaccanīkavādā ti. — Evaṃ bhante.

Tatra gahapatayo ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino (Sevaṃdiṭṭhino: Na-tthi dinnam na-tthi yiṭṭham na-tthi hutam, na-tthi sukaṭadukkaṭānam kammānam phalam vipāko, na-tthi ayaṃ loko na-tthi paro loko, na-tthi mātā na-tthi pitā, na-tthi sattā opapātikā, na-tthi loka samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggatā sammāpaṭipannā ye imaṃ-ca lokam paraṃ-ca lokam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentīti, tesam-etam pāṭikaṅkham: yam-idam kāyasucaritaṃ vacī-sucaritaṃ manosucaritaṃ ime tayo kusale dhamme abhinivajjetvā yam-idam kāyaduccaritaṃ vacīduccaritaṃ manoduccaritaṃ ime tayo akusale dhamme samādāya vattissanti, 20 tam kissa hetu: Na hi te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā passanti akusalānam dhammānam ādinavam okāram saṅkilesam, kusalanam dhammānam nekkhamme ānisaṃsam vodānapakkham. Santam yeva kho pana param lokam: na-tthi paro loko ti 'ssa diṭṭhi hoti, sā 'ssa hoti micchādiṭṭhi. Santam yeva kho pana param lokam: na-tthi paro loko ti saṅkappeti, svāssa hoti micchāsaṅkappo. Santam yeva kho pana param lokam: na-tthi paro loko ti vācam bhāsati, sā 'ssa hoti micchāvācā. Santam yeva kho pana param lokam: na-tthi paro loko ti āha, ye te arahanto paralokaviduno tesam-ayaṃ paccanikam 30 karoti. Santam yeva kho pana param lokam: na-tthi paro loko ti param saññapeti, sā 'ssa hoti asaddhammasaññatti, tāya ca pana asaddhammasaññattiyā attān' ukkaṃseti param vambheti. Iti pubbe va kho pan' assa susīlyam pabīnam hoti, dussīlyam paccupaṭṭhitam; ayaṃ-ca micchādiṭṭhi micchāsaṅkappo micchāvācā ariyānam paccanikatā asaddhammasaññatti attukkaṃsanā paravambhanā evaṃ-s' ime aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti micchādiṭṭhipaccayā.

Tatra gahapatayo viññū puriso iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Sace kho na -tthi paro loko evaṃ -ayaṃ bhavaṃ purisapuggalo kāyassa bhedaṃ sotthim -attānaṃ karissati, sace kho atthi paro loko evaṃ -ayaṃ bhavaṃ purisapuggalo kāyassa bhedaṃ param -maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapajjissati. Kāmaṃ kho pana mā 'hu paro loko, hotu nesaṃ bhavataṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ saccaṃ vacanaṃ, atha ca paṇāyaṃ bhavaṃ purisapuggalo diṭṭhe va dhamme viññūnaṃ gārayho: dussilo purisapuggalo micchādiṭṭhi natthikavādo ti. Sace kho atth' eva paro loko evaṃ imassa bhoto purisapuggalassa ubhayattha kaliggaho: yaṃ -ca diṭṭhe va dhamme viññūnaṃ gārayho, yaṃ -ca kāyassa bhedaṃ param -maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapajjissati. Evaṃ -assāyaṃ apanṇako dhammo dussamatto samādiṇṇo ekamsaṃ pharitvā tiṭṭhati, riñcati kusalaṃ ṭhānaṃ.

Tatra gahapatayo ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: Atthi dinnaṃ atthi yitṭhaṃ atthi hutāṃ, atthi sukaṭadukkaṭānaṃ kammānaṃ phalaṃ vipāko, atthi ayaṃ loko atthi paro loko, atthi mātā atthi pitā, atthi sattā opapātikā, atthi loka samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggatā sammāpaṭipannā ye imaṃ -ca lokaṃ paraṃ -ca lokaṃ sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentīti, tesam -etaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ: yaṃ -idaṃ kāyaduccaritaṃ vacīduccaritaṃ manoduccaritaṃ ime tayo akusale dhamme abhinivajjetvā yaṃ -idaṃ kāyasucaritaṃ vacīsucaritaṃ manosucaritaṃ ime tayo kusale dhamme samādāya vattissanti, taṃ kissa hetu: Passanti hi te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ādinavaṃ okāraṃ saṅkilesaṃ, kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ nekkhamme ānisaṃsaṃ vodānapakkhaṃ. Santaṃ yeva kho pana paraṃ lokaṃ: atthi paro loko ti 'ssa diṭṭhi hoti, sā 'ssa hoti sammādiṭṭhi. Santaṃ yeva kho pana paraṃ lokaṃ: atthi paro loko ti saṅkappeti, svāssa hoti sammāsaṅkappo. Santaṃ yeva kho pana paraṃ lokaṃ: atthi paro loko ti vācaṃ bhāsatī, sā 'ssa hoti sammāvācā. Santaṃ yeva kho pana paraṃ lokaṃ: atthi paro loko ti āha, ye te arahanto paralokaviduno tesam -ayaṃ na paccanīkaṃ karoti. Santaṃ yeva kho pana paraṃ lokaṃ: atthi paro loko ti

param saññapeti, sã 'ssa hoti saddhammasaññatti, tãya ca pana saddhammasaññattiyã n' ev' attãn' ukkañseti na param vambheti. Iti pubbe va kho pan' assa dussilyam pahinam hoti, susilyam paccupatthitam; ayañ - ca sammãditthi sammãsañkappo sammãvãcã ariyãnam apaccanikatã saddhammasaññatti anattukkañsanã aparavambhanã evam - s' ime aneke kusalã dhammã sambhavanti sammãditthipaccayã.

Tatra gahapatayo viññũ puriso iti pañisañcikkhati: Sace kho atthi paro loko evam - ayañ bhavam purisapuggalo kã-
 10 yassa bhedã param - maraṇã sugatim saggañ lokam upapajjissati. Kãmañ kho pana mã 'hu paro loko, hotu nesam bhavatañ samaṇabrãhmaṇãnam saccañ vacanañ, atha ca pañayam bhavam purisapuggalo ditthe va dhamme viññũnam pãsaṃso: silavã purisapuggalo sammãditthi atthikavãdo ti. Sace kho atth' eva paro loko evam imassa bhoto purisapuggalassa ubhayattha kaṭaggaho: yañ - ca ditthe va dhamme viññũnam pãsaṃso, yañ - ca kãyassa bhedã param - maraṇã sugatim saggañ lokam upapajjissati. Evam - assayam apanṇako dhammo susamatto samãdiṇṇo ubhayañsam pharitvã tiṭṭhati,
 20 riñcati akusalam tñanam.

Santi gahapatayo eke samaṇabrãhmaṇã evamvãdino evamditthino: Karato kãrayato chindato chedãpayato pacato pãcayato socayato kilamayato phandato phandãpayato pañam-
 atimãpayato adinnañ ãdiyato sandhim chindato nillopañ harato ekãgãrikañ karoto paripanthe tiṭṭhato paradãrañ gacchato musã bhaṇato, karato na kariyati pãpañ; khura-
 pariyantena ce pi cakkena yo imissã paṭhaviyã pañe ekamañsakhalam ekamañsapuñjañ kareyya, na - tthi tatonidãnam pãpañ, na - tthi pãpassa ãgamo; dakkhiṇañ - ce pi Gaṅgãya
 30 tãrañ gaccheyya hananto ghãtento chindanto chedãpento pa-
 canto pãcento, na - tthi tatonidãnam pãpañ, na - tthi pãpassa ãgamo; uttarañ - ce pi Gaṅgãya tãrañ gaccheyya dadantã
 dãpento yajanto yãjento, na - tthi tatonidãna m puññañ, na - tth
 puññassa ãgamo; dãnena damena sañyamena saccavajjena na - tthi puññañ, na - tthi puññassa ãgamo ti. Tesam yeva
 kho gahapatayo samaṇabrãhmaṇãnam eke samaṇabrãhmaṇã

ujuvipaccanīkavādā, te evam - āhaṃsu: Karato kārayato chindato chedāpayato pacato pācayato socayato kilamayato phandato phandāpayato pāṇam - atimāpayato adinnaṃ ādiyato sandhiṃ chindato nillopaṃ harato ekāgārikam karoto ripanthe tiṭṭhato paradāraṃ gacchato musā bhaṇato, karato kariyati pāpaṃ; khurapariyanta ce pi cakkena yo imissā pathaviyā pāṇe ekamaṃsakhalam ekamaṃsapuñjam kareyya, atthi tatonidānam pāpaṃ, atthi pāpassa āgamo; dakkhiṇaṃ - ce pi Gaṅgāya tiram gaccheyya hananto ghātento chindanto chedāpento pacanto pācento, atthi tatonidānam pāpaṃ, atthi pāpassa āgamo; uttaraṃ - ce pi Gaṅgāya tiram gaccheyya dadanto dāpento yajanto yājento, atthi tatonidānam puñṇam, atthi puñṇassa āgamo; dānena damena saṃyamena sacca - vajjena atthi puñṇam, atthi puñṇassa āgamo ti. Tam kim - maññatha gahapatayo: nanu 'me samaṇabrāhmaṇā añña - maññassa ujuvipaccanīkavādā ti. — Evaṃ bhante.

Tatra gahapatayo ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādinō evaṃdiṭṭhino: Karato kārayato — pe — na - tthi puñṇassa āgamo ti, tesam - etaṃ pāṭikaṅkham: yam - idaṃ kāya - sucaritāṃ vacīsucaritāṃ manōsucaritāṃ imetayo kusale dhamme abhinivajjetvā yam - idaṃ kāyaduccaritāṃ vacīduccaritāṃ manō - duccaritāṃ ime tayo akusale dhamme samādāya vattissanti, tam kissa hetu: Na hi te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā passanti akusalā - nam dhammānam ādinavaṃ okāraṃ saṅkilesaṃ, kusalānam dhammānam nekkhamme ānisaṃsaṃ vodānapakkham. Santaṃ yeva kho pana kiriyaṃ: na - tthi kiriyā ti 'ssa diṭṭhi hoti, sā 'ssa hoti micchādiṭṭhi. Santaṃ yeva kho pana kiri - yaṃ: na - tthi kiriyā ti saṅkappeti, svāssa hoti micchā - saṅkappo. Santaṃ yeva kho pana kiriyaṃ: na - tthi kiriyā ti vācam bhāsati, sā 'ssa hoti micchāvācā. Santaṃ yeva kho pana kiriyaṃ: na - tthi kiriyā ti āha, ye te arahanto kiriya - vādā tesam - ayaṃ paccanīkam karoti. Santaṃ yeva kho pana kiriyaṃ: na - tthi kiriyā ti param saññapeti, sā 'ssa hoti asaddhammasaññatti, tāya ca pana asaddhammasaññattiyā attān' ukkamseti param vambheti. Iti pubbe va kho pan' assa susīlyam pahīnam hoti, dussīlyam paccupatṭhitam; ayaṃ

ca micchādītthi micchāsaṅkappo micchāvācā ariyānaṃ paccanīkatā asaddhammasaṇṇatti attukkaṃsaṇā paravambhanā evaṃs' ime aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti micchādītthipaccayā.

Tatra gahapatayo viññū puriso iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Sace kho na-tthi kiriyā evaṃ-ayaṃ bhavaṃ purisapuggalo kāyassa bheda sotthim-attānaṃ karissati, sace kho atthi kiriyā evaṃ-ayaṃ bhavaṃ purisapuggalo kāyassa bheda param-maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatim vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjissati. ○ Kāmaṃ kho pana mā 'hu kiriyā, hotu nesaṃ bhavataṃ samānabrāhmaṇānaṃ saccam vacanaṃ, atha ca paṇāyaṃ bhavaṃ purisapuggalo dītthe va dhamme viññūnaṃ gārayho: dussilo purisapuggalo micchādītthi akiriyavādo ti. Sace kho atth' eva kiriyā evaṃ imassa bhoto purisapuggalassa ubhayattha kaliggaho: yaṇ-ca dītthe va dhamme viññūnaṃ gārayho, yaṇ-ca kāyassa bheda param-maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatim vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjissati. Evam-assāyaṃ apanṇako dhammo dussamatto samādiṇṇo ekaṃsaṃ pharitvā tītthati, riṇcati kusalaṃ tñānaṃ.

20 Tatra gahapatayo ye te samānabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evamdītthino: Karato kārayato — pe — atthi puñṇassa āgamo ti, tesam-etam pāṭikaṅkham: yam-idam kāyaduccaritaṃ vacīduccaritaṃ manoduccaritaṃ ime tayo akusale dhamme abhinivajjetvā yam-idam kāyasucaritaṃ vacīsucaritaṃ manoduccaritaṃ ime tayo kusale dhamme samādāya vattissanti, taṃ kissa hetu: Passanti hi te bhonto samānabrāhmaṇā akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ādīnavaṃ okāraṃ saṅkilesaṃ, kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ nekkhamme ānisaṃsaṃ vodānapakkham. Santam yeva kho pana kiriyam: atthi kiriyā ti 'ssa dītthi hoti, sā 'ssa hoti sammādītthi. Santam yeva kho pana kiriyam: atthi kiriyā ti saṅkappeti, svāssa hoti sammāsaṅkappo. Santam yeva kho pana kiriyam: atthi kiriyā ti vācam bhāsatī, sā 'ssa hoti sammāvācā. Santam yeva kho pana kiriyam: atthi kiriyā ti āha, ye te arahanto kiriyavādā tesam-ayaṃ na paccanikaṃ karoti. Santam yeva kho pana kiriyam: atthi kiriyā ti param saṇṇapeti, sā 'ssa hoti saddhammasaṇṇatti,

tāya ca pana saddhammasaññattiyā n' ev' attān' ukkamseti na param vambhetti. Iti pubbe va kho pan' assa dussilyaṃ pahīnaṃ hoti, susilyaṃ paccupatthitaṃ; ayañ-ca sammā-ditthi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā ariyānaṃ apaccanikatā saddhammasaññatti anattukkaṃsanā aparavambhanā evaṃ-s' ime aneke kusalā dhammā sambhavanti sammāditthipaccayā.

Tatra gahapatayo viññū puriso iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Sace kho atthi kiriyā evaṃ-ayaṃ bhavaṃ purisapuggalo kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjissati. Kāmaṃ kho pana mā 'hu kiriyā, hotu nesaṃ bhavataṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ saccaṃ vacanaṃ, atha ca pañāyaṃ bhavaṃ purisapuggalo ditthe va dhamme viññūnaṃ pāsaṃso: silavā purisapuggalo sammāditthi kiriyavādo ti. Sace kho atth' eva kiriyā evaṃ imassa bhoto purisapuggalassa ubhayattha kaṭaggaho: yañ-ca ditthe va dhamme viññūnaṃ pāsaṃso, yañ-ca kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjissati. Evaṃ-assāyaṃ apañnako dhammo susamatto samādiṇṇo ubhayaṃsaṃ pharitvā tiṭṭhati, riñcati akusalaṃ ṭhānaṃ.

20 Santi gahapatayo eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃditthino: Na-tthi hetu na-tthi paccayo sattānaṃ saṅkilesāya, ahetu appaccayā sattā saṅkilissanti; na-tthi hetu na-tthi paccayo sattānaṃ visuddhiyā, ahetu appaccayā sattā visujjhanti; na-tthi balaṃ na-tthi viriyaṃ na-tthi purisatthāmo na-tthi purisaparakkamo, sabbe sattā sabbe pāṇā sabbe bhūtā sabbe jīvā avasā abalā aviriyaṃ niyatisaṅgati-bhāvaparīnatā chass-evābhijātisu sukhadukkhāṃ paṭisaṃvedentīti. Tesāṃ yeva kho gahapatayo samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā ujuvipaccanikavādā, te evaṃ-āhaṃsu:

20 Atthi hetu atthi paccayo sattānaṃ saṅkilesāya, sahetu sappaccayā sattā saṅkilissanti; atthi hetu atthi paccayo sattānaṃ visuddhiyā, sahetu sappaccayā sattā visujjhanti; atthi balaṃ atthi viriyaṃ atthi purisatthāmo atthi purisaparakkamo, na sabbe sattā sabbe pāṇā sabbe bhūtā sabbe jīvā avasā abalā aviriyaṃ niyatisaṅgati-bhāvaparīnatā chass-evābhijātisu sukhadukkhāṃ paṭisaṃvedentīti. Taṃ kim-maññatha gahapatayo:

nanu 'me samanabrāhmaṇā aññamaññassa ujuvipaccanīkavādā ti. — Evaṃ bhante.

Tatra gahapatayo ye te samanabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: Na - tthi hetu na - tthi paccayo — pe — sukha-dukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedentīti, tesam - etaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ: yam - idaṃ kāyasucaritaṃ vacīsucaritaṃ manosucaritaṃ ime tayo kusale dhamme abhinivajjetvā yam - idaṃ kāyaduccaritaṃ vacīduccaritaṃ manoduccaritaṃ ime tayo akusale dhamme samādāya vattissanti, taṃ kissa hetu: Na hi te bhonto (O samanabrāhmaṇā passanti akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ādinavaṃ okāraṃ saṅkilesaṃ, kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ nekkhamme ānisaṃsaṃ vodānapakkhaṃ. Santaṃ yeva kho pana hetuṃ: na - tthi hetu ti 'ssa diṭṭhi hoti, sā 'ssa hoti micchādiṭṭhi. Santaṃ yeva kho pana hetuṃ: na - tthi hetūti saṅkappeti, svāssa hoti micchāsaṅkappo. Santaṃ yeva kho pana hetuṃ: na - tthi hetūti vācaṃ bhāsati, sā 'ssa hoti micchāvācā. Santaṃ yeva kho pana hetuṃ: na - tthi hetūti āha, ye te arahanto hetuvādā tesam - ayaṃ paccanikaṃ karoti. Santaṃ yeva kho pana hetuṃ: na - tthi hetūti paraṃ saññapeti, sā 20 'ssa hoti asaddhammasaññatti, tāya ca pana asaddhammasaññattiyā attān' ukkaṃseti paraṃ vambheti. Iti pubbe va kho pan' assa susīlyaṃ pahīnaṃ hoti, dussīlyaṃ paccupatṭhi - taṃ; ayaṃ - ca micchādiṭṭhi micchāsaṅkappo micchāvācā ariyānaṃ paccanīkatā asaddhammasaññatti attukkaṃsanā paravambhanā evaṃ - s' ime aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti micchādiṭṭhipaccayā.

Tatra gahapatayo viññū puriso iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Sace kho na - tthi hetu evaṃ - ayaṃ bhavaṃ purisapuggalo kāyassa bhedaṃ sotthim - attānaṃ karissati, sace kho atthi hetu 30 evaṃ - ayaṃ bhavaṃ purisapuggalo kāyassa bhedaṃ paramaraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjissati. Kāmaṃ kho pana mā 'hu hetu, hotu nesaṃ bhavataṃ samanabrāhmaṇānaṃ saccam vacanaṃ, atha ca paṇāyaṃ bhavaṃ purisapuggalo diṭṭhe va dhamme viññūnaṃ gārayho: dussilo purisapuggalo micchādiṭṭhi ahettuvādo ti. Sace kho atth' eva hetu evaṃ imassa bhoto purisapuggalassa ubhayattha

kaliggaho: yañ-ca diṭṭhe va dhamme viññūnaṃ gārayho, yañ-ca kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapajjissati. Evaṃ-assāyaṃ apañṇako dhammo dussamatto samādiṇṇo ekaṃsaṃ pharitvā tiṭṭhati, riñcati kusalaṃ ṭhānaṃ.

Tatra gahapatayo ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: Atthi hetu atthi paccayo — pe — sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedentīti, tesam-etaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ: yaṃ-idaṃ kāya-duccaritaṃ vacīduccaritaṃ manoduccaritaṃ ime tayo akusale dhamme abhinivajjetvā yaṃ-idaṃ kāyasucaritaṃ vacī-sucaritaṃ manosucaritaṃ ime tayo kusale dhamme samādāya vattissanti, taṃ kissa hetu: Passanti hi te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ādīnavaṃ okāraṃ saṅkilesaṃ, kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ nekkhamme ānisaṃsaṃ vodānapakkhaṃ. Santaṃ yeva kho pana hetuṃ: atthi hetu ti 'ssa diṭṭhi hoti, sā 'ssa hoti sammādiṭṭhi. Santaṃ yeva kho pana hetuṃ: atthi hetūti saṅkappeti, svāssa hoti sammā-saṅkappo. Santaṃ yeva kho pana hetuṃ: atthi hetūti vācaṃ bhāsati, sā 'ssa hoti sammāvācā. Santaṃ yeva kho pana hetuṃ: atthi hetūti āha, ye te arahanto hetuvādā tesam-ayaṃ na paccanikaṃ karoti. Santaṃ yeva kho pana hetuṃ: atthi hetūti paraṃ saññapeti, sā 'ssa hoti saddhammasaññatti, tāya ca pana saddhammasaññattiyā n' ev' attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti. Iti pubbe va kho pan' assa dussilyaṃ pahīnaṃ hoti, susilyaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ; ayañ-ca sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā ariyānaṃ apaccanīkatā saddhammasaññatti anattukkaṃsaṇā aparavambhaṇā evaṃ-s' ime aneke kusalā dhammā sambhavanti sammā-diṭṭhipaccayā.

Tatra gahapatayo viññū puriso iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Sace kho atthi hetu evaṃ-ayaṃ bhavaṃ purisapuggalo kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjissati. Kāmaṃ kho pana mā 'hu hetu, hotu nesaṃ bhavataṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ saccaṃ vacanaṃ, atha ca paṇāyaṃ bhavaṃ purisapuggalo diṭṭhe va dhamme viññūnaṃ pāsaṃso: silavā purisapuggalo sammādiṭṭhi hetuvādo ti. Sace kho atth' eva

hetu evaṃ imassa bhoto purisapuggalassa ubhayattha kaṭagaho: yañ-ca diṭṭhe va dhamme viññūnaṃ pāsaṃso, yañ-ca kāyassa bhedā param-maraṇā sugatīm saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjissati. Evam-assāyaṃ apanṇako dhammo susamatto samādinno ubhayaṃsaṃ pharitvā tiṭṭhati, riñcati akusalaṃ ṭhānaṃ.

Santi gahapatayo eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: Na-tthi sabbaso āruppā ti. Tesāṃ yeva kho gahapatayo samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā ujuvipaccanikavādā, te evam-āhaṃsu: Atthi sabbaso āruppā

ti. Taṃ kim-maññatha gahapatayo: nanu 'me samaṇabrāhmaṇā aññaṃaññaṃ ujuvipaccanikavādā ti. — Evaṃ bhante. — Tatra gahapatayo viññū puriso iti paṭisaṅkikkhati:

Ye kho te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: na-tthi sabbaso āruppā ti, idam-me aditṭhaṃ; ye pi te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: atthi sabbaso āruppā ti, idam-me aviditaṃ. Ahañ-c'eva kho pana ajānanto apassanto ekaṃsena ādāya vohareyyaṃ: idam-eva saccaṃ, moghaṃ-aññaṃ-ti, na me taṃ assa pati-

20 rūpaṃ. Ye kho te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: na-tthi sabbaso āruppā ti, sace tesāṃ bhavataṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ saccaṃ vacanaṃ ṭhānaṃ-etāṃ vijjati ye te devā rūpino manomayā apanṇakam-me tatrūpapatti bhavissati; ye pana te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: atthi sabbaso āruppā ti, sace tesāṃ bhavataṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ saccaṃ vacanaṃ ṭhānaṃ-etāṃ vijjati ye te devā arūpino saññāmayā apanṇakam-me tatrūpapatti bhavissati. Dissante kho pana rūpādhikaraṇaṃ

daṇḍādāna-satthādāna-kalaha-viggaha-vivāda-tuvamtuva pesuñña-musāvādā, na-tthi kho pan'etāṃ sabbaso arūpe ti.

So iti paṭisaṅkhāya rūpaṇaṃ yeva nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti.

Santi gahapatayo eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: Na-tthi sabbaso bhavanirodho ti. Tesāṃ yeva kho gahapatayo samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā ujuvipaccanikavādā, te evam-āhaṃsu: Atthi

Vinu. 10.2

30

44.2.54

4p. 110

sabbaso bhavanirodho ti. Taṃ kim-maññatha gahapatayo: nanu 'me samaṇabrāhmaṇā aññamaññassa ujuvipaccanikavādā ti. — Evaṃ bhante. — Tatra gahapatayo viññū puriso iti paṭisaṅkikkhati: Ye kho te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: na-ttahi sabbaso bhavanirodho ti, idam-me aditṭhaṃ; ye pi te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: atthi sabbaso bhavanirodho ti, idam-me aviditaṃ. Ahañ-c' eva kho pana ajānanto apassanto ekaṃsena ādāya vohareyyaṃ: idam-eva saccam, mogham-aññan-ti,

1. na me taṃ assa patirūpaṃ. Ye kho te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: na-ttahi sabbaso bhavanirodho ti, sace tesam bhavataṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ saccam vacanaṃ ṭhānam-etam vijjati ye te devā arūpino saññāmayā apannakam-me tatrūpapatti bhavissati; ye pana te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: atthi sabbaso bhavanirodho ti, sace tesam bhavataṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ saccam vacanaṃ ṭhānam-etam vijjati yaṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme parinibbāyissāmi. Ye kho te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: na-ttahi sabbaso 2. bhavanirodho ti, tesam-ayaṃ diṭṭhi sārāgāya santike saṃyogāya santike abhinandanāya santike ajjhosānāya santike upādānāya santike; ye pana te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: atthi sabbaso bhavanirodho ti, tesam-ayaṃ diṭṭhi asārāgāya santike asaṃyogāya santike anabhinandanāya santike anajjhosānāya santike anupādānāya santike ti. So iti paṭisaṅkhāya bhavānaṃ yeva nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti.

Cattāro 'me gahapatayo puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasmim, katame cattāro: Idha gahapatayo ekacco puggalo 3. attantapo hoti attaparitāpanānuyogaṃ anuyutto. Idha gahapatayo ekacco puggalo parantapo hoti paraparitāpanānuyogaṃ anuyutto. Idha gahapatayo ekacco puggalo attantapo ca hoti attaparitāpanānuyogaṃ anuyutto parantapo ca paraparitāpanānuyogaṃ anuyutto. Idha gahapatayo ekacco puggalo n' ev' attantapo hoti nāttaparitāpanānuyogaṃ anuyutto na parantapo na paraparitāpanānuyogaṃ anuyutto, so

anattantapo aparantapo diṭṭhe ve dhamme nicchāto nibbuto
 sītibhūto sukhapaṭisaṃvedī brahmabhūtena attanā viharati.
Katamo ca gahapatayo puggalo attantapo attaparitāpanānu-
yogaṃ anuyutto: Idha gahapatayo ekacco puggalo acelako
hoti muttācāro hatthāpalekhano — yathā Kandarakasuttantaṃ
tathā vitthāro — iti evarūpaṃ anekavihitaṃ kāyassa ātāpana-
paritāpanānuyogaṃ anuyutto viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati gaha-
patayo puggalo attantapo attaparitāpanānuyogaṃ anuyutto.
Katamo ca gahapatayo puggalo parantapo paraparitāpanānu-
yogaṃ anuyutto: Idha gahapatayo ekacco puggalo orabbhiko
hoti sūkariko — pe — ye vā pan' aññe pi keci kurūra-
kammantā. Ayaṃ vuccati gahapatayo puggalo parantapo
paraparitāpanānuyogaṃ anuyutto. Katamo ca gahapatayo
puggalo attantapo ca attaparitāpanānuyogaṃ anuyutto paran-
tapo ca paraparitāpanānuyogaṃ anuyutto: Idha gahapatayo
ekacco puggalo rājā vā hoti khattiyo muddhāvasitto — pe —
te pi daṇḍatajjitā bhayatajjitā assumukhā rudamānā pari-
kammāni karonti. Ayaṃ vuccati gahapatayo puggalo attan-
tapo ca attaparitāpanānuyogaṃ anuyutto parantapo ca para-
20 paritāpanānuyogaṃ anuyutto. Katamo ca gahapatayo pug-
galo n' ev' attantapo nāttaparitāpanānuyogaṃ anuyutto na
parantapo na paraparitāpanānuyogaṃ anuyutto, so anattan-
tapo aparantapo diṭṭhe va dhamme nicchāto nibbuto sīti-
bhūto sukhapaṭisaṃvedī brahmabhūtena attanā viharati:
Idha gahapatayo Tathāgato loke uppajjati araham sammā-
sambuddho — pe —. So ime pañca nivarane pahāya cetaso
upakkilese paññāya dubbalikarane vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca
akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pīti-
sukhaṃ paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ — dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ — tatiyaṃ
70 jhānaṃ — catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. So
evam samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatū-
pakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye tṭhite ānejjappatte pubbe-
nivāsānussatiñāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So anekavihitaṃ
pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati, seyyathidaṃ: ekam' pi jātiṃ dve
pi jātiyo — pe — iti sākāraṃ sauddesaṃ anekavihitaṃ
pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. So evam samāhite citte pari-

suddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye ðhite ānejjappatte sattānaṃ cutūpapātānāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate — pe — yathā-

kammūpage satte pajānāti. So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye ðhite ānejjappatte āsavānaṃ khayaṇāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So: idaṃ dukkhaṇ - ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti
 10 — pe — ayaṃ āsavanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Tassa evaṃ jānato evaṃ passato kāmāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, bhavāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, avijjāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati; vimuttasmiṃ vimuttam - iti nāṇaṃ hoti; khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāti. Ayaṃ vuccati gahapatayo puggalo n' ev' attantapo nāttaparitāpanānuyogaṃ anuyutto na parantapo na paraparitāpanānuyogaṃ anuyutto, so anattantapo aparantapo diṭṭhe va dhamme nicchāto nibbuto sītibhūto sukhapaṭisaṃvedī brahmabhūtena attanā viharatīti.

20 Evaṃ vutte Sāleyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā Bhagavantam etad - avocum: Abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama. Seyyathā pi bho Gotama nikujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūlhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya: cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintīti, evaṃ - evaṃ bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Ete mayaṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāma dhammaṇ - ca bhikkhusaṅghaṇ - ca. Upāsake no bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge pānupete saraṇagate ti.

APAṆṆAKASUTTANTAM DASAMAM.

30 GAHAPATIVAGGO PAṬHAMO.

61.

Evam-me sutam. Ekam samayam Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veluvane Kalandakanivāpe. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Rāhulo Ambalatthikāyam viharati. Atha kho Bhagavā sāyanhasamayam paṭisallāpā vuṭṭhito yen' Ambalatthikā yen' āyasmā Rāhulo ten' upasaṅkami. Addasā kho āyasmā Rāhulo Bhagavantam dūrato va āgacchantam, disvāna āsanam paññāpesi udakañ-ca pādānam. Nisīdi Bhagavā paññatte āsane, nisajja pāde pakkhālesi. Āyasmā pi kho Rāhulo Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantam nisīdi.

10 Atha kho Bhagavā parittam udakāvasesam udakādhāne ṭhapetvā āyasmantam Rāhulam āmantesi: Passasi no tvam Rāhula imam parittam udakāvasesam udakādhāne ṭhapitan-ti. — Evam-bhante. — Evam parittam kho Rāhula tesam sāmāñnam yesam na-tthi sampajānamusāvāde lajjā ti. Atha kho Bhagavā tam parittam udakāvasesam chaddetvā āyasmantam Rāhulam āmantesi: Passasi no tvam Rāhula tam parittam udakāvasesam chadditan-ti. — Evam-bhante. — Evam chadditam kho Rāhula tesam sāmāñnam yesam na-tthi sampajānamusāvāde lajjā ti. Atha kho Bhagavā tam udakādhānam nikujjitvā āyasmantam Rāhulam āmantesi: Passasi no tvam Rāhula imam udakādhānam nikujjitan-ti. — Evam-bhante. — Evam nikujjitam kho Rāhula tesam sāmāñnam yesam na-tthi sampajānamusāvāde lajjā ti. Atha kho Bhagavā tam udakādhānam ukkujjitvā āyasmantam Rāhulam āmantesi: Passasi no tvam Rāhula imam udakādhānam rittam tucchan-ti. — Evam-bhante. — Evam rittam tuccham kho Rāhula tesam sāmāñnam yesam na-tthi sampajānamusāvāde lajjā.

20 Seyyathā pi Rāhula raṇṇo nāgo isādanto ubbūḥhavā 'bhijāto saṅgāmavacaro, so saṅgāmagato purimehi pi pādehi kammam karoti pacchimehi pi pādehi kammam karoti, purimena pi kāyena kammam karoti pacchimena pi kāyena kammam karoti, sisenā pi kammam karoti, kaṇṇehi pi kammam karoti, dantehi pi kammam karoti, naṅguṭṭhena pi

Mahā
wick
Kant 2. 197.

kammaṃ karoti, rakkhat' eva soṇḍaṃ; tattha hatthārohaṣṣa evaṃ hoti: Ayaṃ kho rañño nāgo isādanto ubbūlhavā 'bhijāto saṅgāmāvacaro saṅgāmagato purimehi pi pādehi kammaṃ karoti pacchimehi pi pādehi kammaṃ karoti, purimena pi kāyena kammaṃ karoti pacchimena pi kāyena kammaṃ karoti, sisena pi kammaṃ karoti, kaṇṇehi pi kammaṃ karoti, dantehi pi kammaṃ karoti, naṅguṭṭhena pi kammaṃ karoti, rakkhat' eva soṇḍaṃ; apariccattaṃ kho rañño nāgassa jīvitaṃ - ti.

Yato kho Rāhula rañño nāgo isādanto ubbūlhavā 'bhijāto saṅgāmāvacaro saṅgāmagato — pe — naṅguṭṭhena pi kammaṃ karoti, soṇḍāya pi kammaṃ karoti; tattha hatthārohaṣṣa evaṃ hoti: Ayaṃ kho rañño nāgo isādanto ubbūlhavā 'bhijāto saṅgāmāvacaro saṅgāmagato — pe — naṅguṭṭhena pi kammaṃ karoti, soṇḍāya pi kammaṃ karoti; pariccattaṃ kho rañño nāgassa jīvitaṃ, na - tthi dāni kiñci rañño nāgassa akaraṇīyaṃ - ti. Evam - eva kho Rāhula yassa kassaci sampajānamusāvāde na - tthi lajjā nāhan - tassa kiñci pāpaṃ akaraṇīyaṃ - ti vadāmi. Tasmātiha te Rāhula: hassā pi na musā bhaṇissāmi evaṃ hi te Rāhula sikkhitabbaṃ.

20 Tam kim - maññasi Rāhula: kimatthiyo ādāso ti. — Paccavekkhanattho bhante ti. — Evam - eva kho Rāhula paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā kāyena kammaṃ kattabbaṃ, paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā vācāya kammaṃ kattabbaṃ, paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā manasā kammaṃ kattabbaṃ.

Yad - eva tvaṃ Rāhula kāyena kammaṃ kattukāmo hosi tad - eva te kāyakammaṃ paccavekkhitabbaṃ: Yaṃ nu kho ahaṃ idaṃ kāyena kammaṃ kattukāmo idaṃ - me kāyakammaṃ attabyābādhāya pi saṃvatteyya parabyābādhāya pi saṃvatteyya ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṃvatteyya, akusalaṃ idaṃ kāyakammaṃ dukkhudrayaṃ dukkhavipākaṃ - ti. Sace tvaṃ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ kho ahaṃ idaṃ kāyena kammaṃ kattukāmo idaṃ - me kāyakammaṃ attabyābādhāya pi saṃvatteyya parabyābādhāya pi saṃvatteyya ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṃvatteyya, akusalaṃ idaṃ kāyakammaṃ dukkhudrayaṃ dukkhavipākaṃ - ti, eva - rūpan - te Rāhula kāyena kammaṃ sasakkaṃ na karaṇīyaṃ.

cf. Asoka
MS. Crp.

dnant 2.199

Sace pana tvaṃ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ kho ahaṃ idaṃ kāyena kammaṃ kattukāmo idaṃ-me kāyakammaṃ n' ev' attabyābādhāya saṃvatteyya na para-byābādhāya saṃvatteyya na ubhayabyābādhāya saṃvatteyya, kusalaṃ idaṃ kāyakammaṃ sukhudrayaṃ sukhavipākaṇ - ti, evarūpaṇ - te Rāhula kāyena kammaṃ karaṇiyaṃ. Karontena pi te Rāhula kāyena kammaṃ tad - eva te kāyakammaṃ paccavekkhitabbaṃ: Yaṃ nu kho ahaṃ idaṃ kāyena kammaṃ karomi idaṃ-me kāyakammaṃ attabyābādhāya pi saṃ-
 10 vattati parabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati, akusalaṃ idaṃ kāyakammaṃ dukkhudrayaṃ dukkhavipākaṇ - ti. Sace tvaṃ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ kho ahaṃ idaṃ kāyena kammaṃ karomi idaṃ-me kāyakammaṃ attabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati parabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṃ-
 vattati, akusalaṃ idaṃ kāyakammaṃ dukkhudrayaṃ dukkha-
 vipākaṇ - ti, paṭisaṃhareyyāsi tvaṃ Rāhula evarūpaṃ kāya-
 kammaṃ. Sace pana tvaṃ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ kho ahaṃ idaṃ kāyena kammaṃ karomi
 20 idaṃ-me kāyakammaṃ n' ev' attabyābādhāya saṃvattati na parabyābādhāya saṃvattati na ubhayabyābādhāya saṃ-
 vattati, kusalaṃ idaṃ kāyakammaṃ sukhudrayaṃ sukha-
 vipākaṇ - ti, anupadajjeyyāsi tvaṃ Rāhula evarūpaṃ kāya-
 kammaṃ. Katvā pi te Rāhula kāyena kammaṃ tad - eva te kāyakammaṃ paccavekkhitabbaṃ: Yaṃ nu kho ahaṃ
 idaṃ kāyena kammaṃ akāsiṃ idaṃ-me kāyakammaṃ attabyābādhāya pi saṃvatti parabyābādhāya pi saṃvatti ubhaya-
 byābādhāya pi saṃvatti, akusalaṃ idaṃ kāyakammaṃ
 dukkhudrayaṃ dukkhavipākaṇ - ti. Sace tvaṃ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ kho ahaṃ idaṃ kāyena
 30 kammaṃ akāsiṃ idaṃ-me kāyakammaṃ attabyābādhāya pi saṃvatti parabyābādhāya pi saṃvatti ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṃvatti, akusalaṃ idaṃ kāyakammaṃ dukkhudrayaṃ
 dukkhavipākaṇ - ti, evarūpaṇ - te Rāhula kāyakammaṃ satthari
 vā viññūsu vā sabrahmacārisu desetabbaṃ vivaritabbaṃ
 uttānikātabbaṃ, desetvā vivaritvā uttānikatvā āyatim saṃ-

varam āpajjitabbam. Sace pana tvaṃ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ kho ahaṃ idam kāyena kammaṃ akāsiṃ idam-me kāyakammaṃ n' ev' attabyābādhāya saṃvatti na parabyābādhāya saṃvatti na ubhayabyābādhāya saṃvatti, kusalam idam kāyakammaṃ sukhudrayaṃ sukha-vipākaṃ -ti, ten' eva tvaṃ Rāhula pītipāmujjena vihareyyāsi ahorrattānusikkhī kusalesu dhammesu.

Yad-eva tvaṃ Rāhula vācāya kammaṃ kattukāmo hosi tad-eva te vacīkammaṃ paccavekkhitabbam: Yaṃ nu kho ahaṃ idam vācāya kammaṃ kattukāmo idam-me vacīkammaṃ attabyābādhāya pi saṃvatteyya parabyābādhāya pi saṃvatteyya ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṃvatteyya, akusalam idam vacīkammaṃ dukkhudrayaṃ dukkhavipākaṃ -ti. Sace tvaṃ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ kho ahaṃ idam vācāya kammaṃ kattukāmo idam-me vacīkammaṃ — pe — ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṃvatteyya, akusalam idam vacīkammaṃ dukkhudrayaṃ dukkhavipākaṃ -ti, evarūpan-te Rāhula vācāya kammaṃ sasakkaṃ na karaṇīyaṃ. Sace pana tvaṃ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ kho ahaṃ idam vācāya kammaṃ kattukāmo idam-me vacīkammaṃ n' ev' attabyābādhāya — pe — na ubhayabyābādhāya saṃvatteyya, kusalam idam vacīkammaṃ sukhudrayaṃ sukha-vipākaṃ -ti, evarūpan-te Rāhula vācāya kammaṃ karaṇīyaṃ. Karontena pi te Rāhula vācāya kammaṃ tad-eva te vacīkammaṃ paccavekkhitabbam: Yaṃ nu kho ahaṃ idam vācāya kammaṃ karomi idam-me vacīkammaṃ attabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati parabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati, akusalam idam vacīkammaṃ dukkhudrayaṃ dukkhavipākaṃ -ti. Sace tvaṃ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ kho ahaṃ idam vācāya kammaṃ karomi idam-me vacīkammaṃ — pe — ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati, akusalam idam vacīkammaṃ dukkhudrayaṃ dukkhavipākaṃ -ti, paṭisaṃhareyyāsi tvaṃ Rāhula evarūpaṃ vacīkammaṃ. Sace pana tvaṃ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ kho ahaṃ idam vācāya kammaṃ karomi idam-me vacīkammaṃ n' ev' attabyābādhāya — pe —

na ubhayabyābādhāya saṁvattati, kusalaṁ idaṁ vacīkammaṁ sukhudrayaṁ sukhavipākaṁ - ti, anupadajjeyyāsi tvaṁ Rāhula evarūpaṁ vacīkammaṁ. Katvā pi te Rāhula vācāya kammaṁ tad - eva te vacīkammaṁ paccavekkhitabbam: Yaṁ nu kho ahaṁ idaṁ vācāya kammaṁ akāsiṁ idaṁ - me vacīkammaṁ attabyābādhāya pi saṁvatti parabyābādhāya pi saṁvatti ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṁvatti, akusalaṁ idaṁ vacīkammaṁ dukkhudrayaṁ dukkhavipākaṁ - ti. Sace tvaṁ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṁ jāneyyāsi: Yaṁ kho ahaṁ idaṁ vācāya kammaṁ akāsiṁ idaṁ - me vacīkammaṁ — pe — ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṁvatti, akusalaṁ idaṁ vacīkammaṁ dukkhudrayaṁ dukkhavipākaṁ - ti, evarūpaṁ - te Rāhula vacīkammaṁ satthari vā viññūsu vā sabrahmacārisu desetabbam vivaritabbam uttānikātabbam, desetvā vivaritvā uttānikatvā āyatīm saṁvaram āpajjitabbam. Sace pana tvaṁ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṁ jāneyyāsi: Yaṁ kho ahaṁ idaṁ vācāya kammaṁ akāsiṁ idaṁ - me vacīkammaṁ n' ev' attabyābādhāya — pe — na ubhayabyābādhāya saṁvatti, kusalaṁ idaṁ vacīkammaṁ sukhudrayaṁ sukhavipākaṁ - ti, ten' eva tvaṁ Rāhula pītipāmujaṇa vihareyyāsi ahorattānusikkhī kusalesu dhammesu.

Yad - eva tvaṁ Rāhula manasā kammaṁ kattukāmo hosi tad - eva te manokammaṁ paccavekkhitabbam: Yaṁ nu kho ahaṁ idaṁ manasā kammaṁ kattukāmo idaṁ - me manokammaṁ attabyābādhāya pi saṁvatteyya parabyābādhāya pi saṁvatteyya ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṁvatteyya, akusalaṁ idaṁ manokammaṁ dukkhudrayaṁ dukkhavipākaṁ - ti. Sace tvaṁ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṁ jāneyyāsi: Yaṁ kho ahaṁ idaṁ manasā kammaṁ kattukāmo idaṁ - me manokammaṁ — pe — ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṁvatteyya, akusalaṁ idaṁ manokammaṁ dukkhudrayaṁ dukkhavipākaṁ - ti, evarūpaṁ - te Rāhula manasā kammaṁ sasakkaṁ na karaṇīyaṁ. Sace pana tvaṁ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṁ jāneyyāsi: Yaṁ kho ahaṁ idaṁ manasā kammaṁ kattukāmo idaṁ - me vacīkammaṁ n' ev' attabyābādhāya — pe — na ubhayabyābādhāya saṁvatteyya, kusalaṁ idaṁ manokammaṁ sukhudrayaṁ sukhavipākaṁ - ti, ten' eva tvaṁ Rāhula pītipāmujaṇa vihareyyāsi ahorattānusikkhī kusalesu dhammesu.

drayaṃ sukhavipākaṇ - ti, evarūpaṇ - te Rāhula manasā kammaṃ karaṇīyaṃ. Karontena pi te Rāhula manasā kammaṃ tad - eva te manokammaṃ paccavekkhitabbaṃ: Yaṃ nu kho ahaṃ idaṃ manasā kammaṃ karomi idaṃ - me manokammaṃ attabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati parabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati, akusalaṃ idaṃ manokammaṃ dukkhudrayaṃ dukkhavipākaṇ - ti. Sace tvaṃ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ nu kho ahaṃ idaṃ manasā kammaṃ karomi idaṃ - me manokammaṃ — pe — ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati, akusalaṃ idaṃ manokammaṃ dukkhudrayaṃ dukkhavipākaṇ - ti, paṭisaṃhareyyāsi tvaṃ Rāhula evarūpaṃ manokammaṃ. Sace pana tvaṃ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ nu kho ahaṃ idaṃ manasā kammaṃ karomi idaṃ - me manokammaṃ n' ev' attabyābādhāya — pe — na ubhayabyābādhāya saṃvattati, kusalaṃ idaṃ manokammaṃ sukhudrayaṃ sukhavipākaṇ - ti, anupadañjeyyāsi tvaṃ Rāhula evarūpaṃ manokammaṃ. Katvā pi te Rāhula manasā kammaṃ tad - eva te manokammaṃ paccavekkhitabbaṃ: Yaṃ nu kho ahaṃ idaṃ manasā kammaṃ akāsiṃ idaṃ - me manokammaṃ attabyābādhāya pi saṃvatti parabyābādhāya pi saṃvatti ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṃvatti, akusalaṃ idaṃ manokammaṃ dukkhudrayaṃ dukkhavipākaṇ - ti. Sace tvaṃ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ nu kho ahaṃ idaṃ manasā kammaṃ akāsiṃ idaṃ - me manokammaṃ — pe — ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṃvatti, akusalaṃ idaṃ manokammaṃ dukkhudrayaṃ dukkhavipākaṇ - ti, evarūpe te Rāhula manokamme aṭṭhiyitabbaṃ harāyitabbaṃ jigucchitabbaṃ, aṭṭhiyitvā harāyitvā jigucchitvā āyatim saṃvaraṃ āpajjitabbaṃ. Sace pana tvaṃ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ nu kho ahaṃ idaṃ manasā kammaṃ akāsiṃ idaṃ - me manokammaṃ n' ev' attabyābādhāya saṃvatti na parabyābādhāya saṃvatti na ubhayabyābādhāya saṃvatti, kusalaṃ idaṃ manokammaṃ sukhudrayaṃ sukhavipākaṇ - ti, ten' eva tvaṃ Rāhula pītipāmujjena vihareyyāsi ahorattānusikkhī kusalesu dhammesu.

Ye hi keci Rāhula atitam - addhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā kāyakammaṃ parisodhesuṃ vacīkammaṃ parisodhesuṃ manokammaṃ parisodhesuṃ, sabbe te evam - evaṃ paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā kāyakammaṃ parisodhesuṃ, paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā vacīkammaṃ parisodhesuṃ, paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā manokammaṃ parisodhesuṃ. Ye hi pi keci Rāhula anāgatam - addhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā kāyakammaṃ parisodhessanti vacīkammaṃ parisodhessanti manokammaṃ parisodhessanti, sabbe te evam - evaṃ paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā kāyakammaṃ parisodhessanti, paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā vacīkammaṃ parisodhessanti, paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā manokammaṃ parisodhessanti. Ye hi pi keci Rāhula etarahi samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā kāyakammaṃ parisodhenti vacīkammaṃ parisodhenti manokammaṃ parisodhenti, sabbe te evam - evaṃ paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā kāyakammaṃ parisodhenti, paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā vacīkammaṃ parisodhenti, paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā manokammaṃ parisodhenti. Tasmātiha Rāhula: paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā kāyakammaṃ parisodhessāma, paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā vacīkammaṃ parisodhessāma, paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā manokammaṃ parisodhessāmāti evaṃ hi vo Rāhula sikkhitabban - ti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Rāhulo Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti.

AMBALAṬṬHIKĀ-RĀHULOVĀDASUTTANTAM PAṬHAMAM.

62.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbanhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacivaraṃ ādāya Sāvattthiṃ piṇḍāya pāvīsi. Āyasmā pi kho Rāhulo pubbanha-

samayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaram ādāya Bhagavantam piṭṭhito piṭṭhito anubandhi. Atha kho Bhagavā apaloketvā āyasmantaṃ Rāhulaṃ āmantesi: Yaṃ kiñci Rāhula rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannam ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā, oḷārikam vā sukhumaṃ vā, hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā, yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ rūpaṃ: n' etaṃ mama, n' eso 'ham-asmi, na mēso attā ti evam-etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya datṭhabbanti. — Rūpaṃ-eva nu kho Bhagavā, rūpaṃ-eva nu kho Sugatāti. — Rūpaṃ-pi Rāhula, vedanā pi Rāhula, saññā pi Rāhula, saṅkhārā pi Rāhula, viññāṇam-pi Rāhulāti.

Atha kho āyasmā Rāhulo: ko n' ajja Bhagavatā sam-mukhā ovādena ovadito gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pavasiessatiti tato paṇinivattitvā aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamaṇe nisīdi pallaṅkam ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā. Addasā kho āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantaṃ Rāhulaṃ aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamaṇe nisinnaṃ pallaṅkam ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā, disvāna āyasmantaṃ Rāhulaṃ āmantesi: Ānāpānasatiṃ Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvehi, ānāpānasati Rāhula bhāvitā bahulikatā mahapphalā hoti mahānisaṃsā ti. Atha kho āyasmā Rāhulo sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallāṇā vuṭṭhito yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmā Rāhulo Bhagavantam etad-avoca: Kathaṃ bhāvitā nu kho bhante ānāpānasati kathaṃ bahulikatā mahapphalā hoti mahānisaṃsā ti.

Yaṃ kiñci Rāhula ajjhataṃ paccattaṃ kakkhaḷam kharigataṃ upādiṇṇam, seyyathidaṃ kesā lomā nakhā dantā taco maṃsaṃ nahāru atṭhi atṭhiminjā vakkam hadayaṃ yakanam kilomakam pihakam papphāsam antam antagaṇam udariyaṃ karisaṃ, yaṃ vā pan' aññaṃ-pi kiñci ajjhataṃ paccattaṃ kakkhaḷam kharigataṃ upādiṇṇam, yaṃ vuccati Rāhula ajjhattikā paṭhavidhātu. Yā c' eva kho ~~pana~~ ajjhattikā paṭhavidhātu yā ca bāhirā paṭhavidhātu paṭhavidhātur-ev' esā. Taṃ: n' etaṃ mama, n' eso ham-asmi, na mēso attā ti evam-etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya datṭhabbam.

Evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā paṭhavi-dhātuyā nibbindati, paṭhavīdhātuyā cittaṃ virājeti.

Katamā ca Rāhula āpodhātu: āpodhātu siyā ajjhattikā siyā bāhirā. Katamā ca Rāhula ajjhattikā āpodhātu: yaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ āpo āpogataṃ upādinṇaṃ, seyyathidaṃ pītaṃ semhaṃ pubbo lohitaṃ sedo medo assu vasā kheḷo siṅghāṇikā lasikā muttaṃ, yaṃ vā paṇ' aññaṃ - pi kiñci ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ āpo āpogataṃ upādinṇaṃ, ayaṃ vuccati Rāhula ajjhattikā āpodhātu. Yā c' eva kho pana ajjhattikā āpodhātu yā ca bāhirā āpodhātu āpodhātur - ev' esā. Taṃ: n' etaṃ mama, n' eso 'ham - asmi, na mēso attā ti evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya datṭhabbaṃ. Evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā āpodhātuyā nibbindati, āpodhātuyā cittaṃ virājeti.

Katamā ca Rāhula tejodhātu: tejodhātu siyā ajjhattikā siyā bāhirā. Katamā ca Rāhula ajjhattikā tejodhātu: yaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ tejo tejogataṃ upādinṇaṃ, seyyathidaṃ yena ca santappati yena ca jiriyati yena ca pariḍayhati yena ca asitapitakhāyitasāyitaṃ sammā pariṇāmaṃ gacchati, yaṃ vā paṇ' aññaṃ - pi kiñci ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ tejo tejogataṃ upādinṇaṃ, ayaṃ vuccati Rāhula ajjhattikā tejodhātu. Yā c' eva kho pana ajjhattikā tejodhātu yā ca bāhirā tejodhātu tejodhātur - ev' esā. Taṃ: n' etaṃ mama, n' eso 'ham - asmi, na mēso attā ti evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya datṭhabbaṃ. Evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā tejodhātuyā nibbindati, tejodhātuyā cittaṃ virājeti.

Katamā ca Rāhula vāyodhātu: vāyodhātu siyā ajjhattikā siyā bāhirā. Katamā ca Rāhula ajjhattikā vāyodhātu: yaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ vāyo vāyogataṃ upādinṇaṃ, seyyathidaṃ uddhaṅgamā vātā, adhogaṃ vātā, kucchisayā vātā, koṭṭha-sayā vātā, aṅgamaṅgānusārino vātā, assāso passāso iti, yaṃ vā paṇ' aññaṃ - pi kiñci ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ vāyo vāyogataṃ upādinṇaṃ, ayaṃ vuccati Rāhula ajjhattikā vāyodhātu. Yā c' eva kho pana ajjhattikā vāyodhātu yā ca bāhirā vāyodhātu vāyodhātur - ev' esā. Taṃ: n' etaṃ mama, n' eso 'ham - asmi, na mēso attā ti evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ

sammappaññāya datṭhabbam. Evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā vāyodhātuyā nibbindati, vāyodhātuyā cittaṃ virājeti.

Katamā ca Rāhula ākāśadhātu: ākāśadhātu siyā ajjhattikā siyā bāhirā. Katamā ca Rāhula ajjhattikā ākāśadhātu: yaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ ākāsaṃ ākāśagataṃ upādinnaṃ, seyyathidaṃ kaṇṇacchiddaṃ nāsacchiddaṃ mukhadvāraṃ. yena ca asitapītakhāyitasāyitaṃ ajjhoharati, yattha ca asitapītakhāyitasāyitaṃ santiṭṭhati, yena ca asitapītakhāyitasāyitaṃ adho-
(Obhāgā nikkhamati, yaṃ vā pan' aññaṃ - pi kiñci ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ ākāsaṃ ākāśagataṃ upādinnaṃ, 'ayaṃ vuccati Rāhula ajjhattikā ākāśadhātu. Yā c' eva kho pana ajjhattikā ākāśadhātu yā ca bāhirā ākāśadhātu ākāśadhātur - ev' esā. Taṃ: n' etaṃ mama, n' eso 'ham - asmi, na mēso attā ti evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya datṭhabbam. Evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā ākāśadhātuyā nibbindati, ākāśadhātuyā cittaṃ virājeti.

Paṭhavīsamaṃ Rāhula bhāvanaṃ bhāvehi, paṭhavīsamaṃ hi te Rāhula bhāvanaṃ bhāvayato uppannā manāpāmanāpā phassā cittaṃ na pariyādāya ṭhassanti. Seyyathā pi Rāhula paṭhaviyā sucim - pi nikkhipanti asucim - pi nikkhipanti gūthagatam - pi nikkhipanti muttagatam - pi nikkhipanti khelagatam - pi nikkhipanti pubbagatam - pi nikkhipanti lohita-gatam - pi nikkhipanti, na ca tena paṭhavī atṭṭiyati vā harāyati vā jigucchati vā, evam - eva kho tvaṃ Rāhula paṭhavīsamaṃ bhāvanaṃ bhāvehi, paṭhavīsamaṃ hi te Rāhula bhāvanaṃ bhāvayato uppannā manāpāmanāpā phassā cittaṃ na pariyādāya ṭhassanti.

Āposamaṃ Rāhula bhāvanaṃ bhāvehi. āposamaṃ hi te Rāhula bhāvanaṃ bhāvayato uppannā manāpāmanāpā phassā cittaṃ na pariyādāya ṭhassanti. Seyyathā pi Rāhula āpas-mim sucim - pi dhovanti asucim - pi dhovanti gūthagatam - pi dhovanti muttagatam - pi dhovanti khelagatam - pi dhovanti pubbagatam - pi dhovanti lohita-gatam - pi dhovanti, na ca tena āpo atṭṭiyati vā harāyati vā jigucchati vā, evam - eva

kho tvaṃ Rāhula āposamaṃ bhāvanam bhāvehi — pe — ṭhassanti.

Tejosamaṃ Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvehi, tejosamaṃ hi te Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvayato uppannā manāpāmanāpā phassā cittaṃ na pariyādāya ṭhassanti. Seyyathā pi Rāhula tejo sucim - pi dahati asucim - pi dahati gūthagatam - pi dahati muttagatam - pi dahati khelagatam - pi dahati pubbagatam - pi dahati lohitagatam - pi dahati, na ca tena tejo atṭhiyati vā harāyati vā jigucchati vā, evam - eva kho tvaṃ Rāhula tejosamaṃ bhāvanam bhāvehi — pe — ṭhassanti.

Vāyosamaṃ Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvehi, vāyosamaṃ hi te Rāhula cittaṃ bhāvayato uppannā manāpāmanāpā phassā cittaṃ na pariyādāya ṭhassanti. Seyyathā pi Rāhula vāyo sucim - pi upavāyati asucim - pi upavāyati gūthagatam - pi upavāyati muttagatam - pi upavāyati khelagatam - pi upavāyati pubbagatam - pi upavāyati lohitagatam - pi upavāyati, na ca tena vāyo atṭhiyati vā harāyati vā jigucchati vā, evam - eva kho tvaṃ Rāhula vāyosamaṃ bhāvanam bhāvehi — pe — ṭhassanti.

Ākāśasamaṃ Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvehi, ākāśasamaṃ hi te Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvayato uppannā manāpāmanāpā phassā cittaṃ na pariyādāya ṭhassanti. Seyyathā pi Rāhula ākāso na katthaci patitṭhito, evam - eva kho tvaṃ Rāhula ākāśasamaṃ bhāvanam bhāvehi, ākāśasamaṃ hi te Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvayato uppannā manāpāmanāpā phassā cittaṃ na pariyādāya ṭhassanti.

Vism. 3. 621
 Mettaṃ Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvehi, mettaṃ hi te Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvayato yo byāpādo so pahiyissati. Karuṇaṃ Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvehi, karuṇaṃ hi te Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvayato yā vihesā sā pahiyissati. *30* Muditāṃ Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvehi, muditaṃ hi te Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvayato yā arati sā pahiyissati. Upekkhāṃ Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvehi, upekkhāṃ hi te Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvayato yo paṭigho so pahiyissati. Asubhaṃ Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvehi, asubhaṃ hi te Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvayato yo rāgo so pahiyissati. Aniccasaññaṃ Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvehi,

aniccasaññam hi te Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvayato yo asmi-
māno so pahiyissati.

~~Ānāpānasati~~ Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvehi, ānāpānasati
Rāhula bhāvitā bahulikā mahapphalā hoti mahānisamsā.
Katham bhāvitā ca Rāhula ānāpānasati katham bahulikā
mahapphalā hoti mahānisamsā: Idha Rāhula bhikkhu

araññagato vā rukkhamaḷagato vā suññāgāragato vā nisidati
pallaṅkam ābhujitvā ujum kāyam paṇidhāya parimukham
satiṃ upaṭṭhapetvā. So sato va assasati, sato passasati.

70 Digham vā assasanto: digham assasāmiti pajānāti, digham
vā passasanto: digham passasāmiti pajānāti; rassam vā assa-
santo: rassam assasāmiti pajānāti, rassam vā passasanto:

rassam passasāmiti pajānāti. Sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assa-
sissāmiti sikkhati, sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmiti sik-
khati. Passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāram assasissāmiti sikkhati,

passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāram passasissāmiti sikkhati. Pīti-
paṭisaṃvedī assasissāmiti sikkhati, pītipaṭisaṃvedī passa-
sissāmiti sikkhati. Sukhapaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmiti sikkhati,

sukhapaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmiti sikkhati. Cittasaṅkhāra-
paṭisaṃvedī assasissāmiti sikkhati, cittasaṅkhārapaṭisaṃvedī

passasissāmiti sikkhati. Passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāram assa-
sissāmiti sikkhati, passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāram passasissā-
miti sikkhati. Cittapaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmiti sikkhati, citta-

paṭisaṃvedī passasissāmiti sikkhati. Abhippamodayaṃ cit-
taṃ assasissāmiti sikkhati, abhippamodayaṃ cittaṃ passa-
sissāmiti sikkhati. Samādahaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmiti sikkhati,

samādahaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmiti sikkhati. Vimocayaṃ cit-
taṃ assasissāmiti sikkhati, vimocayaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmiti

sikkhati. Aniccānupassī assasissāmiti sikkhati, aniccānu-
passī passasissāmiti sikkhati. Virāgānupassī assasissāmiti

sikkhati, virāgānupassī passasissāmiti sikkhati. Nirodhānu-
passī assasissāmiti sikkhati, nirodhānupassī passasissāmiti

sikkhati. Paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmiti sikkhati, paṭi-
nissaggānupassī passasissāmiti sikkhati. Evaṃ bhāvitā kho

Rāhula ānāpānasati evaṃ bahulikā mahapphalā hoti
mahānisamsā. Evaṃ bhāvitāya kho Rāhula ānāpānasatiyā

Mem. 7/2/7

J.M.I. 56

Visu. 8. 1291

evam bahulikātāya ye pi te carimakā assāsapassāsā te pi viditā va nirujjhanti no aviditā ti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Rāhulo Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti.

MAHĀ-RĀHULO VĀDASUTTANTAM DUTIYAM.

"Questions which tend not to Suffer."

Religion vs. Dogma

Warren Buddhism, p. 117-122-

63. Transl. Winternitz # 69.

of Milinda,
p. 144

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho āyasmato Mālunkhyāputtassa rahogatassa paṭisallinassa evam cetaso parivitakko udapādi: Yān' imāni diṭṭhigatāni Bhagavatā abyākatāni ṭhapitāni paṭikkhittāni: Sassato loko iti pi, asassato loko iti pi, antavā loko iti pi, anantavā loko iti pi, tam jīvaṃ tam sarīraṃ iti pi, aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ iti pi, hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā iti pi, na hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā iti pi, hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā iti pi, n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā iti pi, tāni me Bhagavā na byākaroti; yāni me Bhagavā na byākaroti tam - me na ruccati, tam - me na khamati, so 'haṃ Bhagavantam upasaṅkamitvā etam - atthaṃ pucchissāmi. Sace me Bhagavā byākarissati: Sassato loko ti vā, asassato loko ti vā, antavā loko ti vā, anantavā loko ti vā, tam jīvaṃ tam sarīraṃ - ti vā, aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ - ti vā, hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā ti vā, na hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā ti vā, hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā ti vā, n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā ti vā, evāhaṃ Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ carissāmi. No ce me Bhagavā byākarissati: Sassato loko ti vā, asassato loko ti vā — pe — n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā ti vā, evāhaṃ sikkhaṃ paccakkhāya hināy' āvattissāmi.

20
M. p. 144

Atha kho āyasmā Māluṅkyāputto sāyanhasamayam pati-
sallāṇā vutṭhito yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā
Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṁ nisīdi. Ekamantaṁ
nisinno kho āyasmā Māluṅkyāputto Bhagavantam etad-
avoca: Idha mayham bhante rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṁ
cetaso parivitakko udapādi: Yān' imāni diṭṭhigatāni Bhaga-
vatā abyākatāni ṭhapitāni paṭikkhittāni: Sassato loko iti pi,
asassato loko iti pi — pe — n' eva hoti na na hoti tathā-
gato param-maraṇā iti pi, tāni me Bhagavā na byākaroti;
/ jāni me Bhagavā na byākaroti tam-me na ruccati, tam-me
na khamati, so 'ham Bhagavantam upasaṅkamitvā etam-attham
pucchissāmi; sace me Bhagavā byākarissati: Sassato loko ti
vā, asassato loko ti vā — pe — n' eva hoti na na hoti tathā-
gato param-maraṇā ti vā, evāham Bhagavati brahmacariyam
/ carissāmi; no ce me Bhagavā byākarissati: Sassato loko ti
vā, asassato loko ti vā — pe — n' eva hoti na na hoti
tathāgato param-maraṇā ti vā, evāham sikkham paccakkhāya
hināy' āvattissāmi. Sace Bhagavā jānāti: sassato loko ti,
sassato loko ti me Bhagavā byākarotu; sace Bhagavā jā-
/ nāti: asassato loko ti, asassato loko ti me Bhagavā byā-
karotu. No ce Bhagavā jānāti: sassato loko ti vā asassato
loko ti vā, ajānato kho pana apassato etad-eva ujukam hoti
yadidaṁ: na jānāmi na passāmi. Sace Bhagavā jānāti:
antavā loko ti, antavā loko ti me Bhagavā byākarotu; sace
Bhagavā jānāti: anantavā loko ti, anantavā loko ti me Bha-
gavā byākarotu. No ce Bhagavā jānāti: antavā loko ti vā
anantavā loko ti vā, ajānato kho pana apassato etad-eva
ujukam hoti yadidaṁ: na jānāmi na passāmi. Sace Bha-
gavā jānāti: taṁ jivam taṁ sarīran-ti, taṁ jivam taṁ sarī-
/ ran-ti me Bhagavā byākarotu; sace Bhagavā jānāti: aññam
jivam aññam sarīran-ti, aññam jivam aññam sarīran-ti me
Bhagavā byākarotu. No ce Bhagavā jānāti: taṁ jivam taṁ
sarīran-ti vā aññam jivam aññam sarīran-ti vā, ajānato
kho pana apassato etad-eva ujukam hoti yadidaṁ: na jā-
/ nāmi na passāmi. Sace Bhagavā jānāti: hoti tathāgato
param-maraṇā ti, hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti me

Bhagavā byākarotu; sace Bhagavā jānāti: na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti, na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti me Bhagavā byākarotu. No ce Bhagavā jānāti: hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti vā na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti vā, ajānato kho pana apassato etad-eva ujukam hoti yadidaṃ: na jānāmi na passāmiti. Sace Bhagavā jānāti: hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti, hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti me Bhagavā byākarotu; sace Bhagavā jānāti: n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti. n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti me Bhagavā byākarotu. No ce Bhagavā jānāti: hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti vā n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti vā, ajānato kho pana apassato etad-eva ujukam hoti yadidaṃ: na jānāmi na passāmiti.

Kin-nu tāhaṃ Mālunkyāputta evaṃ avacaṃ: ehi tvaṃ Mālunkyāputta mayi brahmacariyaṃ cara, ahaṃ te byākarissāmi: sassato loko ti vā asassato loko ti vā — pe — n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti vā ti. — No h' etam bhante. — Tvaṃ vā pana maṃ evaṃ avaca: ahaṃ bhante Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ carissāmi, Bhagavā me byākarissati: sassato loko ti vā asassato loko ti vā — pe — n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti vā ti. — No h' etam bhante. — Iti kira Mālunkyāputta n' evāhaṃ taṃ vadāmi: ehi tvaṃ Mālunkyāputta mayi brahmacariyaṃ cara, ahaṃ te byākarissāmi: sassato loko ti vā asassato loko ti vā — pe — n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti vā ti; na pi kira maṃ tvaṃ vadesi: ahaṃ bhante Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ carissāmi, Bhagavā me byākarissati: sassato loko ti vā asassato loko ti vā — pe — n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti vā ti. Evaṃ sante moghapurisa ko santo kam paccācikkhasi.

MGIV.

Koranto?

Yo kho Mālunkyāputta evaṃ vadeyya: Na tāvāhaṃ Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ carissāmi yāva me Bhagavā na byākarissati: sassato loko ti vā asassato loko ti vā — pe — n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti vā ti;

abyākataṃ - eva taṃ Māluṅkyāputta Tathāgatena assa atha
 so puggalo kālaṃ kareyya. Seyyathā pi Māluṅkyāputta
 puriso sallena viddho assa savisena gāḷhapalepanena, tassa
 mittāmaccā nātisālohitā bhisakkaṃ sallakattaṃ upatṭha-
 peyyuṃ. So evaṃ vadeyya: na tāvāhaṃ imaṃ sallaṃ āha-
 rissāmi yāva na taṃ purisaṃ jānāmi yen' amhi viddho:
 khattiyo vā brāhmaṇo vā vesso vā suddo vā ti. So evaṃ
 vadeyya: na tāvāhaṃ imaṃ sallaṃ āharissāmi yāva na taṃ
 purisaṃ jānāmi yen' amhi viddho: evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto iti
 cīvā ti. So evaṃ vadeyya: na tāvāhaṃ imaṃ sallaṃ āha-
 rissāmi yāva na taṃ purisaṃ jānāmi yen' amhi viddho:
 dīgho vā rasso vā majjhimo vā ti. So evaṃ vadeyya: na
 tāvāhaṃ imaṃ sallaṃ āharissāmi yāva na taṃ purisaṃ
 jānāmi yen' amhi viddho: kāḷo vā sāmo vā maṅguracchavi
 vā ti. So evaṃ vadeyya: na tāvāhaṃ imaṃ sallaṃ āha-
 rissāmi yāva na taṃ purisaṃ jānāmi yen' amhi viddho:
 asukasmiṃ gāme vā nigame vā nagare vā ti. So evaṃ
 vadeyya: na tāvāhaṃ imaṃ sallaṃ āharissāmi yāva na taṃ
 dhanuṃ jānāmi yen' amhi viddho yadi vā cāpo yadi vā
 kodāṇḍo ti. So evaṃ vadeyya: na tāvāhaṃ imaṃ sallaṃ
 āharissāmi yāva na taṃ jīyaṃ jānāmi yā' amhi viddho yadi
 vā akkassa yadi vā saṇṭhassa yadi vā nahārusa yadi vā
 maruvāya yadi vā khīrapaṇṇino ti. So evaṃ vadeyya: na
 tāvāhaṃ imaṃ sallaṃ āharissāmi yāva na taṃ kaṇḍaṃ
 jānāmi yen' amhi viddho yadi vā kacchaṃ yadi vā ropimaṇ-
 ti. So evaṃ vadeyya: na tāvāhaṃ imaṃ sallaṃ āharissāmi
 yāva na taṃ kaṇḍaṃ jānāmi yen' amhi viddho yassa pattehi
 vājitā, yadi vā gijjhassa yadi vā kaṅkassa yādi vā kula-
 lassa yadi vā morassa yadi vā sithilahanuno ti. So evaṃ
 vadeyya: na tāvāhaṃ imaṃ sallaṃ āharissāmi yāva na taṃ
 kaṇḍaṃ jānāmi yen' amhi viddho yassa nahārunā parikkhit-
 taṃ, yadi vā gavassa yadi vā mahisassa yadi vā roruvassa
 yadi vā semhārassāti. So evaṃ vadeyya: na tāvāhaṃ imaṃ
 sallaṃ āharissāmi yāva na taṃ sallaṃ jānāmi yen' amhi
 viddho yadi vā sallaṃ yadi vā khurappaṃ yadi vā vekaṇḍaṃ
 yadi vā nārācaṃ yadi vā vacchadantaṃ yadi vā karavīra-

pattan - ti. Aññātam - eva tam Mālunkhāputta tena purisena assa/atha so puriso kālaṃ kareyya. Evam - eva kho Mālunkhāputta yo evaṃ vadeyya: Na tāvāhaṃ Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ carissāmi yāva me Bhagavā na byākarissati: sassato loko ti vā asassato loko ti vā — pe — n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā ti vā ti, abyākatam - eva tam Mālunkhāputta Tathāgatenā assa/atha so puggalo kālaṃ kareyya.

conditional
Ke 117 10 " 'Sassato loko' ti Mālunkhāputta diṭṭhiyā sati/ ^{for sati}brahmacariyavāso abhaviṣṣāti/ ^{that it is not}evam no. Asassato loko ti Mālunkhāputta diṭṭhiyā sati/ brahmacariyavāso abhaviṣṣāti evam - pi no. / Sassato loko ti Mālunkhāputta diṭṭhiyā sati/ asassato loko ti vā diṭṭhiyā sati/ atth' eva jāti/ atthi jarā/ atthi maraṇaṃ santi sokaparideva/ dukkhadomanassupāyāsā, yesāhaṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme nighātāṃ paññapemi. // Antavā loko ti Mālunkhāputta diṭṭhiyā sati brahmacariyavāso abhaviṣṣāti evam no. Anantavā loko ti Mālunkhāputta diṭṭhiyā sati brahmacariyavāso abhaviṣṣāti evam - pi no. / Antavā loko ti Mālunkhāputta diṭṭhiyā sati, anantavā loko ti vā diṭṭhiyā sati, atth' ²⁰eva jāti atthi jarā atthi maraṇaṃ santi sokaparideva/ dukkhadomanassupāyāsā yesāhaṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme nighātāṃ paññapemi. // Tam jīvaṃ tam sarīraṃ - ti Mālunkhāputta diṭṭhiyā sati brahmacariyavāso abhaviṣṣāti evam no. Aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ - ti Mālunkhāputta diṭṭhiyā sati brahmacariyavāso abhaviṣṣāti evam - pi no. / Tam jīvaṃ tam sarīraṃ - ti Mālunkhāputta diṭṭhiyā sati aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ - ti vā diṭṭhiyā sati atth' eva jāti atthi jarā atthi maraṇaṃ santi sokaparideva/ dukkhadomanassupāyāsā yesāhaṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme nighātāṃ paññapemi. ³// Hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā ti Mālunkhāputta diṭṭhiyā sati brahmacariyavāso abhaviṣṣāti evam no. Na hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā ti Mālunkhāputta diṭṭhiyā sati brahmacariyavāso abhaviṣṣāti evam - pi no. / Hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā ti Mālunkhāputta diṭṭhiyā sati na hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā ti vā diṭṭhiyā sati atth' eva jāti atthi jarā atthi maraṇaṃ

santi sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā yesāhaṃ diṭṭhe
va dhamme nighātāṃ paññapemi. Hoti ca/na ca hoti tathā-
gato param-maraṇā ti Māluṅkyāputta diṭṭhiyā sati brahma-
cariyavāso abhavissāti evaṃ no. / N' eva hoti/na na hoti
tathāgato param-maraṇā ti Māluṅkyāputta diṭṭhiyā sati
brahmācariyavāso abhavissāti evaṃ pi no. / Hoti ca/na ca
hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti/ Māluṅkyāputta diṭṭhiyā
sati/n' eva hoti/na na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti vā
diṭṭhiyā sati/atth' eva jāti, atthi jarā, atthi maraṇaṃ, santi
(Sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā yesāhaṃ diṭṭhe va
dhamme nighātāṃ paññapemi. 5

Tasmātiha Māluṅkyāputta abyākataṇ-ca me abyākatato
dhāretha, byākataṇ-ca me byākatato dhāretha. Kiṇ-ca
Māluṅkyāputta mayā abyākataṃ: Sassato loko ti Māluṅkyā-
putta mayā abyākataṃ, asassato loko ti mayā abyā-
kataṃ, antavā loko ti mayā abyākataṃ, anantavā loko ti
mayā abyākataṃ, taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṇ-ti mayā abyā-
kataṃ, aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṇ-ti mayā abyākataṃ,
hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti mayā abyākataṃ, na hoti
20 tathāgato param-maraṇā ti mayā abyākataṃ, hoti ca na
ca hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti mayā abyākataṃ, n'
eva hoti/na na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti mayā abyā-
kataṃ. Kasmā c' etaṃ Māluṅkyāputta mayā abyākataṃ:
Na h' etaṃ Māluṅkyāputta atthasamhitāṃ/ n' ādibrahma-
cariyikaṃ, /na nibbidāya/ na virāgāya/ na nirodhāya/ na upa-
samāya/ na abhiññāya/ na sambodhāya/ na nibbānāya sam-
vattati, tasmā taṃ mayā abyākataṃ. Kiṇ-ca Māluṅkyāputta
mayā byākataṃ: Idaṃ dukkhaṇ-ti Māluṅkyāputta mayā
byākataṃ, ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo ti mayā byākataṃ, ayaṃ
30 dukkhanirodho ti mayā byākataṃ, ayaṃ dukkhanirodha-
gāminī paṭipadā ti mayā byākataṃ. Kasmā c' etaṃ Māluṅkyā-
putta mayā byākataṃ: Etaṃ hi Māluṅkyāputta atthasam-
hitāṃ, etaṃ ādibrahmacariyikaṃ, etaṃ nibbidāya virāgāya
nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya sam-
vattati, tasmā taṃ mayā byākataṃ. Tasmātiha Māluṅkyā-

putta abyākatañ - ca me abyākatato dhāretha, byākatañ - ca me byākatato dhārethāti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Mālunkyā-putto Bhagavato bhāsitañ abhinanditi.

CŪLA-MĀLUNKYASUTTANTAM TATIYAM.

64.

Evam - me sutam. Ekañ samayañ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad - avoca: (O) Dhāretha no tumhe bhikkhave mayā desitāni pañc' orambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni. Evam vutte āyasmā Mālunkyā-putto Bhagavantam etad - avoca: Aham kho bhante dhāremi Bhagavatā desitāni pañc' orambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni. — Yathākatham pana tvañ Mālunkyāputta dhāresi mayā desitāni pañc' orambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni. — Sakkāyaditthim kho aham bhante Bhagavatā orambhāgiyam saṃyojanam desitam dhāremi. Vicikiccham kho aham bhante Bhagavatā orambhāgiyam saṃyojanam desitam dhāremi. Sīlabbata-parāmāsam kho aham bhante Bhagavatā orambhāgiyam saṃyojanam desitam dhāremi. Kāmacchandam kho aham bhante Bhagavatā orambhāgiyam saṃyojanam desitam dhāremi. Byāpādam kho aham bhante Bhagavatā orambhāgiyam saṃyojanam desitam dhāremi. Evam kho aham bhante dhāremi Bhagavatā desitāni pañc' orambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni.

Kassa kho nāma tvañ Mālunkyāputta mayā evam pañc' orambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni desitāni dhāresi. Nanu Mālunkyāputta aññatitthiyā paribbājakā iminā taruṇūpamena upārambhena upārambhissati: Daharassa hi Mālunkyāputta kumārassa mandassa uttānaseyyakassa sakkāyo ti pi na hoti,

kuto pan' assa uppajjissati sakkāyaditthi; anuseti tv - ev' assa sakkāyaditthānusayo. Daharassa hi Māluṅkyāputta kumārassa mandassa uttānaseyyakassa dhammā ti pi na hoti, kuto pan' assa uppajjissati dhammesu vicikicchā; anuseti tv - ev' assa vicikicchānusayo. Daharassa hi Māluṅkyāputta kumārassa mandassa uttānaseyyakassa silā ti pi na hoti, kuto pan' assa uppajjissati sīlesu sīlabbataparāmāso; anuseti tv - ev' assa sīlabbataparāmāsānusayo. Daharassa hi Māluṅkyāputta kumārassa mandassa uttānaseyyakassa kāmā ti pi na hoti, kuto pan' assa uppajjissati kāmesu kāmaccchando; anuseti tv - ev' assa kāmārāgānusayo. Daharassa hi Māluṅkyāputta kumārassa mandassa uttānaseyyakassa sattā ti pi na hoti, kuto pan' assa uppajjissati sattesu byāpādo; anuseti tv - ev' assa byāpādānusayo. Nanu Māluṅkyāputta aññatitthiyā paribbājakā iminā taruṇūpamena upārambhena upārambhissantiti. Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantam etad - avoca: Etassa Bhagavā kālo, etassa Sugata kālo, yaṃ Bhagavā pañc' orambhāgiyaṃ saṃyojanāni deseyya, Bhagavato sutvā bhikkhū dhāressantiti. — Tena h' Ānanda suṇohi

20 sādhuḥkaṃ manasikarohi, bhāsisāmiti. Evaṃ bhante ti kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Idh' Ānanda assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinito, sappurisānaṃ adassāvī sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisadhamme avinito, sakkāyaditthipariyutthitena cetasā viharati sakkāyaditthiparetena, uppannāya ca sakkāyaditthiyā nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ na - ppajānāti; tassa sā sakkāyaditthi thāmagatā appaṭivinitā orambhāgiyaṃ saṃyojanaṃ. Vicikicchāpariyutthitena cetasā viharati vicikicchāparetena, uppannāya

30 ca vicikicchāya nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ na - ppajānāti; tassa sā vicikicchā thāmagatā appaṭivinitā orambhāgiyaṃ saṃyojanaṃ. Sīlabbataparāmāsapariyutthitena cetasā viharati sīlabbataparāmāsaparetena, uppannassa ca sīlabbataparāmāsassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ na - ppajānāti; tassa so sīlabbataparāmāso thāmagato appaṭivinito orambhāgiyaṃ saṃyojanaṃ. Kāmārāgapariyutthitena cetasā viharati kāmā-

rāgaparetena, uppannassa ca kāmarāgassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ na ppajānāti; tassa so kāmarāgo thāmagato appaṭivinito orambhāgiyaṃ saṃyojanaṃ. Byāpādapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati byāpādaparetena, uppannassa ca byāpādassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ na ppajānāti; tassa so byāpādo thāmagato appaṭivinito orambhāgiyaṃ saṃyojanaṃ. Sutavā ca kho Ānanda ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dassāvī ariyadhammassa kovido ariyadhamme suvinīto, sappurisānaṃ dassāvī sappurisa-dhammassa kovido sappurisa-dhamme suvinīto, na sakkāya-

10 ditṭhipariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati na sakkāyaditṭhiparetena, uppannāya ca sakkāyaditṭhiyā nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti; tassa sā sakkāyaditṭhi sānusayā pahiyati. Na vicikicchāpariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati na vicikicchāparetena, uppannāya ca vicikicchāya nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti; tassa sā vicikicchā sānusayā pahiyati. Na silabbataparāmāsapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati na silabbataparāmāsa-paretena, uppannassa ca silabbataparāmāsassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti; tassa so silabbataparāmāso sānusayo pahiyati. Na kāmarāgapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati na
20 kāmarāgaparetena, uppannassa ca kāmarāgassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti; tassa so kāmarāgo sānusayo pahiyati. Na byāpādapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati na byāpādaparetena, uppannassa ca byāpādassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti; tassa so byāpādo sānusayo pahiyati.

Yo Ananda maggo yā paṭipadā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānāya taṃ maggaṃ taṃ paṭipadaṃ anāgama pañc' orambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni ṇassati vā dakkhīti vā pajahissati vā ti n' etaṃ thānaṃ vijjati. Seyyathā pi Ānanda mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato tacam
30 acchetvā phegguṃ acchetvā sārachedo bhavissatīti n' etaṃ thānaṃ vijjati, evam - eva kho Ānanda yo maggo yā paṭipadā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānāya taṃ maggaṃ taṃ paṭipadaṃ anāgama pañc' orambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni ṇassati vā dakkhīti vā pajahissati vā ti n' etaṃ thānaṃ vijjati. Yo ca kho Ānanda maggo yā paṭipadā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānāya

taṃ maggaṃ taṃ paṭipadaṃ āgama pañc' orambhāgiyāni
 saṃyojanāni ṇassati vā dakkhīti vā pajahissati vā ti tñānam-
 etaṃ vijjati. Seyyathā pi Ānanda mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato
 sāravato tacam chetvā pheggum chetvā sāraccchedo bhavissa-
 titi tñānam-etaṃ vijjati, evam-eva kho Ānanda yo maggo
 yā paṭipadā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ
 pahānāya taṃ maggaṃ taṃ paṭipadaṃ āgama pañc'
 orambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni ṇassati vā dakkhīti vā paja-
 hissati vā ti tñānam-etaṃ vijjati. Seyyathā pi Ānanda
 10 Gaṅgā nadi pūrā udakassa samatittikā kākapeyyā, atha
 dubbalako puriso āgaccheyya: ahaṃ imissā Gaṅgāya nadiyā
 tiriyaṃ bāhāya sotaṃ chetvā sotthinā pāraṃ gacchāmiti, so
 na sakkuṇeyya Gaṅgāya nadiyā tiriyaṃ bāhāya sotaṃ chetvā
 sotthinā pāraṃ gantum, evam-eva kho Ānanda yassa kassaci
 sakkāyanirodhāya dhamme desiyamāne cittaṃ na pakkhan-
 dati na ppassīdati na santiṭṭhati na vimuccati seyyathā pi so
 dubbalako puriso evam-ete daṭṭhabbā. Seyyathā pi Ānanda
 Gaṅgā nadi pūrā udakassa samatittikā kākapeyyā, atha
 balavā puriso āgaccheyya: ahaṃ imissā Gaṅgāya nadiyā
 20 tiriyaṃ bāhāya sotaṃ chetvā sotthinā pāraṃ gacchāmiti, so
 sakkuṇeyya Gaṅgāya nadiyā tiriyaṃ bāhāya sotaṃ chetvā
 sotthinā pāraṃ gantum, evam-eva kho Ānanda yassa kas-
 saci sakkāyanirodhāya dhamme desiyamāne cittaṃ pakkhan-
 dati pasīdati santiṭṭhati vimuccati seyyathā pi so balavā
 puriso evam-ete daṭṭhabbā.

Katamo c' Ānanda maggo katamā paṭipadā pañcannaṃ
 orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānāya: Idh' Ānanda
 bhikkhu upadhivivekā akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānā sab-
 baso kāyaduṭṭhullānaṃ paṭippassaddhiyā vivicc' eva kāmehi
 30 vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajam
 pītisukhaṃ paṭhamam jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. So
 yad-eva tattha hoti rūpagataṃ vedanāgataṃ saññāgataṃ
 saṅkhārāgataṃ viññāṇagataṃ te dhamme aniccato dukkhato
 rogato gaṇḍato sallato aghato ābādhato parato palokato
 suññato anattato samanupassati. So tehi dhammehi cittaṃ
 paṭivāpeti, so tehi dhammehi cittaṃ paṭivāpetvā amatāya

dhātuyā cittaṃ upasaṃharati: etaṃ santaṃ etaṃ paṇitaṃ yadidaṃ sabbasaṅkhārasamatho sabbūpadhipaṭinissaggo taṇhakkhayo virāgo nirodho nibbānaṃ - ti. So tattha - tṭhito āsavānaṃ khayāṃ pāpunāti; no ce āsavānaṃ khayāṃ pāpunāti ten' eva dhammarāgena tāya dhammanandiyā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātiko hoti tatthapariniḍḍhāyā anāvatthidhammo tasmā lokā. Ayam - pi kho Ānanda maggo ayam paṭipadā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānāya.

10 Puna ca paraṃ Ānanda bhikkhu vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhattaṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ — tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ — catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. So yad - eva tattha hoti rūpagataṃ vedanāgataṃ saññāgataṃ saṅkhāragataṃ viññānāgataṃ — pe — anāvatthidhammo tasmā lokā. Ayam - pi kho Ānanda maggo ayam paṭipadā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānāya.

20 Puna ca paraṃ Ānanda bhikkhu sabbaso rūpasaññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthagamā nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā ananto ākāso ti ākāsañāncāyatanāṃ upasampajja viharati. So yad - eva tattha hoti vedanāgataṃ saññāgataṃ saṅkhāragataṃ viññānāgataṃ — pe — anāvatthidhammo tasmā lokā. Ayam - pi kho Ānanda maggo ayam paṭipadā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānāya.

Puna ca paraṃ Ānanda bhikkhu sabbaso ākāsañāncāyatanāṃ samatikkamma anantaṃ viññānaṃ - ti viññānañcāyatanāṃ upasampajja viharati — pe — sabbaso viññānañcāyatanāṃ samatikkamma na - tthi kiñcīti ākiñcaññāyatanāṃ upasampajja viharati. So yad - eva tattha hoti vedanāgataṃ saññāgataṃ

30 saṅkhāragataṃ viññānāgataṃ te dhamme aniccato dukkhato rogato gaṇdato sallato aghato ābādhato parato palokato suññato anattato samanupassati. So tehi dhammehi cittaṃ paṭivāpeti, so tehi dhammehi cittaṃ paṭivāpetvā amatāya dhātuyā cittaṃ upasaṃharati: etaṃ santaṃ etaṃ paṇitaṃ yadidaṃ sabbasaṅkhārasamatho sabbūpadhipaṭinissaggo taṇhakkhayo virāgo nirodho nibbānaṃ - ti. So tattha - tṭhito

āsavānaṃ khayāṃ pāpuṇāti; no ce āsavānaṃ khayāṃ pāpuṇāti ten' eva dhammarāgena tāya dhammanandiyā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātiko hoti tatthaparinibbāyī anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā. Ayam kho Ānanda maggo ayam paṭipadā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānāyāti.

Eso ce bhante maggo esā paṭipadā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānāya, atha kiñ - carahi idh' ekacce bhikkhū cetovimuttino ekacce paññāvimuttino ti. —

Ettha kho tesāhaṃ Ānanda indriyavemattataṃ vadāmi.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamano āysmā Ānando Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditi.

MAHĀ-MĀLUNKYASUTTANTAM CATUTTHAM.

65.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad - avoca: Ahaṃ kho bhikkhave ekāsanabhojanaṃ bhuñjāmi; ekāsanabhojanaṃ kho ahaṃ bhikkhave bhuñjamāno appābādhataṃ - ca sañjānāmi

Visu. 2.260

appātaṅkataṃ - ca lahuṭṭhānaṃ - ca balaṃ - ca phāsuvihāraṃ - ca. Etha tumhe pi bhikkhave ekāsanabhojanaṃ bhuñjatha; ekāsanabhojanaṃ kho bhikkhave tumhe pi bhuñjamānā appābādhataṃ - ca sañjānissatha appātaṅkataṃ - ca lahuṭṭhānaṃ - ca balaṃ - ca phāsuvihāraṃ - cāti. Evam vutte āysmā Bhaddāli Bhagavantam etad - avoca: Ahaṃ kho bhante na ussahāmi ekāsanabhojanaṃ bhuñjitum; ekāsanabhojanaṃ hi me bhante bhuñjato siyā kukkucam siyā vippaṭisāro ti. — Tena hi tvaṃ Bhaddāli yattha nimantito assasi tattha ekadesam bhuñjitvā ekadesam nīharitvā pi bhuñjeyyāsi; evam - pi

kho tvaṃ Bhaddāli bhuñjamāno yāpessasīti. — Evam-pi kho ahaṃ bhante na ussahāmi bhuñjitum; evam-pi hi me bhante bhuñjato siyā kukkucçaṃ siyā vippaṭṭisāro ti. Atha kho āyasmā Bhaddāli Bhagavatā sikkhāpade paññāpiyamāne bhikkhusaṅghe sikkhaṃ samādiyamāne anussāhaṃ pavedesi. Atha kho āyasmā Bhaddāli sabban-taṃ temāsāṃ na Bhagavato sammukhībhāvaṃ adāsi yathā taṃ satthusāsane sikkhāya aparipūrakārī.

Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū Bhagavato cīvarakammaṃ karonti: niṭṭhitacīvaro Bhagavā temāsaccayena cārikaṃ pakkamissatīti. Atha kho āyasmā Bhaddāli yena te bhikkhū ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā tehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vitisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Bhaddāliṃ te bhikkhū etad-avocum: Idaṃ kho āvuso Bhaddāli Bhagavato cīvarakammaṃ kariyati: niṭṭhitacīvaro Bhagavā temāsaccayena cārikaṃ pakkamissatīti. Ingh' āvuso Bhaddāli etaṃ desakaṃ sādhuakaṃ manasikarohi, mā te pacchā dukkarataraṃ ahoṣīti. Evam-āvuso ti kho āyasmā Bhaddāli tesāṃ bhikkhūnaṃ paṭissutvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmā Bhaddāli Bhagavantaṃ etad-avoca: Accayo maṃ bhante accagamā yathā bālaṃ yathā mūlhaṃ yathā akusalaṃ, yo 'haṃ Bhagavatā sikkhāpade paññāpiyamāne bhikkhusaṅghe sikkhaṃ samādiyamāne anussāhaṃ pavedesiṃ. Tassa me bhante Bhagavā accayaṃ accayato patigaṇhātu āyatīṃ samvarāyāti. — Taggha tvaṃ Bhaddāli accayo accagamā yathā bālaṃ yathā mūlhaṃ yathā akusalaṃ, yaṃ tvaṃ mayā sikkhāpade paññāpiyamāne bhikkhusaṅghe sikkhaṃ samādiyamāne anussāhaṃ pavedesi.

Samayo pi kho te Bhaddāli appaṭividdho ahoṣi: Bhagavā kho Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati, Bhagavā pi maṃ jānissati: Bhaddāli nāma bhikkhu satthusāsane sikkhāya aparipūrakārī ti. Ayam-pi kho te Bhaddāli samayo appaṭividdho ahoṣi. Samayo pi kho te Bhaddāli appaṭividdho ahoṣi: sambahulā

kho bhikkhū Sāvatthiyaṃ vassaṃ upagatā, te pi maṃ jānissanti: Bhaddāli nāma bhikkhu satthusāsane sikkhāya aparipūrakārī ti. Ayam - pi kho te Bhaddāli samayo appaṭividdho ahoṣi. Samayo pi kho te Bhaddāli appaṭividdho ahoṣi: sambahulā kho bhikkhuniyo Sāvatthiyaṃ vassaṃ upagatā, tā pi maṃ jānissanti — pe — sambahulā kho upāsakā Sāvatthiyaṃ paṭivasanti, te pi maṃ jānissanti — sambahulā kho upāsikā Sāvatthiyaṃ paṭivasanti, tā pi maṃ jānissanti: Bhaddāli nāma bhikkhu satthusāsane sikkhāya aparipūrakārī ti. Ayam - pi kho te Bhaddāli samayo appaṭividdho ahoṣi. Samayo pi kho te Bhaddāli appaṭividdho ahoṣi: sambahulā kho nānātitthiyā samaṇabrāhmaṇā Sāvatthiyaṃ vassaṃ upagatā, te pi maṃ jānissanti: Bhaddāli nāma bhikkhu samānassa Gotamassa sāvako therānñataro satthu sāsane sikkhāya aparipūrakārī ti. Ayam - pi kho te Bhaddāli samayo appaṭividdho ahoṣi. — Accayo maṃ bhante accagamā yathā bālaṃ yathā mūlaṃ yathā akusalaṃ, yo 'haṃ Bhagavatā sikkhāpade paññāpiyamāne bhikkhusaṅhe sikkhaṃ samādiyamāne anussāhaṃ pavedesiṃ. Tassa me bhante Bhagavā accayaṃ accayato patigaṇhātu āyatīṃ saṃvarāyāti. — Taggha tvaṃ Bhaddāli accayo accagamā yathā bālaṃ yathā mūlaṃ yathā akusalaṃ, yaṃ tvaṃ mayā sikkhāpade paññāpiyamāne bhikkhusaṅhe sikkhaṃ samādiyamāne anussāhaṃ pavedesi.

Taṃ kim - maññasi Bhaddāli: idh' assa bhikkhu ubhato bhāgavimutto, tam - ahaṃ evaṃ vadeyyaṃ: Ehi me tvaṃ bhikkhu paṅke saṅkamo hohiti. Api nu so saṅkameyya vā, aññena vā kāyaṃ sannāmeyya, no ti vā vadeyyāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Taṃ kim - maññasi Bhaddāli: idh' assa bhikkhu paññāvimutto — kāyasakkhī — diṭṭhipatto — saddhāvimutto — dhammānūsārī — saddhānūsārī, tam - ahaṃ evaṃ vadeyyaṃ: Ehi me tvaṃ bhikkhu paṅke saṅkamo hohiti. Api nu so saṅkameyya vā. aññena vā kāyaṃ sannāmeyya, no ti vā vadeyyāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Taṃ kim - maññasi Bhaddāli: api nu tvaṃ Bhaddāli' tasmīṃ samaye ubhatobhāgavimutto vā hosi paññā-

vimutto vā kāyasakkhī vā diṭṭhippatto vā saddhāvimutto vā dhammānusārī vā saddhānusārī vā ti. — No h' etaṃ bhante.

— Nanu tvaṃ Bhaddāli tasmiṃ samaye ritto tuccho aparaddho ti. — Evaṃ bhante. Accayo maṃ bhante accagamā yathā bālaṃ yathā mūlhaṃ yathā akusalaṃ, yo 'haṃ Bhagavatā sikkhāpade paññāpiyamāne bhikkhusaṅhe sikkhaṃ samādiyamāne anussāhaṃ pavedesiṃ. Tassa me bhante Bhagavā accayaṃ accayato patigaṇhātu āyatīṃ saṃvarāyāti.

— Taggha tvaṃ Bhaddāli accayo accagamā yathā bālaṃ yathā mūlhaṃ yathā akusalaṃ, yaṃ tvaṃ mayā sikkhāpade paññāpiyamāne bhikkhusaṅhe sikkhaṃ samādiyamāne anussāhaṃ pavedesi. Yato ca kho tvaṃ Bhaddāli accayaṃ accayato disvā yathādhammaṃ paṭikarosi, taṃ te mayaṃ patigaṇhāma. Vuddhi h' esā Bhaddāli ariyassa vinaye yo accayaṃ accayato disvā yathādhammaṃ paṭikaroti āyatīṃ saṃvaraṃ āpajjati.

Idha Bhaddāli ekacco bhikkhu satthusāsane aparipūrakārī hoti; tassa evaṃ hoti: yaṃ nūnāhaṃ vivittaṃ senāsanaṃ bhajeyyaṃ, araññaṃ rukkhamaṇaṃ pabbataṃ kandaraṃ giriguhaṃ susānaṃ vanapatthaṃ abbhokāsaṃ palālapuñjaṃ. app-eva nāmāhaṃ uttarīṃ manussadhammā alamariyañāṇadassanavisesaṃ sacchikareyyaṃ - ti. So vivittaṃ senāsanaṃ bhajati, araññaṃ rukkhamaṇaṃ pabbataṃ kandaraṃ giriguhaṃ susānaṃ vanapatthaṃ abbhokāsaṃ palālapuñjaṃ. Tassa tathā vūpakaṭṭhassa viharato satthā pi upavadati, anuvicca viññū sabrahmacārī upavadanti, devatā pi upavadanti, attā pi attānaṃ upavadati. So satthārā pi upavadito anuvicca viññūhi sabrahmacārīhi upavadito devatāhi pi upavadito attanā pi attānaṃ upavadito na uttarīṃ manussadhammā alamariyañāṇadassanavisesaṃ sacchikaroti; taṃ kissa hetu: Evaṃ h' etaṃ Bhaddāli hoti yathā taṃ satthusāsane sikkhāya aparipūrakārissa.

Idha pana Bhaddāli ekacco bhikkhu satthusāsane sikkhāya paripūrakārī hoti; tassa evaṃ hoti: yaṃ nūnāhaṃ vivittaṃ senāsanaṃ bhajeyyaṃ, araññaṃ rukkhamaṇaṃ pabbataṃ kandaraṃ giriguhaṃ susānaṃ vanapatthaṃ abbhokāsaṃ

kāsaṃ palālapuñjaṃ, app-eva nāmāhaṃ uttarim manussa-
 dhammā alamariyañāṇadassanavisesaṃ sacchikareyyaṃ -ti. So
 vivittaṃ senāsaṇaṃ bhajati, araññaṃ rukkhamūlaṃ pabbataṃ
 kandaraṃ giriguhaṃ susānaṃ vanapatthaṃ abbhokāsaṃ
 palālapuñjaṃ. Tassa tathā vūpakatṭhassa viharato satthā pi
 na upavadati, anuvicca viññū sabrahmacārī na upavadanti,
 devatā pi na upavadanti, attā pi attānaṃ na upavadati. So
 satthārā pi anupavadito anuvicca viññūhi sabrahmacārihi
 anupavadito devatāhi pi anupavadito attanā pi attānaṃ anupa-
 vadito uttarim manussadhammā alamariyañāṇadassanavisesaṃ
 sacchikaroti. So vivico' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dham-
 mehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamam
 jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati; taṃ kissa hetu: Evaṃ h' etaṃ
 Bhaddāli hoti yathā taṃ satthusāsane sikkhāya paripūra-
 kāriṣṣa. Puna ca paraṃ Bhaddāli bhikkhu vitakkavicārānaṃ
 vūpasamā ajjhattaṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avi-
 takkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ
 upasampajja viharati; taṃ kissa hetu: Evaṃ h' etaṃ Bhad-
 dāli hoti yathā taṃ satthusāsane sikkhāya paripūrakāriṣṣa.
 20 Puna ca paraṃ Bhaddāli bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā upekhako
 ca viharati sato ca sampajāno sukhañ-ca kāyena paṭisaṃ-
 vedeti yaṃ -taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti: upekhako satimā sukha-
 vihārī ti tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati; taṃ kissa
 hetu: Evaṃ h' etaṃ Bhaddāli hoti yathā taṃ satthusāsane
 sikkhāya paripūrakāriṣṣa. Puna ca paraṃ Bhaddāli bhikkhu
 sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbe va soma-
 nassadomanassānaṃ atthagamā adukkhaṃ asukhaṃ upekhā-
 satipārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati; taṃ
 kissa hetu: Evaṃ h' etaṃ Bhaddāli hoti yathā taṃ satthu-

30 sāsane sikkhāya paripūrakāriṣṣa.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe
 vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye tṭhite ānejjappatte
 pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So aneka-
 vihitam pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati, seyyathidaṃ ekam-pi
 jātim dve pi jātiyo — pe — iti sākāraṃ sauddesaṃ aneka-
 vihitam pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati; taṃ kissa hetu: Evaṃ h'

etaṃ Bhaddāli hoti yathā taṃ satthusāsane sikkhāya paripūrakārissa. So evaṃ samāhite, citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anāgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye t̥hite ānejjappatte sattānaṃ cutūpapātānāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbanṇe sugate duggatē — pe — yathākammūpage satte pajānāti; taṃ kissa hetu: Evaṃ h' etaṃ Bhaddāli hoti yathā taṃ satthusāsane sikkhāya paripūrakārissa. So evaṃ samāhite citte (o) parisuddhe pariyodāte anāgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye t̥hite ānejjappatte āsavānaṃ khayaṇāyā cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So: idaṃ dukkhaṇ - ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti — pe — ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti; ime āsavā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti — pe — ayaṃ āsavanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Tassa evaṃ jānato evaṃ passato kāmāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, bhavāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, avijjāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ vimuttam - iti ñānaṃ hoti; khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattā-
20 yāti pajānāti. Taṃ kissa hetu: Evaṃ h' etaṃ Bhaddāli hoti yathā taṃ satthusāsane sikkhāya paripūrakārissāti.

Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Bhaddāli Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yena - m - idh' ekaccaṃ bhikkhūṃ pavayha pavayha kāraṇaṃ karonti; ko pana bhante hetu ko paccayo yena - m - idh' ekaccaṃ bhikkhūṃ no tathā pavayha pavayha kāraṇaṃ karontīti. — Idha Bhaddāli ekacco bhikkhu abhiñhāpattiko hoti āpattibahulo, so bhikkhūhi vuccamāno aññen' aññaṃ paṭicarati, bahiddhā kathaṃ apanāmeti, kopaṇ - ca dosaṇ - ca appaccayaṇ - ca pātukaroti,
30 na sammā vattati, na lomaṃ pāteti, na nitthāraṃ vattati, yena saṅgho attamano hoti taṃ karomiti n' āha. Tatra Bhaddāli bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti: Ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu abhiñhāpattiko āpattibahulo, so bhikkhūhi vuccamāno aññen' aññaṃ paṭicarati, bahiddhā kathaṃ apanāmeti, kopaṇ - ca dosaṇ - ca appaccayaṇ - ca pātukaroti, na sammā vattati, na lomaṃ pāteti, na nitthāraṃ vattati, yena saṅgho attamano

hoti tam karomīti n' āha. Sādhū vat' āyasmanto imassa bhikkhuno tathā tathā upaparikkhatha yathā 'ss' idam adhi-
 karaṇam na khippam-eva vūpasammeyyāti. Tassa kho etaṃ
 Bhaddāli bhikkhuno bhikkhū tathā tathā upaparikkhanti
 yathā 'ss' idam adhikaraṇam na khippam-eva vūpasammati.
 Idha pana Bhaddāli ekacco bhikkhu abhiñhāpattiko hoti
 āpattibahulo, so bhikkhūhi vuccamāno nāññen' aññaṃ paṭi-
 carati, na bahiddhā katham apanāmeti, na kopaṇ-ca dosaṇ-
 ca appaccayaṇ-ca pātukaroti, sammā vattati, lomaṃ pātetī,
 10 nitthāraṃ vattati, yena saṅgho attamano hoti tam karomīti
 āha. Tatra Bhaddāli bhikkhūnam evaṃ hoti: Ayaṃ kho
 āvuso bhikkhu abhiñhāpattiko āpattibahulo, so bhikkhūhi
 vuccamāno nāññen' aññaṃ paṭicarati, na bahiddhā katham
 apanāmeti, na kopaṇ-ca dosaṇ-ca appaccayaṇ-ca pātu-
 karoti, sammā vattati, lomaṃ pātetī. nitthāraṃ vattati, yena
 saṅgho attamano hoti tam karomīti āha. Sādhū vat' āyas-
 manto imassa bhikkhuno tathā tathā upaparikkhatha yathā
 'ss' idam adhikaraṇam khippam-eva vūpasammeyyāti. Tassa
 kho etaṃ Bhaddāli bhikkhuno bhikkhū tathā tathā upa-
 20 parikkhanti yathā 'ss' idam adhikaraṇam khippam-eva
 vūpasammati.

Idha Bhaddāli ekacco bhikkhu adhiccāpattiko hoti
 anāpattibahulo, so bhikkhūhi vuccamāno aññen' aññaṃ paṭi-
 carati, bahiddhā katham apanāmeti, kopaṇ-ca dosaṇ-ca
 appaccayaṇ-ca pātukaroti, na sammā vattati, na lomaṃ
 pātetī, na nitthāraṃ vattati, yena saṅgho attamano hoti tam
 karomīti n' āha. Tatra Bhaddāli bhikkhūnam evaṃ hoti:
 Ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu adhiccāpattiko anāpattibahulo, so
 bhikkhūhi vuccamāno aññen' aññaṃ paṭicarati, bahiddhā
 30 katham apanāmeti, kopaṇ-ca dosaṇ-ca appaccayaṇ-ca
 pātukaroti, na sammā vattati, na lomaṃ pātetī, na nitthā-
 raṃ vattati, yena saṅgho attamano hoti tam karomīti n' āha.
 Sādhū vat' āyasmanto imassa bhikkhuno tathā tathā upa-
 parikkhatha yathā 'ss' idam adhikaraṇam na khippam-eva
 vūpasammeyyāti. Tassa kho etaṃ Bhaddāli bhikkhuno
 bhikkhū tathā tathā upaparikkhanti yathā 'ss' idam adhi-

kāraṇaṃ na khippam-eva vūpasammati. Idha pana Bhaddāli ekacco bhikkhu adhiccāpattiko hoti anāpattibahulo, so bhikkhūhi vuccamāno nāññen' aññaṃ paṭicarati. na bahiddhā kathaṃ apanāmeti, na kopaṇ- ca dosaṇ- ca appaccayaṇ- ca pātukaroti, sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāteti, nitthāraṃ vattati, yena saṅgho attamano hoti taṃ karomīti āha. Tatra Bhaddāli bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti: Ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu adhiccāpattiko anāpattibahulo, so bhikkhūhi vuccamāno nāññen' aññaṃ paṭicarati, na bahiddhā kathaṃ apanāmeti, na kopaṇ- ca dosaṇ- ca appaccayaṇ- ca pātukaroti, sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāteti, nitthāraṃ vattati, yena saṅgho attamano hoti taṃ karomīti āha. Sādhu vat' āyasmanto imassa bhikkhuno tathā tathā upaparikkhatha yathā 'ss' idaṃ adhi-
kāraṇaṃ khippam-eva vūpasammeyyāti. Tassa kho etaṃ Bhaddāli bhikkhuno bhikkhū tathā tathā upaparikkhanti yathā 'ss' idaṃ adhi-
kāraṇaṃ khippam-eva vūpasammati.

Idha Bhaddāli ekacco bhikkhu saddhā-mattakena vahati pemamattakena. Tatra Bhaddāli bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti: Ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saddhā-mattakena vahati pemamattakena; sace mayaṃ imaṃ bhikkhūṃ pavayha pavayha kāraṇaṃ karissāma, mā yaṃ pi 'ssa taṃ saddhā-mattakaṃ pemamattakaṃ tamhā pi parihāyīti. Seyyathā pi Bhaddāli purisassa ekaṃ cakkhūṃ, tassa mittā-maccā nātisālohitā taṃ ekaṃ cakkhūṃ rakkheyyuṃ: mā yaṃ pi 'ssa taṃ ekaṃ cakkhūṃ tamhā pi parihāyīti; evaṃ-eva kho Bhaddāli idh' ekacco bhikkhu saddhā-mattakena vahati pemamattakena; tatra Bhaddāli bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti: Ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saddhā-mattakena vahati pemamattakena; sace mayaṃ imaṃ bhikkhūṃ pavayha pavayha kāraṇaṃ karissāma, mā yaṃ pi 'ssa taṃ saddhā-mattakaṃ pemamattakaṃ tamhā pi parihāyīti.

Ayaṃ kho Bhaddāli hetu ayaṃ paccayo yena-m-idh' ekaccaṃ bhikkhūṃ pavayha pavayha kāraṇaṃ karonti; ayaṃ pana Bhaddāli hetu ayaṃ paccayo yena-m-idh' ekaccaṃ bhikkhūṃ no tathā pavayha pavayha kāraṇaṃ karontīti.

Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yena pubbe appa-

tarāni c' eva sikkhāpadāni ahesum bahutarā ca bhikkhū aññāya saṇṭhahimsu; ko pana bhante hetu ko paccayo yen' etarahi bahutarāni c' eva sikkhāpadāni honti appatarā ca bhikkhū aññāya saṇṭhahantīti. — Evaṃ h' etaṃ Bhaddāli hoti: sattesu hāyamānesu saddhamme antaradhāyamāne bahutarāni c' eva sikkhāpadāni honti appatarā ca bhikkhū aññāya saṇṭhahanti. Na tāva Bhaddāli satthā sāvakānaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññāpeti yāva na idh' ekacce āsavatṭhāniyā dhammāsaṅghe pātubhavanti. Yato ca kho Bhaddāli idh' ekacce āsavatṭhāniyā dhammā saṅghe pātubhavanti, atha satthā sāvakānaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññāpeti tesam yeva āsavatṭhāniyānaṃ dhammānaṃ paṭighātāya. Na tāva Bhaddāli idh' ekacce āsavatṭhāniyā dhammā saṅghe pātubhavanti yāva na saṅgho mahattaṃ patto hoti. Yato ca kho Bhaddāli saṅgho mahattaṃ patto hoti atha idh' ekacce āsavatṭhāniyā dhammā saṅghe pātubhavanti, atha satthā sāvakānaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññāpeti tesam yeva āsavatṭhāniyānaṃ dhammānaṃ paṭighātāya. Na tāva Bhaddāli idh' ekacce āsavatṭhāniyā dhammā saṅghe pātubhavanti yāva na saṅgho lābhaggaṃ patto hoti — pe — yasaggaṃ patto hoti — bāhusaccaṃ patto hoti — rattaññūtaṃ patto hoti. Yato ca kho Bhaddāli saṅgho rattaññūtaṃ patto hoti atha idh' ekacce āsavatṭhāniyā dhammā saṅghe pātubhavanti, atha satthā sāvakānaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññāpeti tesam yeva āsavatṭhāniyānaṃ dhammānaṃ paṭighātāya.

Appakā kho tumhe Bhaddāli tena samayena ahuvattha yadā vo ahaṃ ājānīyasusūpamaṃ dhammapariyāyaṃ desesiṃ; sarasi tvaṃ Bhaddāli. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Tatra Bhaddāli kaṃ hetuṃ paccesi. — So hi nūnāhaṃ bhante digharattaṃ satthusāsane sikkhāya aparipūrakārī aho sin-ti. — Na kho Bhaddāli es' eva hetu esa paccayo; api ca me tvaṃ Bhaddāli digharattaṃ cetasā ceto paricca vidito: na vāyaṃ moghapuriso mayā dhamme desiyamāne atṭhikavā manasikatvā sabbacetaso samannāharitvā ohitasoto dhammaṃ suṇātīti. Api ca te ahaṃ Bhaddāli ājānīyasusūpamaṃ dhammapariyāyaṃ desissāmi, taṃ suṇāhi sādhu kaṃ manasi-

karohi, bhāsissāmiti. Evaṃ bhante ti kho āyasmā Bhaddāli Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Seyyathā pi Bhaddāli dakkho assadamako bhadraṃ assājāṇiyaṃ labhivā paṭhamen' eva mukhādhāne kāraṇaṃ kāreti, tassa mukhādhāne kāraṇaṃ kāriyamānassa honti yeva visūkāyitāni visevitāni vipphanditāni kānici kānici yathā taṃ akāritapubbaṃ kāraṇaṃ kāriyamānassa, so abhiṇhakāraṇā anupubbakāraṇā tasmim̐ thāne parinibbāyati. Yato kho Bhaddāli bhadro assājāṇiyo abhiṇhakāraṇā anupubbakāraṇā
 10 tasmim̐ thāne parinibbuto hoti, taṃ - enaṃ assadamako uttarim̐ kāraṇaṃ kāreti yugādhāne, tassa yugādhāne kāraṇaṃ kāriyamānassa honti yeva visūkāyitāni visevitāni vipphanditāni kānici kānici yathā taṃ akāritapubbaṃ kāraṇaṃ kāriyamānassa, so abhiṇhakāraṇā anupubbakāraṇā tasmim̐ thāne parinibbāyati. Yato kho Bhaddāli bhadro assājāṇiyo abhiṇhakāraṇā anupubbakāraṇā tasmim̐ thāne parinibbuto hoti, taṃ - enaṃ assadamako uttarim̐ kāraṇaṃ kāreti anukkame maṇḍale khurakāye dhāve ravatthe rājagune rājavaṃse uttame jave uttame haye uttame sākhāye, tassa uttame jave uttame
 20 haye uttame sākhāye kāraṇaṃ kāriyamānassa honti yeva visūkāyitāni visevitāni vipphanditāni kānici kānici yathā taṃ akāritapubbaṃ kāraṇaṃ kāriyamānassa, so abhiṇhakāraṇā anupubbakāraṇā tasmim̐ thāne parinibbāyati. Yato ca kho Bhaddāli bhadro assājāṇiyo abhiṇhakāraṇā anupubbakāraṇā tasmim̐ thāne parinibbuto hoti, taṃ - enaṃ assadamako uttarim̐ vaṇṇiyaṃ - ca valiyaṃ - ca anuppaveccati. Imehi kho Bhaddāli dasaḥ' aṅgehi samannāgato bhadro assājāṇiyo rājāraho hoti rājabhoggo raṇṇo aṅgaṇ - t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati. Evaṃ - eva kho Bhaddāli dasahi dhammehi samannāgato
 30 bhikkhu āhuneyyo hoti pāhuneyyo dakkhiṇeyyo añjalikaraṇiyo anuttaraṃ puñṇakkhettaṃ lokassa; katamehi dasahi: Idha Bhaddāli bhikkhu asekhāya sammādiṭṭhiyā samannāgato hoti, asekhena sammāsaṅkappena samannāgato hoti, asekhāya sammāvācāya samannāgato hoti, asekhena sammākammantena samannāgato hoti, asekhena sammāājivena samannāgato hoti, asekhena sammāvāyāmena samannāgato hoti, asekhāya

sammāsatiyā samannāgato hoti, asekhena sammāsamādhinā samannāgato hoti, asekhena sammāñāṇena samannāgato hoti, asekhāya sammāvimuttiyā samannāgato hoti. Imehi kho Bhaddālī dasahi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu āhuneyyo hoti pāhuneyyo dukkhineyyo añjalikaraṇīyo anuttaram puññakkhettaṃ lokassāti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Bhaddālī Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditi.

BHADDĀLISUTTANTAM PAÑCAMAM.

66.

10 Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Aṅguttarāpesu viharati; Āpanaṃ nāma Aṅguttarāpanaṃ nigamo. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbanhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacivaraṃ ādāya Āpanaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisi, Āpaṇe piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātapaṭikkanto yen' aññataro vanasaṇḍo ten' upasaṅkami divāvihārāya, taṃ vanasaṇḍaṃ ajjhogāhitvā aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamaḷe divāvihāraṃ nisīdi. Āyasmā pi kho Udāyī pubbanhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacivaraṃ ādāya Āpanaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisi, Āpaṇe piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātapaṭikkanto yena so vanasaṇḍo ten' upasaṅkami divāvihārāya, taṃ vanasaṇḍaṃ ajjhogāhitvā aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamaḷe divāvihāraṃ nisīdi. Atha kho āyasmato Udāyissa rahogatassa patisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi: Bahunnaṃ vata no Bhagavā dukkhadhammaṇaṃ apahattā, bahunnaṃ vata no Bhagavā sukhadhammaṇaṃ upahattā; bahunnaṃ vata no Bhagavā akusalānaṃ dhammaṇaṃ apahattā, bahunnaṃ vata no Bhagavā kusalānaṃ dhammaṇaṃ upahattā ti. Atha kho āyasmā Udāyī sāyanhasamayaṃ patisallāṇā vuṭṭhito yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ

nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Udāyī Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca:

Idha mayhaṃ bhante rahogatassa patisallinassa evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi: bahunnaṃ vata no Bhagavā... kusalanāṃ dhammānaṃ upahattā ti. Mayāṃ hi bhante pubbe sāyaṇ - c' eva bhuñjāma pāto ca divā ca vikāle. Ahu kho so bhante samayo yaṃ Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Ingha tumhe bhikkhave etaṃ divā vikālabhojanaṃ pajahathāti. Tassa mayhaṃ bhante ahud - eva aññathattaṃ ahu

odomanassaṃ: yaṃ - pi no saddhā gahapatikā divā vikāle paṇitaṃ khādaniyaṃ bhojaniyaṃ denti, tassa pi no Bhagavā pahānaṃ - āha, tassa pi no Sugato paṇinissaggam - āhāti. Te mayāṃ bhante Bhagavati pemaṇ - ca gāravaṇ - ca hiriṇ - ca ottappaṇ - ca sampassamānā evan - taṃ divā vikālabhojanaṃ pajahimhā. Te mayāṃ bhante sāyaṇ - c' eva bhuñjāma pāto ca. Ahu kho so bhante samayo yaṃ Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Ingha tumhe bhikkhave etaṃ rattiṃ vikālabhojanaṃ pajahathāti. Tassa mayhaṃ bhante ahud - eva aññathattaṃ ahu domanassaṃ: yaṃ - pi no imesaṃ dvinnāṃ

bhattānaṃ paṇitasāṅkhātataṃ, tassa pi no Bhagavā pahānaṃ - āha, tassa pi no Sugato paṇinissaggam - āhāti. Bhūtapubbaṃ bhante aññataro puriso divā sūpeyyaṃ labhitvā evaṃ - āha: Handa ca imaṃ nikkhipatha, sāyaṃ sabbe va samaggā bhuñjissāmāti. Yā kāci bhante saṅkhatiyo sabbā tā rattiṃ, appā divā. Te mayāṃ bhante Bhagavati pemaṇ - ca gāravaṇ - ca hiriṇ - ca ottappaṇ - ca sampassamānā evan - taṃ rattiṃ vikālabhojanaṃ pajahimhā. Bhūtapubbaṃ bhante bhikkhū rattandhakāratimisāyaṃ piṇḍāya carantā candanikaṃ - pi pavisanti, oḷigalle pi papatanti, kaṇṭakavaṭṭam - pi ārohani, suttam - pi gāviṃ ārohani, mānavehi pi samāgacchanti katakammehi pi akatakammehi pi, mātugāmo pi te asaddhammena nimanteti. Bhūtapubbāhaṃ bhante rattandhakāratimisāyaṃ piṇḍāya carāmi. Addasā kho maṃ bhante aññatarā itthi vijjantarikāya bhājanaṃ dhovanti, disvā maṃ bhītā vissaramakāsi: Abbhum me, pisāco vata man - ti. Evaṃ vutte ahaṃ bhante taṃ itthiṃ etad - avocaṃ: Na bhagini pisāco, bhikkhu

piṇḍāya t̥hito ti. Bhikkhussa ātu māri, bhikkhussa mātu māri, varan-te bhikkhu tiṇhena govikattanena kucchi parikatto na tv-eva yā rattandhakāratimisāyaṃ kucchihetu piṇḍāya carasā ti. Tassa mayhaṃ bhante tad-anussarato evaṃ hoti: Bahunnaṃ vata no Bhagavā dukkhadhammānaṃ apahattā, bahunnaṃ vata no Bhagavā sukkhadhammānaṃ upahattā; bahunnaṃ vata no Bhagavā akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ apahattā, bahunnaṃ vata no Bhagavā kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upahattā ti.

10 Evam-eva pan' Udāyi idh' ekacce moghapurisā: idaṃ pajahathāti mayā vuccamānā te evam-āhaṃsu: Kiṃ pan' imassa appamattakassa oramattakassa, adhisallikhat' evāyaṃ samaṇo ti; te tañ-c' eva na-ppajahanti mayi ca appaccayaṃ upat̥thāpenti ye ca bhikkhū sikkhākāmā. Tesan-taṃ Udāyi hoti balavaṃ bandhanaṃ daḷhaṃ bandhanaṃ thiraṃ bandhanaṃ apūtikaṃ bandhanaṃ thūlo kaḷiṅgaro. Seyyathā pi Udāyi laṭukikā sakunikā pūtilatāya bandhanena baddhā tatth' eva vadhaṃ vā bandhaṃ vā maraṇaṃ vā āgaceti; yo nu kho Udāyi evaṃ vadeyya: yena sā laṭukikā sakunikā 20 pūtilatāya bandhanena baddhā tatth' eva vadhaṃ vā bandhaṃ vā maraṇaṃ vā āgaceti, taṃ hi tassā abalaṃ bandhanaṃ dubbalaṃ bandhanaṃ pūtikaṃ bandhanaṃ asāraṇaṃ bandhanan-ti, samman-nu kho so Udāyi vadamāno vadeyyāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. Yena sā bhante laṭukikā sakunikā pūtilatāya bandhanena baddhā tatth' eva vadhaṃ vā bandhaṃ vā maraṇaṃ vā āgaceti, taṃ hi tassā balavaṃ bandhanaṃ daḷhaṃ bandhanaṃ thiraṃ bandhanaṃ apūtikaṃ bandhanaṃ thūlo kaḷiṅgaro ti. — Evam-eva kho Udāyi idh' ekacce moghapurisā: idaṃ pajahathāti mayā vuccamānā 30 te evam-āhaṃsu: Kiṃ pan' imassa appamattakassa oramattakassa, adhisallikhat' evāyaṃ samaṇo ti; te tañ-c' eva na-ppajahanti mayi ca appaccayaṃ upat̥thāpenti ye ca bhikkhū sikkhākāmā. Tesan-taṃ Udāyi hoti balavaṃ bandhanaṃ daḷhaṃ bandhanaṃ thiraṃ bandhanaṃ apūtikaṃ bandhanaṃ thūlo kaḷiṅgaro.

Idha pan' Udāyi ekacce kulaputtā: idaṃ pajahathāti

mayā vuccamānā te evam-āhaṃsu: Kiṃ pan' imassa appamattakassa oramattakassa pahātabbassa yassa no Bhagavā pahānam-āha, yassa no Sugato paṭinissaggam-āhāti; te tañ-c' eva pajahanti mayi ca na appaccayaṃ upatṭhāpenti ye ca bhikkhū sikkhākāmā. Te taṃ pahāya appossukkā pannalomā paradavuttā migabhūtena cetasā viharanti. Tesantaṃ Udāyi hoti abalaṃ bandhanam dubbalaṃ bandhanam pūtikam bandhanam asārakam bandhanam. Seyyathā pi Udāyi rañño nāgo isādanto ubbūlhavā 'bhijāto saṅgāmāvacaro daḷhehi vārattehi bandhanehi baddho isakam yeva kāyaṃ sannāmetvā tāni bandhanāni sañchinditvā sampadāletvā yena-kāmaṃ pakkamati; yo nu kho Udāyi evaṃ vadeyya: yehi so rañño nāgo isādanto ubbūlhavā 'bhijāto saṅgāmāvacaro daḷhehi vārattehi bandhanehi baddho isakam yeva kāyaṃ sannāmetvā tāni bandhanāni sañchinditvā sampadāletvā yena-kāmaṃ pakkamati, taṃ hi tassa balavaṃ bandhanam daḷhaṃ bandhanam thiraṃ bandhanam apūtikam bandhanam thūlo kaḷiṅgaro ti, samman-nu kho so Udāyi vadamāno vadeyyāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. Yehi so bhante 20 rañño nāgo isādanto ubbūlhavā 'bhijāto saṅgāmāvacaro daḷhehi vārattehi bandhanehi baddho isakam yeva kāyaṃ sannāmetvā tāni bandhanāni sañchinditvā sampadāletvā yena-kāmaṃ pakkamati, taṃ hi tassa abalaṃ bandhanam dubbalaṃ bandhanam pūtikam bandhanam asārakam bandhananti. — Evam-eva kho Udāyi idh' ekacce kulaputtā: idaṃ pajahathāti mayā vuccamānā te evam-āhaṃsu: Kiṃ pan' imassa appamattakassa oramattakassa pahātabbassa yassa no Bhagavā pahānam-āha, yassa no Sugato paṭinissaggam-āhāti; te tañ-c' eva pajahanti mayi ca na appaccayaṃ 70 upatṭhāpenti ye ca bhikkhū sikkhākāmā. Te taṃ pahāya appossukkā pannalomā paradavuttā migabhūtena cetasā viharanti. Tesantaṃ Udāyi hoti abalaṃ bandhanam dubbalaṃ bandhanam pūtikam bandhanam asārakam bandhanam. Seyyathā pi Udāyi puriso daḷiddo assako anālhiyo, tass' assa ekaṃ agārakam oluggaviluggam kākātīdayim na paramarūpaṃ, ekā khaṭṭopikā oluggaviluggā na paramarūpā, ekissā

kumbhiyā dhaññasamavāpakam na paramarūpaṃ, ekā jāyikā na paramarūpā; so āramagataṃ bhikkhuṃ passeyya sudhota-hatthapādaṃ manuññaṃ bhojanaṃ bhuttāviṃ sītāya chāyāya nisinnaṃ adhicitte yuttaṃ. Tassa evaṃ - assa: Sukhaṃ vata bho sāmāññaṃ, ārūgyaṃ vata bho sāmāññaṃ; so vat' assaṃ

yo 'haṃ kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajeyya - ti. So na sakkuṇeyya ekam agāraṃ oluggaviluggaṃ kākātidāyīm na paramarūpaṃ pahāya ekam khaṭopikaṃ oluggaviluggaṃ na paramarūpaṃ

144 p. 235
Pāli. Mu. c.
p. 79 n. 5.

10 pahāya ekissā kumbhiyā dhaññasamavāpakam na paramarūpaṃ pahāya ekam jāyikam na paramarūpaṃ pahāya kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitum. Yo nu kho Udāyi evaṃ vadeyya: yehi so puriso bandhanehi baddho na sakkoti ekam agāraṃ oluggaviluggaṃ . . . ekam jāyikam na paramarūpaṃ pahāya

kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitum, taṃ hi tassa abalaṃ bandhanaṃ dubbalaṃ bandhanaṃ pūtikaṃ bandhanaṃ asāraṃ bandhanan - ti, samman - nu kho so Udāyi vadamāno vadeyyāti.

20 — No h' etaṃ bhante. Yehi so bhante puriso bandhanehi baddho na sakkoti ekam agāraṃ oluggaviluggaṃ kākātidāyīm na paramarūpaṃ pahāya ekam khaṭopikaṃ oluggaviluggaṃ na paramarūpaṃ pahāya ekissā kumbhiyā dhaññasamavāpakam na paramarūpaṃ pahāya ekam jāyikam na paramarūpaṃ pahāya kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni

acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitum, taṃ hi tassa balavaṃ bandhanaṃ dālhaṃ bandhanaṃ thiraṃ bandhanaṃ apūtikaṃ bandhanaṃ thūlo kaṭṭhāro ti. — Evaṃ - eva kho Udāyi idh' ekacce moghapurisā: idaṃ pajahathāti mayā

30 vuccamānā te evaṃ - āhaṃsu: Kiṃ pan' imassa appamattakassa oramattakassa, adhisallikhat' evāyaṃ samaṇo ti; te tañ - c' eva na - ppajahanti mayi ca appaccayaṃ upatthāpentī ye ca bhikkhū sikkhākāmā. Tesan - taṃ Udāyi hoti balavaṃ bandhanaṃ dālhaṃ bandhanaṃ thiraṃ bandhanaṃ apūtikaṃ bandhanaṃ thūlo kaṭṭhāro.

Seyyathā pi Udāyi gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā addho

mahaddhano mahābhogo, nekānaṃ nikkhagaṇānaṃ cayo
 nekānaṃ dhañṇagaṇānaṃ cayo nekānaṃ khettagaṇānaṃ cayo
 nekānaṃ vatthugaṇānaṃ cayo nekānaṃ bhariyāgaṇānaṃ cayo
 nekānaṃ dāsagaṇānaṃ cayo nekānaṃ dāsigaṇānaṃ cayo;
 so āramagataṃ bhikkhūṃ passeyya sudhotahatthapādaṃ
 manuññaṃ bhojanaṃ bhuttāvaṃ sītāya chāyāya nisinnaṃ
 adhicitte yuttaṃ. Tassa evaṃ-assa: Sukhaṃ vata bho
 sāmāññaṃ, ārūgyaṃ vata bho sāmāññaṃ; so vat' assaṃ yo
 'haṃ kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā
 agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajeyya - ti. So sakkuṇeyya
 nekāni nikkhagaṇāni pahāya nekāni dhañṇagaṇāni pahāya
 nekāni khettagaṇāni pahāya nekāni vatthugaṇāni pahāya
 nekāni bhariyāgaṇāni pahāya nekāni dāsagaṇāni pahāya
 nekāni dāsigaṇāni pahāya kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni
 vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitūṃ. Yō
 nu kho Udāyī evaṃ vadeyya: yehi so gahapati vā gahapati-
 putto vā bandhanehi baddho sakkoti nekāni nikkhagaṇāni
 pahāya ... nekāni dāsigaṇāni pahāya kesamassuṃ ohāretvā
 kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabba-
 20 jitūṃ, taṃ hi tassa balavaṃ bandhanaṃ dālhaṃ bandhanaṃ
 thiraṃ bandhanaṃ apūtikaṃ bandhanaṃ thūlo kaḷiṅgaro ti,
 samman - nu kho so Udāyī vadamāno vadeyyāti. — No h'
 etaṃ bhante. Yehi so bhante gahapati vā gahapatiputto
 vā bandhanehi baddho sakkoti nekāni nikkhagaṇāni pahāya
 nekāni dhañṇagaṇāni pahāya nekāni khettagaṇāni pahāya
 nekāni vatthugaṇāni pahāya nekāni bhariyāgaṇāni pahāya
 nekāni dāsagaṇāni pahāya nekāni dāsigaṇāni pahāya kesa-
 massuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā
 anagāriyaṃ pabbajitūṃ, taṃ hi tassa abalaṃ bandhanaṃ
 70 dubbalaṃ bandhanaṃ pūtikaṃ bandhanaṃ asāraṃ ban-
 dhanan - ti. — Evaṃ - eva kho Udāyī idh' ekacce kulaputtā:
 idaṃ pajahathāti mayā vuccamānā te evaṃ - āhaṃsu: Kim
 paṇ' imassa appamattakassa oramattakassā pahātabbassa
 yassa no Bhagavā pahānam - āha, yassa no Sugato paṭi-
 nissaggam - āhāti; te tañ - c' eva pajahanti mayi ca na ap-
 paccayaṃ upaṭṭhāpentī ye ca bhikkhū sikkhākāmā. Te taṃ

Ref. p. 235

pahāya appossukkā pannalomā paradavuttā migabhūtena cetasā viharanti. Tesan-taṃ Udāyi hoti abalaṃ bandhanam dubbalaṃ bandhanam pūtikam bandhanam asārakam bandhanam.

Cattāro 'me Udāyi puggalā santo saṃvijjamaṇā lokasmim, katame cattāro: Idh' Udāyi ekacco puggalo upadhipahānāya paṭipanno hoti upadhipaṭinissaggāya, tam-enam upadhipahānāya paṭipannaṃ upadhipaṭinissaggāya upadhipaṭisaṃyuttā sarasaṅkappā samudācaranti, so te adbhivāseti, na ppajahati
 10 na vinodeti na byantikaṛoti na abhāvaṃ gameti. Imam kho aham Udāyi puggalaṃ saṃyutto ti vadāmi no visāmyutto, taṃ kissa hetu: Indriyavemattatā hi me Udāyi imasmim puggale viditā. Idha pan' Udāyi ekacco puggalo upadhipahānāya paṭipanno hoti upadhipaṭinissaggāya, tam-enam upadhipahānāya paṭipannaṃ upadhipaṭinissaggāya upadhipaṭisaṃyuttā sarasaṅkappā samudācaranti, so te nābhivāseti, pajahati vinodeti byantikaṛoti anabhāvaṃ gameti. Imam pi kho aham Udāyi puggalaṃ saṃyutto ti vadāmi no visāmyutto, taṃ kissa hetu: Indriyavemattatā hi me Udāyi ima-
 20 mim puggale viditā. Idha pan' Udāyi ekacco puggalo upadhipahānāya paṭipanno hoti upadhipaṭinissaggāya, tam-enam upadhipahānāya paṭipannaṃ upadhipaṭinissaggāya kadāci karahaci satisammosā upadhipaṭisaṃyuttā sarasaṅkappā samudācaranti. Dandho Udāyi satuppādo, atha kho naṃ khippam-eva pajahati vinodeti byantikaṛoti anabhāvaṃ gameti. Seyyathā pi Udāyi puriso divasasantatte ayokaṭāhe dve vā tīpi vā udakaphusitāni nipāteyya; dandho Udāyi udakaphusitānaṃ nipāto, atha kho naṃ khippam-eva parikkhayaṃ pariyādānaṃ gaccheyya. Evam-eva kho Udāyi
 30 idh' ekacco puggalo upadhipahānāya paṭipanno hoti upadhipaṭinissaggāya, tam-enam upadhipahānāya paṭipannaṃ upadhipaṭinissaggāya kadāci karahaci satisammosā upadhipaṭisaṃyuttā sarasaṅkappā samudācaranti. Dandho Udāyi satuppādo, atha kho naṃ khippam-eva pajahati vinodeti byantikaṛoti anabhāvaṃ gameti. Imam pi kho aham Udāyi puggalaṃ saṃyutto ti vadāmi no visāmyutto,

tam kissa hetu: Indriyavemattatā hi me Udāyi imasmiṃ puggale viditā. Idha pan' Udāyi ekacco puggalo: upadhi dukkhassa mūlan-ti iti viditvā nirupadhi hoti upadhisāṅkhaye vimutto. Imam kho aham Udāyi puggalam visamyutto ti vadāmi no samyutto, tam kissa hetu: Indriyavemattatā hi me Udāyi imasmiṃ puggale viditā.

Pañca kho ime Udāyi kāmaguṇā, katame pañca: cakkhaviññeyyā rūpā itthā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajaniyā, sotaviññeyyā saddā — ghānaviññeyyā gandhā — ojjivhaviññeyyā rasā — kāyaviññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā itthā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajaniyā. Ime kho Udāyi pañca kāmaguṇā. Yam kho Udāyi ime pañca kāmaguṇe paṭicca uppajjati sukham somanassam idam vuccati kāmāsukham mīhasukham puthujjanasukham anariyasukham; na āsevitabham na bhāvetabham na bahulikātabham, bhāyitabham etassa sukhassāti vadāmi. Idh' Udāyi bhikkhu vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakham savicāram vivekajam pītisukham paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati. Vitakkavicārānam vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sam-

20 pasādanam cetaso ekodibhāvam avitakham avicāram samādhiyam pītisukham dutiyam jhānam — pe — tatiyam jhānam — catuttham jhānam upasampajja viharati. Idam vuccati nekkhammasukham pavivekasukham upasamasukham sambodhasukham; āsevitabham bhāvetabham bahulikātabham, na bhāyitabham etassa sukhassāti vadāmi.

Idh' Udāyi bhikkhu vivicc' eva kāmehi — pe — paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati. Idam kho aham Udāyi inñitasmim vadāmi, kiñ-ca tattha inñitasmim: yad-eva tattha vitakkavicārā aniruddhā honti idam tattha inñitasmim. Idh'

30 Udāyi bhikkhu vitakkavicārānam vūpasamā — pe — dutiyam jhānam upasampajja viharati. Idam-pi kho aham Udāyi inñitasmim vadāmi, kiñ-ca tattha inñitasmim: yad-eva tattha pītisukham aniruddham hoti idam tattha inñitasmim. Idh' Udāyi bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā — pe — tatiyam jhānam upasampajja viharati. Idam-pi kho aham Udāyi inñitasmim vadāmi, kiñ-ca tattha inñitasmim: yad-eva tattha upekhā-

sukham aniruddham hoti idam tattha injitasmiṃ. Idh' Udāyi bhikkhu sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā — pe — catuttham jhānam upasampajja viharati. Idam kho aham Udāyi aninjitasmiṃ vadāmi.

Idh' Udāyi bhikkhu vivice' eva kāmehi — pe — paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati. Idam kho aham Udāyi analan - ti vadāmi, pajahathāti vadāmi, samatikkamathāti vadāmi; ko ca tassa samatikkamo: Idh' Udāyi bhikkhu vitakkavicārānam vūpasamā — pe — dutiyam jhānam upasampajja viharati, ayaṃ tassa samatikkamo. Idam - pi kho aham

Udāyi analan - ti vadāmi, pajahathāti vadāmi, samatikkamathāti vadāmi; ko ca tassa samatikkamo: Idh' Udāyi bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā — pe — tatiyam jhānam upasampajja viharati, ayaṃ tassa samatikkamo. Idam - pi kho aham Udāyi analan - ti vadāmi, pajahathāti vadāmi, samatikkamathāti vadāmi; ko ca tassa samatikkamo: Idh' Udāyi

bhikkhu sukhassa ca pahānā — pe — catuttham jhānam upasampajja viharati, ayaṃ tassa samatikkamo. Idam - pi kho aham Udāyi analan - ti vadāmi, pajahathāti vadāmi, samatikkamathāti vadāmi; ko ca tassa samatikkamo: Idh' Udāyi

bhikkhu sabbaso rūpasaññānam samatikkamā paṭighasaññānam atthagamā nānattasaññānam amanasikārā ananto ākāso ti ākāsañāncāyatanam upasampajja viharati, ayaṃ tassa samatikkamo. Idam - pi kho aham Udāyi analan - ti vadāmi, pajahathāti vadāmi, samatikkamathāti vadāmi; ko ca tassa

samatikkamo: Idh' Udāyi bhikkhu sabbaso ākāsañāncāyatanam samatikkamma anantaṃ viññāṇan - ti viññāṇaṇcāyatanam upasampajja viharati, ayaṃ tassa samatikkamo. Idam - pi kho aham Udāyi analan - ti vadāmi, pajahathāti vadāmi,

samatikkamathāti vadāmi; ko ca tassa samatikkamo: Idh' Udāyi bhikkhu sabbaso viññāṇaṇcāyatanam samatikkamma

na - tthi kiñcīti ākiñcaññāyatanam upasampajja viharati, ayaṃ tassa samatikkamo. Idam - pi kho aham Udāyi analan - ti vadāmi, pajahathāti vadāmi, samatikkamathāti vadāmi; ko ca tassa samatikkamo: Idh' Udāyi bhikkhu sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanam samatikkamma nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam upa-

sampajja viharati, ayaṃ tassa samatikkamo. Idam - pi kho ahaṃ Udāyi analan - ti vadāmi, pajahathāti vadāmi, samatikkamathāti vadāmi; ko ca tassa samatikkamo: Idh' Udāyi bhikkhu sabbaso nevasaṇṇānāsasaṇṇāyatanam samatikkamma saṇṇāvedayitanirodham upasampajja viharati, ayaṃ tassa samatikkamo. Iti kho ahaṃ Udāyi nevasaṇṇānāsasaṇṇāyatanassa pi pahānam vadāmi. Passasi no tvaṃ Udāyi taṃ saṃyojanam aṇuṃ vā thūlaṃ vā yassāhaṃ no pahānam vadāmiti. — No h' etaṃ bhante ti.

/O Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Udāyi Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti.

LAṬṬUKIKOPAMASUTTANTAM CHATṬHAM.

67.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Cātumāyaṃ viharati āmalakīvane. Tena kho pana samayena Sāriputta-Moggallānapamukhāni pañcamattāni bhikkhusatāni Cātumam anuppattāni honti Bhagavantam dassanāya, te ca āgantukā bhikkhū nevāsikehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ paṭisammodamānā senāsanāni paṇṇāpayamānā pattacivarāni paṭisāmayamānā uccāsaddā mahāsaddā ahesuṃ. Atha kho Bhagavā āyas-

20 mantam Ānandam āmantesi: Ke pan' ete Ānanda uccāsaddā mahāsaddā kevaṭṭā maññe macchavilope ti. — Etāni bhante Sāriputta-Moggallānapamukhāni pañcamattāni bhikkhusatāni Cātumam anuppattāni Bhagavantam dassanāya, te āgantukā bhikkhū nevāsikehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ paṭisammodamānā senāsanāni paṇṇāpayamānā pattacivarāni paṭisāmayamānā uccāsaddā mahāsaddā ti. — Tena h' Ānanda mama vacanena te bhikkhū āmantehi: satthāyasmanthe āmantetīti. Evam - bhante ti kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato paṭissutvā yena te bhikkhū ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā te bhikkhū etad-

30 avoca: Satthāyasmanthe āmantetīti. Evam - āvuso ti kho te

bhikkhū āyasmato Ānandassa paṭissutvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamiṃsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinne kho te bhikkhū Bhagavā etad - avoca: Kin - nu tumhe bhikkhave uccāsaddā mahāsaddā kevaṭṭā maññe macchavilope ti. — Imāni bhante Sāriputta-Moggallānapamukhāni pañcamattāni bhikkhusatāni Cātumaṃ anuppattāni Bhagavantam dassanāya, te 'me āgantukā bhikkhū nevāsikehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ paṭisammōdamānā senāsanaṃ paññāpayamānā pattacivarāni paṭisāmayamānā uccāsaddā mahāsaddā ti. — Gacchatha bhikkhave paṇāmemi vo, na vo mama santike vatthabban - ti. Evam - bhante ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paṭissutvā utṭhāy' āsanā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇam katvā senāsanaṃ saṃsāmetvā pattacivaram ādāya pakkamiṃsu.

Tena kho pana samayena Cātumeyyakā Sakyā santhāgāre sannipatitā honti kenacid - eva karaṇīyena. Addasāsum kho Cātumeyyakā Sakyā te bhikkhū dūrato va gacchante, disvāna yena te bhikkhū ten' upasaṅkamiṃsu, upasaṅkamitvā te bhikkhū etad - avocum: Handa kham pana tumhe āyasmanto gacchathāti. — Bhagavatā kho āvuso bhikkhusaṅgho paṇāmito ti. — Tena h' āyasmanto muhuttaṃ nisīdatha, app - eva nāma mayam sakkameyyāma Bhagavantam pasādetun - ti. Evam - āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū Cātumeyyakānam Sakyānam paccassosum. Atha kho Cātumeyyakā Sakyā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamiṃsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho Cātumeyyakā Sakyā Bhagavantam etad - avocum: Abhinandatu bhante Bhagavā bhikkhusaṅgham, abhivadatu bhante Bhagavā bhikkhusaṅgham. Seyyathā pi bhante Bhagavatā pubbe bhikkhusaṅgho anuggahito evam - evam Bhagavā etarahi anugaṇhātu bhikkhusaṅgham. Sant' ettha bhante bhikkhū navā acirapabbajitā adhunāgatā imam dhammavinayam, tesam Bhagavantam dassanāya alabhanānam siyā aññathattam siyā vipariṇāmo. Seyyathā pi bhante bijānam taruṇānam udakam alabhanānam siyā aññathattam siyā vipariṇāmo, evam - eva kho bhante sant' ettha

bhikkhū navā acirapabbajitā adhunāgatā imaṃ dhamma-
vinayaṃ, tesaṃ Bhagavantam dassanāya alabhantānaṃ siyā
aññathattam siyā vipariṇāmo. Seyyathā pi bhante vacchassa
taruṇassa mātaraṃ apassantassa siyā aññathattam siyā vi-
pariṇāmo, evaṃ - eva kho bhante sant' ettha bhikkhū navā
acirapabbajitā adhunāgatā imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ, tesaṃ
Bhagavantam apassantānaṃ siyā aññathattam siyā vipariṇāmo.
Abhinandatu bhante Bhagavā bhikkhusaṅgham, abhivadatu
bhante Bhagavā bhikkhusaṅgham. Seyyathā pi bhante Bha-
gavatā pubbe bhikkhusaṅgho anuggahito evaṃ - evaṃ Bha-
gavā etarahi anugaṇhātu bhikkhusaṅghan - ti.

Atha kho Brahmā Sahampati Bhagavato cetasā ceto-
parivitakkam - aññāya seyyathā pi nāma balavā puriso samiñ-
jitam vā bāham pasāreyya pasāritam vā bāham saminjeyya
evaṃ - evaṃ Brahmaloce antarahito Bhagavato purato
pāturahosi. Atha kho Brahmā Sahampati ekamsam uttarā-
saṅgam karitvā yena Bhagavā ten' añjalim - paṇāmetvā
Bhagavantam etad - avoca: Abhinandatu bhante Bhagavā
bhikkhusaṅgham, abhivadatu bhante Bhagavā bhikkhusaṅgham.
Seyyathā pi bhante Bhagavatā pubbe bhikkhusaṅgho anug-
gahito evaṃ - evaṃ Bhagavā etarahi anugaṇhātu bhikkhu-
saṅgham. Sant' ettha bhante bhikkhū navā acirapabbajitā
adhunāgatā imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ, tesaṃ Bhagavantam
dassanāya alabhantānaṃ siyā aññathattam siyā vipariṇāmo.
Seyyathā pi bhante bījānaṃ taruṇānaṃ udakam alabhan-
tānaṃ siyā aññathattam siyā vipariṇāmo, evaṃ - eva kho
bhante sant' ettha bhikkhū navā acirapabbajitā adhunāgatā
imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ, tesaṃ Bhagavantam dassanāya
alabhantānaṃ siyā aññathattam siyā vipariṇāmo. Seyyathā
pi bhante vacchassa taruṇassa mātaraṃ apassantassa siyā
aññathattam siyā vipariṇāmo, evaṃ - eva kho bhante sant'
ettha bhikkhū navā acirapabbajitā adhunāgatā imaṃ dhamma-
vinayaṃ, tesaṃ Bhagavantam apassantānaṃ siyā añña-
thattam siyā vipariṇāmo. Abhinandatu bhante Bhagavā
bhikkhusaṅgham, abhivadatu bhante Bhagavā bhikkhu-
saṅgham. Seyyathā pi bhante Bhagavatā pubbe bhikkhu-

saṅgho anuggahīto evaṃ - evaṃ Bhagavā etarahi anuganhātu bhikkhusaṅghan - ti.

Asakkhimsu kho Cātumeyyakā ca Sakyā Brahmā ca Sahampati Bhagavantaṃ pasādetuṃ bijūpamena ca taruṇūpamena ca. Atha kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno bhikkhū āmantesi: Uṭṭhahath' āvuso, gaṇhātha pattacivaraṃ, pasādito Bhagavā Cātumeyyakehi ca Sakkehi Brahmunā ca Sahampatinā bijūpamena ca taruṇūpamena cāti. Evaṃ - āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Mahāmoggallānassa paṭis-

10 sutvā uṭṭhāy' āsanā pattacivaram - ādāya yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ Bhagavā etad - avoca: Kinti te Sāriputta aho si mayā bhikkhusaṅghe paṇāmite ti. — Evaṃ kho me bhante aho si Bhagavatā bhikkhusaṅghe paṇāmite: Appossukko dāni Bhagavā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṃ anuyutto viharissati, mayam - pi dāni appossukkā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṃ anuyuttā viharissāmāti. — Āgamehi tvaṃ Sāriputta, āgamehi tvaṃ Sāriputta, na kho te Sāriputta puna pi evarūpaṃ

20 cittaṃ uppādetabban - ti. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānaṃ āmantesi: Kinti te Moggallāna aho si mayā bhikkhusaṅghe paṇāmite ti. — Evaṃ kho me bhante aho si Bhagavatā bhikkhusaṅghe paṇāmite: Appossukko dāni Bhagavā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṃ anuyutto viharissati, ahañ - ca dāni āyasmā ca Sāriputto bhikkhusaṅghaṃ pariharissāmāti. — Sādhū sādhu Moggallāna, ahaṃ vā hi Moggallāna bhikkhusaṅghaṃ parihareyyaṃ Sāriputta-Moggallānā vā ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Cattār' imāni

30 bhikkhave bhayāni udak' orohante paṭikaṅkhitabbāni, kathamāni cattāri: ūmibhayaṃ kumbhīlabhayaṃ āvaṭṭabhayaṃ sūsukābhayaṃ. Imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri bhayāni udak' orohante paṭikaṅkhitabbāni. Evaṃ - eva kho bhikkhave cattār' imāni bhayāni idh' ekacce puggale imasmiṃ dhammavinaye agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajite paṭikaṅkhitabbāni, kata-

māni cattāri: ūmibhayam kumbhīlabhayam āvaṭṭabhayam
susukābhayam.

Katamañ-ca bhikkhave ūmibhayam: Idha bhikkhave
ekacco kulaputto saddhā agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajito
hoti: otiṇṇo 'mhi jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi
dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto,
app-eva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa anta-
kiriya paññāyethāti. Tam-enam tathā pabbajitam samānam
sabrahmacārī ovadanti anusāsanti: Evan-te abhikkamitabbam
10 evan-te paṭikkamitabbam, evan-te āloketabbam evan-te
viloketabbam, evan-te samīñjitabbam evan-te pasāretabbam,
evan-te saṅghātipattacivaram dhāretabban-ti. Tassa evam
hoti: Mayam kho pubbe agāriyabhūtā samānā aññe ova-
dāma pi anusāsāma pi, ime pan' amhākam puttamattā
maññe nattamattā maññe amhe ovaḍitabbam anusāsitabbam
maññantiti; so sikkham paccakkhāya hināy' āvattati. Ayam
vuccati bhikkhave ūmibhayassa bhīto sikkham paccakkhāya
hināy' āvatto. Ūmibhayan-ti kho bhikkhave kodhupāyāsas'
etaṃ adhivacanam.

20 Katamañ-ca bhikkhave kumbhīlabhayam: Idha bhik-
khavē ekacco kulaputto saddhā agārasmā anagāriyam pabba-
jito hoti: otiṇṇo 'mhi jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi pari-
devehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, dukkhotiṇṇo dukkha-
pareto, app-eva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa
antakiriya paññāyethāti. Tam-enam tathā pabbajitam
samānam sabrahmacārī ovadanti anusāsanti: Idan-te
khāditabbam idan-te na khāditabbam, idan-te bhuñjitabbam
idan-te na bhuñjitabbam, idan-te sāyitabbam idan-te na
sāyitabbam, idan-te pātabbam idan-te na pātabbam;
30 kappiyan-te khāditabbam akappiyan-te na khāditabbam,
kappiyan-te bhuñjitabbam akappiyan-te na bhuñjitabbam,
kappiyan-te sāyitabbam akappiyan-te na sāyitabbam, kappi-
yan-te pātabbam akappiyan-te na pātabbam; kāle te
khāditabbam vikāle te na khāditabbam, kāle te bhuñjitabbam
vikāle te na bhuñjitabbam, kāle te sāyitabbam vikāle te na sāyi-
tabbam, kāle te pātabbam vikāle te na pātabban-ti. Tassa

evaṃ hoti: Mayāṃ kho pubbe agāriyabhūtā samānā yaṃ icchāma taṃ khādāma yaṃ na icchāma na taṃ khādāma, yaṃ icchāma taṃ bhuñjāma yaṃ na icchāma na taṃ bhuñjāma, yaṃ icchāma taṃ sāsāma yaṃ na icchāma na taṃ sāsāma, yaṃ icchāma taṃ pipāma yaṃ na icchāma na taṃ pipāma; kappiyam - pi khādāma akappiyam - pi khādāma, kappiyam - pi bhuñjāma akappiyam - pi bhuñjāma, kappiyam - pi sāsāma akappiyam - pi sāsāma, kappiyam - pi pipāma akappiyam - pi pipāma; kāle pi khādāma vikāle pi khādāma, ¹⁰ kāle pi bhuñjāma vikāle pi bhuñjāma, kāle pi sāsāma vikāle pi sāsāma, kāle pi pipāma vikāle pi pipāma. Yaṃ - pi no saddhā gahapatikā divā vikāle paṇitaṃ khādaniyaṃ bhojaniyaṃ denti, tattha p' ime mukhāvaraṇaṃ maññe karontīti. So sikkhaṃ paccakkhāya hīnāy' āvattati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave kumbhilabbhayaṃ bhito sikkhaṃ paccakkhāya hīnāy' āvatto. Kumbhilabbhayaṃ - ti kho bhikkhave odarikattass' etaṃ adhivacanaṃ.

Katamaṃ - ca bhikkhave āvaṭṭabbhayaṃ: Idha bhikkhave ekacco kulaputto saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito ²⁰ hoti: otiṇṇo 'mhi jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi parideveḥ dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto, app - eva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa anta-kiriyaṃ paññāyethāti. So evaṃ pabbajito samāno pubbanhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacivaraṃ ādāya gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya pavisati arakkhiten' eva kāyena arakkhitāya vācāya anupaṭṭhitāya satiyā asaṃvutehi indriyehi. So tattha passati gahapatiṃ vā gahapatiputtaṃ vā pañcāhi kāmāguṇehi samappitaṃ samaṅgibhūtaṃ paricārayamānaṃ. Tassa evaṃ hoti: Mayāṃ kho pubbe agāriyabhūtā samānā pañcāhi ³⁰ kāmāguṇehi samappitā samaṅgibhūtā paricārimha; saṃvijjante kho kule bhogā, sakkā bhoge ca bhuñjitum puññāni ca kātum - ti. So sikkhaṃ paccakkhāya hīnāy' āvattati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave āvaṭṭabbhayaṃ bhito sikkhaṃ paccakkhāya hīnāy' āvatto. Āvaṭṭabbhayaṃ - ti kho bhikkhave pañcann' etaṃ kāmāguṇānaṃ adhivacanaṃ.

Katamaṃ - ca bhikkhave susukābhayaṃ: Idha bhikkhave

ekacco kulaputto saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti: otiṇṇo 'mhi jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto, app-eva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa anta-kiriyaṃ paññāyethāti. So evaṃ pabbajito samāno pubbanhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacivaraṃ ādāya gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya pavisati arakkhiten' eva kāyena arakkhitāya vācāya anupaṭṭhitāya satiyā asaṃvutehi indriyehi. So tattha passati mātugāmaṃ dunnivattham vā duppārutam vā. Tassa (0) mātugāmaṃ disvā dunnivattham vā duppārutam vā rāgo cittaṃ anuddhamseti, so rāgānuddhastena cittaṃ sikkham paccakkhāya hīnāy' āvattati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave susukābhayassa bhīto sikkham paccakkhāya hīnāy' āvatto. • Susukābhayan - ti kho bhikkhave mātugāmass' etaṃ adhi-vacanāṃ.

Imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri bhayāni idh' ekacce pug-gale imasmiṃ dhammavinaye agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajite pāṭikaṅkhitabbānīti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhaga-
20 vato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

CĀTUMASUTTANTAM SATTAMAM.

68.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Kosalesu viharati Naḷakapāṇe palāsavane. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā abhiññātā abhiññātā kulaputtā Bhagavantam
25 uddissa saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā honti, āyasmā ca Anuruddho āyasmā ca Nandiyo āyasmā ca Kim-bilo āyasmā ca Bhagu āyasmā ca Kuṇḍadhāno āyasmā ca Revato āyasmā ca Ānando, aññe ca abhiññātā abhiññātā kulaputtā. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā bhikkhu-

saṅghaparivuto abbhokāse nisinno hoti. Atha kho Bhagavā te kulaputte ārabba bhikkhū āmantesi: Ye te bhikkhave kulaputtā mamaṃ uddissa saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā, kacci te bhikkhave bhikkhū abhiratā brahmacariye ti. Evaṃ vutte te bhikkhū tuṇhī ahesuṃ. Dutiyam - pi kho — pe — tatiyam - pi kho Bhagavā te kulaputte ārabba bhikkhū āmantesi: Ye te bhikkhave kulaputtā mamaṃ uddissa saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā kacci te bhikkhave bhikkhū abhiratā brahmacariye ti. Tatiyam - pi kho
 10 te bhikkhū tuṇhī ahesuṃ.

Atha kho Bhagavato etad - ahosi: Yan - nūnāhaṃ te va kulaputte puccheyyaṃ - ti. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Anuruddhaṃ āmantesi: Kacci tumhe Anuruddhā abhiratā brahmacariye ti. — Taggha mayaṃ bhante abhiratā brahmacariye ti. — Sādhū sādhū Anuruddhā. Etaṃ kho Anuruddhā tumbhākaṃ patirūpaṃ kulaputtānaṃ saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitānaṃ yaṃ tumhe abhirameyyātha brahmacariye. Yena tumhe Anuruddhā bhadrena yobbanena samannāgatā paṭhamena vayasā susukāḷakesā kāme paribhujeyyātha, tena tumhe Anuruddhā bhadrena yobbanena samannāgatā paṭhamena vayasā susukāḷakesā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā. Te kho pana tumhe Anuruddhā n' eva rājābhinitā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā, na corābhinitā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā, na iṇaṭṭā .. na bhayaṭṭā .. na ājivikāpakatā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā; api ca kho 'mhi otiṇṇo jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto, app - eva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakhandhassa antakiriya paññāyethāti, nanu tumhe Anuruddhā
 20 evaṃ saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā ti. — Evaṃ bhante. — Evaṃ pabbajitena ca pana Anuruddhā kulaputtana kim - assa karaṇiyaṃ: Vivekaṃ Anuruddhā kāmehi vivekaṃ akusalehi dhammehi pītisukhaṃ nādhigacchati aññaṃ vā tato santataraṃ, tassa abhiyjhā pi cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhati, byāpādo pi cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhati, thīna - middham - pi .. uddhaccakukkuccam - pi .. vicikicchā pi ..

arati pi .. tandī pi cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhati. Vivekaṃ Anuruddhā kāmehi vivekaṃ akusalehi dhammehi pītisukhaṃ nādhigacchati aññaṃ vā tato santataraṃ. Vivekaṃ Anuruddhā kāmehi vivekaṃ akusalehi dhammehi pītisukhaṃ adhigacchati aññaṃ - ca tato santataraṃ, tassa abhijjhā pi cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati, byāpādo pi cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati, thīnamiddham - pi .. uddhaccakukkuccam - pi .. vicikicchā pi .. arati pi .. tandī pi cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati. Vivekaṃ Anuruddhā kāmehi vivekaṃ akusalehi dhammehi pītisukhaṃ adhigacchati aññaṃ - ca tato santataraṃ.

Kinti vo Anuruddhā mayi hoti: ye āsavā saṅkilesikā ponobhavikā sadarā dukkhavipākā āyatim jātijarāmaraniyā appahinā te Tathāgatassa, tasmā Tathāgato saṅkhāy' ekaṃ paṭisevati saṅkhāy' ekaṃ adhiṇvāseti, saṅkhāy' ekaṃ parivajjeti saṅkhāy' ekaṃ vinodetīti. — Na kho no bhante Bhagavati evaṃ hoti: ye āsavā saṅkilesikā ponobhavikā sadarā dukkhavipākā āyatim jātijarāmaraniyā appahinā te Tathāgatassa, tasmā Tathāgato saṅkhāy' ekaṃ paṭisevati saṅkhāy' ekaṃ adhiṇvāseti, saṅkhāy' ekaṃ parivajjeti saṅkhāy' ekaṃ vinodetīti. Evaṃ kho no bhante Bhagavati hoti: ye āsavā saṅkilesikā ponobhavikā sadarā dukkhavipākā āyatim jātijarāmaraniyā pahinā te Tathāgatassa, tasmā Tathāgato saṅkhāy' ekaṃ paṭisevati saṅkhāy' ekaṃ adhiṇvāseti, saṅkhāy' ekaṃ parivajjeti saṅkhāy' ekaṃ vinodetīti. — Sādhū sādhū Anuruddhā. Tathāgatassa Anuruddhā ye āsavā saṅkilesikā ponobhavikā sadarā dukkhavipākā āyatim jātijarāmaraniyā pahinā ucchinnamūlā tālavatthukatā anabbhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā. Seyyathā pi Anuruddhā tālo mattha-kācchinno abhabbo puna virūhiyā, evaṃ - eva kho Anuruddhā Tathāgatassa ye āsavā saṅkilesikā — pe — anuppādadhammā; tasmā Tathāgato saṅkhāy' ekaṃ paṭisevati saṅkhāy' ekaṃ adhiṇvāseti, saṅkhāy' ekaṃ parivajjeti saṅkhāy' ekaṃ vinodetīti.

Taṃ kim - maññasi Anuruddhā: kaṃ atthavasam sampassamāno Tathāgato sāvake abbatīte kālakate upapattisu byākaroti: asu amutra upapanno, asu amutra upapanno ti. —

Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā Bhagavānnettikā Bhagavampatisaraṇā. Sādhū vata bhante Bhagavantam yeva paṭibhātu etassa bhāsitaṣa attho, Bhagavato sutvā bhikkhū dhāressantīti. — Na kho Anuruddhā Tathāgato janakuhanattham na janalapanattham na lābhasakkārasilokānisamsattham, na: iti maṃ jano jānātūti sāvake abbatīte kālakate upapattisū byākaroti: asu amutra upapanno, asu amutra upapanno ti. Santi ca kho Anuruddhā kulaputtā saddhā ulāravedā ulārapāmujjā, te taṃ sutvā tathattāya cittaṃ upasamharanti. Tesam taṃ Anuruddhā hoti digharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya.

Idhānuruddhā bhikkhū suṇāti: itthannāmo bhikkhū kālakato, so Bhagavatā byākato: aññāya saṇṭhahīti. So kho pan' assa āyasmā sāmāṃ diṭṭho vā hoti anussavasuto vā: evamsilo so āyasmā ahosi iti pi, evaṃdhammo so āyasmā ahosi iti pi, evaṃpañño so āyasmā ahosi iti pi, evaṃvihārī so āyasmā ahosi iti pi, evaṃ vimutto so āyasmā ahosi iti pīti. So tassa saddhaṇ - ca silaṇ - ca sutaṇ - ca cāgaṇ - ca paṇṇaṇ - ca anussaranto tathattāya cittaṃ upasamharati. Evam - pi kho Anuruddhā bhikkhuno phāsuvihāro hoti. Idhānuruddhā bhikkhū suṇāti: itthannāmo bhikkhū kālakato, so Bhagavatā byākato: pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātiko tatthaparinibbāyī anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā ti. So kho pan' assa āyasmā sāmāṃ diṭṭho vā hoti anussavasuto vā: evamsilo so āyasmā ahosi iti pi, evaṃdhammo — pe — evaṃpañño — evaṃvihārī — evaṃ vimutto so āyasmā ahosi iti pīti. So tassa saddhaṇ - ca — pe — paṇṇaṇ - ca anussaranto tathattāya cittaṃ upasamharati. Evam - pi kho Anuruddhā bhikkhuno phāsuvihāro hoti. Idhānuruddhā bhikkhū suṇāti: itthannāmo bhikkhū kālakato, so Bhagavatā byākato: tinnaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā rāgadosamohānaṃ tanuttā sakadāgāmi, sakid - eva imaṃ, lokam āgantvā dukkhass' antam karissatīti. So kho pan' assa āyasmā sāmāṃ diṭṭho vā hoti anussavasuto vā: evamsilo ... evaṃ vimutto so āyasmā ahosi iti pīti. So tassa saddhaṇ - ca — pe — paṇṇaṇ - ca anussaranto tathattāya

cittam upasamharati. Evam - pi kho Anuruddhā bhikkhuno phāsuvihāro hoti. Idhānuruddhā bhikkhu suṇāti: itthannāmo bhikkhu kālakato, so Bhagavatā byākato: tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti. So kho pan' assa āyasmā sāmāṃ diṭṭho vā hoti anussavasuto vā: evaṃsilo ... evaṃ vimutto so āyasmā ahosi iti pīti. So tassa saddhañ - ca — pe — paññañ - ca anussaranto tathattāya cittam upasamharati. Evam - pi kho Anuruddhā bhikkhuno phāsuvihāro hoti.

10 Idhānuruddhā bhikkhunī suṇāti: itthannāmā bhikkhunī kālakatā, sā Bhagavatā byākatā: aññāya saṇṭhahīti. Sā kho pan' assā bhaginī sāmāṃ diṭṭhā vā hoti anussavasutā vā: evaṃsilā sā bhaginī ahosi iti pi, evaṃdhammā — pe — evaṃ - paññā — evaṃvihārini — evaṃ vimuttā sā bhaginī ahosi iti pīti. Sā tassā saddhañ - ca — pe — paññañ - ca anussaranti tathattāya cittam upasamharati. Evam - pi kho Anuruddhā bhikkhuniyā phāsuvihāro hoti. Idhānuruddhā bhikkhunī suṇāti: itthannāmā bhikkhunī kālakatā, sā Bhagavatā byākatā: pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā 20 opapātikā tatthaparibbāyini anāvattidhammā tasmā lokā ti.

Sā kho pan' assā bhaginī sāmāṃ diṭṭhā vā hoti anussavasutā vā: evaṃsilā ... evaṃ vimuttā sā bhaginī ahosi iti pīti. Sā tassā saddhañ - ca — pe — paññañ - ca anussaranti tathattāya cittam upasamharati. Evam - pi kho Anuruddhā bhikkhuniyā phāsuvihāro hoti. Idhānuruddhā bhikkhunī suṇāti: itthannāmā bhikkhunī kālakatā, sā Bhagavatā byākatā: tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā rāgadosamohānaṃ tanuttā sakadāgāmini, sakid - eva imaṃ lokam āgantvā dukkhasse' antam karissatiti. Sā kho pan' assā bhaginī sāmāṃ

3 diṭṭhā vā hoti anussavasutā vā: evaṃsilā ... evaṃ vimuttā sā bhaginī ahosi iti pīti. Sā tassā saddhañ - ca — pe — paññañ - ca anussaranti tathattāya cittam upasamharati. Evam - pi kho Anuruddhā bhikkhuniyā phāsuvihāro hoti. Idhānuruddhā bhikkhunī suṇāti: itthannāmā bhikkhunī kālakatā, sā Bhagavatā byākatā: tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā sotāpannā avinipātadhammā niyatā sambodhiparāyanā

ti. Sā kho pan' assā bhagini sāmāṃ diṭṭhā vā hoti anussava-
sutā vā: evaṃsīlā ... evaṃ vimuttā sā bhagini ahosi iti
pīti. Sā tassa saddhañ-ca — pe — paññañ-ca anussaranti
tathattāya cittaṃ upasamharati. Evam-pi kho Anuruddhā
bhikkhuniyā phāsuvihāro hoti.

Idhānuruddhā upāsako suṇāti: itthannāmo upāsako
kālakato, so Bhagavatā byākato: pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ
saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātiko tatthaparinibbāyī
anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā ti. So kho pan' assa āyasmā
10 sāmāṃ diṭṭho vā hoti anussavasuto vā: evaṃsilo so āyasmā
ahosi iti pi, evaṃdhammo — pe — evaṃpañña — evaṃvihārī
— evaṃ vimutto so āyasmā ahosi iti pīti. So tassa sad-
dhañ-ca — pe — paññañ-ca anussaranto tathattāya cittaṃ
upasamharati. Evam-pi kho Anuruddhā upāsakassa phāsu-
vihāro hoti. Idhānuruddhā upāsako suṇāti: itthannāmo
upāsako kālakato, so Bhagavatā byākato: tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanā-
naṃ parikkhayā rāgadosamohānaṃ tanuttā sakadāgāmi,
sakid-eva imaṃ lokam āgantvā dukkhass' antam karissatīti.
So kho pan' assa āyasmā sāmāṃ diṭṭho vā hoti anussavasuto

20 vā: evaṃsilo ... evaṃ vimutto so āyasmā ahosi iti pīti. So
tassa saddhañ-ca — pe — paññañ-ca anussaranto tathat-
tāya cittaṃ upasamharati. Evam-pi kho Anuruddhā upā-
sakassa phāsuvihāro hoti. Idhānuruddhā upāsako suṇāti:
itthannāmo upāsako kālakato, so Bhagavatā byākato: tiṇṇaṃ
saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato
sambodhiparāyano ti. So kho pan' assa āyasmā sāmāṃ
diṭṭho vā hoti anussavasuto vā: evaṃsilo ... evaṃ vimutto
so āyasmā ahosi iti pīti. So tassa saddhañ-ca — pe —
paññañ-ca anussaranto tathattāya cittaṃ upasamharati.

30 Evam-pi kho Anuruddhā upāsakassa phāsuvihāro hoti.

Idhānuruddhā upāsikā suṇāti: itthannāmā upāsikā kāla-
katā, sā Bhagavatā byākatā: pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ
saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātikā tatthaparinibbāyīni
anāvattidhammā tasmā lokā ti. Sā kho pan' assā bhagini
sāmāṃ diṭṭhā vā hoti anussavasutā vā: evaṃsīlā sā bhagini
ahosi iti pi, evaṃdhammā — pe — evaṃpañña — evaṃvihārīni

— evaṃ vimuttā sā bhaginī ahosi iti pīti. Sā tassā saddhañ-ca — pe — paññañ-ca anussarantī tathattāya cittaṃ upasamharati. Evam-pi kho Anuruddhā upāsikāya phāsu-vihāro hoti. Idhānuruddhā upāsikā suṇāti: itthannāmā upāsikā kālakatā, sā Bhagavatā byākatā: tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā rāgadosamohānaṃ tanuttā sakadāgāmini, sakid-eva imaṃ lokam āgantvā dukkhass' antam karissatiti. Sā kho pan' assā bhaginī sāmam diṭṭhā vā hoti anussavasutā vā: evaṃsilā ... evaṃ vimuttā sā bhaginī ahosi iti pīti. Sā tassā saddhañ-ca — pe — paññañ-ca anussarantī tathattāya cittaṃ upasamharati. Evam-pi kho Anuruddhā upāsikāya phāsuvihāro hoti. Idhānuruddhā upāsikā suṇāti: itthannāmā upāsikā kālakatā, sā Bhagavatā byākatā: tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā sotāpannā avinipātadhammā niyatā sambodhiparāyaṇā ti. Sā kho pan' assā bhaginī sāmam diṭṭhā vā hoti anussavasutā vā: evaṃsilā sā bhaginī ahosi iti pi, evaṃdhammā sā bhaginī ahosi iti pi, evaṃpañña sā bhaginī ahosi iti pi, evaṃvihārini sā bhaginī ahosi iti pi, evaṃ vimuttā sā bhaginī ahosi iti pīti. Sā tassā saddhañ-ca silaṇ-ca sutaṇ-ca cāgaṇ-ca paññañ-ca anussarantī tathattāya cittaṃ upasamharati. Evam-pi kho Anuruddhā upāsikāya phāsuvihāro hoti.

Iti kho Anuruddhā Tathāgato na janakuhanattham na janalapanaattham na lābhasakkārasilokānisamsattham, na: iti maṃ jano jānātūti sāvake abbatte kālakate upapattisu byākaroti: asu amutra upapanno, asu amutra upapanno ti. Santi ca kho Anuruddhā kulaputtā saddhā ulāra-vedā ulārapāmuja, te taṃ sutvā tathattāya cittaṃ upasamharanti. Tesan-tam Anuruddhā hoti digharattam hitāya sukhāyāti.

Idam-avoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Anuruddho Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti.

NAĀKAPĀNASUTTANTAM ATTHAMAM.

69.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharatī Veluvane Kalandakanivāpe. Tena kho pana samayena Gulissāni nāma bhikkhu ārañṇako padarasamācāro saṅgha-majjhe osaṭṭho hoti kenacid - eva karaṇīyena. Tatra kho āyasmā Sāriputto Gulissāniṃ bhikkhuṃ ārabha bhikkhū āmantesi:

Ārañṇaken' āvuso bhikkhunā saṅghagatena saṅghe viharantena sabrahmacārisu sagāravena bhavitabbaṃ sappatissena. Sace āvuso ārañṇako bhikkhu saṅghagato saṅghe viharanto sabrahmacārisu agāravo hoti appatisso tassa bhavanti vattāro: kim - pan' imass' āyasmato ārañṇakassa ekassārañṇe serivihārena yo ayam - āyasmā sabrahmacārisu agāravo appatisso ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro, tasmā ārañṇakena bhikkhunā saṅghagatena saṅghe viharantena sabrahmacārisu sagāravena bhavitabbaṃ sappatissena.

Ārañṇaken' āvuso bhikkhunā saṅghagatena saṅghe viharantena āsanakusalena bhavitabbaṃ: iti there ca bhikkhū nānupakhajja nisīdissāmi nave ca bhikkhū na āsanena paṭibhissāmi. Sace āvuso ārañṇako bhikkhu saṅghagato saṅghe viharanto na āsanakusalo hoti tassa bhavanti vattāro: kim - pan' imass' āyasmato ārañṇakassa ekassārañṇe serivihārena yo ayam - āyasmā abhisamācārikam - pi dhammaṃ na jānāti ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro, tasmā ārañṇakena bhikkhunā saṅghagatena saṅghe viharantena āsanakusalena bhavitabbaṃ.

Ārañṇaken' āvuso bhikkhunā s. s. viharantena nātikālena gāmo pavisitabbo na divā paṭikkamitabbaṃ. Sace āvuso ārañṇako bhikkhu s. s. viharanto atikālena gāmaṃ pavisati divā paṭikkamati tassa bhavanti vattāro: kim - pan' imass' āyasmato ārañṇakassa ekassārañṇe serivihārena yo ayam - āyasmā atikālena gāmaṃ pavisati divā paṭikkamati ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro, tasmā ārañṇakena bhikkhunā s. s. viharantena nātikālena gāmo pavisitabbo na divā paṭikkamitabbaṃ.

Ārañṇaken' āvuso bhikkhunā s. s. viharantena na pure-

bhattam pacchābhattam kulesu cārittam āpajjitabbam. Sace āvuso ārañṇako bhikkhu s. s. viharanto purebhattam pacchābhattam kulesu cārittam āpajjati tassa bhavanti vattāro: ayam nūn' imass' āyasmato ārañṇakassa ekassārañṇe serivihārena viharato vikālacariyā bahulikā, tam enam saṅghagatam - pi samudācarati ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro, tasmā ārañṇakena bhikkhunā s. s. viharantena na purebhattam pacchābhattam kulesu cārittam āpajjitabbam.

10 Ārañṇaken' āvuso bhikkhunā s. s. viharantena anuddhatena bhavitabbam acapalena. Sace āvuso ārañṇako bhikkhu s. s. viharanto uddhato hoti capalo tassa bhavanti vattāro: idam nūn' imass' āyasmato ārañṇakassa ekassārañṇe serivihārena viharato uddhaecam cāpalyam bahulikam, tam enam saṅghagatam - pi samudācarati ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro, tasmā ārañṇakena bhikkhunā s. s. viharantena anuddhatena bhavitabbam acapalena.

20 Ārañṇaken' āvuso bhikkhunā s. s. viharantena amukharena bhavitabbam avikīṇṇavācena. Sace āvuso ārañṇako bhikkhu s. s. viharanto mukharo hoti vikīṇṇavāco tassa bhavanti vattāro: kim - pan' imass' āyasmato ārañṇakassa ekassārañṇe serivihārena yo ayam - āyasmā mukharo vikīṇṇavāco ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro, tasmā ārañṇakena bhikkhunā s. s. viharantena amukharena bhavitabbam avikīṇṇavācena.

30 Ārañṇaken' āvuso bhikkhunā saṅghagatena saṅghe viharantena suvacena bhavitabbam kalyāṇamittena. Sace āvuso ārañṇako bhikkhu saṅghagato saṅghe viharanto dubbaco hoti pāpamitto tassa bhavanti vattāro: kim - pan' imass' āyasmato ārañṇakassa ekassārañṇe serivihārena yo ayam - āyasmā dubbaco pāpamitto ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro, tasmā ārañṇakena bhikkhunā saṅghagatena saṅghe viharantena suvacena bhavitabbam kalyāṇamittena.

Ārañṇaken' āvuso bhikkhunā indriyesu guttadvārena bhavitabbam. Sace āvuso ārañṇako bhikkhu indriyesu aguttadvāro hoti tassa bhavanti vattāro: kim - pan' imass' āyasmato ārañṇakassa ekassārañṇe serivihārena yo ayam -

āyasmā indriyesu aguttadvāro ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro, tasmā āraññakena bhikkhunā indriyesu guttadvārena bhavitabbam.

Āraññaken' āvuso bhikkhunā bhojane mattaññunā bhavitabbam. Sace āvuso āraññako bhikkhu bhojane amattaññū hoti tassa bhavanti vattāro: kim-pan' imass' āyasmato āraññakassa ekassāraññe serivihārena yo ayam-āyasmā bhojane amattaññū ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro, tasmā āraññakena bhikkhunā bhojane mattaññunā bhavitabbam.

10 Āraññaken' āvuso bhikkhunā jāgariyam anuyuttena bhavitabbam. Sace āvuso āraññako bhikkhu jāgariyam ananuyutto hoti tassa bhavanti vattāro: kim-pan' imass' āyasmato āraññakassa ekassāraññe serivihārena yo ayam-āyasmā jāgariyam ananuyutto ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro, tasmā āraññakena bhikkhunā jāgariyam anuyuttena bhavitabbam.

Āraññaken' āvuso bhikkhunā āraddhaviriyena bhavitabbam. Sace āvuso āraññako bhikkhu kusīto hoti tassa bhavanti vattāro: kim-pan' imass' āyasmato āraññakassa ekassāraññe serivihārena yo ayam-āyasmā kusīto ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro, tasmā āraññakena bhikkhunā āraddhaviriyena bhavitabbam.

Āraññaken' āvuso bhikkhunā upaṭṭhitasatinā bhavitabbam. Sace āvuso āraññako bhikkhu muṭṭhassati hoti tassa bhavanti vattāro: kim-pan' imass' āyasmato āraññakassa ekassāraññe serivihārena yo ayam-āyasmā muṭṭhassati ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro, tasmā āraññakena bhikkhunā upaṭṭhitasatinā bhavitabbam.

Āraññaken' āvuso bhikkhunā samāhitena bhavitabbam. Sace āvuso āraññako bhikkhu asamāhito hoti tassa bhavanti vattāro: kim-pan' imass' āyasmato āraññakassa ekassāraññe serivihārena yo ayam-āyasmā asamāhito ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro, tasmā āraññakena bhikkhunā samāhitena bhavitabbam.

Āraññaken' āvuso bhikkhunā paññāvatā bhavitabbam. Sace āvuso āraññako bhikkhu duppañño hoti tassa bhavanti

vattāro: kim-pan' imass' āyasmato āraññakassa ekassā-raññe serivihārena yo ayam-āyasmā duppañño ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro, tasmā āraññakena bhikkhunā paññāvata bhavitabbaṃ.

Āraññaken' āvuso bhikkhunā abhidhamme abhivinaye yogo karaṇiyo. Sant' āvuso āraññakam bhikkhum abhidhamme abhivinaye pañham pucchitāro. Sace āvuso āraññako bhikkhu abhidhamme abhivinaye pañham puṭṭho na sampāyati tassa bhavanti vattāro: kim-pan' imass' āyasmato āraññakassa ekassāraññe serivihārena yo ayam-āyasmā abhidhamme abhivinaye pañham puṭṭho na sampāyati ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro, tasmā āraññakena bhikkhunā abhidhamme abhivinaye yogo karaṇiyo.

Āraññaken' āvuso bhikkhunā ye te santā vimokhā atikkamma rūpe āruppā tattha yogo karaṇiyo. Sant' āvuso āraññakam bhikkhum ye te santā vimokhā atikkamma rūpe āruppā tattha pañham pucchitāro. Sace āvuso āraññako bhikkhu ye te santā vimokhā atikkamma rūpe āruppā tattha pañham puṭṭho na sampāyati tassa bhavanti vattāro: kim-pan' imass' āyasmato āraññakassa ekassāraññe serivihārena yo ayam-āyasmā ye te santā vimokhā atikkamma rūpe āruppā tattha pañham puṭṭho na sampāyati ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro, tasmā āraññakena bhikkhunā ye te santā vimokhā atikkamma rūpe āruppā tattha yogo karaṇiyo.

Āraññaken' āvuso bhikkhunā uttarimanussadhamme yogo karaṇiyo. Sant' āvuso āraññakam bhikkhum uttarimanussadhamme pañham pucchitāro. Sace āvuso āraññako bhikkhu uttarimanussadhamme pañham puṭṭho na sampāyati tassa bhavanti vattāro: kim-pan' imass' āyasmato āraññakassa ekassāraññe serivihārena yo ayam-āyasmā yassa p' atthāya pabbajito tam p' attham na jānāti ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro, tasmā āraññakena bhikkhunā uttarimanussadhamme yogo karaṇiyo ti.

Evam vutte āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etad-avoca: Āraññaken' eva nu kho āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhunā ime dhammā samādāya vattitabbā udāhu

gāmantavihārinā pīti. — Āraññakenāpi kho āvuso Moggallāna bhikkhunā ime dhammā samādāya vattitabbā, pag - eva gāmantavihārinā ti.

GULISSĀNISUTTANTAM NAVAMAM.

70.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Kāsisu cārikaṃ carati mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhim. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Ahaṃ kho bhikkhave aññatr' eva rattibhojanā bhuñjāmi, aññatra kho panāhaṃ bhikkhave rattibhojanā bhuñjamāno appābādhataṃ - ca sañjānāmi appātaṅkataṃ - ca lahuṭṭhānaṃ - ca balaṃ - ca phāsuvihāraṃ - ca. Etha tumhe pi bhikkhave aññatr' eva rattibhojanā bhuñjatha, aññatra kho pana bhikkhave tumhe pi rattibhojanā bhuñjamānā appābādhataṃ - ca sañjānissatha appātaṅkataṃ - ca lahuṭṭhānaṃ - ca balaṃ - ca phāsuvihāraṃ - cāti. Evam - bhante ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassum. Atha kho Bhagavā Kāsisu anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Kīṭāgiri nāma Kāsīnaṃ nigamo tad - avasari. Tatra sudam Bhagavā Kīṭāgirismim viharati Kāsīnaṃ nigame. Tena kho pana samayena Assaji-Punabbasukā nāma bhikkhū Kīṭāgirismim āvāsikā honti. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena Assaji-Punabbasukā bhikkhū ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Assaji-Punabbasuke bhikkhū etad - avocum: Bhagavā kho āvuso aññatr' eva rattibhojanā bhuñjati bhikkhusaṅgho ca, aññatra kho pan' āvuso rattibhojanā bhuñjamānā appābādhataṃ - ca sañjānanti appātaṅkataṃ - ca lahuṭṭhānaṃ - ca balaṃ - ca phāsuvihāraṃ - ca; etha tumhe pi āvuso aññatr' eva rattibhojanā bhuñjatha, aññatra kho pan' āvuso tumhe pi rattibhojanā bhuñjamānā appābādhataṃ - ca sañjānissatha appātaṅkataṃ - ca lahuṭṭhānaṃ - ca balaṃ - ca phāsuvihāraṃ -

cāti. Evaṃ vutte Assaji-Punabbasukā bhikkhū te bhikkhū etad-avocum: Mayam kho āvuso sāyañ-c' eva bhuñjāma pāto ca divā ca vikāle, te mayam sāyañ-c' eva bhuñjamānā pāto ca divā ca vikāle appābādhatañ-ca sañjānāma appātaṅkatañ-ca lahuṭṭhānañ-ca balañ-ca phāsuvihārañ-ca, te mayam kiṃ sandiṭṭhikaṃ hitvā kālikaṃ anudhāvissāma, sāyañ-c' eva mayam bhuñjissāma pāto ca divā ca vikāle ti.

Yato kho te bhikkhū nāsakkhimsu Assaji-Punabbasuke bhikkhū saññāpetum atha yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisidimsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam etad-avocum: Idha mayam bhante yena Assaji-Punabbasukā bhikkhū ten' upasaṅkamimha, upasaṅkamitvā Assaji-Punabbasuke bhikkhū etad avocumha: Bhagavā kho āvuso aññatr' eva rattibhojanā bhuñjati — pe — phāsuvihārañ-cāti. Evaṃ vutte bhante Assaji-Punabbasukā bhikkhū amhe etad-avocum: Mayam kho āvuso — pe — divā ca vikāle ti. Yato kho mayam bhante nāsakkhimha Assaji-Punabbasuke bhikkhū saññāpetum atha mayam etam-attham Bhagavato ārocemāti.

20 Atha kho Bhagavā aññataram bhikkhum āmantesi: Ehi tvaṃ bhikkhu mama vacanena Assaji-Punabbasuke bhikkhū āman-tehi: satthāyasmante āmantetiti. Evaṃ-bhante ti kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato paṭissutvā yena Assaji-Punabbasukā bhikkhū ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Assaji-Punabbasuke bhikkhū etad-avoca: Satthāyasmante āmantetiti. Evaṃ-āvuso ti kho Assaji-Punabbasukā bhikkhū tassa bhikkhuno paṭissutvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisidimsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinne kho Assaji-Punabbasuke bhikkhū Bhagavā etad-

30 avoca: Saccaṃ kira bhikkhave sambahulā bhikkhū tumhe upasaṅkamitvā etad-avocum: Bhagavā kho āvuso aññatr' eva rattibhojanā bhuñjati bhikkhusaṅgho ca, aññatra kho pan' āvuso rattibhojanā bhuñjamānā appābādhatañ-ca sañjānanti appātaṅkatañ-ca lahuṭṭhānañ-ca balañ-ca phāsu-vihārañ-ca; etha tumhe pi āvuso aññatra rattibhojanā bhuñ-jatha, aññatra kho pan' āvuso tumhe pi rattibhojanā bhuñ-

jamānā appābādhatañ - ca sañjānissatha appātānkatañ - ca lahuṭṭhānañ - ca balañ - ca phāsuvihārañ - cāti. Evam vutte kira bhikkhave tumhe te bhikkhū evam avacuttha: Mayam kho āvuso sāyañ - c' eva bhuñjāma pāto ca divā ca vikāle, te mayam sāyañ - c' eva bhuñjamānā pāto ca divā ca vikāle appābādhatañ - ca sañjānāma appātānkatañ - ca lahuṭṭhānañ - ca balañ - ca phāsuvihārañ - ca, te mayam kim sandiṭṭhikam hitvā kālīkam anudhāvissāma, sāyañ - c' eva mayam bhuñjissāma pāto ca divā ca vikāle ti. — Evam - bhante.

10 Kin - nu me tumhe bhikkhave evam dhammañ desitam ājānātha: Yam kiñcāyam purisapuggalo paṭisaṁvedeti sukhaṁ vā dukkhaṁ vā adukkhamasukhaṁ vā, tassa akusalā dhammā parihāyanti kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhantīti. — No h' etaṁ bhante. — Nanu me tumhe bhikkhave evam dhammañ desitam ājānātha: Idh' ekaccassa evarūpaṁ sukhaṁ vedanaṁ vediyato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti kusalā dhammā parihāyanti, idha pan' ekaccassa evarūpaṁ sukhaṁ vedanaṁ vediyato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti; idh' ekaccassa evarūpaṁ dukkhaṁ vedanaṁ vediyato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti kusalā dhammā parihāyanti, idha pan' ekaccassa evarūpaṁ dukkhaṁ vedanaṁ vediyato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti; idh' ekaccassa evarūpaṁ adukkhamasukhaṁ vedanaṁ vediyato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti kusalā dhammā parihāyanti, idha pan' ekaccassa evarūpaṁ adukkhamasukhaṁ vedanaṁ vediyato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhantīti. — Evam - bhante.

Sādhū bhikkhave. Mayā c' etaṁ bhikkhave aññātam abhaviṣsa adiṭṭhaṁ aviditaṁ asacchikataṁ aphaṣṣitaṁ paññāya:

30 idh' ekaccassa evarūpaṁ sukhaṁ vedanaṁ vediyato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti kusalā dhammā parihāyantīti, evam ahaṁ ajānanto: evarūpaṁ sukhaṁ vedanaṁ pejahathāti vadeyyam, api nu me etaṁ bhikkhave patirūpaṁ abhaviṣṣāti. — No h' etaṁ bhante. — Yasmā ca kho etaṁ bhikkhave mayā ñātam diṭṭhaṁ viditaṁ sacchikataṁ phassitaṁ paññāya: idh' ekaccassa evarūpaṁ sukhaṁ vedanaṁ vediyato akusalā

dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti kusalā dhammā parihāyantīti, tasmā 'ham: evarūpaṃ sukhaṃ vedanaṃ pajahathāti vadāmi. Mayā c' etaṃ bhikkhave aññātaṃ abhavissa adiṭṭhaṃ aviditaṃ asacchikataṃ aphassitaṃ paññāya: idh' ekaccassa evarūpaṃ sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhantīti, evaṃ - ahaṃ ajānanto: evarūpaṃ sukhaṃ vedanaṃ upasampajja viharathāti vadeyyaṃ, api nu me etaṃ bhikkhave patirūpaṃ abhavissāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Yasmā ca kho etaṃ bhikkhave mayā nātaṃ (o) diṭṭhaṃ viditaṃ sacchikataṃ phassitaṃ paññāya: idh' ekaccassa evarūpaṃ sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhantīti, tasmā 'ham: evarūpaṃ sukhaṃ vedanaṃ upasampajja viharathāti vadāmi.

Mayā c' etaṃ bhikkhave aññātaṃ abhavissa adiṭṭhaṃ aviditaṃ asacchikataṃ aphassitaṃ paññāya: idh' ekaccassa evarūpaṃ dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ — pe — evarūpaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti kusalā dhammā parihāyantīti, evaṃ - ahaṃ ajānanto: evarūpaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ pajahathāti vadeyyaṃ, 20 api nu me etaṃ bhikkhave patirūpaṃ abhavissāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Yasmā ca kho etaṃ bhikkhave mayā nātaṃ diṭṭhaṃ viditaṃ sacchikataṃ phassitaṃ paññāya: idh' ekaccassa evarūpaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti kusalā dhammā parihāyantīti, tasmā 'ham: evarūpaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ pajahathāti vadāmi. Mayā c' etaṃ bhikkhave aññātaṃ abhavissa adiṭṭhaṃ aviditaṃ asacchikataṃ aphassitaṃ paññāya: idh' ekaccassa evarūpaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhan- 30 tīti, evaṃ - ahaṃ ajānanto: evarūpaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ upasampajja viharathāti vadeyyaṃ, api nu me etaṃ bhikkhave patirūpaṃ abhavissāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Yasmā ca kho etaṃ bhikkhave mayā nātaṃ diṭṭhaṃ viditaṃ sacchikataṃ phassitaṃ paññāya: idh' ekaccassa evarūpaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhantīti, tasmā 'ham: eva-

rūpaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ upasampajja viharathāti vadāmi.

— Nāhaṃ, bhikkhave sabbesaṃ yeva bhikkhūnaṃ appamādena karaṇīyaṃ -ti vadāmi; na paṇāhaṃ bhikkhave sabbesaṃ yeva bhikkhūnaṃ na appamādena karaṇīyaṃ -ti vadāmi.

Ye te bhikkhave bhikkhū arahanto khīṇāsavā vusitavanto katakaraṇīyā ohitabhārā anuppattasadatthā parikkhīṇabhava-saṃyojanā samma -d -aṇṇā vimuttā, tathārūpānāhaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhūnaṃ na appamādena karaṇīyaṃ -ti vadāmi;

10 tam kissa hetu: katan -tesaṃ appamādena, abhabbā te pamajjitum. Ye ca kho te bhikkhave bhikkhū sekhā appattamānasā anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ patthayamānā viharanti, tathārūpānāhaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhūnaṃ appamādena karaṇīyaṃ -ti vadāmi, tam kissa hetu: app -eva nāṃ' ime āyasmanto anulomikāni senāsaṇāni paṭisevamānā kalyāṇamitte bhajamānā indriyāni samannāyayamānā yass' atthāya kulaputtā samma -d -eva agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti tad -anuttaraṃ brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihareyyun -ti,

20 imam kho ahaṃ bhikkhave imesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ appamāda-phalaṃ sampassamāno appamādena karaṇīyaṃ -ti vadāmi.

Satt' ime bhikkhave puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasimā, katame satta: ubhatobhāgavimutto paññāvimutto kāya-sakkhī diṭṭhippatto saddhāvimutto dhammānusārī saddhānusārī.

Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo ubhatobhāgavimutto: Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo ye te santā vimokkhā atikkamma rūpe āruppā te kāyena phassitvā viharati, paññāya c' assa disvā āsavā parikkhīṇā honti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave puggalo ubhatobhāgavimutto. Imassa kho ahaṃ

30 bhikkhave bhikkhuno na appamādena karaṇīyaṃ -ti vadāmi, tam kissa hetu: katan -tassa appamādena, abhabbo so pamajjitum.

Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo paññāvimutto: Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo ye te santā vimokkhā atikkamma rūpe āruppā te na kāyena phassitvā viharati, paññāya c' assa disvā āsavā parikkhīṇā honti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave

puggalo paññāvimutto. Imassa pi kho ahaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhuno na appamādena karaṇīyan - ti vadāmi, taṃ kissa hetu: katan - tassa appamādena, abhabbo so pamajjitum.

Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo kāyasakkhī: Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo ye te santā vimokhā atikkamma rūpe āruppā te kāyena phassitvā viharati, paññāya c' assa disvā ekacce āsavā parikkhīṇā honti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave puggalo kāyasakkhī. Imassa kho ahaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhuno appamādena karaṇīyan - ti vadāmi, taṃ kissa hetu: 10 app - eva nāma ayam - āyasmā anulomikāni senāsanāni paṭisevamāno kalyāṇamitte bhajamāno indriyāni samannā - nayamāno yass' atthāya kulaputtā samma - d - eva agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti tad - anuttaraṃ brahmacariyapariyo - sānaṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upa - sampajja vihareyyāti, imaṃ kho ahaṃ bhikkhave imassa bhikkhuno appamādaphalaṃ sampassamāno appamādena karaṇīyan - ti vadāmi.

Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo diṭṭhippatto: Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo ye te santā vimokhā atikkamma rūpe 20 āruppā te na kāyena phassitvā viharati, paññāya c' assa disvā ekacce āsavā parikkhīṇā honti, Tathāgatappaveditā c' assa dhammā paññāya vodiṭṭhā honti vocaritā. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave puggalo diṭṭhippatto. Imassa pi kho ahaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhuno appamādena karaṇīyan - ti vadāmi, taṃ kissa hetu: app - eva nāma ayam - āyasmā anulomikāni senāsanāni paṭisevamāno — pe — upasampajja vihareyyāti, imaṃ kho ahaṃ bhikkhave imassa bhikkhuno appamāda - phalaṃ sampassamāno appamādena karaṇīyan - ti vadāmi.

Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo saddhāvimutto: Idha 30 bhikkhave ekacco puggalo ye te santā vimokhā atikkamma rūpe āruppā te na kāyena phassitvā viharati, paññāya c' assa disvā ekacce āsavā parikkhīṇā honti, Tathāgate c' assa saddhā niviṭṭhā hoti mūlajātā patiṭṭhitā. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave puggalo saddhāvimutto. Imassa pi kho ahaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhuno appamādena karaṇīyan - ti vadāmi, taṃ kissa hetu: app - eva nāma ayam - āyasmā anulomikāni

senāsanāni paṭisevamāno — pe — upasampajja vihareyyāti, imam kho aham bhikkhave imassa bhikkhuno appamāda-phalam sampassamāno appamādena karaṇīyan - ti vadāmi.

Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo dhammānusārī: Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo ye te santā vimokhā atikkamma rūpe āruppā te na kāyena phassitvā viharati, paññāya c' assa disvā āsavā aparikkhīṇā honti, Tathāgatappaveditā c' assa dhammā paññāya mattaso nijjhānam khamanti, api c' assa ime dhammā honti seyyathidaṃ saddhindriyaṃ viriyin-driyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ. Ayam vuccati bhikkhave puggalo dhammānusārī. Imassa pi kho aham bhikkhave bhikkhuno appamādena karaṇīyan - ti vadāmi, tam kissa hetu: app - eva nāma ayam - āyasmā anulomikāni senāsanāni paṭisevamāno — pe — upasampajja vihareyyāti, imam kho aham bhikkhave imassa bhikkhuno appamādaphalam sampassamāno appamādena karaṇīyan - ti vadāmi.

Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo saddhānusārī: Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo ye te santā vimokhā atikkamma rūpe āruppā te na kāyena phassitvā viharati, paññāya c' assa disvā āsavā aparikkhīṇā honti, Tathāgate c' assa saddhā-mattam hoti pemamattam, api c' assa ime dhammā honti seyyathidaṃ saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ. Ayam vuccati bhikkhave puggalo saddhānusārī. Imassa pi kho aham bhikkhave bhikkhuno appamādena karaṇīyan - ti vadāmi, tam kissa hetu: app - eva nāma ayam - āyasmā anulomikāni senāsanāni paṭisevamāno kalyāṇamitte bhajamāno indriyāni samannāyayamāno yass' atthāya kulaputtā samma - d - eva agārasmā anagāriyam opabbajanti tad - anuttaram brahmacariyapariyosānam diṭṭhe va dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihareyyāti, imam kho aham bhikkhave imassa bhikkhuno appamādaphalam sampassamāno appamādena karaṇīyan - ti vadāmi.

Nāham bhikkhave ādiken' eva aññārāddhanam vadāmi, api ca bhikkhave anupubbasicchā anupubbakiriya anupubba-

paṭipadā aññārāḍhanā hoti. Kathan - ca bhikkhave anupubbāsikkhā anupubbakiriya anupubbapaṭipadā aññārāḍhanā hoti: Idha bhikkhave saddhājāto upasaṅkamati, upasaṅkamanto payirupāsati, payirupāsanto sotaṃ odahati, ohitasoto dhammam suṇāti, sutvā dhammam dhāreti, dhatānaṃ dhammānaṃ atthaṃ upaparikkhati, atthaṃ upaparikkhato dhammā nijjhānaṃ khamanti, dhammanijjhānakhantiyā sati chando jāyati, chandajāto ussahati, ussahitvā tuletī, tulayitvā padahati, pahitatto samāno kāyena c' eva paramaṃ saccaṃ sacchikaroti pañ-

10 nāya ca naṃ ativijja passati. Sā pi nāma bhikkhave saddhā nāhosi, tam pi nāma bhikkhave upasaṅkamanā nāhosi, sā pi nāma bhikkhave payirupāsana nāhosi, tam pi nāma bhikkhave sotāvadhānaṃ nāhosi, tam pi nāma bhikkhave dhammasavanaṃ nāhosi, sā pi nāma bhikkhave dhamma-

15 dhāraṇā nāhosi, sā pi nāma bhikkhave atthūparikkhā nāhosi, sā pi nāma bhikkhave dhammanijjhānakhanti nāhosi, so pi nāma bhikkhave chando nāhosi, so pi nāma bhikkhave ussāho nāhosi, sā pi nāma bhikkhave tulanā nāhosi, tam pi nāma bhikkhave padhānaṃ nāhosi. Vipphaṇṇā 'ttha

20 bhikkhave, micchāpaṭipannā 'ttha bhikkhave. Kīva dūre v' ime bhikkhave moghapurisā apakkantā imasmā dhamma-vinayā.

Atthi bhikkhave catuppadāṃ veyyākaraṇaṃ yass' uddiṭṭhassa viññū puriso nacirass' eva paññāy' atthaṃ ājāneyya. Uddisissāmi vo bhikkhave, ājānissatha mētaṇ - ti. — Ke ca

mayā bhante ke ca dhammassa aññātāro ti. — Yo pi so bhikkhave satthā āmisagaru āmisadāyādo āmisehi saṃsattho viharati, tassa p' ayaṃ evarūpi paṇopaṇavidhā na upeti: evaṇ - ca no assa atha naṃ kareyyāma, na ca no ev' assa

30 na naṃ kareyyāmāti; kim - pana bhikkhave yaṃ Tathāgato sabbaso āmisehi viṣaṃsattho viharati. Saddhassa bhikkhave sāvakaṃ satthu sāsane pariyogāya vattato ayaṃ anudhammo hoti: satthā Bhagavā, sāvako 'ham - asmi; jānāti Bhagavā, naṃ jānāmi. Saddhassa bhikkhave sāvakaṃ satthu sāsane pariyogāya vattato rumhaniyaṃ satthu sāsanaṃ hoti ojavantaṃ. Saddhassa bhikkhave sāvakaṃ satthu sāsane

pariyogāya vattato ayam - anudhammo hoti: kāmam taco ca nahāru ca atthi ca avasissatu, sarire upasussatu maṁsa-lohitam, yan-tam purisatthāmena purisaviriyena purisaparakkamenā pattaḅbam na tam apāpunivā viriyassa santhānam bhavissatiti. Saddhassa bhikkhave sāvakassa satthu sāsane pariyogāya vattato dvinnam phalānam aññataram phalam pāṭikaṁkham: ditthe va dhamme aññā, sati vā upādisese anāgāmitā ti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṁ abhinandun - ti.

KĪTĀGIRISUTTANTAM DASAMAM.

BHĪKKHUVAGGO DUTIYO.

71.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṁ samayam Bhagavā Vesāliyam viharati Mahāvane Kūṭāgārasālāyam. Tena kho pana samayena

15 Vacchagotto paribbājako Ekapuṇḍarīke paribbājakārāme paṭivasati. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbanhasamayam nivāsetvā paccivaram ādāya Vesālīm piṇḍāya pāvīsi. Atha kho Bhagavato etad-ahosi: Atippago kho tāva Vesāliyam piṇḍāya caritum, yan-

20 gotto paribbājako ten' upasaṁkameyyan - ti. Atha kho Bhagavā yena Ekapuṇḍarīko paribbājakārāmo yena Vacchagotto paribbājako ten' upasaṁkami. Addasā kho Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavantam dūrato va āgacchantam, disvāna Bhagavantam etad - avoca: Etu kho bhante Bhagavā, sāgataṁ bhante Bhagavato, cirassam kho bhante Bhagavā imam pariyāyam - akāsi yadidaṁ idh' āgamanāya, nisidatu bhante Bhagavā, idam - āsanam paññattan - ti. Nisīdi Bhagavā paññatte āsane, Vacchagotto pi kho paribbājako aññā-

taraṃ nīcaṃ āsanaṃ gahetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavantaṃ etad-
avoca:

Sutaṃ mētaṃ bhante: samaṇo Gotamo sabbaññū sabba-
dassāvī, aparisesaṃ nāṇadassanaṃ paṭijānāti: carato ca me
tiṭṭhato ca suttassa ca jāgarassa ca satataṃ samitaṃ nāṇa-
dassanaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ - ti. Ye te bhante evaṃ āhaṃsu:
samaṇo Gotamo sabbaññū sabbadassāvī, aparisesaṃ nāṇa-
dassanaṃ paṭijānāti: carato ca me tiṭṭhato ca suttassa ca
jāgarassa ca satataṃ samitaṃ nāṇadassanaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ -
ti, kacci te bhante Bhagavato vuttavādino na ca Bhaga-
vantaṃ abhūtena abbhācikkhanti dhammassa cānudhammaṃ
byākaronti, na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānuvādo gārayhaṃ
ṭhānaṃ āgacchatiti. — Ye te Vaccha evaṃ āhaṃsu: samaṇo
Gotamo sabbaññū sabbadassāvī, aparisesaṃ nāṇadassanaṃ
paṭijānāti: carato ca me tiṭṭhato ca suttassa ca jāgarassa ca
satataṃ samitaṃ nāṇadassanaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ - ti, na me te
vuttavādino, abbhācikkhanti ca pana man-te asatā abhūtenāti.

Kathaṃ byākaramānā pana mayaṃ bhante vuttavādino
c' eva Bhagavato assāma na ca Bhagavantaṃ abhūtena
abbhācikkheyyāma dhammassa cānudhammaṃ byākareyyāma,
na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānuvādo gārayhaṃ ṭhānaṃ
āgaccheyyāti. — Tevijjo samaṇo Gotamo ti kho Vaccha
byākaramāno vuttavādī c' eva me assa na ca maṃ abhūtena
abbhācikkheyya dhammassa cānudhammaṃ byākareyya, na ca
koci sahadhammiko vādānuvādo gārayhaṃ ṭhānaṃ āgaccheyya.
Ahaṃ hi Vaccha yāvad-e ākaṅkhāmi anekavihitaṃ pubbe-
nivāsaṃ anussarāmi, seyyathidaṃ ekam-pi jātiṃ dve pi
jātiyo — pe — iti sākāraṃ sauddesaṃ anekavihitaṃ pubbe-
nivāsaṃ anussarāmi. Ahaṃ hi Vaccha yāvad-e ākaṅkhāmi
dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantaṃ anusakena satte
passāmi cavamāne upapajjamāne, hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dub-
baṇṇe sugate duggate — pe — yathākammūpage satte pa-
jānāmi. Ahaṃ hi Vaccha āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ ceto-
vimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā
sacchikatvā upasampajja viharāmi. Tevijjo samaṇo Gotamo

ti kho Vaccha byākaramāno vuttavādī c' eva me assa na ca maṃ abhūtena abbhācikkheyya dhammassa cānudhammaṃ byākareyya, na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānuvādo gārayhaṃ thānaṃ āgaccheyyāti.

Evam vutte Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavantam etad-avoca: Atthi nu kho bho Gotama koci gihī gihisaṃyojanaṃ appahāya kāyassa bhedaṃ dukkhass' antamkaro ti. — Na tthi kho Vaccha koci gihī gihisaṃyojanaṃ appahāya kāyassa bhedaṃ dukkhass' antamkaro ti. — Atthi pana bho Gotama koci gihī gihisaṃyojanaṃ appahāya kāyassa bhedaṃ saggūpago ti. — Na kho Vaccha ekaṃ yeva satam na dve satāni na tīni satāni na cattāri satāni na pañca satāni, atha kho bhiyyo va ye gihī gihisaṃyojanaṃ appahāya kāyassa bhedaṃ saggūpagā ti. — Atthi nu kho bho Gotama koci ājivako kāyassa bhedaṃ dukkhass' antamkaro ti. — Na tthi kho Vaccha koci ājivako kāyassa bhedaṃ dukkhass' antamkaro ti. — Atthi pana bho Gotama koci ājivako kāyassa bhedaṃ saggūpago ti. — Ito kho so Vaccha ekanavuto kappo yam-aham anussarāmi, nābhijānāmi kañci ājivakaṃ saggūpagaṃ anānātra ekena, so p' āsi kammavādī kiriyavādī ti. — Evam sante bho Gotama suññaṃ adun-titthāyatanam antamaso saggūpagaṃ pīti. — Evam sante Vaccha suññaṃ adun-titthāyatanam antamaso saggūpagaṃ pīti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamano Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abinanditi.

TEVIJJA-VACCHAGOTTASUTTANTAM PATHAMAM.

Warner Buddhist pages 123 - 128.

72.

27 Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho Vacchagotto paribbājako yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami,

upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhim sammodi, sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekam-
antam nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavantam
etad-avoca:

“ Kin-nu kho bho Gotama: ²sassato loko, idam-eva sac-
cam, mogham-aññan-ti⁷ evaṃdiṭṭhi bhavaṃ Gotamo² ti. —
Na kho ahaṃ Vaccha evaṃdiṭṭhi: sassato loko, idam-eva
saccam, mogham-aññan-ti. — Kim pana bho Gotama:
asassato loko, idam-eva saccam, mogham-aññan-ti evaṃ-
¹⁰diṭṭhi bhavaṃ Gotamo ti. — Na kho ahaṃ Vaccha evaṃ-
diṭṭhi: asassato loko, idam-eva saccam, mogham-aññan-ti.//
— Kin-nu kho bho Gotama: antavā loko, idam-eva sac-
cam, mogham-aññan-ti evaṃdiṭṭhi bhavaṃ Gotamo ti. —
Na kho ahaṃ Vaccha evaṃdiṭṭhi: antavā loko, idam-eva
saccam, mogham-aññan-ti. — Kim pana bho Gotama: anan-
tavā loko, idam-eva saccam, mogham-aññan-ti evaṃdiṭṭhi
bhavaṃ Gotamo ti. — Na kho ahaṃ Vaccha evaṃdiṭṭhi:
anantavā loko, idam-eva saccam, mogham-aññan-ti.// Kin-nu
kho bho Gotama: taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ, idam-eva saccam,
²⁰ mogham-aññan-ti evaṃdiṭṭhi bhavaṃ Gotamo ti. — Na kho
ahaṃ Vaccha evaṃdiṭṭhi: taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ, idam-eva
saccam, mogham-aññan-ti. — Kim pana bho Gotama:
aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ, idam-eva saccam, mogham-
aññan-ti evaṃdiṭṭhi bhavaṃ Gotamo ti. — Na kho ahaṃ
Vaccha evaṃdiṭṭhi: aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ, idam-eva
saccam, mogham-aññan-ti.// Kin-nu kho bho Gotama:
hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā, idam-eva saccam, mogham-
aññan-ti evaṃdiṭṭhi bhavaṃ Gotamo ti. — Na kho ahaṃ
Vaccha evaṃdiṭṭhi: hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā, idam-eva
³⁰ saccam, mogham-aññan-ti. — Kim pana bho Gotama: na
hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā, idam-eva saccam, mogham-
aññan-ti evaṃdiṭṭhi bhavaṃ Gotamo ti. — Na kho ahaṃ
Vaccha evaṃdiṭṭhi: na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā, idam-
eva saccam, mogham-aññan-ti.// Kin-nu kho bho Go-
tama: hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā, idam-
eva saccam, mogham-aññan-ti evaṃdiṭṭhi bhavaṃ Gotamo

ti. — Na kho ahaṃ Vaccha evaṃdiṭṭhi: hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā, idam-eva saccaṃ, mogham-aññan-ti. — Kiṃ pana bho Gotama: n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā, idam-eva saccaṃ, mogham-aññan-ti evaṃdiṭṭhi bhavaṃ Gotamo ti. — Na kho ahaṃ Vaccha evaṃdiṭṭhi: n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā, idam-eva saccaṃ, mogham-aññan-ti.

Kin-nu kho bho Gotama: sassato loko, idam-eva saccaṃ, mogham-aññan-ti evaṃdiṭṭhi samaṇo Gotamo ti

‘O iti puṭṭho samāno: na kho ahaṃ Vaccha evaṃdiṭṭhi: sassato loko, idam-eva saccaṃ, mogham-aññan-ti vadesi. Kiṃ pana bho Gotama: asassato loko, idam-eva saccaṃ, mogham-aññan-ti evaṃdiṭṭhi samaṇo Gotamo ti iti puṭṭho samāno: na kho ahaṃ Vaccha evaṃdiṭṭhi: asassato loko, idam-eva saccaṃ, mogham-aññan-ti vadesi — pe — //

Kin-nu kho bho Gotama: hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā, idam-eva saccaṃ, mogham-aññan-ti evaṃdiṭṭhi samaṇo Gotamo ti iti puṭṭho samāno: na kho ahaṃ Vaccha evaṃdiṭṭhi: hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā, idam-

eva saccaṃ, mogham-aññan-ti vadesi. Kiṃ pana bho Gotama: n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā, idam-eva saccaṃ, mogham-aññan-ti evaṃdiṭṭhi samaṇo Gotamo ti iti puṭṭho samāno: na kho ahaṃ Vaccha evaṃdiṭṭhi: n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā, idam-eva saccaṃ, mogham-aññan-ti vadesi. Kiṃ pana bhavaṃ Gotamo ādinavaṃ sampassamāno evaṃ imāni sabbaso diṭṭhigatāni anupagato ti.

— Sassato loko ti kho Vaccha diṭṭhigatā-etaṃ diṭṭhi-gaṇaṃ diṭṭhikantāraṃ diṭṭhivisūkaṃ diṭṭhivipphanditaṃ diṭṭhisamyojanaṃ, sadukkhaṃ savighātaṃ saupāyāsaṃ sa-parilāhaṃ, na nibbidāya na virāgāya na nirodhāya na upa-samāya na abhiññāya na sambodhāya na nibbānāya saṃvattati. Asassato loko ti kho Vaccha — pe — antavā loko ti kho Vaccha — anantavā loko ti kho Vaccha — taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ ti kho Vaccha — aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ ti kho Vaccha — hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti kho

9.1.158¹⁶
single 30 diṭṭhisamyojanaṃ, sadukkhaṃ savighātaṃ saupāyāsaṃ sa-parilāhaṃ, na nibbidāya na virāgāya na nirodhāya na upa-samāya na abhiññāya na sambodhāya na nibbānāya saṃvattati. Asassato loko ti kho Vaccha — pe — antavā loko ti kho Vaccha — anantavā loko ti kho Vaccha — taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ ti kho Vaccha — aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ ti kho Vaccha — hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti kho

Vaccha — na hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā ti kho Vaccha — hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā ti kho Vaccha — n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā ti kho Vaccha diṭṭhigatam - etaṃ diṭṭhigahanam diṭṭhikantāram diṭṭhivisūkam diṭṭhivipphanditam diṭṭhisamyojanam, sadukkham savighātam saupāyāsam sapariḷāham, na nibbidāya na virāgāya na nirodhāya na upasamāya na abhiññāya na sambodhāya na nibbānāya samvattati // Imam kho aham Vaccha ādinavam sampassamāno evam imāni sabbaso diṭṭhigatāni anupagato ti. — Atthi pana bho Gotamassa kiñci diṭṭhigatan - ti. — Diṭṭhigatan - ti kho Vaccha apanītam - etaṃ Tathāgatassa. Diṭṭham h' etaṃ Vaccha Tathāgatena: iti rūpaṃ, iti rūpassa samudayo, iti rūpassa atthagamo; iti vedanā, iti vedanāya samudayo, iti vedanāya atthagamo; iti saññā, iti saññāya samudayo, iti saññāya atthagamo; iti saṅkhārā, iti saṅkhārānam samudayo, iti saṅkhārānam atthagamo; iti viññānam, iti viññāṇassa samudayo, iti viññāṇassa atthagamo ti. Tasmā Tathāgato sabbamaññitānam sabbamathitānam sabba-ahimkāra-mamimkāra-mānānusayānam khayā virāgā nirodhā cāgā paṇissaggā anupādā vimutto ti vadāmi.

Evam vimuttacitto pana bho Gotama bhikkhu kuhiṃ upapajjatīti. — Upapajjatīti kho Vaccha na upeti. — Tena hi bho Gotama na upapajjatīti. — Na upapajjatīti kho Vaccha na upeti. — Tena hi bho Gotama upapajjati ca na ca upapajjatīti. — Upapajjati ca na ca upapajjatīti kho Vaccha na upeti. — Tena hi bho Gotama n' eva upapajjati na na upapajjatīti. — N' eva upapajjati na na upapajjatīti kho Vaccha na upeti.

Evam vimuttacitto pana bho Gotama bhikkhu kuhiṃ upapajjatīti iti puṭṭho samāno: upapajjatīti kho Vaccha na upeti vadesi. Tena hi bho Gotama na upapajjatīti iti puṭṭho samāno: na upapajjatīti kho Vaccha na upeti vadesi. Tena hi bho Gotama upapajjati ca na ca upapajjatīti iti puṭṭho samāno: upapajjati ca na ca upapajjatīti kho Vaccha na upeti vadesi. Tena hi bho Gotama n' eva upapajjati na na upapajjatīti iti puṭṭho samāno: n' eva upapajjati na

na upapajjatiti kho Vaccha na upetiti vadesi. Etthāhaṃ bho Gotama aññāṇam - āpādiṃ, ettha sammoham - āpādiṃ, yā pi me esā bhoto Gotamassa purimena kathāsallāpena ahu pasādamattā sā pi me etarahi antarahitā ti.

Alaṃ hi te Vaccha aññāṇāya alaṃ sammohāya. Gam-bhīro h' ayaṃ Vaccha dhammo duddaso duranubodho santo paṇīto atakkāvacaro nipuṇo paṇḍitavedaniyo, so tayā dujjāno aññadiṭṭhikena aññakhantikena aññarucikena aññatrayogena aññathācariyakena. Tena hi Vaccha taṃ yev' ettha paṭi-
 10 pucchissāmi, yathā te khāmeyya tathā naṃ byākareyyāsi. Taṃ kim - maññasi Vaccha: sace te purato aggi jāleyya jāneyyāsi tvaṃ: ayaṃ me purato aggi jalatiti. — Sace me bho Gotama purato aggi jāleyya jāneyyāhaṃ: ayaṃ me purato aggi jalatiti. — Sace pana taṃ Vaccha evaṃ puccheyya: yo te ayaṃ purato aggi jalati ayaṃ aggi kiṃ paṭicca jalatiti, evaṃ puṭṭho tvaṃ Vaccha kinti byākareyyāsi. — Sace maṃ bho Gotama evaṃ puccheyya: yo te ayaṃ purato aggi jalati ayaṃ aggi kiṃ paṭicca jalatiti, evaṃ puṭṭho ahaṃ bho Gotama evaṃ byākareyyaṃ: yo me ayaṃ purato aggi
 20 jalati ayaṃ aggi tiṇakatṭhupādānaṃ paṭicca jalatiti. — Sace te Vaccha purato so aggi nibbāyeyya jāneyyāsi tvaṃ: ayaṃ me purato aggi nibbuto ti. — Sace me bho Gotama purato so aggi nibbāyeyya jāneyyāhaṃ: ayaṃ me purato aggi nibbuto ti. — Sace pana taṃ Vaccha evaṃ puccheyya: yo te ayaṃ purato aggi nibbuto so aggi ito katamaṃ disaṃ gato, puratthimaṃ vā pacchimaṃ vā uttaraṃ vā dakkhiṇaṃ vā ti, evaṃ puṭṭho tvaṃ Vaccha kinti byākareyyāsi. — Na upeti bho Gotama. Yaṃ hi so bho Gotama aggi tiṇakatṭhupādānaṃ paṭicca ajali, tassa ca pariyādānā aññassa ca anupa-
 30 hārā anāhāro nibbuto t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchatiti.

Evaṃ - eva kho Vaccha yena rūpena tathāgataṃ paññāpayamāno paññāpeyya taṃ rūpaṃ tathāgatassa pahīnaṃ ucchinnamūlaṃ tālavatthukataṃ anabhāvakataṃ āyatim anuppādadhammaṃ; rūpasāṅkhāvimutto kho Vaccha tathāgato, gambhīro appameyyo duppariyogāho seyyathā pi mahāsamuddo, upapajjatiti na upeti, na upapajjatiti na upeti,

upapajjati ca na ca upapajjatīti na upeti, n' eva upapajjati na na upapajjatīti na upeti. / Yāya vedanāya tathāgataṃ paññāpayamāno paññāpeyya sā vedanā tathāgatassa pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālavatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā; vedanāsaṅkhāvimutto kho Vaccha tathāgato, gambhīro appameyyo duppariyogāho seyyathā pi mahāsamuddo, upapajjatīti na upeti, na upapajjatīti na upeti, upapajjati ca na ca upapajjatīti na upeti, n' eva upapajjati na na upapajjatīti na upeti. / Yāya saññāya tathāgataṃ paññāpayamāno paññāpeyya sā saññā tathāgatassa pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālavatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā; saññāsaṅkhāvimutto kho Vaccha tathāgato, gambhīro appameyyo ... n' eva upapajjati na na upapajjatīti na upeti. / Yehi saṅkhārehi tathāgataṃ paññāpayamāno paññāpeyya te saṅkhārā tathāgatassa pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālavatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā; saṅkhārasaṅkhāvimutto kho Vaccha tathāgato, gambhīro appameyyo ... n' eva upapajjati na na upapajjatīti na upeti. / Yena viññānena tathāgataṃ paññāpayamāno paññāpeyya taṃ viññānaṃ tathāgatassa pahīnaṃ ucchinnamūlaṃ tālavatthukataṃ anabhāvakatam āyatim anuppādadhammaṃ; viññānasaṅkhāvimutto kho Vaccha tathāgato, gambhīro appameyyo duppariyogāho seyyathā pi mahāsamuddo, upapajjatīti na upeti, na upapajjatīti na upeti, upapajjati ca na ca upapajjatīti na upeti, n' eva upapajjati na na upapajjatīti na upetīti.

Evam vutte Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca: Seyyathā pi bho Gotama gāmassa vā nigamassa vā avidūre mahā sālarukkho, tassa aniccatā sākāpalāsaṃ palujjeyya, tacapapaṭikā palujjeyyūṃ, pheggu palujjeyya, so aparena samayena apagatasākāpalāso apagatatapapaṭiko apagataphegguko suddho assa sāre paṭiṭṭhito, evam-ev' idaṃ bho Gotamassa pāvacaṇaṃ apagatasākāpalāsaṃ apagatatapapaṭikaṃ apagatapheggukaṃ suddhaṃ sāre paṭiṭṭhitaṃ. Abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama. Seyyathā pi bho Gotama nikujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūlhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre

vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya: cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintīti, evaṃ - evaṃ bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Esāhaṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammañ - ca bhikkhusaṅghaṃ - ca. Upāsakam - maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇagatan - ti.

AGGI-VACCHAGOTTASUTTANTAṃ DUTIYAM.

73.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veluvane Kalandakanivāpe. Atha kho Vacchagotto paribbājako yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi. sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vitisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Digha-rattāhaṃ bhotā Gotamena sahakathī. Sādhū me bhavaṃ Gotamo saṅkhittena kusalākusalaṃ desetūti. — Saṅkhittena pi kho te ahaṃ Vaccha kusalākusalaṃ deseyyaṃ, vitthārena pi kho te ahaṃ Vaccha kusalākusalaṃ deseyyaṃ, api ca te ahaṃ Vaccha saṅkhittena kusalākusalaṃ desessāmi, taṃ suṇāhi sādhukaṃ manasikarohi, bhāsissāmi. Evaṃ bho ti kho Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Lobho kho Vaccha akusalaṃ, alobho kusalaṃ. Doso kho Vaccha akusalaṃ, adoso kusalaṃ. Moho kho Vaccha akusalaṃ, amoho kusalaṃ. Iti kho Vaccha ime tayo dhammā akusalā, tayo dhammā kusalā. Pāṇātipāto kho Vaccha akusalaṃ, pāṇātipātā veramaṇī kusalaṃ. Adinnādānaṃ kho Vaccha akusalaṃ, adinnādānā veramaṇī kusalaṃ. Kāmesu micchācāro kho Vaccha akusalaṃ, kāmesu micchācārā veramaṇī kusalaṃ. Musāvādo kho Vaccha akusalaṃ, musāvādā veramaṇī kusalaṃ. Pisuṇā vācā kho Vaccha

— Titthatu bhavam Gotamo, atthi pana bhoto Gotamassa ekabhikkhu pi sāvako āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharatīti. — Na kho Vaccha ekaṃ yeva satāṃ na dve satāni na tīṇi satāni na cattāri satāni na pañca satāni, atha kho bhiyyo va ye bhikkhū mama sāvakā āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe

7 obbhikkhū, tiṭṭhantu bhikkhuniyo, atthi pana bhoto Gotamassa
ekupāsako pi sāvako gihi odātavasano brahmacārī pañ-
cannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opa-
pātiko tatthaparinibbāyi anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā ti. —
Na kho Vaccha ekaṃ yeva satam... na pañca satāni, atha
kho bhiyyo va ye upāsakā mama sāvakā gihi odātavasana
brahmacārino pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ

parikkhayā opapātikā tatthaparinibbāyino anāvattidhammā tasmā lokā ti. — Tiṭṭhatu bhavaṃ Gotamo, tiṭṭhantu bhikkhū, tiṭṭhantu bhikkhuniyo, tiṭṭhantu upāsakā gihī odātavasanā brahmacārino, atthi pana bhoto Gotamassa ekupāsako pi sāvako gihī odātavasanā kāmabhogī sāsana-karo ovādapatikaro tiṇṇavicikiccho vigatakathaṃkatho vesārajjappatto aparappaccayo satthusāsane viharatīti. — Na kho Vaccha ekaṃ yeva satam ... na pañca satāni, atha kho bhiyyo va ye upāsakā mama sāvakā gihī odātavasanā kāmabhogino sāsana-
 1 okarā ovādapatikarā tiṇṇavicikicchā vigatakathaṃkathā vesā-
 2 rajjappattā aparappaccayā satthusāsane viharantīti. — Tiṭṭhatu bhavaṃ Gotamo, tiṭṭhantu bhikkhū, tiṭṭhantu bhikkhuniyo, tiṭṭhantu upāsakā gihī odātavasanā brahmacārino, tiṭṭhantu upāsakā gihī odātavasanā kāmabhogino, atthi pana bhoto Gotamassa ekupāsikā pi sāvikā gihī odātavasanā brahmacārini pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātikā tatthaparinibbāyini anāvattidhammā tasmā lokā ti. — Na kho Vaccha ekaṃ yeva satam ... na pañca satāni, atha kho bhiyyo va yā upāsikā mama sāvikā gihī odāta-
 2 vasanā brahmacāriniyo pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanā-
 3 nam parikkhayā opapātikā tatthaparinibbāyiniyo anāvatti-
 dhammā tasmā lokā ti. — Tiṭṭhatu bhavaṃ Gotamo, tiṭṭhantu bhikkhū, tiṭṭhantu bhikkhuniyo, tiṭṭhantu upāsakā gihī odātavasanā brahmacārino, tiṭṭhantu upāsakā gihī odātavasanā kāmabhogino, tiṭṭhantu upāsikā gihī odātavasanā brahmacāriniyo, atthi pana bhoto Gotamassa ekupāsikā pi sāvikā gihī odātavasanā kāmabhoginī sāsana-karā ovādapatikarā tiṇṇavicikicchā vigatakathaṃkathā vesārajjappattā aparappaccayā satthusāsane viharatīti. — Na kho Vaccha ekaṃ yeva satam na dve satāni na tīṇi satāni na cattāri satāni na pañca satāni, atha kho bhiyyo va yā upāsikā mama sāvikā gihī odātavasanā kāmabhoginiyo sāsana-karā ovāda-
 4 patikarā tiṇṇavicikicchā vigatakathaṃkathā vesārajjappattā aparappaccayā satthusāsane viharantīti.

Sace hi bho Gotama imaṃ dhammaṃ bhavaṃ yeva Gotamo ārādhako abhavissa no ca kho bhikkhū ārādhakā

abhaviṃsu, evaṃ-idam brahmacariyaṃ aparipūraṃ abhavissa ten' aṅgena; yasmā ca kho bho Gotama imaṃ dhammaṃ bhavañ - c' eva Gotamo ārādhako bhikkhū ca ārādhakā, evaṃ-idam brahmacariyaṃ paripūraṃ ten' aṅgena. Sace hi bho Gotama imaṃ dhammaṃ bhavañ - c' eva Gotamo ārādhako abhavissa bhikkhū ca ārādhakā abhaviṃsu, no ca kho bhikkhuniyo ārādhikā abhaviṃsu, evaṃ-idam brahmacariyaṃ aparipūraṃ abhavissa ten' aṅgena; yasmā ca kho bho Gotama imaṃ dhammaṃ bhavañ - c' eva Gotamo ārādhako bhikkhū ca ārādhakā bhikkhuniyo ca ārādhikā, evaṃ-idam brahmacariyaṃ paripūraṃ ten' aṅgena. Sace hi bho Gotama imaṃ dhammaṃ bhavañ - c' eva Gotamo ārādhako abhavissa bhikkhū ca ārādhakā abhaviṃsu bhikkhuniyo ca ārādhikā abhaviṃsu, no ca kho upāsakā gihī odātavasanā brahmacārino ārādhakā abhaviṃsu, evaṃ-idam brahmacariyaṃ aparipūraṃ abhavissa ten' aṅgena; yasmā ca kho bho Gotama imaṃ dhammaṃ bhavañ - c' eva Gotamo ārādhako bhikkhū ca ārādhakā bhikkhuniyo ca ārādhikā upāsakā ca gihī odātavasanā brahmacārino ārādhakā, evaṃ-idam brahmacariyaṃ paripūraṃ ten' aṅgena. Sace hi bho Gotama imaṃ dhammaṃ bhavañ - c' eva Gotamo ārādhako abhavissa bhikkhū ca ārādhakā abhaviṃsu bhikkhuniyo ca ārādhikā abhaviṃsu upāsakā ca gihī odātavasanā brahmacārino ārādhakā abhaviṃsu, no ca kho upāsakā gihī odātavasanā kāmabhogino ārādhakā abhaviṃsu, evaṃ-idam brahmacariyaṃ aparipūraṃ abhavissa ten' aṅgena; yasmā ca kho bho Gotama imaṃ dhammaṃ bhavañ - c' eva Gotamo ārādhako bhikkhū ca ārādhakā bhikkhuniyo ca ārādhikā upāsakā ca gihī odātavasanā brahmacārino ārādhakā upāsakā ca gihī odātavasanā kāmabhogino ārādhakā, evaṃ-idam brahmacariyaṃ paripūraṃ ten' aṅgena. Sace hi bho Gotama imaṃ dhammaṃ bhavañ - c' eva Gotamo ārādhako abhavissa bhikkhū ca ārādhakā abhaviṃsu bhikkhuniyo ca ārādhikā abhaviṃsu upāsakā ca gihī odātavasanā brahmacārino ārādhakā abhaviṃsu upāsakā ca gihī odātavasanā kāmabhogino ārādhakā abhaviṃsu, no ca kho upāsikā gihī odātavasanā

brahmacāriniyo ārādhikā abhaviṃsu, evam - idam brahmacariyaṃ aparipūraṃ abhavissa ten' aṅgena; yasmā ca kho bho Gotama imaṃ dhammaṃ bhavañ - c' eva Gotamo ārādhako bhikkhū ca ārādhakā bhikkhuniyo ca ārādhikā upāsakā ca gihi odātavasanā brahmacārino ārādhakā upāsakā ca gihi odātavasanā kāmabhogino ārādhakā upāsikā ca gihi odātavasanā brahmacāriniyo ārādhikā, evam - idam brahmacariyaṃ paripūraṃ ten' aṅgena. Sace hi bho Gotama imaṃ dhammaṃ bhavañ - c' eva Gotamo ārādhako abhavissa bhikkhū ca ārādhakā abhaviṃsu bhikkhuniyo ca ārādhikā abhaviṃsu upāsakā ca gihi odātavasanā brahmacārino ārādhakā abhaviṃsu upāsakā ca gihi odātavasanā kāmabhogino ārādhakā abhaviṃsu upāsikā ca gihi odātavasanā brahmacāriniyo ārādhikā abhaviṃsu, no ca kho upāsikā gihi odātavasanā kāmabhoginiyo ārādhikā abhaviṃsu, evam - idam brahmacariyaṃ aparipūraṃ abhavissa ten' aṅgena; yasmā ca kho bho Gotama imaṃ dhammaṃ bhavañ - c' eva Gotamo ārādhako bhikkhū ca ārādhakā bhikkhuniyo ca ārādhikā upāsakā ca gihi odātavasanā brahmacārino ārādhakā upāsakā ca gihi odātavasanā kāmabhogino ārādhakā upāsikā ca gihi odātavasanā brahmacāriniyo ārādhikā upāsikā ca gihi odātavasanā kāmabhoginiyo ārādhikā, evam - idam brahmacariyaṃ paripūraṃ ten' aṅgena.

Seyyathā pi bho Gotama Gaṅgā nadi samuddaninnā samuddapoṇā samuddapabbhārā samuddaṃ āhacca tiṭṭhati, evam - evāyaṃ bho Gotamassa parisā sagahaṭṭhapabbajitā nibbānaninnā nibbānapoṇā nibbānapabbhārā nibbānaṃ āhacca tiṭṭhati. Abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama.

Seyyathā pi bho Gotama nikujjitāṃ vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūlhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkeyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya: cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintīti, evam - evaṃ bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Esāhaṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammañ - ca bhikkhusaṅghaṃ - ca. Labheyyāhaṃ bho Gotamassa santike pabbajjāṃ, labheyyaṃ upasampadan-

ti. — Yo kho Vaccha aññatitthiyapubbo imasmim dhamma-
vinaye ākaṅkhati pabbajjam ākaṅkhati upasampadam, so
cattāro māse parivasati, catunnam māsānam accayena
āraddhacittā bhikkhū pabbājenti upasampādentī bhikkhu-
bhāvāya; api ca m' ettha puggalavemattatā veditā ti. —
Sace bhante aññatitthiyapubbā imasmim dhammavinaye
ākaṅkhamā pabbajjam ākaṅkhamā upasampadam cattāro
māse parivasanti, catunnam māsānam accayena āraddhacittā
bhikkhū pabbājenti upasampādentī bhikkhubhāvāya, aham
cattāri vassāni parivasissāmi, catunnam mam vassānam acca-
yena āraddhacittā bhikkhū pabbājentū upasampādentū bhikkhu-
bhāvāyāti. Alatta kho Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavato
santike pabbajjam alatta upasampadam.

Acirūpasampanno kho pan' āyasmā Vacchagotto addhamā-
sūpasampanno yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā
Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantam nisīdi. Ekamantam
nisinno kho āyasmā Vacchagotto Bhagavantam etad - avoca:
Yāvatakam bhante sekkena nāpēna sekhāya vijjāya pattabbam
anuppattam tam mayā, uttarim me Bhagavā dhammam
desetūti. — Tena hi tvam Vaccha dve dhamme uttarim
bhāvehi, samathan - ca vipassana - ca. Ime kho te Vaccha
dve dhammā uttarim bhāvitā, samatho ca vipassanā ca,
anekadhātupaṭivedhāya samvattissanti.

So tvam Vaccha yāvad - e ākaṅkhissasi: anekavihitam
iddhividham paccanubhaveyyam, eko pi hutvā bahudhā assam,
bahudhā pi hutvā eko assam, āvibhavam tirobhavam tiro-
kuddam tiropākāram tiropabbatam asajjamāno gaccheyyam
seyyathā pi ākāse, paṭhaviyā pi ummujjanimujjam ka-
reyyam seyyathā pi udaye, udaye pi abhijjamāne gaccheyyam
seyyathā pi paṭhaviyam, ākāse pi pallākenā kameyyam
seyyathā pi pakkhī sakuṇo, ime pi candimasuriye evam
mahiddhike evam mahānubhāve paṇinā parimaseyyam pari-
majjeyyam, yāva Brahmāloka pi kāyena vasam vatteyyan - ti,
tatra . tatr' eva sakkehihabbatam pāpuṇissasi sati sati
āyatane.

So tvam Vaccha yāvad - e ākaṅkhissasi: dibbāya sota-

= yāvad eva
p. 548

dhātuyā viśuddhāya atikkantamānusikāya ubho sadde suṇeyyam,
dibbe ca mānuse ca, ye dūre santike cāti, tatra tatr' eva
sakkhibhabbatam pāpuṇissasi sati sati āyatane.

So tvaṃ Vaccha yāvad-e ākaṅkhissasi: parasattānaṃ
parapuggalānaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajāneyyam, sarāgaṃ
vā cittaṃ sarāgaṃ cittaṃ-ti pajāneyyam, vītarāgaṃ vā
cittaṃ vītarāgaṃ cittaṃ-ti pajāneyyam, sadosaṃ vā cittaṃ
sadosaṃ cittaṃ-ti pajāneyyam, vītadosaṃ vā cittaṃ vīta-
dosaṃ cittaṃ-ti pajāneyyam, samohaṃ vā cittaṃ samohaṃ
cittaṃ-ti pajāneyyam, vītamohaṃ vā cittaṃ vītamohaṃ
cittaṃ-ti pajāneyyam, saṅkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ saṅkhittaṃ
cittaṃ-ti pajāneyyam, vikkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ vikkhittaṃ
cittaṃ-ti pajāneyyam, mahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ mahaggataṃ
cittaṃ-ti pajāneyyam, amahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ amahaggataṃ
cittaṃ-ti pajāneyyam, sauttaraṃ vā cittaṃ sauttaraṃ cittaṃ-
ti pajāneyyam, anuttaraṃ vā cittaṃ anuttaraṃ cittaṃ-ti
pajāneyyam, samāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ samāhitaṃ cittaṃ-ti pa-
jāneyyam, asaṃhitaṃ vā cittaṃ asaṃhitaṃ cittaṃ-ti pa-
jāneyyam, vimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ cittaṃ-ti pajāneyyam,
avimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ avimuttaṃ cittaṃ-ti pajāneyyan-ti,
tatra tatr' eva sakkhibhabbatam pāpuṇissasi sati sati
āyatane.

So tvaṃ Vaccha yāvad-e ākaṅkhissasi: anekavihitaṃ
pubbenivāsaṃ anussareyyaṃ, seyyathīdaṃ ekam-pi jātiṃ dve
pi jātiyo tisso pi jātiyo catasso pi jātiyo pañca pi jātiyo
ḍasa pi jātiyo viśatim-pi jātiyo tiṃsaṃ-pi jātiyo cattāri-
saṃ-pi jātiyo paññāsaṃ-pi jātiyo jātisaṃ-pi jātisaḥassaṃ-
pi jātisatasahassaṃ-pi aneke pi saṃvaṭṭakappe aneke pi
vivatṭakappe aneke pi saṃvaṭṭavivatṭakappe: amutr' āsiṃ
evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evaṃāhāro evaṃ sukha-
dukkhapaṭisaṃvedī evaṃāyupariyanto; so tato cuto amutra
uppādim, tatra p' āsiṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo
evaṃāhāro evaṃ sukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī evaṃāyupariyanto,
so tato cuto idhūpapanno ti, iti sākāraṃ sauddesaṃ aneka-
vihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussareyyan-ti, tatra tatr' eva sakkhi-
bhabbatam pāpuṇissasi sati sati āyatane.

So tvaṃ Vaccha yāvad - e ākaṅkhissasi: dibbena cak-
 khunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passeyyaṃ
 cavamāne upapajjamāne, hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe su-
 gate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajāneyyaṃ: ime vata
 bhonto sattā kāyaduccaritena samannāgatā vacīduccaritena
 samannāgatā manoduccaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ upa-
 vādakā micchādīṭṭhikā micchādīṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa
 bhedaṃ param - maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ
 upapannā, ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena samannā-
 (ogataṃ vacīsucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena samannā-
 gatā ariyānaṃ anupavādakā sammādiṭṭhikā sammādiṭṭhi-
 kamasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā sugatiṃ
 saggaṃ lokaṃ upapannā ti, iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena
 atikkantamānusakena satte passeyyaṃ cavamāne upapajjamāne,
 hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathākammū-
 page satte pajāneyyaṃ - ti, tatra tatr' eva sakkehihhabbatam
 pāpuṇissasi sati sati āyatane.

So tvaṃ Vaccha yāvad - e ākaṅkhissasi: āsavānaṃ
 khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe va
 20 dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihareyyaṃ-
 ti, tatra tatr' eva sakkehihhabbatam pāpuṇissasi sati sati
 āyatane ti.

Atha kho āyasmā Vacchagotto Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ
 abhinanditvā anumoditvā utthāy' āsanā Bhagavantaṃ abhi-
 vādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. Atha kho āyasmā
 Vacchagotto eko vūpakattho appamatto ātāpi pahitatto vi-
 haranto nacirass' eva yass' atthāya kulaputtā samma - d - eva
 agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti tad - anuttaraṃ brahma-
 cariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchi-
 30 katvā upasampajja vihāsi; khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ,
 kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattāyāti abbhaññāsi. Aññataro
 kho pan' āyasmā Vacchagotto arahataṃ ahosi.

Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū Bhaga-
 vantaṃ dassanāya gacchanti. Addasā kho āyasmā Vaccha-
 gotto te bhikkhū dūrato va gacchante, disvā yena te
 bhikkhū ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā te bhikkhū etad-

avoca: Handa kahaṃ pana tumhe āyasmanto gacchathāti. — Bhagavantam kho mayam āvuso dassanāya gacchāmāti. — Tena h' āyasmanto mama vacanena Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandatha: Vacchagotto bhante bhikkhu Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandati evaṃ-ca vadeti: paricīṇṇo me Bhagavā, paricīṇṇo me Sugato ti. Evam-āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Vacchagottassa paccassosum. Atha kho te bhikkhū yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam etad-avocum: Āyasmā bhante Vacchagotto Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandati evaṃ-ca vadeti: paricīṇṇo me Bhagavā, paricīṇṇo me Sugato ti. — Pubbe va me bhikkhave Vacchagotto bhikkhu cetasā ceto paricca vidito: tevijjo Vacchagotto bhikkhu mahiddhiko mahānubhāvo ti. Devatā pi me etam-attham ārocesum: tevijjo bhante Vacchagotto bhikkhu mahiddhiko mahānubhāvo ti.

Idam-avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun-ti.

MAHĀ-VACCHAGOTTASUTTANTAM TATIYAM.

Dīghanakha: Saṅkhaṇḍa in Mémoires de la Soc. de Linguistique de Paris, xvii. 357 (1912).

74. *Texte Sogdien et Traduction*

20 Evam-me sutam. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Gijjhakūṭe Sūkarakhatāyaṃ. Atha kho Dīghanakho paribbājako yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhim sammodi, sammodaniyaṃ katham sārāṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ atthāsi. Ekamantaṃ tthito kho Dīghanakho paribbājako Bhagavantam etad-avoca:} Aham hi bho Gotama evaṃvādi evaṃdiṭṭhi: sabbam me na khamatīti. — Yā pi kho te esā Aggivessana diṭṭhi: sabbam me na khamatīti, esā pi te diṭṭhi na khamatīti. — Esā ce me bho Gotama diṭṭhi kameyya tam p' assa tādīsam-eva, tam p'

assa tādīsam - evāti. — Ato kho te Aggivessana bahūhi bahutarā lokasmiṃ ye evaṃ - āhaṃsu: taṃ p' assa tādīsam - eva, taṃ p' assa tādīsam - evāti, te tañ - c' eva diṭṭhiṃ na ppajahanti aññañ - ca diṭṭhiṃ upādiyanti. Ato kho te Aggivessana tanūhi tanutarā lokasmiṃ ye evaṃ - āhaṃsu: taṃ p' assa tādīsam - eva, taṃ p' assa tādīsam - evāti, te tañ - c' eva diṭṭhiṃ pajahanti aññañ - ca diṭṭhiṃ na upādiyanti.

Sant' Aggivessana eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: sabbam me khamatīti. Sant' Aggivessana eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: sabbam me na khamatīti. Sant' Aggivessana eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: ekaccaṃ me khamatī, ekaccaṃ me na khamatīti. Tatr' Aggivessana ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: sabbam me khamatīti, tesam - ayaṃ diṭṭhi sārāgāya santike saṃyogāya santike abhinandanāya santike ajjhosānāya santike upādānāya santike. Tatr' Aggivessana ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: sabbam me na khamatīti, tesam - ayaṃ diṭṭhi asārāgāya santike asaṃyogāya santike anabhinandanāya santike anajjhosānāya santike anupādānāya santike ti. Evam vutte Dīghanakho paribbājako Bhagavantam etad - avoca: Ukkāmsati me bhavam Gotamo diṭṭhigatam, samukkāmsati me bhavam Gotamo diṭṭhigatan - ti. — Tatr' Aggivessana ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: ekaccaṃ me khamatī, ekaccaṃ me na khamatīti, yā hi kho nesaṃ khamatī sā 'yaṃ diṭṭhi sārāgāya santike saṃyogāya santike abhinandanāya santike ajjhosānāya santike upādānāya santike, yā hi kho nesaṃ na khamatī sā 'yaṃ diṭṭhi asārāgāya santike asaṃyogāya santike anabhinandanāya santike anajjhosānāya santike anupādānāya santike.

Tatr' Aggivessana ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: sabbam me khamatīti, tattha viññū puriso iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Yā kho me ayaṃ diṭṭhi: sabbam me khamatīti, imaṃ - ce ahaṃ diṭṭhiṃ thāmasā parāmassa abhinivissa vohareyyam: idam - eva saccam, mogham - aññañ - ti, dvihi me assa viggaho, yo cāyaṃ samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṃ-

vādī evaṃdiṭṭhi: sabbaṃ me na khamatīti, yo cāyaṃ samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṃvādī evaṃdiṭṭhi: ekaccaṃ me khamati, ekaccaṃ me na khamatīti, imehi me assa dvīhi viggaho, iti viggāhe sati vivādo, vivāde sati vighāto, vighāte sati vihesā.

Iti so viggahaṇ - ca vivādaṇ - ca vighātaṇ - ca vihesaṇ - ca attani sampassamāno taṇ - c' eva diṭṭhiṃ pajahati aññaṇ - ca diṭṭhiṃ na upādiyati; evam - etāsaṃ diṭṭhinaṃ pahānaṃ hoti, evam - etāsaṃ diṭṭhinaṃ paṭinissaggo hoti. Tatr' Aggivessana

10 me na khamatīti, tattha viññū puriso iti paṭisañcikkhati: Yā kho me ayaṃ diṭṭhi: sabbaṃ me na khamatīti, imaṇ - ce ahaṃ diṭṭhiṃ thāmasā parāmassa abhinivissa vohareyyaṃ: idam - eva saccaṃ, mogham - aññaṇ - ti, dvīhi me assa viggaho, yo cāyaṃ samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṃvādī evaṃdiṭṭhi: sabbaṃ me khamatīti, yo cāyaṃ samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṃvādī evaṃdiṭṭhi: ekaccaṃ me khamati, ekaccaṃ me na khamatīti, imehi me assa dvīhi viggaho, iti viggāhe sati vivādo, vivāde sati vighāto, vighāte sati vihesā.

Iti so viggahaṇ - ca vivādaṇ - ca vighātaṇ - ca vihesaṇ - ca 20 attani sampassamāno taṇ - c' eva diṭṭhiṃ pajahati aññaṇ - ca diṭṭhiṃ na upādiyati; evam - etāsaṃ diṭṭhinaṃ pahānaṃ hoti, evam - etāsaṃ diṭṭhinaṃ paṭinissaggo hoti. Tatr' Aggivessana

ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: ekaccaṃ me khamati, ekaccaṃ me na khamatīti, tattha viññū puriso iti paṭisañcikkhati: Yā kho me ayaṃ diṭṭhi: ekaccaṃ me khamati, ekaccaṃ me na khamatīti, imaṇ - ce ahaṃ diṭṭhiṃ thāmasā parāmassa abhinivissa vohareyyaṃ: idam - eva saccaṃ, mogham - aññaṇ - ti, dvīhi me assa viggaho, yo cāyaṃ samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṃvādī evaṃdiṭṭhi: sabbaṃ me 30 khamatīti, yo cāyaṃ samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṃvādī evaṃdiṭṭhi: sabbaṃ me na khamatīti, imehi me assa dvīhi viggaho, iti viggāhe sati vivādo, vivāde sati vighāto, vighāte sati vihesā.

Iti so viggahaṇ - ca vivādaṇ - ca vighātaṇ - ca vihesaṇ - ca attani sampassamāno taṇ - c' eva diṭṭhiṃ pajahati aññaṇ - ca diṭṭhiṃ na upādiyati; evam - etāsaṃ diṭṭhinaṃ pahānaṃ hoti, evam - etāsaṃ diṭṭhinaṃ paṭinissaggo hoti.

Ayaṃ kho pan' Aggivessana kāyo rūpī cātummahābhūtika
mātāpettikasambhavo odanakummāsūpacayo aniccucchādana-
parimaddana-bhedana-viddhamśanadhammo^oaniccato dukkhato
rogato gaṇḍato sallato aghato ābādhato parato palokato
suññato anattato samanupassitabbo. Tass' imaṃ kāyaṃ
aniccato dukkhato rogato gaṇḍato sallato aghato ābādhato
parato palokato suññato anattato samanupassato yo kāya-
sīm kāyachando kāyasneho kāyanvayatā sā pabīyati.

Sh. cm. 1. 96

Tisso kho imā Aggivessana vedanā: sukhā vedanā duk-
khā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā. Yasmiṃ Aggivessana
samaye sukhāṃ vedanaṃ vedeti n' eva tasmīṃ samaye duk-
khaṃ vedanaṃ vedeti na adukkhamasukhāṃ vedanaṃ vedeti,
sukhaṃ yeva tasmīṃ samaye vedanaṃ vedeti. Yasmiṃ
Aggivessana samaye dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vedeti, n' eva tasmīṃ
samaye sukhāṃ vedanaṃ vedeti na adukkhamasukhāṃ ve-
danaṃ vedeti, dukkhaṃ yeva tasmīṃ samaye vedanaṃ vedeti.
Yasmiṃ Aggivessana samaye adukkhamasukhāṃ vedanaṃ
vedeti, n' eva tasmīṃ samaye sukhāṃ vedanaṃ vedeti na
dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vedeti, adukkhamasukhāṃ yeva tasmīṃ
20 samaye vedanaṃ vedeti. Sukhā pi kho Aggivessana vedanā
aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā khayadhammā vaya-
dhammā virāgadhammā nirodhadhammā. Dukkhaṃ pi kho
Aggivessana vedanā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā
khayadhammā vayadhammā virāgadhammā nirodhadhammā.
Adukkhamasukhā pi kho Aggivessana vedanā aniccā saṅ-
khatā paṭiccasamuppannā khayadhammā vayadhammā virāga-
dhammā nirodhadhammā. Evaṃ passaṃ Aggivessana sutavā
ariyasāvako sukhāya pi vedanāya nibbindati, dukkhāya pi
vedanāya nibbindati, adukkhamasukhāya pi vedanāya nibbin-
30 dati, nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ vi-
muttam - iti nāṇaṃ hoti; khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ,
kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti. Evaṃ vi-
muttacitto kho Aggivessana bhikkhu na kenaci saṃvadati
na kenaci vivadati, yaṇ-ca loke vuttaṃ tena voharati aparā-
masan - ti.

Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Sāriputto Bhagavato

piṭṭhito tṭhito hoti Bhagavantam vījamāno. Atha kho āyasmato Sāriputtassa etad-ahosi: Tesam tesam kira no Bhagavā dhammānam abhiññā pahānam-āha, tesam tesam kira no Sugato dhammānam abhiññā paṭinissaggam-āhāti. Itih' idam āyasmato Sāriputtassa paṭisañcikkhato anupādāya āsavehi cittam vimucci. Dighanakhassa pana paribbājakassa virajam vitamalam dhammacakkhum udapādi: yam kiñci samudayadhammam sabban-tam nirodhadhamman-ti. Atha kho Dighanakho paribbājako diṭṭhadhammo pattadhammo viditadhammo pariyogāḷhadhammo tiṇṇavicikiccho vigatakatham-katho vesārajappatto aparappaccayo satthusāsane Bhagavantam etad-avoca: Abhikkantam bho Gotama, abhikkantam bho Gotama. Seyyathā pi bho Gotama nikujjitam vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannam vā vivareyya, mūlhasa vā maggam ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotam dhāreyya: cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintiti, evam-evam bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Esāham bhavantam Gotamam saraṇam gacchāmi dhammañ-ca bhikkhusaṅghaṇ-ca. Upāsakam-mam bhavam Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge 20 pānupetaṃ saraṇagatan-ti.

DĪGHANAKHASUTTANTAM CATUTTHAM.

75.

Evam-me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Kurusu viharati—Kammāssadhamman-nāma Kurūnam nigamo—Bhāradvājagottassa brāhmaṇassa agyāgāre tiṇṣantherake. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbanhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaram ādāya Kammāssadhammam piṇḍāya pāvīsi, Kammāssadhamme piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattam piṇḍapātaṇṭikānto yen' aññataro vanasaṇḍo ten' upasaṅkami divāvihārāya, tam vanasaṇḍam ajjhogāhitvā aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamaṇḍe divāvihāram nisīdi.

Assosi kho Bhagavā dībbāya sotadhātuyā viśuddhāya atikkantamānusikāya Bhāradvājagottassa brāhmaṇassa Māgandiyena paribbājakena saddhīm imaṃ kathāsallāpaṃ. Atha kho Bhagavā sāyanhasamayāṃ paṭisallāpā vuṭṭhito yena Bhāradvājagottassa brāhmaṇassa agyāgāraṃ ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā nisīdi paññatte va tiṇasantharake. Atha kho Bhāradvājagotto brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhīm sammodi, sammodaniyāṃ kathāṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vitisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Bhāradvājagottaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ Bhagavā etad-avoca: Ahu pana te Bhāradvāja Māgandiyena paribbājakena

saddhiṃ imaṃ yeva tīṇasantharakam ārabha kocid-eva kathāsallāpo ti. Evaṃ vutte Bhāradvājo brāhmaṇo saṃviggo lomahaṭṭhajāto Bhagavantam etad-avoca: Etad-eva kho pana mayaṃ bho Gotamassa ārocetukāmā, atha ca pana bhavaṃ Gotamo anakkhānaṃ yeva akāsīti. Ayañ-ca h' idaṃ Bhagavato Bhāradvājagottena brāhmaṇena saddhiṃ antarākathā vippakatā hoti atha Māgandiyo paribbājako jaṅghāvihāraṃ anucaṇkamamāno anuvicaramāno yena Bhāradvājagottassa brāhmaṇassa agyāgāraṃ yena Bhagavā ten' (Upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodaniyaṃ katham sārāṇiyaṃ vitisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Māgandiyaṃ paribbājakaṃ Bhagavā etad-avoca:

Cakkhuṃ kho Māgandiya rūpārāmaṃ rūparataṃ rūpa-sammuditaṃ, taṃ Tathāgatassa dantaṃ guttaṃ rakkhitaṃ saṃvutaṃ, tassa ca saṃvarāya dhammaṃ deseti. Idan-nu te etaṃ Māgandiya sandhāya bhāsitaṃ: bhūnahu samaṇo Gotamo ti. — Etad-eva kho pana me bho Gotama sandhāya bhāsitaṃ: bhūnahu samaṇo Gotamo ti, taṃ kissa 20 hetu: evaṃ hi no sutte ocaratīti. — Sotaṃ kho Māgandiya saddārāmaṃ — pe — ghānaṃ kho Māgandiya gandhārāmaṃ — jivhā kho Māgandiya rasārāmā rasaratā rasasammuditā, sā Tathāgatassa dantā guttā rakkhitā saṃvutā, tassā ca saṃvarāya dhammaṃ deseti. Idan-nu te etaṃ Māgandiya sandhāya bhāsitaṃ: bhūnahu samaṇo Gotamo ti. — Etad-eva kho pana me bho Gotama sandhāya bhāsitaṃ: bhūnahu samaṇo Gotamo ti, taṃ kissa hetu: evaṃ hi no sutte ocaratīti. — Kāyo kho Māgandiya phoṭṭhabbārāmo — pe — mano kho Māgandiya dhammārāmo dhammarato dhammasammudito, so Tathāgatassa danto gutto rakkhito saṃvuto, tassa 30 ca saṃvarāya dhammaṃ deseti. Idan-nu te etaṃ Māgandiya sandhāya bhāsitaṃ: bhūnahu samaṇo Gotamo ti. — Etad-eva kho pana me bho Gotama sandhāya bhāsitaṃ: bhūnahu samaṇo Gotamo ti, taṃ kissa hetu: evaṃ hi no sutte ocaratīti.

Taṃ kim-maññasi Māgandiya: idh' ekacco cakkhu-

viññeyyehi rūpehi paricāritapubbo assa itthehi kantehi manāpehi piyarūpehi kāmūpasamhitehi rajanīyehi, so aparena samayena rūpānaṃ yeva samudayaṃ - ca atthagamaṃ - ca assādaṃ - ca ādinavaṃ - ca nissaraṇaṃ - ca yathābhūtaṃ viditvā rūpaṭaṇhaṃ pahāya rūpapaṛilāhaṃ paṭivinodetvā vigatapipāso ajjhataṃ vūpasantacitto vihareyya. Imassa pana te Māgandiya kim - assa vacanīyan - ti. — Na kiñci bho Gotama. — Taṃ kim - maññasi Māgandiya: idh' ekacco sotaviññeyyehi saddehi — pe — ghānaviññeyyehi gandhehi — jivhāviññeyyehi rasehi — kāyaviññeyyehi phoṭṭhabbehi paricāritapubbo. assa itthehi kantehi manāpehi piyarūpehi kāmūpasamhitehi rajanīyehi, so aparena samayena phoṭṭhabbānaṃ yeva samudayaṃ - ca atthagamaṃ - ca assādaṃ - ca ādinavaṃ - ca nissaraṇaṃ - ca yathābhūtaṃ viditvā phoṭṭhabbataṇhaṃ pahāya phoṭṭhabbapaṛilāhaṃ paṭivinodetvā vigatapipāso ajjhataṃ vūpasantacitto vihareyya. Imassa pana te Māgandiya kim - assa vacanīyan - ti. — Na kiñci bho Gotama.

— Ahaṃ kho pana Māgandiya pubbe agāriyabhūto samāno pañcahi kāmagaṇehi samappito samaṅgibhūto paricāresim, cakkhuviññeyyehi rūpehi itthehi kantehi manāpehi piyarūpehi kāmūpasamhitehi rajanīyehi, sotaviññeyyehi saddehi — pe — ghānaviññeyyehi gandhehi — jivhāviññeyyehi rasehi — kāyaviññeyyehi phoṭṭhabbehi itthehi kantehi manāpehi piyarūpehi kāmūpasamhitehi rajanīyehi. Tassa mayhaṃ Māgandiya tayo pāsādā ahesum, eko vassiko eko hemantiko eko gimhiko. So kho ahaṃ Māgandiya vassike pāsāde vassike cattāro māse nippurisehi turiyehi paricāriyamāno na hetthāpāsādaṃ orohāmi. So aparena samayena kāmānaṃ yeva samudayaṃ - ca atthagamaṃ - ca assādaṃ - ca ādinavaṃ - ca nissaraṇaṃ - ca yathābhūtaṃ viditvā kāmataṇhaṃ pahāya kāmapaṛilāhaṃ paṭivinodetvā vigatapipāso ajjhataṃ vūpasantacitto viharāmi. So aññe satte passāmi kāmesu avitaraṅge kāmataṇhāhi khajjamāne kāmapaṛilāhena paridayhamāne kāme paṭisevante; so tesaṃ na pihemi, na tattha abhiramāmi, taṃ kissa hetu: Yā h' ayaṃ Māgandiya rati aññatr' eva kāmehi aññatra akusalehi dhammehi api dibbaṃ

sukham samadhiggayha tiṭṭhati tāya ratiyā ramamāno hīnassa na pihemi, na tattha abhiramāmi.

— Seyyathā pi Māgandiya gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā aḍḍho mahaddhano mahābhogo pañcahi kāmagaṇehi samappito samaṅgibhūto paricāreyya, cakkhuviññeyyehi rūpehi itṭhehi kantehi manāpehi piyarūpehi kāmūpasamhitehi rajanīyehi, sotaviññeyyehi saddehi — pe — ghānaviññeyyehi gandhehi — jivhāviññeyyehi rasehi — kāyaviññeyyehi phoṭṭhabbehi itṭhehi kantehi manāpehi piyarūpehi kāmūpasamhitehi rajanīyehi. So kāyena sucaritaṃ caritvā vācāya sucaritaṃ caritvā manasā sucaritaṃ caritvā kāyassa bhedā parammarañā sugatīṃ saggaṃ lokam upapajjeyya devānaṃ Tāvatisānaṃ saḥabyataṃ. So tattha Nandane vane accharāsaṅghaparivuto dibbehi pañcahi kāmagaṇehi samappito samaṅgibhūto paricāreyya. So passeyya gahapatiṃ vā gahapatiputtaṃ vā pañcahi kāmagaṇehi samappitaṃ samaṅgibhūtaṃ paricārayamānaṃ. Taṃ kim - maññasi Māgandiya api nu so devaputto Nandane vane accharāsaṅghaparivuto dibbehi pañcahi kāmagaṇehi samappito samaṅgibhūto paricārayamāno amussa gahapatissa vā gahapatiputtassa vā piheyya mānusakānaṃ vā pañcannaṃ kāmagaṇānaṃ, mānusakehi vā kāmehi āvatṭeyyāti. — No h' idaṃ bho Gotama, taṃ kissa hetu: Mānusakehi bho Gotama kāmehi dibbā kāmā abhikkantatarā ca paṇītatarā cāti. — Evam-eva kho ahaṃ Māgandiya pubbe agāriyabbhūto samāno pañcahi kāmagaṇehi samappito samaṅgibhūto paricāresim, cakkhuviññeyyehi rūpehi itṭhehi kantehi manāpehi piyarūpehi kāmūpasamhitehi rajanīyehi, sotaviññeyyehi saddehi — pe — ghānaviññeyyehi gandhehi — jivhāviññeyyehi rasehi — kāyaviññeyyehi phoṭṭhabbehi itṭhehi kantehi manāpehi piyarūpehi kāmūpasamhitehi rajanīyehi. So aparena samayena kāmānaṃ yeva samudayaṇ - ca atthagamaṇ - ca assādaṇ - ca ādinavaṇ - ca nissaraṇaṇ - ca yathābhūtaṃ veditvā kāmataṇhaṃ pahāya kāmaparilāhaṃ paṭivinodetvā vigatapipāso ajjhattaṃ vūpasantacitto viharāmi. So aññe satte passāmi kāmesu avitarāge kāmataṇhāhi khajjamāne kāmaparilāhena

pariḍayhamāne kāme paṭisevante; so tesam na pihemi, na tattha abhiramāmi, tam kissa hetu: Yā h' ayam Māgandiya rati aññatr' eva kāmehi aññatra akusalehi dhammehi api dibbam sukham samadhiggayha tiṭṭhati tāya ratiyā ramamāno hinassa na pihemi, na tattha abhiramāmi.

Seyyathā pi Māgandiya kuṭṭhī puriso arugatto pakka-gatto kimihi khajjamāno nakhehi vaṇamukhāni vippatacchamāno aṅgarakāsuyā kāyam paritāpeyya, tassa mittāmaccā nātisālohitā bhisakkaṃ sallakattaṃ upatṭhapeyyum, tassa so bhisakko sallakatto bhesajjam kareyya, so tam bhesajjam āgamma kuṭṭhehi parimucceyya, arogo assa sukhī serī sayamvasī yenakāmaṅgamo. So aññaṃ kuṭṭhiṃ purisaṃ passeyya arugattaṃ pakkagattaṃ kimihi khajjamānaṃ nakhehi vaṇamukhāni vippatacchamānaṃ aṅgarakāsuyā kāyam paritāpentaṃ. Tam kim-maññasi Māgandiya: api nu so puriso amussa kuṭṭhissa purisassa piheyya aṅgarakāsuyā vā bhesajjapaṭisevanāya vā ti. — No h' idaṃ bho Gotama, tam kissa hetu: Roge hi bho Gotama sati bhesajjena karaṇīyam hoti, roge asati bhesajjena karaṇīyam na hotīti. — Evam-
 20 eva kho ahaṃ Māgandiya pubbe agāriyabhūto samāno pañcahi kāmagaṇehi samappito samaṅgibhūto paricāresim, cakkhaviññeyyehi rūpehi itṭhehi kantehi manāpehi piyarūpehi kāmūpasamhitehi rajanīyehi, sotaviññeyyehi saddehi — pe — ghānaviññeyyehi gandhehi — jivhāviññeyyehi rasehi — kāyaviññeyyehi phoṭṭhabbehi itṭhehi kantehi manāpehi piyarūpehi kāmūpasamhitehi rajanīyehi. So aparena samayena kāmānaṃ yeva samudayaṃ-ca atthagamaṃ-ca assādaṃ-ca ādīnavaṃ-ca nissaraṇaṃ-ca yathābhūtaṃ viditvā kāmataṇhaṃ pahāya kāmaparilāhaṃ paṭivinodetvā vigatapipāso
 30 ajjhattaṃ vūpasantacitto viharāmi. So aññe satte passāmi kāmesu avītaraṅge kāmataṇhāhi khajjamāne kāmāparilāhena pariḍayhamāne kāme paṭisevante; so tesam na pihemi, na tattha abhiramāmi, tam kissa hetu: Yā h' ayam Māgandiya rati aññatr' eva kāmehi aññatra akusalehi dhammehi api dibbam sukham samadhiggayha tiṭṭhati tāya ratiyā ramamāno hinassa na pihemi, na tattha abhiramāmi.

Seyyathā pi Māgandiya kuṭṭhī puriso arugatto pakka-
 gatto kimihi khajjamāno nakhehi vaṇamukhāni vippataccha-
 māno aṅgārakāsuyā kāyaṃ paritāpeyya, tassa mittāmaccā
 nātisālohitā bhisakkaṃ sallakattaṃ upatṭhāpeyyum, tassa so
 bhisakko sallakatto bhesajjaṃ kareyya, so taṃ bhesajjaṃ
 āgamma kuṭṭhehi parimucceyya, arogo assa sukhi serī sayā-
 vasi yenakāmaṅgamo; taṃ - enaṃ dve balavanto purisā nānā-
 bāhāsu gahetvā aṅgārakāsuṃ upakaḍḍheyyum. Taṃ kim-
 maññasi Māgandiya: api nu so puriso iti c' iti c' eva kāyaṃ
 sannāmeyyāti. — Evaṃ bho Gotama, taṃ kissa hetu: Asu
 hi bho Gotama aggi dukkhasamphasso c' eva mahābhitāpo
 ca mahāparilāho cāti. — Taṃ kim - maññasi Māgandiya:
 idān' eva nu kho so aggi dukkhasamphasso c' eva mahābhi-
 tāpo ca mahāparilāho ca, udāhu pubbe pi so aggi dukkha-
 samphasso c' eva mahābhitāpo ca mahāparilāho cāti. —
 Idāni c' eva bho Gotama so aggi dukkhasamphasso c' eva
 mahābhitāpo ca mahāparilāho ca, pubbe pi so aggi dukkha-
 samphasso c' eva mahābhitāpo ca mahāparilāho ca. Asu
 hi ca bho Gotama kuṭṭhī puriso arugatto pakkagatto kimihi
 khajjamāno nakhehi vaṇamukhāni vippatacchamāno upahatin-
 driyo dukkhasamphasse yeva aggismiṃ sukham - iti viparīta-
 saññaṃ paccalatthāti. — Evaṃ - eva kho Māgandiya atītam-
 pi addhānaṃ kāmā dukkhasamphassā c' eva mahābhitāpā ca
 mahāparilāhā ca, anāgataṃ - pi addhānaṃ kāmā dukkha-
 samphassā c' eva mahābhitāpā ca mahāparilāhā ca, etarahi
 pi paccuppannaṃ addhānaṃ kāmā dukkhasamphassā c' eva
 mahābhitāpā ca mahāparilāhā ca. Ime ca Māgandiya sattā
 kāmesu avitarāgā kāmataṇhāhi khajjamānā kāmāparilāhena
 pariḍayhamānā upahatindriyā dukkhasamphasses' eva kāmesu
 sukham - iti viparītasāññaṃ paccalatthum.

Seyyathā pi Māgandiya kuṭṭhī puriso arugatto pakka-
 gatto kimihi khajjamāno nakhehi vaṇamukhāni vippataccha-
 māno aṅgārakāsuyā kāyaṃ paritāpeti, yathā yathā kho
 Māgandiya asu kuṭṭhī puriso arugatto pakkagatto kimihi
 khajjamāno nakhehi vaṇamukhāni vippatacchamāno aṅgāra-
 kāsuyā kāyaṃ paritāpeti tathā tathā 'ssa tāni vaṇamukhāni

asucitarāni c' eva honti duggandhatarāni ca pūtikatarāni ca, hoti c' eva kāci sātammattā assādamattā yadidaṃ vaṇa-mukhānaṃ kaṇḍūvanahetu; evam - eva kho Māgandiya sattā kāmesu avitarāgā kāmataṇhāhi khajjamānā kāmapiṇḍāhena paridayhamānā kāme paṭisevanti, yathā yathā kho Māgandiya sattā kāmesu avitarāgā kāmataṇhāhi khajjamānā kāmapiṇḍāhena paridayhamānā kāme paṭisevanti tathā tathā tesāṃ sattānaṃ kāmataṇhā c' eva pavaḍḍhati kāmapiṇḍāhena ca paridayhanti, hoti c' eva kāci sātammattā assādamattā
 10 yadidaṃ pañca kāmaguṇe paṭicca.

Taṃ kim - maññasi Māgandiya: api nu te diṭṭho vā suto vā rājā vā rājamahāmatto vā pañcāhi kāmaguṇehi samappito samaṅgibhūto paricārayamāno kāmataṇhaṃ appahāya kāmapiṇḍāhaṃ appaṭivinodetvā vigatapipāso ajjhataṃ vūpasantacitto vihāsi vā viharati vā viharissati vā ti. — No h' idaṃ bho Gotama. — Sādhū Māgandiya; mayā pi kho etaṃ Māgandiya n' eva diṭṭhaṃ na sutāṃ: rājā vā rājamahāmatto vā pañcāhi kāmaguṇehi samappito samaṅgibhūto paricārayamāno kāmataṇhaṃ appahāya kāmapiṇḍāhaṃ ap-
 20 paṭivinodetvā vigatapipāso ajjhataṃ vūpasantacitto vihāsi vā viharati vā viharissati vā. Atha kho Māgandiya ye hi keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā vigatapipāsā ajjhataṃ vūpasantacittā vihaṃsu vā viharanti vā viharissanti vā sabbe te kāmānaṃ yeva samudayaṇ - ca atthagamaṇ - ca assādaṇ - ca ādinavaṇ - ca nissaraṇaṇ - ca yathābhūtaṃ veditvā kāmataṇhaṃ pahāya kāmapiṇḍāhaṃ paṭivinodetvā vigatapipāsā ajjhataṃ vūpasantacittā vihaṃsu vā viharanti vā viharissanti vā ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi:

30 Ārogyaparamā lābhā, nibbānaṃ paramaṃ sukhaṃ, atṭhāṅgiko ca maggānaṃ khemaṃ amatagāminan - ti.

Evam vutte Māgandiyo paribbājako Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Acchariyaṃ bho Gotama, abbhutaṃ bho Gotama, yāva
 34 subhāsitaṃ - c' idaṃ bhotā Gotamena:

Ārogyaparamā lābhā, nibbānaṃ paramaṃ sukhaṃ - ti.

Mayā pi kho etaṃ bho Gotama suttaṃ pubbakānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ ācariyapācariyānaṃ bhāsamānānaṃ :

Ārogyaparamā lābhā, nibbānaṃ paramaṃ sukhaṃ - ti,

ta - y - idaṃ bho Gotama sametiti. — Yaṃ pana te etaṃ Māgandiya suttaṃ pubbakānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ ācariyapācariyānaṃ bhāsamānānaṃ :

Ārogyaparamā lābhā, nibbānaṃ paramaṃ sukhaṃ - ti,

katamaṃ - taṃ ārogyaṃ, katamaṃ - taṃ nibbānaṃ - ti. Evaṃ (Ovutte Māgandiyo paribbājako sakāṇ' eva sudaṃ gattāni paṇiṇā anomajjati: Idan - taṃ bho Gotama ārogyaṃ, idan - taṃ nibbānaṃ. Ahaṃ hi bho Gotama etarahi aroga sukhī, na maṃ kiñci ābādhatiti.

Seyyathā pi Māgandiya jaccandho puriso, so na passeyya kaṇhasukkāni rūpāni, na passeyya nilakāni rūpāni, na passeyya pītakāni rūpāni, na passeyya lohitakāni rūpāni, na passeyya mañjetthikāni rūpāni, na passeyya samavisamaṃ, na passeyya tārakārūpāni, na passeyya candimasuriye.

So suṇeyya cakkhumato bhāsamānassa: chekaṃ vata

20 bho odātaṃ vatthaṃ abhirūpaṃ nimmalaṃ sucin - ti, so odātapariyesanaṃ careyya. Taṃ - en' aññataro puriso telamasikatenā sāhulaṇḍivarena vañceyya: idan - te ambho purisa odātaṃ vatthaṃ abhirūpaṃ nimmalaṃ sucin - ti.

So taṃ patigaṇheyya, paṭiggahetvā pārupeyya, pārupitvā attamaṇo attamaṇavācaṃ nicchāreyya: chekaṃ vata bho odātaṃ vatthaṃ abhirūpaṃ nimmalaṃ sucin - ti. Taṃ kimmaññasi Māgandiya: api nu so jaccandho puriso jānanto passanto amuṃ telamasikataṃ sāhulaṇḍivaraṃ patigaṇheyya, paṭiggahetvā pārupeyya, pārupitvā attamaṇo attamaṇavācaṃ

30 nicchāreyya: chekaṃ vata bho odātaṃ vatthaṃ abhirūpaṃ nimmalaṃ sucin - ti, udāhu cakkhumato saddhāyāti. — Ajānanto hi bho Gotama apassanto asu jaccandho puriso amuṃ telamasikataṃ sāhulaṇḍivaraṃ patigaṇheyya, paṭiggahetvā pārupeyya, pārupitvā attamaṇo attamaṇavācaṃ nicchāreyya:

chekam vata bho odātam vattham abhirūpaṃ nimmalam
sucin - ti, cakkhumato saddhāyāti. — Evam - eva kho Māgan-
diya añnatitthiyā paribbājakā andhā acakkhukā, ajānantā
ārogyaṃ apassantā nibbānaṃ atha ca pan' imaṃ gātham
bhāsanti:

Arogyaparamā lābhā, nibbānaṃ paramaṃ sukhaṃ - ti.

Pubbakeh' esā Māgandiya arahantehi sammāsambuddhehi
gāthā bhāsita:

Ārogyaparamā lābhā, nibbānaṃ paramaṃ sukhaṃ,
(catthaṅgiko ca maggānaṃ khemaṃ amatagāminan - ti.

Sā etarahi anupubbena puthujjanagatā. Ayaṃ kho pana
Māgandiya kāyo rogabhūto gaṇḍabhūto sallabhūto aghabhūto
ābādhabhūto, so tvaṃ imaṃ kāyaṃ rogabhūtaṃ gaṇḍabhūtaṃ
sallabhūtaṃ aghabhūtaṃ ābādhabhūtaṃ: Idan - taṃ bho
Gotama ārogyaṃ, idan - taṃ nibbānan - ti vadesi. Taṃ hi te
Māgandiya ariyaṃ cakkhum na - tthi, yena tvaṃ ariyena
cakkhunā ārogyaṃ jāneyyāsi nibbānaṃ passeyyāsi.

Evam pasanno ahaṃ bho Gotamassa: pahoti me
bhavaṃ Gotamo tathā dhammaṃ desetum yathā 'haṃ āro-
gyaṃ jāneyyaṃ nibbānaṃ passeyyan - ti. — Seyyathā pi
Māgandiya jaccandho puriso, so na passeyya kaṇhasukkāni
rūpāni, na passeyya nilakāni rūpāni, na passeyya pītakāni
rūpāni, na passeyya lohitaṇṇāni rūpāni, na passeyya mañjetthi-
kāni rūpāni, na passeyya samavisamaṃ, na passeyya tārakā-
rūpāni, na passeyya candimasuriye. Tassa mittāmaccā nāti-
sālohitā bhisakkaṃ sallakattaṃ upatthapeyyum, tassa so
bhisakko sallakatto bhesajjaṃ kareyya, so taṃ bhesajjaṃ
āgamma na cakkhūni uppādeyya cakkhūni visodheyya. Taṃ
kim - maññasi Māgandiya: nanu so vejjo yāvad - eva kila-
mathassa vighātassa bhāgi assāti. — Evam bho Gotama. —
Evam - eva kho Māgandiya ahaṃ - c' eva te dhammaṃ deseyyaṃ:
idan - taṃ ārogyaṃ, idan - taṃ nibbānan - ti, so tvaṃ ārogyaṃ
na jāneyyāsi nibbānaṃ na passeyyāsi, so mam' assa kila-
matho, sā mam' assa vihesā ti.

Evam pasanno aham bhoto Gotamassa: pahoti me bhavam Gotamo tathā dhammam desetum yathā 'ham ārogyam jāneyyam nibbānam passeyyan - ti. — Seyyathā pi Māgandiya jaccandho puriso, so na passeyya kaṇhasukkāni rūpāni, na passeyya nilakāni rūpāni, na passeyya pitakāni rūpāni, na passeyya lohitaṇṇāni rūpāni, na passeyya mañ-jetthikāni rūpāni, na passeyya samavisamam, na passeyya tārakārūpāni, na passeyya candimasuriye. So suṇeyya cakkhumato bhāsamānassa: chekam vata bho odātam vattham abhirūpaṃ nimmalam sucin - ti, so odātapariyesanam careyya. Tam - en' aññataro puriso telamasikatena sāhulaṇṇāna vañceyya: idan - te ambho purisa odātam vattham abhirūpaṃ nimmalam sucin - ti. So tam patigaṇheyya, paṭiggahetvā pārupeyya. Tassa mittāmaccā nātisālohitā bhisakkaṃ salla-kattam upatthapeyyum, tassa so bhisakko sallakatto bhesajjam kareyya, uddhavirecanam adhovirecanam añjanam paccañjanam natthukammam; so tam bhesajjam āgama cakkhūni uppādeyya cakkhūni visodheyya, tassa saha cakkhup-pādā yo amusmim telamasikate sāhulaṇṇāna chandarāgo so pahiyetha, taṇ - ca nam purisam amittato pi daheyya paccatthikato pi daheyya, api ca jīvita voropetabbam mañ-ṇeyya: digharattam vata bho aham iminā purisena telamasi-katena sāhulaṇṇāna nikato vañcito paladdho: idan - te ambho purisa odātam vattham abhirūpaṃ nimmalam sucin - ti. Evam - eva kho Māgandiya ahañ - c' eva te dhammam de-seyyam: idan - tam ārogyam, idan - tam nibbānan - ti, so tvaṃ ārogyam jāneyyāsi nibbānam passeyyāsi, tassa te saha cakkhuppādā yo pañcas' upādānakkhandhesu chandarāgo so pahiyetha; api ca te evam - assa: digharattam vata bho aham iminā cittaṇa nikato vañcito paladdho, aham hi rūpaṃ yeva upādiyamāno upādiyim, vedanam yeva upādiyamāno upādiyim, saññaṃ yeva upādiyamāno upādiyim, saṅkhāre yeva upādiyamāno upādiyim, viññānam yeva upādiyamāno upādiyim; tassa me upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇam sokaparidevadukkhadomanas-

supāyāsā sambhavanti, evam - etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotiti.

Evam pasanno aham bhoto Gotamassa: pahoti me bhavam Gotamo tathā dhammam desetum yathā 'ham imamhā āsanā anandho vuṭṭhaheyyan - ti. — Tena hi tvaṃ Māgandīya sappurise bhajeyyāsi; yato kho tvaṃ Māgandīya sappurise bhajissasi, tato tvaṃ Māgandīya saddhammam sossasi; yato kho tvaṃ Māgandīya saddhammam sossasi, tato tvaṃ Māgandīya dhammānudhammam paṭipajjissasi; yato kho tvaṃ Māgandīya dhammānudhammam paṭipajjissasi, tato tvaṃ Māgandīya sāmaṃ yeva ṇassasi sāmaṃ dakkhisi: ime rogā gaṇḍā sallā, idha rogā gaṇḍā sallā aparisesā nirujjhanti; tassa me upādānanīrodhā bhavanīrodho, bhavanīrodhā jātīnīrodho, jātīnīrodhā jarāmaṇaṃ sokaparideva dukkhadomanassupāyāsā nirujjhanti, evam - etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hotiti.

Evam vutte Māgandīyo paribbājako Bhagavantam etadavoca: Abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama. Seyyathā pi bho Gotama nikujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchanam vā vivareyya, mūlhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya: cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintīti, evam - evam bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Esāham bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ saraṇam gacchāmi dhammaṃ - ca bhikkhusaṅghaṃ - ca. Labheyyāham bhoto Gotamassa santike pabbajjāṃ labheyyaṃ upasampadan - ti. — Yo kho Māgandīya aññatitthiyapubbo imasmim dhammavinaye ākaṅkhati pabbajjāṃ ākaṅkhati upasampadam, so cattāro māse parivasati, catunnam māsānam accayena āraddhacittā bhikkhū pabbājenti upasampādentī bhikkhū 30 bhāvāya; api ca m' ettha puggalavemattatā viditā ti. — Sace bhante aññatitthiyapubbā imasmim dhammavinaye ākaṅkhatā pabbajjāṃ ākaṅkhatā upasampadam cattāro māse parivasanti, catunnam māsānam accayena āraddhacittā bhikkhū pabbājenti upasampādentī bhikkhubhāvāya, aham cattāri vassāni parivasissāmi, catunnam maṃ vassānam accayena āraddhacittā bhikkhū pabbājentu upasampādentu bhikkhu-

bhāvāyāti. Alattha kho Māgandiyo paribbājako Bhagavato santike pabbajjam alatta upasampadam. Acirūpasampanno kho pan' āyasmā Māgandiyo eko vūpakattho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto na cirass' eva yass' atthāya kulaputtā samma - d - eva agāasmā anagāriyam pabbajanti tad - anuttaram brahmacariyapariyosānam diṭṭhe va dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsi; khīṇā jāti, vusitam brahmacariyam, kataṃ karaṇiyam nāparam itthattāyāti abbhaññāsi. Aññataro kho pan' āyasmā Māgandiyo arahataṃ ahoṣiti.

(O MĀGANDIYASUTTANTAM PAÑCAMAM.

76.

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayam Bhagavā Kosambiyam viharati Ghositārāme. Tena kho pana samayena Sandako paribbājako Pilakkhaguhāyam paṭivasati mahatiyā paribbājakaparisāya saddhim pañcamattehi paribbājakasatehi. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando sāyanhasamayam paṭisallāpā vuṭṭhito bhikkhū āmantesi: Āyāma' āvuso yena Devakaṭasobbho ten' upasaṅkamissāma guhādassanāyāti. Evam - āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Ānandassa paccassosum. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando sambahulehi bhikkhūhi saddhim yena Devakaṭasobbho ten' upasaṅkami. Tena kho pana samayena Sandako paribbājako mahatiyā paribbājakaparisāya saddhim nisinnō hoti unnādinīyā uccāsaddāya mahāsaddāya aneka - vihitam tiracchānakatham kathentiya, seyyathidaṃ rājakatham corakatham mahāmatlakatham senākatham bhayakatham yuddhakatham annakatham pānakatham vatthakatham sayanakatham mālākatham gandhakatham nātikatham yānakatham gāmakatham nigamakatham nagarakatham janapadakatham itthikatham sūrakatham visikhākatham kumbhaṭṭhānakatham pubbapetakatham nānattakatham lokakkhāyikam samuddak-

khāyikam itibhavābhavakatham itī vā. Addasā kho Sandako paribbājako āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ dūrato va āgacchantam, disvānā sakam parisam saṇṭhapesi: Appasaddā bhonto hontu, mā bhonto saddam - akattha, ayaṃ samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvako āgacchati samaṇo Ānando. Yāvata kho pana samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvaka Kosambiyam paṭivasanti ayaṃ tesam aññataro samaṇo Ānando. Appasaddakāmā kho pana te āyasmanto appasaddavinītā appasaddassa vaṇṇavādino, app - eva nāma appasaddam parisam veditvā upasaṅkami - tabbam maññeyyāti. Atha kho te paribbājakā tuṇhī ahesum. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Sandako paribbājako ten' upasaṅkami. Atha kho Sandako paribbājako āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etad - avoca: Etu kho bhavam Ānando, sāgataṃ bhoto Ānandassa, cirassam kho bhavam Ānando imam pariyāyam - akāsi yadidaṃ idh' āgamanāya; nisidatu bhavam Ānando, idam - āsanam paññattan - ti. Nisīdi kho āyasmā Ānando paññatte āsane. Sandako pi kho paribbājako aññataram nīcam āsanam gahetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi.

Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Sandakam paribbājakam
 20 āyasmā Ānando etad - avoca: Kāya nu 'ttha Sandaka etarahi kathāya sannisinā, kā ca pana vo antarākathā vippakata ti. — Tiṭṭhat' esā bho Ānanda kathā yāya mayam etarahi kathāya sannisinā, n' esā bhoto Ānandassa kathā dullabhā bhavissati pacchā pi savanāya. Sādhū vata bhavantaṃ yeva Ānandaṃ paṭibhātu sake ācariyake dhammī kathā ti. — Tena hi Sandaka suṇāhi sādhuṇaṃ manasikarohi, bhāsissā - mīti. Evaṃ bho ti kho Sandako paribbājako āyasmato Ānandassa paccassosi. Āyasmā Ānando etad - avoca: Cattāro
 3 me Sandaka tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammā - sambuddhena abrahmacariyavāsā akkhātā, cattāri ca anassā - sikāni brahmacariyāni akkhātāni, yattha viññū puriso sa - sakkaṃ brahmacariyam na vaseyya vasanto vā na ārādheyya nāyam dhammaṃ kusalan - ti. — Katame pana te bho Ānanda tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammā - sambuddhena cattāro abrahmacariyavāsā akkhātā yattha

viññū puriso sasakkaṃ brahmacariyaṃ na vaseyya vasanto vā na ārādheyya ñāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalan - ti.

Idha Sandaka ekacco satthā evaṃvādī hoti evaṃdiṭṭhi: Na - tthi dinnaṃ na - tthi yiṭṭhaṃ na - tthi hutam, na - tthi sukaṭadukkaṭānaṃ kammānaṃ phalaṃ vipāko, na - tthi ayaṃ loko na - tthi paro loko, na - tthi mātā na - tthi pitā, na - tthi sattā opapātikā, na - tthi loka samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggaṭā sanimāpaṭipannā ye imaṇ - ca lokaṃ paraṇ - ca lokaṃ sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedenti. Cātummahābhūṭiko ayaṃ puriso, yadā kālāṃ karoti paṭhavi paṭhavikāyaṃ anupeti anupagacchati, āpo āpokāyaṃ anupeti anupagacchati, tejo tejokāyaṃ anupeti anupagacchati, vāyo vāyokāyaṃ anupeti anupagacchati, ākāsaṃ indriyāni saṅkamanti, āsandipaṇcamā purisā mataṃ ādāya gacchanti, yāv' ālāhanā padāni paññāyanti, kāpotakāni aṭṭhīni bhavanti. Bhassantāhutiyo, dattu - paññattaṃ yad - idaṃ dānaṃ. Tesāṃ tucchaṃ musā vilāpo ye keci atthikavādaṃ vadanti. Bāle ca paṇḍite ca kāyassa bhedā ucchijjanti vinassanti na honti param - maraṇā ti.

Tatra Sandaka viññū puriso iti paṭisañcikkhati: Ayaṃ kho bhavaṃ satthā evaṃvādī evaṃdiṭṭhi: Na - tthi dinnaṃ na - tthi yiṭṭhaṃ — pe — na honti param - maraṇā ti. Sace imassa bhoto satthuno saccaṃ vacanaṃ, akatena me ettha kataṃ, avusitena me ettha vusitaṃ; ubho pi mayaṃ ettha samasamā sāmāññapattā, yo cāhaṃ na vadāmi: ubho kāyassa bhedā ucchijjissāma vinassissāma na bhavissāma param - maraṇā ti. Atirekaṃ kho pan' imassa bhoto satthuno naggiyaṃ muṇḍiyaṃ ukkuṭikappadhānaṃ kesamassulocanaṃ, yo 'haṃ puttasaṃbādhasayanaṃ ajjhāvasanto Kāsikacandanaṃ paccanubhonto mālāgandhavilepanaṃ dhārento jātarūpa - rajataṃ sādiyanto iminā bhotā satthārā samasamagatikko bhavissāmi abhisamparāyaṃ. So 'haṃ kiṃ jānanto kiṃ passanto imasmim satthari brahmacariyaṃ carissāmi. So: abrahmacariyavāso ayan - ti iti viditvā tasmā brahmacariyā nibbijja pakkamati. Ayaṃ kho Sandaka tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena paṭhamo abrahmacariyavāso akkhāto yattha viññū puriso sasakkaṃ brahma -

cariyaṃ na vaseyya vasanto vā na ārādheyya nāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalaṃ.

— Puna ca paraṃ Sandaka idh' ekacco satthā evaṃvādī hoti evaṃdiṭṭhi: Karato kārayato chindato chedāpayato pacato pācayato socayato kilamayato phandato phandāpayato pānam - atimāpayato adinnaṃ ādiyato sandhiṃ chindato nillopaṃ harato ekāgārikaṃ karoto paripantho tiṭṭhato para-dāraṃ gacchato musā bhaṇato, karato na kariyati pāpaṃ; khurapariyantena ce pi cakkhena yo imissā paṭhaviyā pāṇe
 10 ekamaṃsakhalāṃ ekamaṃsapuñjaṃ kareyya na - tthi tatonidānaṃ pāpaṃ, na - tthi pāpassa āgamo; dakkhiṇaṃ - ce pi Gaṅgāya tirāṃ gaccheyya hananto ghātento chindanto chedāpento pacanto pācento na - tthi tatonidānaṃ pāpaṃ, na - tthi pāpassa āgamo; uttaraṃ - ce pi Gaṅgāya tirāṃ gaccheyya dadanto dāpento yajanto yājento na - tthi tatonidānaṃ puññaṃ, na - tthi puñṇassa āgamo; dānena damena saṃyamena saccavajjena na - tthi puññaṃ, na - tthi puñṇassa āgamo ti.

Tatra Sandaka viññū puriso iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Ayaṃ kho bhavaṃ satthā evaṃvādī evaṃdiṭṭhi: Karato kārayato

20 — pe — na - tthi puñṇassa āgamo ti. Sace imassa bhoto satthuno saccaṃ vacanaṃ, akatena me ettha kataṃ, avusitena me ettha vusitaṃ; ubho pi mayaṃ ettha samasamā sāmāññapattā, yo cāhaṃ na vadāmi: ubhinnaṃ kurutaṃ na kariyati pāpaṃ - ti. Atirekaṃ kho pan' imassa bhoto satthuno — pe — brahmacariyaṃ carissāmi. So: abrahmacariyavāso ayaṃ - ti iti viditvā tasmā brahmacariyā nibbijja pakkamati. Ayaṃ kho Sandaka tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena dutiyo abrahmacariyavāso akkhāto yattha viññū puriso sasakkaṃ brahma-
 30 cariyaṃ na vaseyya vasanto vā na ārādheyya nāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalaṃ.

— Puna ca paraṃ Sandaka idh' ekacco satthā evaṃvādī hoti evaṃdiṭṭhi: Na - tthi hetu na - tthi paccayo sattānaṃ saṅkilesāya, ahetu appaccayā sattā saṅkilissanti; na - tthi hetu na - tthi paccayo sattānaṃ visuddhiyā, ahetu appaccayā sattā visujjhanti; na - tthi balaṃ na - tthi viriyaṃ na - tthi purisat-

thāmo na - tthi purisaparakkamo, sabbe sattā sabbe pāṇā sabbe bhūtā sabbe jīvā avasā abalā aviriyaṃ niyatisaṅgatibhāva-parinātā chass - evābhijātisu sukhadukkhāṃ paṭisaṃvedentīti.

Tatra Sandaka viññū puriso iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Ayaṃ kho bhavaṃ satthā evaṃvādī evaṃdiṭṭhi: Na - tthi hetu na - tthi paccayo — pe — sukhadukkhāṃ paṭisaṃvedentīti. Sace imassa bhoto satthuno saccaṃ vacanaṃ, akatena me ettha kataṃ, avusitena me ettha vusitaṃ; ubho pi mayaṃ ettha samasamā sāmaññapattā, yo cāhaṃ na vadāmi: ubho ahetu appaccayā visujjhissāmāti. Atirekaṃ kho pan' imassa bhoto satthuno — pe — brahmacariyaṃ carissāmi. So: abrahmacariyavāso ayan - ti iti viditvā tasmā brahmacariyā nibbijja pakkamati. Ayaṃ kho Sandaka tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena tatiyo abrahmacariyavāso akkhāto yattha viññū puriso sasakkaṃ brahmacariyaṃ na vaseyya vasanto vā na ārādheyya nāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalam.

Puna ca paraṃ Sandaka idh' ekacco satthā evaṃvādī hoti evaṃdiṭṭhi: Satt' ime kāyā akatā akatavidhā animmitā animmātā vañjhā kūṭaṭṭhā esikaṭṭhāyi - tṭhitā, te na iñjanti na viparinamanti na aññamaññaṃ byābādhenti, nālaṃ aññamaññassa sukhāya vā dukkhāya vā sukhadukkhāya vā. Katame satta: paṭhavikāyo āpokāyo tejokāyo vāyokāyo sukhe dukkhe jīve, satt' ime. Ime satta kāyā akatā akatavidhā animmitā animmātā vañjhā kūṭaṭṭhā esikaṭṭhāyi - tṭhitā, te na iñjanti na viparinamanti na aññamaññaṃ byābādhenti, nālaṃ aññamaññassa sukhāya vā dukkhāya vā sukhadukkhāya vā. Tattha na - tthi hantā vā ghātetā vā sotā vā sāvetā vā viññātā vā viññāpetā vā. Ye pi tiṇhena satthena sīsaṃ chindati, na koci kañci jīvitaṃ voropeti, sattannaṃ tv - eva kāyānam - antarena satthaṃ vivaram - anupatati. Cuddasa kho pan' imāni yonipamukhasatasahasāni satṭhi ca satāni cha ca satāni, pañca ca kammuno satāni pañca ca kammāni tiṇi ca kammāni kamme ca aḍḍhakamme ca, dvatṭhi paṭipadā, dvatṭh' antarakappā, chaḷ - ābhijātiyo, attha purisabhūmiyo, ekūnapaññāsa ājivasate, ekūnapaññāsa paribbājasate, ekūna-

paññāsa nāgāvāsasate, vīse indriyasate, timse nirayasate, chattiṃsa rajodhātuyo, satta saññigabbhā, satta asaññigabbhā, satta nigaṇṭhigabbhā, satta devā satta mānusa satta pesācā satta sarā satta pavuṭṭā satta papātā satta papātasatāni satta supinā satta supinasatāni, cullāsīti mahākappuno sataṣaḥassāni yāni bāle ca paṇḍite ca sandhāvitvā saṃsaritvā dukkhass' antaṃ karissanti. Tattha na - tthi: iminā 'haṃ silena vā vatena vā tapena vā brahmacariyena vā aparipakkamā vā kammaṃ paripācassāmi paripakkamā vā kammaṃ phussa phussa byantikarissāmi, hevaṃ na - tthi. Doṇamite sukhadukkhe, pariyantakaṭṭhe saṃsāre na - tthi hāyanaṇḍhane na - tthi ukkaṃsāvakaṃse. Seyyathā pi nāma suttaguḷe khitte nibbēthiyamānaṃ - eva paleti, evaṃ - evaṃ bāle ca paṇḍite ca sandhāvitvā saṃsaritvā dukkhass' antaṃ karissanti.

Tatra Sandaka viññū puriso iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Ayaṃ kho bhavaṃ satthā evaṃvādī evaṃdiṭṭhi: Satt' ime kāyā — pe — dukkhass' antaṃ karissanti. Sace imassa bhoto satthuno saccam vacanam, akatena me ettha katham, avusitena me ettha vusitam; ubho pi mayam ettha samasamā sannaṇṇapattā, yo cāham na vadāmi: ubho sandhāvitvā saṃsaritvā dukkhass' antaṃ karissāmi. Atirekam kho paṇḍitā imassa bhoto satthuno naggiyam muṇḍiyam ukkuṭikappadhānam kesamassulocanam, yo 'haṃ puttasaṃbaddhasayanam ajjhāvasanto Kāsikacandanam paccanubhonto mālāgandhāvilepanam dhārento jātarūparajataṃ sādīyanto iminā bhotā satthārā samasamagatiko bhavissāmi abhisamparāyam. So 'haṃ kiṃ jānanto kiṃ passanto imasmiṃ satthari brahmacariyam carissāmi. So: abrahmacariyavāso ayaṇ - ti iti viditvā tasmā brahmacariyā nibbijja pakkamati. Ayaṃ kho Sandaka tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena catuttho abrahmacariyavāso akkhāto yattha viññū puriso sasakkaṃ brahmacariyam na vaseyya vasanto vā na āradheyya nāyam dhammam kusalam.

Ime kho Sandaka tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena cattāro abrahmacariyavāsā akkhātā

yattha viññū puriso sasakkaṃ brahmacariyaṃ na vaseyya vasanto vā na ārādheyya ñāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalan - ti. —
 Acchariyaṃ bho Ānanda, abbhutaṃ bho Ānanda, yāvañ - c' idam tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena cattāro abrahmacariyavāsā va samānā abrahmacariyavāsā ti akkhātā yattha viññū puriso sasakkaṃ brahmacariyaṃ na vaseyya vasanto vā na ārādheyya ñāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalam. Katamāni pana tāni bho Ānanda tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena cattāri
 (0 anassāsikāni brahmacariyāni akkhātāni yattha viññū puriso sasakkaṃ brahmacariyaṃ na vaseyya vasanto vā na ārādheyya ñāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalan - ti.

Idha Sandaka ekacco satthā sabbaññū sabbadassāvī aparisesaṃ ñāṇadassanaṃ paṭijānāti: carato ca me tiṭṭhato ca suttassa ca jāgarassa ca satataṃ samitaṃ ñāṇadassanaṃ paccupaṭṭhitan - ti. So suññaṃ - pi agāraṃ pavisati, piṇḍam - pi na labhati, kukkuro pi ḍasati, caṇḍena pi hatthinā samāgacchati, caṇḍena pi assena samāgacchati, caṇḍena pi goṇena samāgacchati, itthiyā pi purisassa pi nāmam - pi gottam - pi
 20 pucchati, gāmassa pi nigamassa pi nāmam - pi maggam - pi pucchati. So: kim - idan - ti puṭṭho samāno: suññaṃ me agāraṃ pavisitabbaṃ ahosi, tena pāvisim; piṇḍam - me aladdhabbaṃ ahosi, tena nālatthaṃ; kukkurena ḍasitabbaṃ ahosi, ten' amhi datṭho; caṇḍena hatthinā samāgantabbaṃ ahosi, tena samāgamaṃ; caṇḍena assena samāgantabbaṃ ahosi, tena samāgamaṃ; caṇḍena goṇena samāgantabbaṃ ahosi, tena samāgamaṃ; itthiyā pi purisassa pi nāmam - pi gottam - pi pucchitabbaṃ ahosi, tenāpucchim; gāmassa pi nigamassa pi nāmam - pi maggam - pi pucchitabbaṃ ahosi, tenāpucchin -
 ? 0 ti. Tatra Sandaka viññū puriso iti paṭisañcikkhati: Ayaṃ kho bhavaṃ satthā sabbaññū sabbadassāvī — pe — tenāpucchin - ti. So: anassāsikaṃ idam brahmacariyaṃ - ti iti viditvā tasmā brahmacariyā nibbija pakkamati. Idam kho Sandaka tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena paṭhamam anassāsikaṃ brahmacariyaṃ akkhā-

tam yattha viññū puriso sasakkaṃ brahmacariyaṃ na vaseyya vasanto vā na ārādheyya ñāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalaṃ.

Puna ca param Sandaka idh' ekacco satthā anussaviko hoti anussavasacco, so anussavena itihītihaparamparāya piṭakasampadāya dhammaṃ deseti. Anussavikassa kho pana Sandaka satthuno anussavasaccassa sussatam - pi hoti dussatam - pi hoti, tathā pi hoti aññathā pi hoti. Tatra Sandaka viññū puriso iti paṭisañcikkhati: Ayaṃ kho bhavaṃ satthā anussaviko anussavasacco, so anussavena itihītihaparamparāya piṭakasampadāya dhammaṃ deseti; anussavikassa kho pana satthuno anussavasaccassa sussatam - pi hoti dussatam - pi hoti, tathā pi hoti aññathā pi hoti. So: anassāsikaṃ idaṃ brahmacariyaṃ - ti iti viditvā tasmā brahmacariyā nibbijja pakkamati. Idaṃ kho Sandaka tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena dutiyaṃ anassāsikaṃ brahmacariyaṃ akkhātāṃ yattha viññū puriso sasakkaṃ brahmacariyaṃ na vaseyya vasanto vā na ārādheyya ñāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalaṃ.

20 Puna ca param Sandaka idh' ekacco satthā takkī hoti vīmaṃsī, so takkapariyāhataṃ vīmaṃsānucaritaṃ sayampāṭi-bhānaṃ dhammaṃ deseti. Takkissa kho pana Sandaka satthuno vīmaṃsissa sutakkitam - pi hoti duttakkitam - pi hoti, tathā pi hoti aññathā pi hoti. Tatra Sandaka viññū puriso iti paṭisañcikkhati: Ayaṃ kho bhavaṃ satthā takkī vīmaṃsī, so takkapariyāhataṃ vīmaṃsānucaritaṃ sayampāṭi-bhānaṃ dhammaṃ deseti; takkissa kho pana satthuno vīmaṃsissa sutakkitam - pi hoti duttakkitam - pi hoti, tathā pi hoti aññathā pi hoti. So: anassāsikaṃ idaṃ brahmacariyaṃ - ti iti viditvā tasmā brahmacariyā nibbijja pakkamati.

30 Idaṃ kho Sandaka tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena tatiyaṃ anassāsikaṃ brahmacariyaṃ akkhātāṃ yattha viññū puriso sasakkaṃ brahmacariyaṃ na vaseyya vasanto vā na ārādheyya ñāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalaṃ.

Puna ca param Sandaka idh' ekacco satthā mando hoti momuho, so mandattā momuhattā tathā tathā pañhaṃ

puṭṭho samāno vācāvikkhepaṃ āpajjati amarāvikkhepaṃ: evaṃ - pi me no, tathā pi me no, aññathā pi me no, no ti pi me no, no no ti pi me no ti. Tatra Sandaka viññū puriso iti paṭisañcikkhati: Ayaṃ kho bhavaṃ satthā mando momuho — pe — no no ti pi me no ti. So: anassāsikaṃ idaṃ brahmacariyaṃ - ti iti veditvā tasmā brahmacariyā nibbija pakkamati. Idaṃ kho Sandaka tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena catutthaṃ anassāsikaṃ brahmacariyaṃ akkhātāṃ yattha viññū puriso sasakkaṃ brahmacariyaṃ na vaseyya vasanto vā na ārādheyya ñāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalaṃ.

Imāni kho Sandaka tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena cattāri anassāsikāni brahmacariyāni akkhātāni yattha viññū puriso sasakkaṃ brahmacariyaṃ na vaseyya vasanto vā na ārādheyya ñāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalaṃ - ti. — Acchariyaṃ bho Ānanda, abbhutaṃ bho Ānanda, yāvaṃ - c' idaṃ tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena cattāri anassāsikān' eva brahmacariyāni anassāsikāni brahmacariyāniti akkhātāni yattha viññū puriso sasakkaṃ brahmacariyaṃ na vaseyya vasanto vā na ārādheyya ñāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalaṃ. So pana bho Ānanda satthā kiṃvādi kimakkhāyi yattha viññū puriso sasakkaṃ brahmacariyaṃ vaseyya vasanto ca ārādheyya ñāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalaṃ - ti.

Idha Sandaka Tathāgato loke uppajjati araham sammāsambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavā. So imaṃ lokaṃ sadevakaṃ — pe — sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedeti — pe — brahmacariyaṃ pakāseti. Taṃ dhammaṃ suṇāti gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā aññatarasmim vā kule paccājāto — yathā Kandarakasuttaṃ evaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ —. So ime pañca nīvaraṇe pahāya cetaso upakkilese paññāya dubbalikaraṇe vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamam jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Yasmiṃ kho Sandaka satthari sāvako evarūpaṃ ulāraṃ visesaṃ adhigacchati,

tattha viññū puriso sasakkam brahmacariyam vaseyya vasanto ca ārādheyya nāyam dhammam kusalam. Puna ca param Sandaka bhikkhu vitakkavicārānam vūpasamā — pe — dutiyam jhānam — tatiyam jhānam — catuttham jhānam upasampajja viharati. Yasmiṃ kho Sandaka satthari sāvako — pe — nāyam dhammam kusalam.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anañgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye t̥hite ānejjappatte pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So anekavihitam pubbenivāsam anussarati, seyyathidam ekam — pi jātim dve pi jātiyo — pe — iti sākāram sa-uddesam anekavihitam pubbenivāsam anussarati. Yasmiṃ kho Sandaka satthari sāvako — pe — nāyam dhammam kusalam. So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anañgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye t̥hite ānejjappatte sattānam cutūpapātāñāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So dibbena cak-khunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cava-māne upapajjamāne hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate — pe — yathākammūpage satte pajānāti. Yasmiṃ 20 kho Sandaka satthari sāvako — pe — nāyam dhammam kusalam. So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anañgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye t̥hite ānejjappatte āsavānam khayañāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So: idam dukkhan — ti yathābhūtam pajānāti — pe — ayaṃ āsavanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yathābhūtam pajānāti. Tassa evaṃ jānato evaṃ passato kāmāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, bhavāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, avijjāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati; vimuttasmiṃ vimuttam — iti nānam hoti; khīṇā jāti, vusitam brahmacariyam, kataṃ karaṇiyam nāparam itthattāyāti pa- 3 ojanāti. Yasmiṃ kho Sandaka satthari sāvako evarūpaṃ ulāram visesaṃ adhigacchati, tattha viññū puriso sasakkam brahmacariyam vaseyya vasanto ca ārādheyya nāyam dhammam kusalan — ti.

Yo pana so bho Ānanda bhikkhu araham khīṇāsavo vusitavā katakaraṇiyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parik-khīṇabhavasamyojano samma — d — aṇṇā vimutto, paribhuṇ-

jeyya so kāme ti. — Yo so Sandaka bhikkhu araham khināsavo vusitavā katakaraṇiyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhinābhavasamyojano samma-d-aññā vimutto, abhabbo so pañca ṭhānāni ajjhācaritum: abhabbo khināsavo bhikkhu sañcicca pāṇam jīvītā voropetum, abhabbo khināsavo bhikkhu adinnam theyyasaṅkhātā ādātum, abhabbo khināsavo bhikkhu methunam dhammam patisevitum, abhabbo khināsavo bhikkhu sampajānamusā bhāsītum, abhabbo khināsavo bhikkhu sannidhikārakam kāme paribhuñjitum seyyathā pi pubbe agāriyabhūto. Yo so Sandaka bhikkhu araham khināsavo vusitavā katakaraṇiyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhinābhavasamyojano samma-d-aññā vimutto, abhabbo so imāni pañca ṭhānāni ajjhācaritum ti.

Yo pana so bho Ānanda bhikkhu araham khināsavo vusitavā katakaraṇiyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhinābhavasamyojano samma-d-aññā vimutto, tassa carato c' eva tiṭṭhato ca suttassa ca jāgarassa ca satatam samitam nānadassanam paccupaṭṭhitam: khinā me āsavā ti. — Tena hi Sandaka upaman-te karissāmi, upamāya p' idh' ekacce 20 viññū purisā bhāsitassa attham ājānanti. Seyyathā pi Sandaka purisassa hatthapādā chinnā, tassa carato c' eva tiṭṭhato ca suttassa ca jāgarassa ca satatam samitam chinnā va hatthapādā, api ca kho nam paccavekkhamāno jānāti: chinnā me hatthapādā ti, evam-eva kho Sandaka yo so bhikkhu araham khināsavo vusitavā katakaraṇiyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhinābhavasamyojano samma-d-aññā vimutto, tassa carato c' eva tiṭṭhato ca suttassa ca jāgarassa ca satatam samitam khinā va āsavā, api ca kho nam paccavekkhamāno jānāti: khinā me āsavā ti.

30 Kīva bahukā pana bho Ānanda imasmiṃ dhammavinaye niyyātāro ti. — Na kho Sandaka ekaṃ yeva satam na dve satāni na tīni satāni na cattāri satāni na pañca satāni, atha kho bhiyyo va ye imasmiṃ dhammavinaye niyyātāro ti. — Acchariyam bho Ānanda, abbhutam bho Ānanda, na ca nāma sadhammakkāmsanā bhavissati na paradhammavambhanā, āyatane ca dhammadesanā tāva

bahukā ca niyyātāro paññāyissanti, ime pan' ājivikā putta-
matāya puttā, attānañ-c' eva ukkaṃsenti pare ca vambhenti,
tayo c' eva niyyātāro paññāpentī, seyyathidaṃ Nandaṃ
Vacchaṃ, Kisaṃ Saṅkiccaṃ, Makkhaliṃ Gosālaṃ - ti.

“ Atha kho Sandako paribbājako sakaṃ parisāṃ āman-
tesī: Carantu bhonto, samaṇe Gotame brahmacariyavāso, na
dāni sukaraṃ amhehi lābhasakkārasiloke pariccajitaṃ - ti.
Iti' idaṃ Sandako paribbājako sakaṃ parisāṃ uyyojesi
Bhagavati brahmacariye ti.

10 SANDAKASUTTANTAM CHATTHAM.

Burmese

M

A

Singalese

C = Buddhaghosa's comm.

ZZ = parallel passages

For these notes, use the
copy in black morocco
wh. belonged to Henry Warren

In that copy I have under-

scored the Page-numbers
in red, & numbered the
VARIOUS READINGS. lines by fives.

examined

MAY 3 - 1910

A denotes the Copenhagen MS.; M, the Phayre MS. of India-Office C, the commentary of Buddhaghosa (Bu.); ZZ, parallel passages from the other Nikāya MSS. in the Copenhagen collection; by DN., MN., SN., AN., the four Nikāyas are meant. A first and second — occasionally a third — reading is marked a, b, c. Conjectures are indicated by an asterisk. If a reading occurs more than once in the same sutta, it is only mentioned at the first place. "Throughout" refers to the sutta, "always", or "constantly", and the like, to the whole Nikāya.

1.

P. 1¹ evaṃ me M always. — ⁴ paccassosum-bhagavā AZZ. —

⁵ desissāmi M here and mostly elsewhere (-essāmi and -issāmi A with about equal frequency, also DN., AN.; -iss- SN. exclusively; both forms are acknowledged by native grammarians). — ¹² pathavito M partly. — ¹⁴ pathavi me M, afterwards āpaṃ me, tejaṃ me, etc. P. 2¹² brahmasmiṃ for -maṇi M. — ¹⁹ -bhakinnā for

-kinṇe A at the first place, otherwise -kinṇ- (in Singh. MSS. -kinṇ- is more frequent than -kinṇ-, the Burmese, as far as I know, always write -kinṇ-; Bu., though he mentions no difference of reading, explains both forms: subhena okinnā vikkinnā, subhena sarirappabhāvaṇṇena ekagghanā . . ti Subhakinṇā). — ²⁷ Abhibhuto A at the first place. P. 4⁶ Subscription: Puthujjanavasena pathamanayabhumipariccheto M, Assutavantaputhujjanābhavaseti (sic) pathamakabhūmipariccheto A. — ¹⁰ mā maññati A throughout except at l. 20 at the last two places, where it reads vā maññi

(mā maññi M, mā maññi once; mā maññi ti, maññatiti maññi va, [na] maññi va na vattabbo C). — ¹¹⁻²¹ (*mā abhinandi) mā 'bhinandati M, vā abhinandati A (C is silent). — ¹³⁻²¹ aparinñeyyaṃ A (C

30 = M). — ²² Subscription: Sekhavasena dutiyanayabhumipariccheto

M, Sekhābhavivaddhavaseti (sic) dutiyakabhūmiparicchedo A.—

²⁴ Subscription: Khīṇāsavavasena tatiyanayabhummparicchedo M. Khīṇāsavāhapaṭhamakanaye tatiyakabhūmiparicchedi (sic) A. (P. 5⁹)

Subscription: Khīṇāsavavasena catutthanayabhummparicchedo M, Khīṇāsavāhadutiyakanaye cattāriṇānakabhūmiparicchedi (sic) A.—

²¹ Subscription: Khīṇāsavavasena pañcāmanayabhummparicchedo M. Khīṇāsavāhatatiyakakanaye pañcavānakabhūmiparicchedi (sic) A.—

²³ Subscription: Khīṇāsavavasena chaṭṭhanayabhummparicchedo M, Khīṇāsavāhacatutthakanaye cha-apānakabhūmiparicchedi (sic) A.

P. 6^{1.6} pariṇātantaṃ M.—⁶ Subscription: Satthuvasena sattamanaya- M, Satthārahapaṭhamakanaye satta-apānakabhūmiparicchedi (sic) A.—²³ Subscription: Satthuvasena atthamanaya- M, Satthārahadutiyakanaye atthavānakabhūmiparicchedo (sic) A.

2.

P. 7⁶ khayāṃ vadāmi for khayō hoti M.—^{6.7} manasikāro A (-raṃ MC).—²⁶ yassāti ye assa C. P. 8¹⁷ vā assa M.—¹⁹ attanā

vā me att. sañjānāmiti assa M, and similarly in the following clauses.—²³ vādo M (vadatīti vado, vacikamassa kārako ti vuttaṃ hoti C; cf. p. 258).—²⁴ kammānaṃ om. C, cf. l. c.—²⁸ kantāro C.—³⁰ jarāya mar- M almost always, also Vin. i, p. 34

(jarāmarāṇena AZZ mostly, jarāmarāṇehi occasionally, rarely jarāya marāṇena, which may nevertheless be preferable in this phrase).

P. 9¹⁷ c' eva for ca A.—²⁵ -saṃvaram A here.—²⁶ yaṃ hi 'ssāti-ādimhi yaṃ cakkhundriyasamvaram assa bhikkhuno asamvutassa athakētvā apidahitvā viharantassāti evam-

attho veditabbo; atha vā yekārassa yaṃ-ti ādeṣo, hikāro ca padapūraṇo, ye assāti attho C.—²⁷ -saṃvara-(a)samvutassa A throughout except here, M once (-saṃvara- or -saṃvarā AN. VI. vi.

4; the readings of Bu., I think, were those of the text).—²⁸ evam- sa te ti evam assa te C, cf. Bālāvatāro p. 7. P. 10¹

saṃvara- AM, also AN. l. c.—⁷ -sarisaṃvara- M here, elsewhere sarisaṃvara.—¹⁷ (paṭisaṃlāṇ- A mostly, also DN., -llān- corr. to -llāṇ- M almost constantly, paṭisaṃlāṇ- SN. throughout, AN. mostly, A not unfrequently, -llān- AZZ rarely).—²⁰ -byāpajjh- AZZ al-

ways, M often, but mostly corrected to -bajjh.—²⁹ (tipp- AM, AZZ invariably in this phrase; bahalaṭṭhena tippā C, but in the AN. commentary Bu. says, Tippānaṃ-ti bahalāṇaṃ, tāpanavasena vā tippānaṃ; cf. Mil. p. 148, l. 16).—³⁰ adhivāsika- A (-vāsaka-MCZZ). P. 11¹ -kadhānaṃ or -kādhānaṃ ZZ (AMC agree).—

¹⁶ uppanna-upp- M.—²⁴ -pariṇāmaṃ A (-mim MC, AZZ almost always).—³³ yato ca kho A (C-M). P. 12⁵ vivattayi AM

(vāv- C, ZZ almost invariably).

3.

P. 12¹⁶ me is wanting here in MC, and in A there is a slip extending from atthi me tumhesu l. 15 to -dāyādā l. 20; at l. 21 it is likewise wanting in A, but MC agree in adding it.—¹⁸ ādiyā, -o M.—²⁵ me (MC) om. A, at p. 13³¹ it is wanting in AC.—³¹ chaṭṭaniya- M, and chaṭṭ- constantly for chaḍḍ- (C—A). P. 13¹-pattā A (-paretā MC).—⁷ me for kho M.—¹⁴ aparibhuñ-jitvā and paribhuñjitvā M except at l. 24; —iminā va M; —balyena C.—²³ paṭivinodetvā M.—²⁸ Cf. Mil. p. 242.—³⁰ salle-khatāya A (C—M).—³⁴ vatvā ca M (C—A).—³⁷ bhikkhave MC. P. 14⁵ āgacchāma M.—¹³ Before idh' āvuso M adds, from ll. 2-3, Kittāvatā . . nānusiikkhanti; cf. AN. X. vi. 6.—¹⁷ thān- M.—²⁴ therā āvuso M, therāvuso A at p. 15¹².—³⁷ ca om. M. P. 15⁴ honti om. A.—³⁵ palāso M almost always, palāso A with a single exception, ZZ vary (the word is wanting, I believe, in SN.).

4.

P. 16¹⁶ Jānussoṇi M (-ṇussoṇi AC, ZZ mostly, M partly).—¹⁸ sāraṇiyaṃ M always, occasionally corrected to -iy- (sāraṇi- A ZZ with scarcely an exception).—²⁰ bhagavantam Gotamam A here and elsewhere frequently, partly also ZZ, M at a few places; the other cases are not confounded: bhavam Gotamo, bhoto Gotamassa, etc.—²¹ anāgāriyam M here and often elsewhere, but more frequently like A.—²⁸ mama ca M.—²⁹ hi kho bho M; —araṇṇavanapatthāni M, araṇṇe-vānapatthānāni araṇṇāni ca vanapatthāni ca C, araṇṇe- also at sutta 150, and AN. X. x. 9 in text and com., cf. araṇṇevanam DN. 3; still M may perhaps be right. P. 17³ hi om. M.—¹⁴ -mantā sandosa- A (C—M).—¹⁹ aññataro M.—²⁰ -kammataṃ M.—²¹ palloman-ti pannalomam, sotthibhāvan-ti attho C.—²⁵ -jivā sand- A.—³⁰ -jivitaṃ A.—³⁴ -rāgā sand- AMa. P. 18⁶ -kappā sand- A.—¹¹ mettacittataṃ M.—²⁴ uddhata-avup- M; —cittā sand- A.—²⁹ -cittataṃ M.—³² vicikicchī MCa; —kaṅkhā-vicikicchā- M.—³⁴ vici- M. P. 19³ -kkāmsanak- M; —vamh- AbC, A or Ab mostly, also ZZ.—¹⁰ -kam-sanataṃ M.—²³ -nikāmayamānā sand- A. P. 20¹⁹ elamug- M. 15 elamūg- A, ZZ mostly; elamugā ti elamukhā, khakārassa gakkāro kato, lālāmukhā ti vuttaṃ hoti, . . elamugā ti pi paṭho, elamukā ti pi keci paṭhanti, apare elamukhā ti pi, sabbattha elamukhā ti attho C.—²⁶ AM add the subscription Soḷasapariyāyam; Soḷasa-tṭhānārammaṇapariggaho C.—²⁹ rattisū M, A once.—³¹⁻² nā-māhaṃ bhay- M (C—A).—³⁷ tatra me A, tattha ca me MC; —migo AMa (mago MbC). P. 21¹ paṇṇasaddam (meaning -sadam?) C (—paṇṇakacavaram), paṇṇakasaputaṃ M; —pāṭeti A (ereti MC). —² etad-ahosi for evaṃ hoti M; —taṃ om. M.—⁶ -to tathā-

here and mostly, cf. my Pali Misc. p. 80; — pattacīvaram-ādāya M almost constantly, A rarely, ZZ not very often.—⁵⁰⁻¹ Sāmīti A, Samiti M (Sāmīti C).—⁵¹ taccheti M here.—⁵² ājivak- M (C=A).—⁵⁷ suddhā sāre Ma, suddhāya sāre Mb; cf. p. 488. P. 32² parivittakko hoti M.—⁶ maññe maññāya M (C=A).—⁷ asaddhā M.—⁸ sathā Ma always.—⁹ -ṭabbhino MC.—²³ pañña-vanto M.—²⁴ pivanti MC.—²⁵ c' eva, ca om. M; — sabrahmacārim Mb; sabrahmacārīti rassam-pi vattati digham-pi, rasse sati Sāriputtassa upari hoti, dighe sati sabrahmacārinam C.—²⁶ vutthap-, patitthap- M.—²⁷ daharo vā AM (without vā AZZ mostly); — yuvā vā Mb; — maṇḍana-jātiko M partly, also DN.; — sisanhāto M.—²⁸ pāvadhikamālaṃ A, vassikimālaṃ AN. VIII. vi. 1; — tiamuttaka- A, adhimuttaka- M (atim- AN. l. c.).

6.

The beginning of this sutta is identical with AN. X. viii. 1 (marked B). P. 33⁷ anumatt- MC (anu- A constantly, also SN.); — -dassāvino B.—⁹ manāpo ca M; — garu ca B (elsewhere AN. has, piyo ca hoti m. ca g. ca bh. ca, constantly and very often); — bhāvaniyo M (-iyo ABC).—²⁰ ye maṃ M (ye me AB).—²⁵⁻²⁸ abhi-bhuyya not repeated in AMa (B=Mb).—³¹ abhicet- AM always, ZZ mostly (ābhi- Ba, C mostly, ZZ partly).—³⁴ passitvā A (elsewhere ph-, cf. p. 477 et seq.), phussitvā M, rarely phusitvā; kāyena phussitvā ti nāmakāyena phusitvā, pāpunītvā adhigantvā ti vuttam hoti C (phassitvā ZZ mostly, phusitvā partly, passitvā very rarely). P. 34¹⁵⁻¹⁶ (paṭhaviyā and next paṭhaviyaṃ AMZZ almost invariably).—¹⁶ abhiṇṇamāno AMb (-o or -e ZZ).—¹⁷ caṅkameyyaṃ Mb (ZZ=AMa).—¹⁹ parāmaṣeyyaṃ M constantly (parimas- A always in this phrase, also ZZ with very few exceptions; the reading is rather uncertain, and M may perhaps be right).—²³ santike vā ti AZZ occasionally; in a different phrase without ti the right reading is santike vā, cf. p. 139, l. 2, etc. P. 35²⁷ abhiññā M (-āya AC, at p. 40, l. 5 AMC, abhiññā AMZZ commonly).

7.

P. 36¹⁸ (*dūratta-) duratta- AMC.—²⁴ mañjetthikāya A here.—³⁰ māyā c. upakleso A. P. 37⁹ yato ca kho A (C=M).—²⁸ yatodhi kho M, yatocadhiko A (yathodhi kho C, explained by sakasakaodhivasena, and with the remark added, yatodhi kho ti pi pātho; cf. Suttanip. 3 v. 26, Jāt. 408 v. 6, 509 v. 23, 535 v. 21).—³⁰ 'smīti A here.—³¹ pāmojjaṃ M, A once.—³² pamoditassa M here. P. 38¹⁴ acchudakaṃ M (C=A).—²¹ catutthaṃ M almost always (-im AZZ).—²² (read sabbattatāya; sabbattha- M

constantly, AZZ rarely, C refers to Visuddhimaggo; cf. Childers). —³¹ *atth' idam* A, C has both readings, AN. III. vii. 6 agrees with M. P. 39⁶ *Bahu-* M throughout, A partly (*Bāhu-* C). —⁸ (**mokkhasammata*) *lokasammata* A, *lokasammata va Ma*, *lokkhasammata va Mb*; *lokasammata* (sic) ti *lūkkhabhāvasammata* (sic, *mukha-*?), *cokkhabhāvaṃ* (sic, *mokkha-*?) *visuddhabhāvaṃ deti* *evaṃ sammata ti vuttaṃ hoti*; *lokasammata* (or *lokā-*, *lokaṃ-*, *lokya-*, the letter is illegible) ti *pi pāṭho, tass' attho: setṭhaṃ lokāgamāyāti* (sic, *lokaṃ gamayati*?) *evaṃ sammata ti C*. The first reading of Bu. is certainly not *lokasammata*, but the text is so corrupt at this place, that it is difficult to say what he wrote. —⁹ *puññasammata* .. *bahujanassa wanting in A* (C—M). —¹⁰⁻¹¹ *pāpakammaṃ kataṃ pav-* M. —¹³ *avikkak-* corrected to *adhi-kakk-* M, *āvi-* and *avi-* C, *acittakaṇ-ca* A (*nahānasambhāravasena laddhavohāraṃ ekaṃ titthaṃ C*); — *Sundarikāma* M. —¹⁴ *Sarasvatim* M (C—A). —¹⁵ (**pakkhanno*) *pakkhanto* A, *pakkhando* M, *pakkhanto ti avisanto* (*pavisanto*?) C (these are common errors for *pakkhanno*). —¹³⁻²⁵ The division of these lines into stanzas is that of A; M makes the third verse end with *uposatho sadā*, the fourth with *khemataṃ*, and couples the last three lines to one verse. It escaped my attention that the fourth line is *vaitāliya*. We had better, perhaps, distribute the whole into four stanzas, the first and the last being of three hemistichs each. The eighth hemistich is in my opinion scarcely of equal age with the rest. —³¹ *evam-eva* M. —³³ *labheyyāmaṃ* A. P. 40⁷ *abhiññāsi* M (*abbha-* AZZ, also M mostly); — *kho āyasmā* M here (*aññataro kho pana* is the reading of DN. and MN.; SN., AN., Vin. have *a. ca pana*; *a. ca kho pana* is of rare occurrence, cf. Suttanip. p. 15). —⁹ *Vatthasuttaṃ* C (commonly quoted by this name).

8.

P. 40¹² (*sāyanha-* A not unfrequently, SN. always, M rarely). —²² *yattha c' etā* A throughout. P. 42³ *vo om.* A (C—M). —⁸ *-cārino* M. —⁹ *-vādino* M. —¹¹⁻¹² It is somewhat uncertain, whether *pisunā vācā* and *pharusā vācā* are or are not compounds. A has *-āvācam*, *-āvācāya*, *-āvāco* in 35 cases out of 69, ZZ vary as much; M always, with a single exception, writes *-avāc-*, which the corrector occasionally changes to *-āvāc-*, in the acc. partly to *-am vācam*. I incline to the opinion that the correct form is *-āvāc-*. The same uncertainty prevails in the case of *-gāminī paṭipadā* (cf. p. 47). —¹⁴ *-lāpino* M. —¹⁸ *-diṭṭhikā* M at both places. —²⁷⁻⁸ *-samādhino* M. —³² *athīnamiddhapariyutṭhitā* for *vigatathīnamiddhā* M here. —³⁴ *vicikicchā* M throughout, A twice. —³⁶ *ako-dhanā* M. P. 43⁴ *apussukī* A occasionally (*aniss-* ZZ mostly, M constantly). —¹¹ *subbac-* A almost always, MZZ mostly. —

^{16.17} anuttāpī A here, anottappī or anuttappī and ottappī M, partly corrected to -ttapī, -ttappī A at sutta 110 (-ttāpī CZZ).—²⁴ asandiṭṭhī aparāmāsī A here and at l. 33.—^{27.8} anuviddhiyamānāsu A, anuvidhiyanā M.—^{35.37} assa tassa for tassāssa M.—³⁶ vā for pi M. P. 44⁴⁻⁵ abrahmacariyā veramanī for brahmacariyam M, also at p. 45, l. 14.—¹⁵ -nāgassa, -vimuttassa A here.—¹⁹ anupanāhitā M at both places.—²⁰ Instead of anissā M has anissuko, anissutākī (meaning anissukitā).—²¹ macchhariyassa AM, here corrected in M.—²² amāyāvitā M at both places.—²⁶ otappam M, A here.—²⁸ upatṭhitasati for -satitā A at both places. P. 45³ palippalipanno A, palipāpali- C partly (explained by gambhirakaddame nimuggo, . . palipan-ti pañca kāmaganā, . . pañcakāmaganapalipe palipanno). P. 46⁶ vo for kho M (kho A constantly in this phrase except at p. 118, it is wanting in ZZ).—¹³ AM add an index stanza: Catuttārisa (catucattārisa M) padā vuttā, sandhiyo (? -iyā A, saddhim changed to saddhimyā M) pañca desitā (pañcahi desito M), Sallekho nāma suttanto (suttanto Sall. nāma A) gambhīro sāgarūpamo.

9.

P. 46²¹ uju- A throughout, AZZ also in other compounds mostly, a reminiscence probably from verse (uju- MC); -gat' assa M throughout, A at the first three places (-gatā 'ssa C).—²⁷ hi āvuso M. P. 47^{3.5} saddhamman-ti and -mūlan-ti AM here and afterwards often; according to the scholiast all these are kathetukamyatāpucchā, asked by the speaker himself.—²⁵ antamkaro A throughout the sutta, and elsewhere mostly (antakaro C, M always except at p. 483, l. 7).—²⁸ sādhu āvuso A here (C=M).—³⁰ āpucch- Ma, A mostly; -cchimsu A except at the first three places.—³³ siyāvuso A mostly, siyā pan' āvuso partly (siyā āvuso AMC here, M throughout).—³⁵ (-gāminī-paṭipadañ-ca AM throughout; in other phrases -gāminīm paṭipadam, -gāminiyā paṭipadāya are as frequent; cf. p. 73). P. 48³ -paṭipadā ti M throughout, A mostly.—⁶ (tatiyo AM, ZZ almost always, -iyā once or twice); — catuttham MZZ always (cf. p. 261, l. 8; the readings of A at this place, tatiyo and catuttho, are no doubt those of Bu., but they are scarcely ever met with elsewhere).—³² byādhi pi dukkhā wanting in M, at p. 185, l. 4 in AM, at sutta 141 in A at least, likewise at DN. 22 according to Burmese authority; it is added at SN. LV. 11, Vin. i, p. 10; in all the other passages referring to jāti, jarā, maraṇam, the MSS. are generally consistent in either adding or omitting byādhi.—^{32.3} appiyehehi sampayogo dukkho, piyehehi vippayogo dukkho is substituted for sokaparideva- -pāyāsā at SN. l. c., DN. 22 (Burm. MSS.), Vin. i, p. 10 (AM agree here).—³⁴

-kkhandhā pi M and all the Burmese authorities known to me, also Vin. I. c.—³⁶ ponobbhav- M constantly, also Vin. I. c. (ponobbhav- AZZ; ponabbhav- is quoted in the AN. commentary, but it is not found in the Copenhagen MS. of the text). P. 49⁷ ayam vuccat' āvuso dukkhanirodhagāmini-paṭipadā is added after -samādhi in Mac, -wanting in AMb.—³⁵ katamañ-c' āvuso maraṇam AM, also SN. XII. 2, but wanting at SN. XII. 27, 28; the phrase was wrongly inserted, I think, from a similar but not identical passage at sutta 141 and elsewhere.—²⁵ (maccu-maraṇan-ti maccusañkhātā maraṇam, tena samucchadamaraṇādini nisedheti; Kālo ti Antako, tassa kiriyā ti kālakiriyā C).—²⁶ -va-rassa M (ZZ=AC); — after nikkhepo M adds jvitindriyassa upacchedo (wanting in ACZZ). P. 50⁹ A before ayam-eva inserts katamā jāti-nipātipadā, but only here.—³⁷ cattār' imāni M. P. 51¹ upādānāni M.—¹⁷ poṭṭhabb- A almost always. P. 53¹² vuccati āvuso M here; — cattāri mahābh- C. P. 54⁷ katamo pan' āvuso saṅkhāro Ma (cf. p. 55, l. 8).

10.

For this sutta I have had at my command, besides AMC, first the Copenhagen MS. no. XI (marked B), and next the Mahāsatipatṭhānasutta of DN. (D, = B), which but for an addition towards the end agrees verbatim with our text, and which I have been able to collate with two printed editions, Colombo 1872 and Rangoon 1233 (E, O). To several passages there are parallels at suttas 13 (F), 119 (G), and AN.VI.iii.9 (H). P. 55²⁷ Kurusu MO.—²⁶ Kammāsa- EMO; -dammañ AEM, -damañ O (Kammāssadh- ZZ mostly, Kammass- occasionally; Kammāssa- and Kammāsa-, -dh- and -d- C, Bu. seems to have read Kammāsa-dhammañ). Cf. p. 501. P. 56¹ sokaparidevānañ O, M constantly (-pariddavānañ BE, AZZ always in this phrase; sokapariddavānañ-ti (sic) sokassa ca paridevassa ca C. I now think that Bu. read -paridev-, and that the Singh. reading is a reminiscence from verse, where that substitute is frequently used for metrical reasons, cf. ujjugātā, n. on p. 46, l. 21).—¹⁰ Subscriptions to the paragraphs are given in BCEMO; here: Uddesavāra-kathā CO, Uddesavāram BE; M has no subscription here.—¹¹ kathañ - ca pana O throughout, M once.—¹³ ābhūjitvā Ma, -ñcitvā O (-ujitvā Mb constantly, AZZ mostly, cf. Lal. Vist. p. 325).—¹⁵ sato va pass-O, M always, cf. Vin. iii, p. 70 (without va AZZ always).—²⁵⁻⁴ añj- ABD, acch- Ma (añch- EMbO, cf. añch' āyāme Dhātumañj. v. 12, Sanskrit āñch-, āchi āyāme Westergaard's Rad. p. 347).—³³ paṭisati- MO.—³⁴ pi om. M here, evam-pi kho O, A at the first three places, M occasionally (evam-pi Bu.).—³⁵ Subscription: Anāpānāpabbhā CO, Anāpānasatikāṇḍam BE (also afterwards

-kaṇḍam for -pabbam), Assāsapabbam M.—³⁶⁻⁷ gacchanto 'mhi O. P. 57⁴ Subscription: Iriyāpathapabbam BCEMO.—⁷ sammiñj- AZZ always with a single exception, also Lal. Vist. p. 297 (sammiñj- O, M constantly, as well as other Burmese MSS., with rare exceptions, as Jāt. ii, p. 380; the form is corrupted from sam- aṇc-, cf. Oldenberg, Kuhn's Zeitschr. XXV, p. 324).—¹² Sub- scription: Catusampajāññapabbam BCE, Sampajāññapabbam MO.—¹⁴ padatalā A; — pūram BEMO.—¹⁶ nhāru O, M always; — atthi DEMO (i AZZ almost always).—¹⁸ O adds matthaluṅgam after karisaṃ.—¹⁹ khelo ABEHM (-lo AZZ mostly, cf. kheta-simhānikā- Mahāvastu p. 28).—²⁰ -ghānikā B, M mostly; — matthaluṅgam is added after muttam at Khuddakapāṭha p. 3, cf. Mil. pp. 26, 28, and the addition is necessary to make up what is called in later writings the dvattimsākāra, but it is wanting in the Nikāyas, also in the text of Buddhaghosa, who in the com. on sutta 28 (remarks, matthaluṅgam pana na idha pāliṃ ārūham.—²¹ mūtoli AG, putoli M, toli O, mutoli AE, mūtoli B (mutoli C).—²⁴ Sub- scription: Paṭikkūlamānasikārapabbam BCEO, Paṭikulapabbam M. —³⁷ vāyodhātu without ti A, G here. P. 58² catumahā- O, M always; — paṭibhaj- B, vibhaj- MO.—¹¹ -jātakam DH, -jātitam A (-jātam BEFGMO).—¹³ evam anatito M, ADO once (etam an- BEH, ZZ mostly).—¹⁵ BE, which have no abridgements, add subscriptions to the subdivisions of this paragraph: Paṭhamasivathikam, etc.—¹⁸ (The readings of M at pp. 88-9 are marked N); for supāṇehi vā kh. MNO substitute, kaṇkehi vā kh. sunakhehi vā kh. byag- ghehi vā kh. dīpihi vā kh. (A constantly as in the text).—¹⁹ paṇakehi kh. D.—²⁴ atthisaṅkh- BCE (atthika- AGMO, DH once).—²⁶ nimamsa- MNO; -makkhittam ABDEFH (-itam CGMO; read nimamsaṃ loh-? cf. p. 364, l. 17, where MC read so; the error would naturally arise from -mamsaloh- at the foregoing and following lines).—²⁸ -sambandhanāni ACa.—²⁹ After pā- datthikam M adds a. goppatthikam, NO a. goppakatthikam.—³⁰ urutthikam a. katitthikam MNO; — for aññena pitthikantakam M substitutes, a. phāsukatthikam a. pitthitthikam a. khandha- tthikam a. bāhutthikam a. amsatthikam a. gīvatthikam a. ha- nutthikam a. kaṇnatthikam a. dantatthikam; NO have the same reading with omission of a. bāhutthikam a. amsatthikam and a. kaṇnatthikam, and with hanukatthikam for hanutthikam.—³⁶ saṅkhavannapaṭibhāgāni MNO.—³⁷ puñjakatāni BD, puñjānikāni EG; — FN add atthikāni before terov-, ANa omit it at the second place, GH transpose terov- and atthikāni (BDEMO as in the text, also Bu.); — pūtikāni BH. P. 59⁹ evam pi kho M almost throughout.—¹⁰ Subscription: Sivathikāpabbam C, Nava- mam Sivathikam — Kāyānupassanāsatiṭṭhānā BE, Navasivathikā- pabbam — Kāyānupassanāsatiṭṭhānam M, likewise O with Cuddasakāyānupassanā instead of kāy.—¹² vā vedanam vediya- māno O throughout.—²⁸ Subscription: Vedānupassanā CO. MB

JP. 10/102

add -satipatthānam, -nā, Navavedanānupassanā E. P. 60⁶ Subscription: Cittānupassanā CO, -nāsatipatthānam MB, Evaṃ soḷasa-vidhena Cittānupassanā vuttā E.—¹² -machand- M constantly.—³⁶ Subscription: Nivaraṇapabbam CMO, -niddesaṃ for -pabbam BE. P. 61¹ pañcasu upād- MO.—¹⁰ Subscription: Khandhapabbam CMO, -niddesaṃ BE.—¹⁷ saññoj- BDEM.—³¹ Subscription: Āyatana-pabbam CMO, -niddesaṃ BE.—³³ satta bojjh- D, O once. P. 62³ bhāvanāya pari- BEO, ZZ occasionally.—¹⁷ Subscription: Bojjhaṅgapabbam CMO, -niddesaṃ BE.—²⁴ After pajānāti M interpolates a passage of some length, borrowed from the Mahāsatipatthānasutta of DN.—³³ Subscription: Catusaccapabbam C, Saccapabbam O, Dhammānupassanāsatipatthānā BE; M has none.—³⁴ bhikkhave bhikkhu A at the first three places. P. 63³ chab- bassāni A (cha v- BDEMO).—⁹⁻¹⁰ ekam māsam M, B once, ekamāsam O.—¹⁰ addha- DM, ajjha- O; — māsam yo O.—²³ Here and at the end of every following vagga except the last two, an uddānam in verse is added, generally corrupt in both MSS. and with great discrepancies.

11.

P. 64¹ samaṇebhi M except once; — aññehīti Ma at the first two places, C has aññe hi, aññehīti, aññe ti, Bu. is silent; cf. DN. 16 ed. Child. p. 59, AN. IV. xxiv. 9. This passage is often quoted, generally with the reading aññe.—¹³ (*pana no) panā M, paneso A.—²⁰⁻²¹ so (AMC) should perhaps be yo, cf. yāni at l. 22.—²⁴ adhippāyoso M, adhippayogo C (adhippāyo A always, -ppāyāso or -ppāyoso SN. and AN. mostly, cf. p. 84).—²⁷ puthu M, A once.—²⁸ ekāvuso M.—³⁴ sā nitthā after na is wanting in M here and at two places farther down. P. 65¹⁸ -diṭṭhi M.—³⁶ savupādānā A.—²⁷ jarā M, cf. n. on p. 8, l. 30. P. 66⁵ paññap- M or Mb. P. 67¹² svākhyāt- M mostly.—¹⁵ ime kho bh. M (C=A).—²³ -am- idam for -añ- c' idam A throughout.—³¹ yato kho A (C=M, but A may be right). P. 68³ Culla- C almost always.

12.

P. 68⁵ aparapure M, amarapure A (avarapure ti purassa avare, pacchimadisāyan-ti attho C).—⁷ parisati M (parisatin-ti parisamajjhe C, -satim AZZ almost always).—⁷⁻¹⁵ evaṃ A (in spite of eṣā vācā at l. 30, A is probably right, cf. p. 227 and a few other parallels).—⁸ uttari man- AZZ almost constantly, M or Ma always, but comp. uttarīn-ca or uttarim vā man- SN., AN.; manussadhammo nāma dasa kusalakammappathā.. tato uttarim, or manussadhammato upari C (-dhammā AZZ invariably,

also M or Mb, *uttari manushyadharmāt Lal. Vist. pp. 309, 310*; cf. *Vin. i, p. 9, Jāt. i, p. 389, etc.* The scribes confounded this phrase with the compound *uttarimanussadhammo p. 472, Vin. i, p. 97, etc.*—¹¹ *khv-assa M.*—¹² *na niyyāti A* throughout, cf. *Jāt. i, p. 389* (Bu. confirms the reading of M, comp. also l. 31 et seq. and p. 72, l. 9).—¹⁴ *Vesāliyaṃ AM.*—²⁹ *kodhano h' eso Sār- M, cf. Jāt. l. c.*—³⁰ *kho for so Mb* (a conjecture, it seems, and perhaps a good one). P. 69¹⁴ *-yam-pi A* only here, cf. n. on p. 34, l. 15.—¹⁶ *caṅkamati Mb (kamati AMac).*—¹⁷ *pāpinā parāmas- M, see n. on p. 34, l. 19.*—³⁴ *thān- and athān- M* except at p. 70, l. 2. P. 70⁷ *-gāmini A (-gāminin-ti C).*—⁹⁻¹⁰ Bu. seems to read *-dhātum -dhātum lokam.* P. 71¹¹ *abhiññāya A, M* once. P. 72¹ *paṭivediss-, -vodiss-, -vādess- A (-codess- MC, also AN. IV. i. 8).*—² *etam-aham M* throughout.—⁶ *pan' ete M (AN. l. c.—A).*—⁹ (**so na niyyāti*) *so niyyāti AM, cf. p. 68, l. 12.*—¹⁹⁻²⁰ *catumahā- Ma.*—^{24.33} *-kamitvā A, also DN. 16 ed. Child. p. 28, AN. VIII. vii. §.*—²⁶ *samāpannapubbā AN. l. c. (samā-pajjita- AMC, also at sutta 127 and DN. l. c.; it is, however, an unlikely form in Nikāya style).* P. 73⁶ *abhinibbija abhinibbija M (C=A, cf. p. 104).*—¹⁹ *pettivis- A* partly (*pitti- M, ZZ* mostly, other MSS. rarely, C has both readings).—²⁰ *-gāminiñ-ca maggaṃ A* mostly, Mb throughout. P. 74⁶ *iriyati A* partly.—¹¹ *ekanta-dukkhaṃ tibbaṃ kaṭukaṃ vedanaṃ M, and so throughout -aṃ vedanaṃ (C=A, tippā ti bahalā, cf. p. 10, l. 29).*—¹² *pūr' āṅgārānaṃ om. M (C=A, cf. pūrā āṅg- p. 365; SN. has punṇā for pūrā).*—¹⁹ *papatitaṃ M, Mb* at p. 75, l. 6 (C=A, cf. however p. 365, l. 23).—³² *-yoniyaṃ A* at the first two places. P. 75²⁰ *chāyāyaṃ A* here.—³³ *imam-eva M* here. P. 76⁶ *suphassita- A, phussita- M* (Ma perhaps *phass-*; *phass- C, phuss- and phass- AZZ).*—²⁷⁻⁸ *acchodikā sātodikā sītodikā AZZ* always (cf. DN. 16 ed. Child. p. 43), *setodakā* for *sītodakā setakā M* constantly; cf. *acchodakāṃ Lal. Vist. p. 311.*—²⁸ *supatitthā M (sūpa- and supā- AZZ, cf. S. sūpa-tīrtha).*—²⁹ *dibbo Ma, tiro A, cf. p. 366.*—³¹ *tam-ena A* here and often elsewhere (*tam-enam* and *tam-ena ZZ).*—³⁵⁻⁶ *ogāhitvā ca nhāyitvā M.*—³⁶ *ca* at the first place is wanting in A. P. 77²⁴ (**caritā*) *caritvā AM.*—^{25.26} *-o sudam MC, also Jāt. i, p. 390.*—²⁸ *tatra sudam me A (C=M).* To the following text or parts of it there are many parallels, comp. pp. 156. 238, 307, 342, also sutta 94, and it recurs more than once in DN. and AN.—²⁹ *hatthāval- A* here and mostly elsewhere (*hatthāp- M* constantly, ZZ with few exceptions, also C, and Bu. seems to have read so; Lal. Vist. has *hastapralehaka p. 312, hastāvalehaka p. 323*); — *bhaddantiko M* always.—³⁰ *uddissakataṃ M* constantly; — *nimantanam M, ZZ* partly.—³¹ *kumbhi- M, ZZ* partly; — *khalopi- A* here (cf. Mil. p. 107), *kalopi M* always, ZZ partly, *kal-, kal-. khal- C* (—*ukkhali pacchi vā).*—³⁴ *pāyantiyā M* here.—³⁷ *-lopiko vā AZZ* partly, also at the next line.

P. 78⁷ daddala-, daddalla-, gaddula- A partly; daddālan-ti (sic) cammakārehi cammam likhitvā chaḍḍitakasatam C; cf. gardula- Lal. Vist. pp. 259, 323.—¹⁰ āhāro vā A here and at p. 308, l. 5 (vā is wanting at all the other places).—¹² (ajinam-pi AM, ajinan-ti C; probably the right reading, though all the other authorities have ajināni pi); — (ajinakkhipan-ti tad-eva (ajinam) majjhe phālitaṃ, sakhuran-ti pi vadanti C).—¹⁵ -pakkhakan-ti C, -pakkhikam-pi ZZ once or twice.—¹⁹ -rohanā- M, ZZ partly. —²⁹ pamaji- M.—³² jegucchiyasmim C.—³⁴ udakabind- AM (udabi- C four times).—³⁵ āpādesin-ti M, āpādesum and āpāden-ti (sic) C.

P. 79¹ ajjhogahetvā A constantly, also ZZ with scarcely an exception, -gāhetvā M mostly (-gāhitvā M occasionally, cf. Mil. p. 87).—⁵ sampatāmi M (C—A).—¹⁵ -gopālā A; — catu-kuṇḍigo A, -guṇḍiko C, -kkuṇḍiko M, also AN. V. xvi. 2 (-kuṇḍiko DN.24); — tāni wanting in M here.—¹⁸ -dinnaṃ M.—¹⁹ -vikata- Ma, -vikaṭi- Mb (C—A).—²² bhimsanakasmim A (cf. Vin. iii, p. 8; bhimsanakatasmin-ti bhimsanakabhāve ti attho, ekassa takārassa lopo daṭṭhabbo, bhimsanakattasmim yeva vā pāṭho, bhimsanaka-tāya iti vā vattabbe līngavipallāso kato ti C).—²⁵ -ratthakā MC (not Bu., who explains it as a substantive; cf. Mil. p. 396, Jāt. i, p. 390, AN. III. iv. 5. Rattisu -tthakāsu Vin. i, pp. 31, 288 is scarcely correct, Udāna 9 has -tthake in the same phrase); — rattim om. M.—²⁹ sotatto=sutatto C; — so sino c' eva M, so sīto A, sosīno=sutinto C (cf. Jāt. i, p. 390; the metre requires amendment, possibly sa u tatto sa u sino).—³² upani-dhāya AM (upadhāya C, cf. Cariyāp. v. 357 (iii. 14 v. 1) — Jāt. i, p. 47); — gomaṇḍalā ti gopālādārakā C, gāmaṇḍalā Cariyāp. l. c., cf. at sutta 93 gāmaṇḍalarūpo=gāmadārakarūpo.—³⁵ uppādetthā A.

P. 80¹ Cf. Lal. Vist. p. 319 et seq.—⁴ -pi panti A, also at p. 81, l. 1, meaning perhaps pi pipanti.—⁶ āhari A here, ahāritā M here, cf. p. 81, l. 3.—¹⁰ -kasimā- A constantly. The following passage, ll. 10-33, recurs at suttas 36 (p. 245), 85, 100 (marked H, I, J).—¹¹ asitika- A, M always, asitika- HJ. āsitikā- I (āsitika- C, cf. āsitaki- Lal. Vist. pp. 319, 321); — vā om. HJ.—¹² kāla- HIJ (kāla- AMC).—¹³ appahār- AHJ, M occasionally.—¹⁵ vatṭhanā- I, vadḍhanā- J, ovaddhanā- H; — āvali C.—¹⁸ pāsul- IJ.—²⁰ akkhikūtesu IJ.—²² tittaka- HIJ; —lāpu AH.—²⁵⁻²⁶ parāmas- H, M here.—²⁷ tāva-ssu J, evaṃ su A here (yāva-ssu is confirmed by C).—²⁹ apakuṇḍo J, upakuṇḍo I, avakuṇḍo va and avakuṇḍam C; — patāmi H (papat- AMCIJ)—³⁰ imam-eva HIJ (probably an error occasioned by other passages, cf. pp. 57, 276, etc.; Bu. notices this variety of reading, at least as regards sutta 36).—³¹⁻³² anumaji- H. P. 81⁹ evāssu Mb here and afterwards.—³¹ na aj- A, n' aj- Ma.—³⁷ pan' eso A throughout. P. 82¹ asamvasitapu- A.—³ puna āg- M.—¹² upapajjeyyam M (vaseyyam A, āvas- would seem preferable).—¹⁶ va for vā AMb, at l. 20 AM, cf. p. 343, l. 29.—¹⁸ aggipari- M

(C=A).—²⁴ *kālak*- M (*kāl*- also C, but from a slip in the MS. the explanation is wanting, cf. n. on p. 163, l. 28).—²⁵ *āsītiko* M here, AZZ rarely.—²⁶ *gatiyā ca satiyā ca t̥hitiyā ca A* (C=M).—²⁷ (*dalhadhammo=dalhadhanum gabetvā t̥hito* C, cf. Pali Misc. p. 60); — *katup*- MC.—²⁸ A after *-gatimanto* adds, *evam adhi-mattamatimanto*. P. 83⁵ *paṭipucch*- M.—²⁹ *-dinn*- M at the first two places (*-ṇṇ*- AZZ almost always); — *yevāssa* Mb.—³⁰ *harissatha* M.—³¹ *kho pan' etaṃ A*, cf. p. 21, l. 25, etc.—³² *sattā* Ma.—³³ *bijayamāno* M, *vijamāno* C, cf. p. 501, l. 1 (the phrase *piṭṭhito t̥hito hoti* is occasionally corrupted to *piṭṭhito piṭṭhito hoti*, cf. DN.¹⁶ ed. Child. p. 2, l. 8).—³⁴ *api hi me* M.—³⁵ *tve A*, *tveva* MC (*t' eva* is by far the best authenticated form in A and AN., it is exclusively used in SN.; in DN. I have noticed eight cases against six; cf. n. on Mil. p. 114, l. 11).

13.

P. 84⁹ *yena aññ*- M.—¹⁰ *paññap*- Mb here, in the sequel M. — ¹¹ *adhippāyoso* corrected to *-ppa*- M, cf. n. on p. 64, l. 24.—¹² *abhiñāniss*- AM here, cf. p. 85, l. 10 (*ājān*- ZZ always in this phrase, also A elsewhere).—¹³ *-imbā* Ma throughout.—¹⁴ *tehi* wanting in A.—¹⁵ M substitutes *amhe* for *kho*, and omits it at the next line. P. 85¹⁵ *evam hi pu*- M.—¹⁶ The following passage as far as p. 88, l. 28 is repeated at p. 92, and the readings of AM respectively are almost always the same at both places.—¹⁷ *jivitaṃ* M.—¹⁸ *saṅkhāya . . vāñijjāya* M (C=A).—¹⁹ *-phassena* M here; — for *rissamāno* (AC) M has *dissamāno* (corr. to *iriyamāno* and *isamāno*) *miḷiyamāno* (corr. to *miyamāno*).—²⁰ *-pā-sāya dayhamāno* A at the second place; — *ayam bhikkhave* M here, also C, in AZZ *pi* is in such cases far more frequently added than omitted at the first place, cf. p. 56, l. 34. P. 86³ *urattālaṃ* Ma.—²¹ *daheyya na udakaṃ vāheyya* M.—²² *appiyā dāyādā vā* AM here, without *vā* M at the second place.—²³ *me* for *no* A, C reads and explains *yam pi me . . tam pi no* (= *amhākam*).—²⁴ *gahapatayo* Mb.—²⁵ *-vivādāpannā* M.—²⁶ *ubhatobhūhaṃ* M, *-vūhaṃ* C. P. 87¹ *khippamānesu* A, M here.—²⁷ *sattīhi* A here; — *pakkattiyā* (sic) *tī kaṭitagomayena* (read *kaṭhita*-) C, M at both places substitutes *chakkaṇakāya*; — *ahivag-* and *abhimag-* A, *abhi-* and *ahi-* C.—²⁸ *kammakārāṇā* Ma here, ZZ occasionally. To the following passage there are several parallels in MN. and AN., comp. also Mil. pp. 197, 290, 358.—²⁹ *biṅga-* A here (*biḷ*- AZZ almost always).—³⁰ *kaḥa-panikam* M; — *kharāpaṭiccha-* M.—³¹ *palikha-* A here (*paligha-ZZ*, very rarely *pari-* or *-vattakam*); — *-piṭham pi* ZZ partly.—³² *ayam pi* M.—³³ *kho om.* M. P. 88⁹ *-kālikā n' acc-* M.—³⁴ *āsitikam* Mb.—³⁵ *-dantaṃ -kesam* MC.—³⁶ *-litasiro* C. *-litaṃsiro*

A; —-gattam M, tilakāhataṃ C.—²¹ pi wanting in M here.—²⁴ sayamānaṃ Ma, seyyamānaṃ Mb.—³⁶ supānehi A; the various readings to this passage were given in the notes on p. 58. P. 89³⁷ pi ceteti M throughout. P. 90¹ (abyābajjh- M, cf. n. on p. 10, l. 20; this context proves it to derive from byābādha). —²⁴ vedanaṃ M or Mb, A at the first and the last place.

27 *addittham & here [see page 574]*. —————

14.

P. 91⁸ evaṃ pāhaṃ M.—²⁷ na hoti M (C=A).—³⁰ -vatti Ma, -vaṭṭhi A here, in the sequel anāva kāmesu (-vaṭṭi MbC).—³⁴ aññaṃ vā M throughout. P. 92⁴ hosi C, na hoti M.—⁵ -gamiṃ A here.—²³ ayaṃ pi Mb.—²⁸ niganth- Mb.—²⁹ tibbā Mb.—³⁰ khvāhaṃ M.—³¹ -passe Mb, cf. SN. IV. 23 (ed. Feer p. 121), XXI. 87.—³⁶ Nāta- M always, except Nāta- here (Nātha- and Nāta- AZZ).—³⁷ The following passage recurs several times at sutta 101 (B). P. 93² atthi vo A, bho for vo M; —pāpakam- M.—⁴ For pan' ettha read pan' attha?—⁶ -bhāvo, -bhāve B, pāta-byantikataṃ in the place of tapasā by. navānaṃ M.—⁷ akaraṇaṃ A, B partly, -ne once.—⁹ -nakkhay- M.—¹¹ amha Mb.—^{13.16} ahuvamh' eva, akaramh' eva M.—¹⁴ va for na M, nā nāhuv- B.—¹⁶ na om. M, A here, na kar- and nā nākar- B.—²⁵ kim-pana for iti kira A. P. 94¹ h' āvuso M throughout.—¹⁰ vā wanting in M, at l. 35 in A, at l. 19 in AM with vā added in A after Bimbisāro.—²⁴ -sukhaṃ paṭi- M.

15.

P. 95⁷ Susum- M.—¹⁰ vasagato A at the first two places.—²⁸ -sāmantā or -sāmantā- A throughout, -sāmantā M at the first two places.—³⁰ codito M here. P. 96¹ codakaṃ paccā- A once.—⁶ sampādayati A at the first two places (C=M).—¹⁴ -ggāhi Mb at first.—³⁵ na-ppaṭi- M partly. P. 97^{6.7} The first na is wanting in A here, both in M, also in the repetition; at p. 98, l. 12 AM are correct, at p. 99, l. 26 both omit the first na and M doubles the second.—¹⁹ -mānitabbaṃ M, -sāsitaṃ A (-mini-tabbaṃ C).—^{21.2} panāssaṃ, pāssaṃ Mb.—³⁶ nicchāretā ti M. P. 98¹³ sampādeyyaṃ A (-yeyyaṃ also at SN. XXXIV. 23).—³³ -mujjena and -mojjena AM. P. 99¹⁰ A here adds na after kodhano. P. 100¹⁶ udakapatte M (C=A).

16.

The beginning of this sutta has a parallel at AN. X. ii. 4 (B). — P. 106⁶ vinibaddh- AZZ always (C=M).—^{6.7} so cati imasmiṃ A,

so cahi imasmim M (so vat' imasmim B).—⁸ thānaṃ M.—²⁸ kāmesu B (kāme AMC). P. 102⁴ phassa- ABC (passa- M, Bu.). —²¹ samucchinnā ABM here, cf. p. 103.—³⁵ na anattamano M; — na āhata- B.—³⁶ na khilaj- M. P. 104¹ abhinibbidāya M, A here (-bbhid- C, AZZ almost always, Bu. read so, cf. Vin. iii, p. 4).—⁸ -bbijj- M, cf. p. 73, l. 6 (-bbhijj- A mostly, ZZ always). —⁹ -tuṇḍena A here.

17.

P. 105⁶ ye ca kho ime M throughout.—¹³ ca for c' eva A here and afterwards mostly. P. 106³⁴ pakkamitabbaṃ M, at p. 107, l. 13 Mb, what Bu. read is uncertain, -tabbo is probably correct, cf. p. 401, l. 23, Khuddakap. p. 14, l. 2, Vin. i, p. 103, l. 31, etc. P. 107²⁸ pakkamitabbo M, at p. 108, l. 8 Ma.

18.

P. 108²⁰ jaṅgha- M always (-ghā- ACZZ).—²⁴ (olubbha AM, ZZ always, but at this place Bu. had a different reading, perhaps olamba, C makes him say, daṇḍam-olambho (sic) ti daṇḍam olambitvā, gopālādārako viya daṇḍam purato ṭhapetvā daṇḍa-matthake hatthe patitṭhāpetvā piṭṭhipāṇim hanukena uppiḷetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi).—³¹ -sentīti A, at p. 109, l. 23 AM. P. 109¹ nilloḷetvā AC, nillāretvā M here; — nalāṭena nalāṭikaṃ SN, IV. 21 (ed. Feer p. 118).—² daṇḍam-olubbhāti daṇḍam uppiḷetvā. daṇḍam-olubbhāti (sic, -la-?) pi vā pāṭho, gahetvā pakkāmīti attho C.—¹⁴ mayā for mama M.—²⁵ okappetvā M here.—³² -gavantaṃ should probably be -gavā.—³⁶ ajjhosetabbaṃ AC. P. 110⁴ tuvaṃ-tuvaṃ AM, tvaṃ, tvaṃ-ti evaṃ pavattaṃ tuvaṃtuvaṃ C, cf. Pali Misc. p. 64.—⁶ vatvā ca M.—¹² bhagavato M, A once or twice. —¹⁶ -kaccāyan- M (C—A). P. 111¹¹ mañña corr. to maññatha M (maññetha A, ZZ at a few places, also maññatha, maññātha, maññeyyātha; I should prefer maññatam).—¹² h' wanting in M here.—¹⁴ dhammasāmi M.—¹⁵ (ahosi AM and several parallels, hoti A at sutta 133); — AN. reads, yaṃ tumhe Bh. yeva upasaṃ-kamitvā.—¹⁶ -puocheyyāma M; — SN. reads, yathā vo, except once; cf. l. 31 where Bu., who is silent here, certainly read no.—¹⁷ -eyyāmāti Ma.—²¹ AN. reads, yaṃ mayā Bh. yeva upasaṃ-kamitvā.—²⁶ agaruṃ M.—²⁷ katvā AM (agarukaritvā CZZ).—³⁶ c' uppajjati A, cf. Mil. p. 51, l. 14. P. 112¹⁵ paññap- M partly; — thān- M. P. 113¹² yaṃ instead of idaṃ AM here.—³⁷ -imbā Ma. P. 114⁷ evaṃ-eva ca naṃ M.—^{10.14} labbhet' eva M (sā-yetha labhat' eva sādurasāṃ AN.V.xx.4).—¹⁶ tveva A, tve changed to tveva C.

19.

P. 114²⁵ dvedhā MaC.—²⁸ ekam bh- C; — cā for cāyam A here.—²⁸⁻⁹ nekkhama- or nikkhama- M often. P. 115¹² pajaham-eva corr. to pajāham-eva (sic) A here, pajaham-eva M, pajāhām-eva corr. to pajāhām-eva C (=pajahim-eva); — vinodam-eva M (C=A, explained by niharim-eva).—¹³ byantam-eva ca nam M (C=A).—²² -carati A, also -careyyam. and -carayato once; — nahi for nati M, byanti and namati A, nati changed to na C. P. 116¹³ kilamante for kilante Mb, A once.—¹⁶ (*ūhanīti) ūhatīti A, ugghāṭīti M, udaghanīti C; the reading is uncertain. P. 117²⁶ yvāyam for yvāssa Mb; — sotthiko C.—²⁶⁻⁷ Bu. gives a various reading to pīṭigamaniyo, but C only repeats the word; pīṭīgam- A at the last two places.—²⁷ kumaggam M.—²⁸ okañ-caram A here, afterwards -cār-, okka- M (okacaram Ma here, C throughout); — okkacārik- M, okacarikam and -cariyā A partly (okacārik- C throughout). P. 118²⁰ (yam bh. AM, cf. p. 46).

20.

P. 119¹³⁻⁴ ekodibhāvam M, partly corr. so -dibhoti.—¹⁴ (*palag-) phalag- AMC.—¹⁶ abhinīhaneyya om. M (C=A); — -nivāreyya A (C=M); — -nivatteyya M (C=A). P. 120¹⁸ -sañṭhānam M (C=A).—²⁴ sanikam M, AC partly; altogether there is equal authority for san- and sañ.—²⁷ thito M.—³⁰ olārikam and sukhumam are not repeated in A.—³⁶ dantebhi M always (-ehi AC always, but M is right, I ought to have written, as Bu. reads, dante 'bhīdantam-ādhāya). P. 121⁶ gale vā for the first gahetvā M (elsewhere M agrees with A, cf. p. 242, l. 32 and sutta 85). P. 122³ yam sa vit- A.—³ vitakkissati M.—⁴ vivattayi M, cf. p. 12.—⁸ -sañṭhāna- AMC, cf. p. 120, l. 18.

21.

P. 122¹² -phaggun- MC, Aa mostly.—¹⁶ tena M. P. 123²⁻⁶ -tesīti Mb and M (C=A).—¹⁹⁻²¹ bhante ti M.—²⁵ tatra pi M, Aa mostly. P. 124¹⁸⁻²⁵ me om. M.—¹⁹ catumahā- MC; — -ratho sudanto assa thito M.—²² -khipahatthēna M.—²³ pi wanting in M at both places.—²⁶⁻²⁸ tumhe hi M, once corr. to t. pi.—³¹ manusso for puriso M.—³² ojaharaṇiyo tā chetvā ba- M. P. 125⁵ I should here prefer abhuggato hoti.—¹⁴ mayham- ev' M.—¹⁸ bho for he AC; — Kālīti . . ayye ti M.—¹⁹ no for na A here; — khv-ayye kiñcīti M.—²⁰ pāpadāsi MC; — bhakutīm C, bhāk- M.—²⁶ divātaram yeva M (C=A), cf. l. 36. P. 126⁴ sīsam dvedhā bhīndi Ma, sīsam te bhīndissāmīti Mb.—⁵ Payoga-

siddhi quotes, either from memory or from some unknown text, bhinnena sisenā paggharañṭena lohiteṇa paṭivissake ujjhāpesi; C confirms the reading of AM as regards the last two words.—⁸ nāma om. A.—⁹ -maṇā maṇ M.—⁹⁻¹⁰ sissam dvidhā bhinditaṃ ti Ma, Mb as above.—¹¹ -gacchi M.—¹² M before anivātā adds, asoratā V. g. (borrowed, perhaps, from the com., where caṇḍī is explained by asoratā).—¹⁵ naṃ for na A (naṃ manāpā would seem preferable).—¹⁷ kho om. M.—²⁴ yeva garuṃ M.—²⁵⁻²⁸ dh. yeva apac. mānento pūjento M (borrowing, it seems, from DN. 26, C=A).—²⁶ M after bhikkhave adds, evaṃ sikkhitabbāṃ. P. 127² tatra pi vo bh. M.—¹² vikkhaṇeyya M.—¹⁸ apaṭhavim A.—³¹ mañjetthim M.—³² rūpaṃ pātu- M, A once.—³⁴ rūpāni M here (we should, perhaps, read so throughout). P. 128¹⁰ nu kho so M here.—¹⁸ Gaṅgānadīsamena Mb.—²² chinnapassarā corr. to -sassarā A here, afterwards chinnassar- (C=M); — -bhabbhar- Mb, -sambhar- Ma (C=A).—²⁶ sassaram Ma.—²⁷ bhabbharam Ma.—³² amum for asu M. P. 129¹⁶ okkant- M (oka- AC), cf. p. 186, l. 13, p. 189, l. 26; — padus- AM, pados- C, cf. ll. cc.—¹⁷ -karo ti AM.

22.

Comp. p. 256, SN. XXI. 85, Vin. ii, pp. 25-6 and iv, pp. 133-5. P. 130³ gandha- M.—⁹ uppannaṃ hoti A here.—¹⁶ evaṃ kho and evaṇ-ca kho for evaṃ byā kho SN. l. c.; evaṃ vyā kho ti evaṃ viya kho C.—¹⁷ atha (wanting in Ma.) te pi kho for atha kho te M.—²⁰ mā hevaṃ M once, māvuso . . evaṃ avaca SN.—²² -yen' and -yena āvuso M.—²⁵ Cf. pp. 364-7, where the last three similes are wanting; — -kaṅkhal- AN. V. viii. 6 in text and com.—³² tathēva taṃ SN.—³³ parāmāsā M (-massa A always, M partly, also SN. l. c.; parāmāsā ti dīṭṭhiparāmāsena C here, at sutta 136 parāmāssāti with the same explanation; parāmāsā is not unlikely to be the reading of Bu., and we ought perhaps to read so).—³⁴ tathā 'han-taṃ instead of evaṃ . . āvuso SN. l. c. P. 131¹ atha kho te bhikkhū M.—⁷ -mhā Ma.—²⁰ A here repeats mā . . avaca.—³⁷ āmantesīti M. P. 132¹² (kassa kho AMC, cfr. p. 258, l. 18).—¹⁴ A repeats antarāyikā before vuttā here and afterwards.—²³ (khan- AM throughout).—²⁶ us-mimkato AM (-i- C, cf. p. 258, l. 27). P. 133¹⁰ sādhu sādhu bh. sādhu M.—¹² kho for vo M.—¹⁹ tañ-ca hi A.—³⁶ paṭini-vattitvā M. P. 134²⁷ jāneyy- A.—²⁸ (*vo) vā M, ce A.—²⁹ paṇāssu Mb; — vyattā C.—³⁶ na-tthi c' assa M, cf. p. 135, l. 3. —³⁷ santāriṇi A, ZZ mostly; — aparā paraṃ AMa, ZZ mostly, cf. DN. 16 ed. Child. p. 14; orā paraṃ Vin. i, p. 230. P. 135¹ ca om. M.—⁹ tassa om. Ma, tassa purisassa Mb.—¹⁰ bahupakāro M (bahuk- AZZ always).—¹³ uccāpetvā M.—²¹ ussāretvā M; —

(*uplāpetvā) upalāp- A, opilāp- M.—²⁵ A after bhikkhave adds dhammaṃ, M desitaṃ (read dhammaṃ desitaṃ?).—³⁴ yaṃ pi taṃ M. P. 136¹ thassa M.—⁸ -tavā kho A.—³⁰ ahu MC. P. 137¹ nāma-ssu, na-ssu M; the com. on Suttanip. 20 v. 4 from a similar text quotes, na bhavissāmi nāma so, vinassissāmi nāma so.—¹⁷ taṃ ca M.—²⁵ y' assa M, yaṃsaṃ, yasa, yaṃ A partly. P. 138⁶ -labbhiyamāno A, also SN., AN.—⁹ na ca kho for nanāyaṃ M.—¹⁰ kevalo hi bhante parip- M. P. 139¹² pi nibbindati M.—²¹ -bhāvaṃkat- M almost constantly, -bhāvaṃgat- rarely and mostly corrected to -kat-. P. 140⁵ (ettha satto ti pi tathāgato ti adhippeto uttamapuggalo khīṇāsavo ti pi C; it here rather retains the original sense of 'such a one', cf. Suttanip. 30 vv. 13-24, and the other significations of tathāgata may have proceeded from texts like these).—⁶ -vijjo M, -vajjo A (-vejjo C repeatedly).—¹⁰ cāhaṃ AaM (yathā vāhaṃ bh. na iti yen' ev' ākārena ahaṃ na satta- vināsako C).—¹¹ (cāhaṃ AM; yathā vāhaṃ na vadāmiṭi yena vā- kārena (sic, yena c' ākārena or yen' ev' ākārena?) ahaṃ satta- vināsaṃ na paṇṇāpemi, idaṃ vuttaṃ hoti: yathā vāhaṃ na sattavināsako yathā ca na sattavināsaṃ paṇṇāpemi, etc. C).—¹⁶ M after rosetti adds vihesenti, likewise at l. 25 viheseyyūṃ (C=A).—²³ tatra A here, cf. l. 32.—³⁴ sakkārā M.—³¹ (*tum- hākaṃ) tumhehi M, tumhe pi A.—³² (*no) me AM, cf. p. 273, l. 27. P. 141⁸⁻⁹ dah- M.—¹¹ evaṃ bh- AC (not Bu.).

23.

P. 142³⁰ dhūpāy- AZZ always, but Bu. explains it from dhūma.—³⁰ caṅka- M.—³¹ -vāro bh. M here. P. 143¹⁴ yathā ca te M.—³⁵ kā abhikkhaṇā M. P. 144¹ imassa catumahā- M (catumahābh- or cā- M always).—² kāyass' etaṃ M (C=A).—⁵ -vicāreti M (which I ought to have adopted).—¹² -khaṇā ti M.

24.

P. 145¹⁴ -bhūmik- M, A except here, -bhūvakā C (-bhūmak- AN.VI.v. 12). P. 146² -tānī- A a few times at first, -tānī- corr. to -tānī- M.—¹⁰ anumassa anumassa M (C=A).—¹¹ eva nāma M.—¹² mayāṃ pi M.—¹³ samāgamaṃ gaccheyyāma M.—³⁷ ahoṣi M (C=A). P. 147⁹ (-vihāraṃ AMZZ; -vihāre DN. 16, p. 44 is probably an error).—¹⁹ idaṃ āvuso ti M.—³⁷ Part of the following text is quoted by Oldenberg, Buddha p. 436. P. 148²⁶ paṇṇap- M.—²⁷ paṇṇapeyya at the second place M throughout.—³³ ce M.—³⁵ ten' āvuso A.—³⁶ pi idh' M, ZZ occasionally. P. 149³ -peyya Mb, also -pesi at l. 23.—⁶ nissajjeyya M here, afterwards nisajjeyya (read nissajjeyya? cf. l. 26).—¹⁴ -dvāraṃ

gataṃ A.—²⁵ kho 'haṃ M.—²⁶ nissajjīṃ M.—³⁶ -tthaṃ A at the first three places (-ā ti nissakkavacanam-etaṃ C). P. 150¹⁷ cetaṇḍa-kena Mb (C—AMa).—²⁷ vo for bho M.—³⁰ -bhāyeyya Mb (-seyya AMaCZZ). P. 151⁴ ubho pi M.

25.

P. 151²² -isum M mostly; — tatra M occasionally.—²⁴ amukas- M, at p. 156, l. 4 and afterwards it agrees with A. P. 152¹¹ -gamimsu and -gamamsu AM. P. 153² mucchitā A throughout.—¹⁵ sathā su Ma, sathā-ssu Mb.—¹⁶ -manto su and -mantā su Ma, -mantāssu Mb, -mantā su A except here, -mantā ti -mantā viya C; — parajānā M, here corrected, parijānā A once, parajānā ti yakkhā ime na migajātā ti C.—¹⁹ -vākuraḥi Ma (-ka- AMbC); — sampadesaṃ A (C—M).—²³ addasaṃsu M. P. 155³⁰ c' ettha A.—³⁴ -nānam-etaṃ M.—³⁶ tattha M here and afterwards. P. 156⁷ tathūpamaṃ C repeatedly.—²² Cf. p. 78.

26.

P. 160^{21.23} āvuso om. A.—²³ dhammi(m) M, AZZ mostly, but dhammikaṃ kathaṃ is not unfrequent, though the other cases are always contracted.—²⁴ Dhamma- corr. to Damma- M (C—A). P. 161¹⁰ sukkhāpayamāno Ma (pubbāp- AMbC, ZZ always except at SN. I. 20, ed. Feer pp. 8, 10; pubbāp- is the reading of Bu.: pubbāpayamāno ti pubbabhāvaṃ gamayamāno, nirūḍakāni kurumāno sukkhāpayamāno ti attho).—²⁵ Bu. mentions two other readings, kāya nv-ettha and kāya no 'ttha, the latter of which, like kāya nu 'ttha, he explains to mean, katamāya nu kathāya sannisinnā bhavatha.—²⁸ atha kho AM (without kho CZZ, also A elsewhere).—³² dhammiyā kathā vā corr. to dhammi-kathā vā M (C—A).—^{34.5} anariyā ca p. ariyā ca p. A, but the reading of M is that of Bu. (uddesānukkamaṃ bhinditvā). P. 162⁵ dāsī- Mb.—⁶ -gavassa- M always.—⁸ gadhit- M always; cf. Mil. p. 401.—⁹ ajjhāp- M partly, DN. and SN. always, I believe, cf. Mil. l. c. (ajjhōp- MN. and AN. almost constantly, and this is the reading of Bu., who explains it by adhi-opanna; ajjhāp- has a different sense and requires an accusative).—²⁷ A here has a gap extending from h' ete to jānaṃ passaṃ p. 164, l. 10; Turnour's MS., from which Oldenberg, Buddha pp. 427-9, quotes a fragment of this sutta, has no doubt the same defect. P. 163²⁷ The following passage as far as p. 167, l. 8 is repeated at suttas 36, 85, 100 (A*M* mark the readings of AM at the four places); cf. Lal. Vist. p. 306 et seq.—²⁸ (susukālakeso ti suṭṭhu kālakeso C; Kacc. ed. Senart p. 328 explains it otherwise

and is confirmed by Lal. Vist. p. 258: *çiṇu: kṛṣṇakeṇa;*, but on account of the plural at p. 463 I ought to have written, with Bu., *susukāḷakeso*.—³⁹ -*pitūnaṃ* M always.—³² -*kusalaṃ* g- M*, A once. P. 164⁴ *oṭṭhappa-* A partly.—⁵ *lapitālap-* A partly (*-talāp-* M*C).—¹⁴ -*sampajja viharāmiti paved-* M* or Mb*, also at p. 165, l. 34, A only here.—³⁰ *aham* wanting in AM here.—³² -*sīti* A, -*dhīti* M, cf. p. 166, l. 14 (*aham* .. *pavedemīti* AM at the other three places). P. 165⁵ *tvam* at both places A partly; also at p. 166, l. 25.—⁸ *samāno attano antev-* M* or Mb*; — *maṃ* wanting in A at two places; — *attanā* M* or Mb*, cf. Mil. p. 235.—¹⁴ *nibbija* M*, A partly; *pakkāmiṃ* Ma*, A partly, *apakkamim* Mb*, cf. pp. 247, 515-21; Bu. seems to read *nibbija* *pak-*, and the reading of the text is perhaps a reminiscence from *nibbijiāpema Suttanip. 28 v. 24*.—¹⁸ *āvuso Rāma* M*.—³³ *Rāma* M*.—^{36.37} *atthi* for *ahosi* M (not M*). P. 166¹¹ *Rāma* M*.—¹³⁻⁴ *āvuso imaṃ*, or *aham āvuso imaṃ* .. *pavedesīti*, or *aham āvuso Rāmo imaṃ* .. *-demīti* A (once as in the text), *āvuso aham* (or *aham āvuso*, each reading twice) *imaṃ* .. *-demīti* M*.—^{25.24} *abhiññāsi* M*.—³⁷ *acelā, āvelā* for *Uruvelā* A at two places; — *senānigamo ti senāya nigamo* .., *Senānigāmo ti pi pātho, Senāni nāma Sujātāya pitā, tassa gāmo ti attho* C (the reading *Senānigamo*, Jāt. i, p. 68, is unknown to Bu.); cf. Lal. Vist. p. 311. P. 167² *sandantaṃ* corr. to *sandatiṃ* M*, *sandati* A partly (from l. 5); — *setudak-* or *setavāluk-* for *setak-* M partly.—²⁸ (*vimutti* AMC, AZZ almost constantly in this phrase; Oldenberg l. c. quotes *cetovimutti*, cf. Vin. i, p. 11).—³⁰ To the following text there are several parallels extending as far as p. 173: *sutta 85* (marked B), Vin. i, pp. 4-10 (N); or stopping at p. 169: DN. 14 (D, somewhat differently arranged), SN. VI. 1 (E). M* means the readings of M at both places, M² at the second.—³¹ *myāyaṃ* EN, M here (*me ayaṃ* ABD).—³³ -*samud-* ADE, AZZM often (*-sammud-* Bu.).—³⁵ *idappaccayatā paṭiccasamuppādo* form a *dvandva* compound according to Bu.—³⁶ *sududdasaṃ* N here. P. 168³ *gāthāyo* ENM or Mb; — *paṭihamsu* AZZ almost always.—⁵ Bu. seems to read *pakāsitaṃ*.—⁶ -*buddho* ABMa*.—⁷ -*gāmi* NM* (once corrected; ¹ -*gāmin-* ti C).—⁸ *dakkhanti* NM*; — *tamokh-* NM* (-*kkh-* also C); — *āvutā* N, *āvutā* and *āvutā* M.—¹⁹ DEN, M here, after *karitvā* add, *dakkhinaṃ* (-*na* M) *jānumandalaṃ* (*jānu-* DN) *pathaviyaṃ* (*path-* M, *puthu-* D) *nihantvā*; the phrase is wanting in ABM², and the omission may be peculiar to this Nikāya.—²² *assavantā* ABCDE (a very common error, cf. Pali Misc. p. 70, where Dh. p. 387 is meant).—²⁵ Comp. Lal. Vist. p. 517; D omits the first stanza, and like N makes Brahma repeat his demand a second and third time.—²⁷ *avāpur'* AE (*apāp-* also C).—²⁹ *selo* ABCDE. P. 169¹ E omits this verse, but it is found at SN. XI. 17, with the reading *utthāhi*, and so has C.—³ *desetu* NM*.—⁹ *mutin-* AE; — *dvākāre* and *duviññāpaye* wanting in AB

at both places, also in E according to Burm. authority, Ma omits the former here, both at ll. 20-1 (not M²).—¹⁰ -dassāvino NM* (not E in the Copenhagen MS.).—¹³ -vaḍḍhāni NM (not M²); — anuggatāni C.—¹⁷ udakam accugg- CE, M here; — thitāni N, thit- and thitāni M, tṭhanti Ba, ṭhanti D (tiṭṭhanti ABbCE; read ṭhanti?).—²² disvāna for atha kho EN.—²³ ajjhabh- N.—²⁴ apārutāse tesam B; — Brahme om. NM* (rightly, but cf. Lal. Vist. pp. 520-1).—³⁴ byatto NC, AM once. P. 170^{3.15} avoca M, also N has a sing. (-cum AB, cf. p. 210, l. 10, p. 497, l. 15, etc.).—²³ bahūpakārā NM² (C=ABMZZ); — kho ime M here.—³² pakkamim A.—³³ ājivak- A twice, also M², partly corrected. P. 171³ Cf. Dh. v. 353.—⁷ Cf. Lal. Vist. pp. 526-7; Mil. p. 235.—¹² andhibh- M*; — (*āhañcham) āgaccham C, āhaccam A, agajum B, āhañcum Alwis, Buddh. Nirw. p. 133, āhañhi N, āhañña and ahañci M; cfr. Pali Misc. p. 74; — -dudrabh- NM*.—¹³ arahāsi B, arahasi anantajino ti anantajino ti (read si) bhavitum yutto C.—¹⁶ hupeyya pā āvuso and hupeyyā pāvuso M, hupeyya āvuso N. bhav-veyya (sic) p' āvuso ti āvuso evam-pi nāma bhav-veyya C (hu-veyya p' āvuso also quoted in the com. on Suttanip. 12 v. 5 and Alwis, Introd. p. 48).—¹⁷ okappetvā A; M² adds, jivham nillāletvā, cf. p. 109.—²² ayam kho āv- M*.—²⁴ -tṭhātabbam B.—²⁶ bhikkhave pañcavaggiye bhikkhū NM².—³⁰ paññap- M*; — upatṭhap- M².—³¹ āvusavādena AC.—³⁴ -caratha N, M here; — aham for araham Ma here, cf. Jāt. i, p. 82. P. 172⁸ cariyāya N (iriy- ABCM*).—^{14.5} n' āvatto B partly, also M².—²⁹ B (not M²) before evam adds, Tatiyam-pi kho aham... viharissathāti.—³¹ vabbhāvitacimetanti corr. to vambhāvitametanti B, pabbhāvitametanti M, bhāsitametanti corr. to pabbhāvitametanti M², bhāsitam- (MSS. also abbhāsīt-, abbhāvit-) N, evarūpam pabbhācitam-etan-ti etam evarūpam vākyabhedan-ti attho C. I preferred the reading of A under an impression that vi-abhi-ā-CI might possibly mean 'to disburden one's mind, to pronounce one's self', but with no great confidence in either the reading or my understanding of it. P. 173⁴ chabbaggā A, -ggiyā M (here with eva added), -ggā corr. to -ggiyā M² (-ggo B).—¹² -gamimsu C.—¹⁹ (*no) me A, nesam M.—³¹ migo Ma, A here (mago MbC); — bandho M.—³³ ca pana ludde yenak. na M.—^{35.6} ye hi keci M. P. 174⁷ ye keci M. P. 175¹² Pāsārāsī-suttam chatṭham, Ariyapariyesanā ti pi etass' eva nāmam C.

27.

P. 175¹⁵ vaḷabhi- C, vaḷavābhi- M always.—¹⁷ (Pilotikā ti evam itthilingavohārasena laddhanāmam paribbājakaṃ C).—¹⁹⁻²⁰ ito 'ham-bho AN. V. xx. 4.—²² maññe ti Ma, AN. l. c.—

23.²⁷ ko ca wanting in M (AC=AN).—³⁰ abhippasanno hotīti ko cāham bho samaṇe G. evaṃ abhippasanno ti M. P. 176⁷ A similar passage occurs at sutta 89 (B, M²).—⁸ rūpe te bhindantā MM².—²¹ kuto tassa M here, kuto vādaṃ BM². P. 177¹³ -aṃ yeva M, without yeva BM².—¹⁴ pabbājeti upasampādeti A; — tattha for tathā AM.—¹⁵ pabbajitā AMM²; — (*eke) eko A, wanting in MBM² (elsewhere in the sing. always eko vūpa-kattho).—²⁰ anassāma for panass- B, byapanass- MM².—^{21.2} samaṇā 'mhāti . . brāhmaṇā 'mhāti Mb²; — -imhā, 'mhā M², B partly, AMa once.—³⁷ eva ca nāma Aa, cf. p. 146, l. 11, p. 228, l. 17. P. 178⁶ Pilotika A.—¹⁹ -pādā M.—²² (nisev- AMC, read nives-?).—²⁴ -kalārikā M (C=A).—³⁰ -kāṇerukā M (C=A).—³⁶ tiṭṭhantaṃ M.—³⁷ ayaṇ- ca so A, ayam-eva so M (ayam va so explained by ayam-eva so C). P. 179⁷⁻⁸ According to Bu. the comma should be put, not before kevala-, but after parisuddhaṃ; comp. however l. 14 and especially p. 213, l. 3.—²⁸ anācārī M always (ārā- ACZZ, Bu).—³⁴ samaggarāmo ti pi pāli C. P. 180¹¹ -kumārikā- M or Mb, -kumāri- M or Ma partly (C=A).—¹² dāsī- Mb always.—¹⁴ -gavassa- M always.—¹⁶ -pahina- M always, partly corrected.—¹⁸ -sāviyogā M always.—¹⁹ Bu. no doubt read -bandha-: Bandho ti rajjubandhanādihi bandhanaṃ, and cf. pp. 115, 449, but AMZZ always have -bandhana- in this compound; — -mosā and -māsā A partly.—²⁰ -hāriyena A occasionally.—^{21.25} so yena Mb always, also DN., A scarcely ever; — yena ca for yen' eva M mostly, also at l. 22. P. 181³⁰ -gatarāñj- AC, but explained by ārañj-.

28.

P. 184²⁶ jaṅgalānaṃ M, pajaṅgalānaṃ A (-gam- C, ZZ mostly; cf. Jāt. 451 v. 3).—²⁸ mahattena Ma (C=AMb). P. 185⁴ Cf. notes on p. 48.—³⁴ khv- assa M. P. 186⁴ vimuccati for adhim- AZZ almost always (C=M).—¹¹ -pame ovāde M; cf. p. 129, l. 15.—¹³ okkant- M here, A at p. 189.—¹⁴ sāsaṇaṃ- karo M. P. 187¹⁷ Cf. AN.VII.vii. 2.—¹⁸ oggacch- M (C=A).—³³ addha- M.—³⁴ jāṇukam- M.—³⁶ -pabbā A. P. 188⁷ -tapati A, also at sutta 140; cf. p. 422, l. 18; — jariyati A, jira-yati M, janiyati A at s. 140, cf. p. 422 (jiriyati C).—⁸ asitaṃ pītaṃ, etc. M (C=A).—¹⁷ dahati M.—¹⁸ janapadapadesam- pi ḍ. wanting in A.—¹⁹ pathantaṃ M (C=A).—²² -dadallena A, -ulena M (-ulena C, cf. AN.VII. v. 6).—³⁰ iti yaṃ M, s. 140, ti yaṃ A. iti cā yaṃ A at p. 422, l. 31, yaṃ without iti M at that place (I now consider iti yaṃ the right reading). P. 189⁵ ossāvane A, osavane M (ossavane C twice). P. 190¹⁶ mattikaṇ- ca p. tiṇaṇ- ca p. M, and thus quoted in the com. on Suttanip. 2 v. 2

(C—A).—¹⁷ tveva MC.—²¹ āpatham A twice, āpātam A twice, M once; — gacch- AM once or twice (āgacch- ZZ and other MSS. almost always).—²⁶ evam hi kira imessa M. P. 191³⁷ -hatthi-padasutta A, C once.

29.

P. 192¹³ asmi lābhasakkārasilokavā M, also at p. 200, l. 11. —²² tathā pāyam M, also at the following sutta (cf. upāta for ūhata Therag. ed. Oldenberg v. 675), tathā bhayam, tathā ayam, tathā vāyam, tathāyam A. cf. p. 198, l. 27, where A has the right reading. P. 194³² pakkamanto M here and afterwards, A once.—³⁶ A has a gap from na majjati (cf. l. 16) to -silokena at p. 196, l. 14. P. 196²⁹⁻³⁰ asamaya- M. P. 197³³ Bu. seems to read, etam sāram etam pariyosānam.

30.

P. 198³ Piṅgalikoccho A (-la- MC, A once).—¹⁰ -kambalo M and the Burmese generally, A here, cf. p. 250 and sutta 77 (-li C, and the Singhalese mostly); — Belatṭhi- A ZZ always (Belatṭha- M always, also C, explained by -tṭhassa).—¹¹⁻² abhiññāmsu . . na abhiññāmsu M.—²⁷ tathā pāyam M, cf. p. 192, l. 22.—³¹ pakkamanto M throughout, A at the first four places.—³⁸ seyyathā vā Ma. P. 200³ kulaputto for puggalo M here.—¹¹ Cf. p. 192, l. 12.—¹⁹ (pakkamanto AM here and afterwards, except A at p. 201, l. 33, and it may be right in these cases). P. 205⁸ kho wanting in nearly all the parallels; M abridges.—¹⁴ Opama-dhammavaggo tatiyo M.

31.

P. 205¹⁵ Nātike Ma, Ñātike Mb (Nādi- AC. DN., AN., Nāti- SN. once, otherwise Ñāti-, and so has Vin.).—¹⁷ Kimil- M. —²¹ mā mahāsamaṇa M (C—A).—²⁵⁻⁶ āvuso . . mā vāresi M. P. 206³ pañña- M.—⁴ -tṭhap- M.—⁵ kho bhagavā om. M, also A except here; perhaps wrongly inserted from the different phrase at p. 109, l. 5, etc.—²⁹ kāyo C, and Bu. seems to have read so. P. 207²¹ sac' assa M.—²² (hatthavikārenāti hatthasaññāya, te kira . . aññam bhikkhum hatthavikārena āmantenti C); — -vilāṅghakena A always, C here, Vin. i, p. 157, etc. (-laṅgakena M, C at sutta 125; from vilagna, I suppose).—²²⁻³ upatṭhapema A at sutta 128, utṭhapema C, upatṭhāpeti (cf. l. 21) AMa (upatṭhāpema Mb, Vin. i,

p. 352).—²⁴ -rattikañ AM, cf. s. 128 and Vin. i. c.—²⁹ Bu. read alamariyaviseso (=ariyabhāvakaraṇasamattho viseso) except at p. 209, l. 19; AM add nānadassana throughout, except A at p. 209, l. 16.—³¹ yāvad-eva M, AZZ always (yāvad-e ti yāvad-eva C, cf. pp. 482, 494). P. 209²⁴ honti wanting in AM; cf. p. 160, l. 10, p. 175, l. 4, etc.—²⁶ imambhā M.—³⁰ M repeats phāsuvi-hāro before na.—³⁶ (*anusamāyāyitvā) anusamsāvetvā AbMb, -saṃ-sācetvā Aa, -saṃsāmetvā C (=anugantvā), anuyāsi Ma; the reading is uncertain. P. 210³ -imbhā M.—⁵ pakāsetitī M.—¹³ Parajāno ti tass' eva yakkhassa nāmañ C, cf. p. 153, l. 16.—¹⁶ suladdhā A mostly.—²⁵ cātumahār- M always.—²⁷ -vattidevā M (-vattī d. ZZ oftener than -vattino d.).—³² M after khaṇena adda, tena layena, cf. Vin. i, p. 12; —saṃviditā M.—³³ evam -etañ D. not repeated in A. P. 211¹⁶⁻⁷ sabbe pi ce M except once.—³⁰ yāva ete M.

32.

P. 212²⁰ āyasmanto for amū M.—²¹ ten' upasāṅkamanti dh-Mb.—³⁰ -do svāgatañ M, cf. pp. 216, 514 (svāgatañ M always). P. 213³ (sāthhā sabyañjanā M always, also A except once or twice, -ā -ā or -aṃ -aṃ ZZ, also Vin., see ii, p. 363).—⁴ -rūp' assa Ma.—⁷ appabandhehi C, anuppabandh- M. P. 214²⁶ dhammiyā Ma.—²⁷ pavattinī M (C=A). P. 215³ -tikasam- M.—⁸ -nañ karaṇḍako A (ZZ=M). P. 216⁵ sampavāyanti A here.—¹⁸ bahussuto hoti AMb (from l. 8), cf. l. 35 and the following parallels. P. 219³² me anu- M.—³⁴ bhikkhū for āyasmanto M.

33.

P. 220³ -te ti kho te A.—⁵ The following passage recurs at AN. XI. ii, 7; iii, 1 (B).—⁶ -kātuñ MC.—⁸ asādikañ M, asāt- C; —sādetā M or Mb, sāto Ma partly, sāto or sāvetā A (sātetā BC, cf. Pali Misc. p. 64).—¹¹ -nāyikā A partly. P. 221²⁴ kv-attho B here.—³¹ pāmojjañ M here. P. 222³ abhihaṭaṃ and -haṭuñ M.—⁴ -kkhārena B.—¹¹ -tṭhap- M partly.

34.

P. 225³ Ukkā- and Ukka- C, Ukkāvalāyañ A (-cel- Bu.).—⁶ -pekkhitvā C, A partly.—¹⁰ āmaṇḍaliñ katvā C.—¹⁸⁻²⁰ na tesañ ye... -rattañ hitāya sukhāya A.—²⁷ -gāvo Ma, -gāvo and -gāve C (read -gave? cf. p. 226, l. 16).—³¹ kisābalake M (C=A, but Bu. rather seems to read kisā-). P. 226¹¹⁻¹⁶ te om. AMa.—

¹⁵ gamissati for gatā A (C=M).—¹⁶ -gāvo Ma. P. 227⁶ vatvā ca M.—⁸ paramloko A.—¹⁸ bhotha A; — pattetha M, patthethāti . . patt' atthāti pi pāṭho C.

35.

P. 227¹⁷ Nigaṇṭhiputto C throughout, also A from p. 229, l. 18, at first corrected to -tha-; cf. p. 237.—²¹ api ca M.—²⁴ thunam pāham M, also at p. 233.—²⁵ so pi . . -raddho M at both places. P. 228⁷ -bhāgi M mostly, here corrected to -gā.—⁸ (-vessana AMZZ and other MSS.; cf. Kacc. ed. Senart p. 154, where Mason reads -ana).—¹³ viññānam anattam AM here, A also at p. 230.—¹⁹ sam-āgamam gacch- M.—²⁵ abhikk. bh. L. not repeated in A.—²⁶ For the following passage cf. p. 374.—²⁷ ssa me om. M.—³³ -kāro M almost always. P. 229¹ thālam M (vālam AC, —surā-parissāvanathavikam); — nicchaveyya and nicchāveṣṣāmi A (meaning -cchāt-), niccoteyya and niccotissāmi M (nicchād- C); in a similar context SN. XXI. 102 and AN. VI. v. 11 have nicchedeti and nipphoṭeti.—⁴ ogāhetvā M, ogahetvā A almost always (ogāhitvā AM at p. 76, l. 35); — sāṇa- M, -dhopikam A (saṇadhovikam C).—⁶ kilassāmi M (meaning kilēss-?).—⁸ tatth' M.—¹³ so or yo is added in AM after -putto (C as in the text, and Bu. no doubt read so).—²⁰ so om. M.—²¹ esa A (C=M).—²⁶ kiñcid- AMC (kañcid-eva desam ZZ mostly, A at sutta 144; cf. p. 251, l. 25). P. 230¹ (yadākaṅkhasi=yadi āk. or yam āk. C).—¹⁶ pi wanting in Mb, vā in Ma.—²⁹ hi kho bho M (C=A). P. 231¹⁻² mud-dhābhisittassa M.—⁵ Vedehi- Mb.—¹⁶⁻⁷ vattitum -arahatīti M.—²⁷ kho for koci M.—²⁹ muddham phāl- A.—³⁰ (ayasaṃ AM, DN.; elsewhere āyas-).—³⁵ phāliss- M.—³⁶ S. -putto ca M. P. 232¹ -ṇagavesi C throughout.—⁷ manasikarohi wanting in A throughout; at ll. 25, 30 Aggivessana is repeated, and this is perhaps correct, cf. pp. 376-7.—¹¹⁻¹⁷ tassam (once changed to tissam) -āyam M. P. 233¹⁴ M adds, Tam kim-maññasi A.: Nanu tvam evam sante dukkham allino . . attā ti samanupassasīti. Kim hi no siyā bho G., evam-etaṃ bho Gotamāti.—¹⁸ ujunavam A, also AN. IV. xx. 6, ujukam navam SN. XXI. 95, XXXIV. 232; — akakkukaj- A, akukkaj- C, SN. once, akukkujjakaj- M, akukkuccakaj- AN. l. c. (in text and com., and at that place Bu. read so, but not here); — mūlam AM here (mūle ZZ almost always).—¹⁹ chinditvā A (chetvā MZZ).—²⁶ api ca Mb, cf. p. 227.—³² pana Aggi- M.—³³ nalāṭa-mukkhāni M (-mukkāni?).—³⁴ -saṅgā nibhinditvā M.—³⁵ sedā C, cf. l. 29; — iti so M. P. 234³ Dumukh- M (C=A).—¹⁸ pubbe va A, cf. SN. IV. 24.—²⁰ kāni not repeated in M and cancelled by the corrector; — sabbāni tāni M (I ought to have written so; it is the reading of the Copenhagen MS. at SN. l. c., Feer p. 123 omits tāni).—³⁰ ca om. A.—³⁶ n' eso me attā M partly. P.

235¹² idha M.—²⁷ tīhi 'nuttar- A. P. 236³ hatthim pabbinnam MC.—⁵ The second clause, Siyā hi bho G. jalantam ..., is the third in A (C=M).—¹⁸ yena wanting in A.—³⁰ -tappetvā sampavāretvā MaC.—³¹ onittapattapāṇin-ti pi pāṭho C.—³⁴ puññañ-ca om. A (C=M); — puññañhi A, -amhi C (explained by vipākakkhandhānam parivāro) -maha ca Ma, -mahiñ-ca Mb.

36.

P. 237⁷ nivāsetvā for sunivattho hoti A.—⁹ Nigaṇṭhi- A.—²⁶⁻⁷ urukkambho Mb, uruthambho Ma, urakkh- A here (ūrukkh- C). —²⁷ (*phal-) phāl- AM.—²⁹⁻³⁰ kāyavasañ A, khayamvayañ C. P. 238⁸ cittavaso kāyo A; — cittavasena A.—¹³ Paccho Kiccho A; Samkiccho AM (Vaccho Kiso MC; -kiccho C; cf. p. 524).—¹⁴ Cf. p. 77.—³³ imañ for imehi A; — balañ wanting in AC. P. 239² -yāti M (C=A).—²⁹ na for no M; — ca āpajjati M. P. 240⁶ ca hoti bh. M.—¹² na hi M.—²⁹ For the following passage as far as p. 247, l. 16, comp. suttas 85 and 100 (BD, NÖ); cf. Lal. Vist. pp. 309-311; — upamāyo Oa, cf. Kacc. ed. Senart p. 154. —³¹ allakattāṇa Ob; — sassinehañ B.—³³ dhātum for pātu MNO. —³⁵ -manthanto B, -matthanto MNO.—³⁶ h' etañ DNa. P. 241³ kāyena c'eva cittena ca MNO, partly by second hand.—⁵ -sineho A here.—⁷ tippā (changed to tibbā) kharā MNO.—⁸ te nānadass- ABD partly.—²⁶ kāyena hi kho kā- D, kāyehi na kho A, kāyena — pe — kā- B, MNO as at l. 3.—²⁷ vūpakattāṇa ABDMaN (I ought no doubt here to have written, kāyena hi kho kāmehi vūpakattāṇa). P. 242²⁴ Cf. note on p. 120, l. 36.—²⁵ -nigaṇṭh- BDM partly; — -nipi- B.—³³ kho for kho me all the MSS. occasionally. P. 243¹ dukkhapa- B.—⁵ appāṇa- Mb; -kañ yeva jh. MO; cf. Lal. Vist. p. 314 et seq.—⁶ -ruddhiñ AMONa. —⁸ -rundhesu D, also B except here; — nikkhantānañ B.—²³ ūhanti A, gahananti and vāhananti B, ohananti Oa, uhananti MbOb, duhananti Na, upahananti Ma (also SN. XXXIV. 86), dupahananti Nb (ūhananti D, also A elsewhere). P. 244¹ sisavedhañ changed to -veṭañ N, -vedañ Ob, sisathañ Ma, -veṭhañ C, -vekhañ D, sisācekhañ B (-veṭhañ AMbOa).—¹⁵ -vikattanena B, ZZ mostly.—²⁸ dāho D.—²⁹ -bāhusu D. P. 245⁵ tv-ev' eso C; cf. Jāt. i, p. 67.—¹⁸ ajjukhañ B, apidukkhañ D, ajjajjitāñ Ma, ajjajjaddhakañ Mb, ajjajjitañ Mc (Mb adds āhārupacchedāya), ajjadatañ Na, ajjajjitañ āhārupacchedāya Nb, āhārupacchedāya Oa, ajajji Ob (ajaddhukañ-ti abhojanañ C; the Burmese readings may represent *ajaddhikañ, cf. S. jagdhi, but ajaddhu is used elsewhere).—¹⁵ mam' assa MNO.—¹⁸ thokathokañ B.—¹⁹ kālayūsañ for kālay- BD.—²⁶ For this passage cf. notes on p. 80. P. 246¹⁷ maggura- AB, A also at sutta 80 (cf. Abhidh.), otherwise I have only met with

maṅg-; maṅguracchavīti maṅguramacchachavi C.—³² vediy- D; —
etaparamaṃ MaNaOa.—²⁹⁻³ na ito B.—²⁵ vediy- BNO, vediyaṃti
D.—³⁵ -hāritā M, -haratā D, -harati B, -haratā A, -haritthā C
(-haritā NO).—³⁶ -sārī DNO, -sārīm C, -sirīm B (-sārī AM); —
es' eva MO, eveva B, eso maggo N (eso va AD). P. 247⁷
-mānapatta- MN.—¹⁰ me for maṃ BMOB (maṃ ADNOa).—¹¹
pañcavaggiyā bh. NOB, M once.—¹² kho for the first no Nb; —
taṃ kho no Ob.—¹⁴ kho for me A; — nibbijja ACMNO (nibbijja
BD, cf. p. 165, l. 14).—¹⁷ āharitvā DMNO, āhārito A (āhāretvā
B).—³⁶ Cf. pp. 22-3. P. 249²⁴ desitā A.—²⁵ ekam-eva ārabhū
A.—³⁰ sannisāremi M, sannisīdāpemi A (sannisād- C).—³¹ nicca-
kappaṃ not repeated in AM (C as in the text).—³² tathāgatassa
for yathā taṃ A here.—³³ -ti kho pana M; — bhavaṃ bho Gotamo
A; — supittā C, suvittā A.—³³⁻⁴ abhiñāmi 'haṃ A (C=M; this
passage is quoted at several places, partly with the reading
-jānāmi kho pañāhaṃ).—³⁶ okkamittā A; — evaṃ A, evaṃ taṃ
Mb.—³⁷ kho om. A. P. 250² yathā ca sammūlho A, yathā taṃ
s. ca M.—⁴ bho Gotamāti A.—⁶ A before yassa inserts, Katha-
ca A. sammūlho hoti.—⁷ te ought perhaps to be added before or
after appahīnā and pahīnā; cf. pp. 331, 464.—¹⁵ ye om. M here.
—¹⁶ -kacchinno M constantly (-kacch- A always).—²⁷ -bhitattā A
here.—²⁸ aññena A.—³⁰ patvā- AMac here, M at p. 251 (pā-
ZZMb, A mostly).—³⁴ Makkhali AM; — Ajita A.—³⁵ (-kambalaṃ
AM, cf. p. 198, l. 10).

37.

P. 251²⁵ (*kañci) kiñci MC, kicce A; a very frequent error,
cf. p. 229, l. 36, p. 266, l. 28, etc.—³⁰ na ca kiñci C, also A
except here. P. 252⁷ eva A.—¹⁹ parivāreti AC.—²² paṭipa-
MC.—³² vo for te Mb. P. 253⁴ devā vijinimsu A.—⁵ devāsura
for taṃ M.—⁷ pana om. M.—⁷⁻⁸ ekasataniyyuham atthi M, ekāsa-
naṃ niyyusataṃ A (read ekasataṃ niyyūhasataṃ? Cf. p. 398, l. 5,
SN. IV. 25).—¹⁰ kho for no M.—¹⁵ purekkhitvā M.—¹⁸ ottappa-
mānā AM.—¹⁹ sakasakaṃ A.—²⁰ ottappati M (-tapa- AZZ, the
Singh. mostly).—²⁸ sobhati M.—³⁰ (diṭṭhā AM, cf. dāṭṭhā AN. IV.
iii. 4).—³¹ M after bho inserts yathāvatato; something seems to
be wanting, but this supplement is scarcely correct.—³⁴ Sakko
for yakkho AC.—³⁶ abhisankhāresi M (C=A). P. 254² -cittā
ahesuṃ A (C=M).—⁹ vo for te M. P. 255⁸ so Bh. satthā
om. A; — mēso C.—⁹ lābhā vata mārisa suladdhaṃ mārisa M.
—¹⁰ ahū A (C=M); — so om. C.—¹⁶ āhu naṃ ūeva A, ahureñña-
tarassa Ma, ahureññatarāññatarassa Mb; a quotation in the com.
on sutta 23 has, ahu taṃ yeva.. abhāsitthāti. The phrase ahu
taṃ yeva may possibly mean 'some time ago'; there is no

parallel, and C is silent.—¹⁷ abhāsītā Ma, -sittā Mb (abhāsittāthāi A and the quotation mentioned just now; read bhāsītā?). P. 256⁶ abhāsittā A, -sittā Mb (bhāsītā Ma).

38.

P. 256³¹ -yena āvuso M. P. 257⁵ -masā M, cf. p. 130, l. 33. —⁸ atha kho te bhikkhū yena M. P. 258¹⁶ Cf. p. 8, l. 24; the omission of attā is confirmed by C, and Bu. seems to read as in the text; — vade A; — vadeyyo AC.—¹⁷ kammānaṃ wanting in A (C=M).—¹⁸ kassa kho Mac (C=AMb, cf. p. 132, l. 12).—²⁶ n' ayaṃ A.—²⁷ usmimkato M.—³⁴ kho wanting in A. P. 259⁵ sādhu sādhu bh. sādhu M.—¹³ yaṃ yad-AMb partly.—¹⁴ viññānaṃ viññānaṃ tveva saṅkhyāṃ M, also at l. 33, and so throughout -aṃ tveva saṅkhyāṃ.—²⁵ jalati aggi tveva saṅkhyāṃ M. P. 260⁷ Cf. Jāt. iv, p. 267, l. 1.—¹¹ no sūti MbC, A here; — kaṅkhato M.—¹⁷⁻²² Tadāhār-.. evaṃ-bhante om. A.—²³ nibbicik- M.—³⁴ (dhanāy- AM, Ma at the second place seems to have vanāy-; vanāyethāti dhanāṃ viya icchantā gedhaṃ āpajjeyyātha C; vanāy- is quoted in the com. on sutta 22 and also occurs at SN. XXII. 2); — api nu me tumhe M. P. 261⁸ tatiyo A, cf. p. 48, l. 6. P. 262³⁷ iti om. M. P. 265¹ -mhā M or Ma.—⁷ paṭidhāv- M.—²¹ no om. M.—²⁸ vadeyyāthāti Mb.—³⁵ Cf. Mil. p. 123; gabbhavokk- A here, gabbhassa okkanti and avakkanti C.—³⁶ A quotation in the AN. com. inserts kaṭamesaṃ tiṇṇaṃ before idha, and has gabbhassa avakkanti. P. 266³ yato kho M.—⁸ garubhāraṃ M, Aa here.—¹⁴ vaṃkaṃ AC (kīlāpanakāni bhavanti seyyathīdaṃ . . dhanukaṃ tehi kilati AN. X. x. 9).—¹⁵ cingū- A.—^{23.24} rūpe om. AMa, also at p. 270.—²⁷ -virodhasamā- Ma, A once, cf. p. 270, l. 13 (-virodhan-ti C).—²⁸ (*kañci) kiñci AM throughout, cf. p. 251, l. 25. P. 267¹³ Cf. p. 179 et seq. P. 270¹⁴ vediyati A here.—³⁷ pana om. A. P. 271¹ -paṭivi- A, -vi- and -paṭi- C.—² -muttan-ti Ma.

39.

P. 271¹¹ putṭhā samaṇā 'mhā samaṇā 'mhā ti M.—¹⁵ sandhā for saccā A, avañjhā M, cf. p. 281.—¹⁷ -parikkhāre A, cf. l. c. and p. 33.—¹⁹ sa-udayā A (-drayā MC; I ought to have followed A, though it is rarely written so; the error arose from dukkhu-draya, etc.).—²⁹ (*sati) ssati AM throughout. P. 272¹ na-cciddavā A throughout. P. 273¹⁹ 'mhā Mb, A partly, samā Ma, A omits it at the first two places.—²³ -taññū C, A here; — āhariss- A.—²⁷ na-v-uppād- A (na upp- MZZ, A partly); — yatrā M.—³⁷ -dhiss- A. P. 275⁸ There are parallels to these

similes at suttas 2, 10, 13 of DN. (marked BDE, cf. Grimblot pp. 137-52).—^{9,13} saṃpajjeyyū, -jjiṃsu M.—¹¹ dārabh- M; — kho om. M.—¹³ so 'haṃ BDE, so kho ahaṃ M.—¹⁶ -gaccheyya AM (-gacche BDE, C twice).—¹⁷ na chā-M.—²⁶ bandho M.—²⁷ abbhayena M (meaning abbayena); — koci A here (kiñci MCBDE, perhaps also Bu.; if so, this confusion of vyaya and vayas is old).—²⁹ tamhā bandhā M here.—³⁰ na c' atthi kiñci E.—³⁵ bhuñj- ABDE (bhuñj- MC).—³⁷ vimutto M. P. 276⁴⁻⁸ BDE differ from our text.—¹⁵ evam-eva kho bh. BDEa.—²⁰ There are many parallels to the following text, especially in DN.—²¹ -sanneti, -sanneyya M or Mb.—²³ apphutaṃ M (-taṃ AZZ).—²⁶ -deyya A, -teyya or -deyya ZZ partly; — saḥassa changed to saḥāssa A, sā h' assa ZZ once, sā 'yaṃ nhān- M; — sineh- ZZ once or twice.—²⁷ puṭṭhā AC, ZZ with few exceptions (phuṭā M, puṭā or phuṭā ZZ partly; phutṭha or puṭṭha for phuṭa is a very frequent error in Singh. MSS., cf. Dh. v. 218, Suttanip. p. 122, etc.); — pagghariṇi M. P. 277¹ -todako Ca, ZZ partly; — udakassa M, ZZ partly.—⁴ na om. M, ZZ mostly, devo na ca A, na kālena or na sammā ZZ partly.—⁵ anuppajjeyya A (-veccheyya ZZ), nānuppavaccheyya MCB (read, devo ca k. k. s. dh. nānuppavaccheyya?).—²⁰ Cf. p. 169.—²³ ca aggā M, ZZ once.—^{23, 24} -santāni A, ZZ mostly, -sandāni Ma (-sann- Mb, ZZ twice).—²⁴ ayaṃ for nāssa A, nāyaṃ ZZ once (read nāssaṃ?).—³⁷ assa om. M, also at the next line. P. 278²⁰ The following similes recur at sutta 77 (B) and DN. 2, 10 (DE).—²² so puriso M.—²⁴ āgacchīm ADE once, āgacch- and āgacch- M (-āch- B twice, ADE once). P. 279¹² pi for p' assu M, also at s. 77; DE here differ.—³⁴ sippika- M.—³⁵ sakkara- A. P. 280² A after bhikkhu adds, āsavānaṃ kh. cittaṃ abhininnāmeti so.—⁹ ti for iti M (C=A).—¹⁰ sotthi- AMa.

*Cf. vyaya for vayas
Jst. ii. p. 95.*

40.

P. 281⁶ puṭṭhā samaṇā samaṇā 'mhā ti M, cf. p. 271.—¹⁰ avañjhā for saccā M, cf. l. c.—¹⁴ -udrāyā M, -udayā A, cf. l. c.—¹⁹ palā- M.—²¹ macchariyassa macch- AMb.—²³ (-diṭṭhissa AM here, afterwards -ikassa; ZZ have both forms).—²⁸ maṭaraj- A, mataj- M, (maṭaj- C); — ubhodhāraṃ M.—³⁴ -rohanassa M (C=A).—³⁵ -rohanamatt- M. P. 282⁵ -jjhāyik- M partly.—⁶ jaṭilassa Mb here, A once.—¹⁵ -kattam c' eva M, also at l. 35, -kamattem-eva A here.—²⁸ -rohanassa Mb.—³⁵ jaṭilamatt- A. P. 283⁶ -diṭṭhikaṃ M here.—¹⁷ āpāyikaṭṭhān- A here.—¹⁹ -eh' imehi M.—²⁰ vimuttam-att. samanup. wanting in M, also the corresponding phrase at l. 22.—³⁷ -dikā A, at the first place also Ma; — setodakā for setakā M, cf. p. 76, l. 28. P. 284^{13, 18} tam-ahaṃ for ajjh. vūp. M.

*See Addenda,
p. 574*

41.

P. 285³ mahā for Kosalānaṃ A, cf. p. 400.—⁴ The following text is nearly identical with the next sutta, the readings of which are marked B and O.—⁵ Sākya- Mb constantly. P. 286¹⁰ There are in MN. and AN. several parallels to what follows as far as p. 288, l. 34;—tividhā ZZ partly (-am ABMO).—¹⁵ luddo dārūṇo loh- MO.—¹⁶ sabbapānabh- MO, ZZ partly.—¹⁸ taṃ om. ABZZ, cf. p. 287, l. 31.—¹⁹⁻²⁰ mātāpiturakkh- wanting in AB, in Ma once, in ZZ almost always, likewise at p. 287.—²¹ mālagula- and mālāgula- M (O abridges; -guna- ABCZZ).—²⁵ sabhaggato MO.—²⁶ parisaggato M, A once.—²⁷ etaṃ bho corr. to ehi bho M, hambho and ehimbho ZZ once or twice, cf. p. 288, l. 5 (evaṃ bho ABCZZ, read eh' ambho?).—²⁸ so āha ajānaṃ vā ahaṃ jāna- M, with ahaṃ for āha in the sequel, likewise at p. 288.—³¹ kiṇcakkh- Mb, ZZ rarely.—³⁴ bhedakā M (meaning -o?).—³⁵ -karaṇī- AB, ZZ partly.—³⁶ kaṇḍakā changed to gaṇḍ- for aṇḍ- MO (C=ABZZ). P. 287³ -vativāc- ZZ partly;—bhāsitaṃ hoti Mb, also at p. 288, and so the AN. parallels.—⁷ iti for idha B.—⁸ abhijjhitaṃ AB (-ātā MC, ZZ with a single exception).—⁹ vatā all the MSS., except A at both places and B once;—mam' MO.—¹² -ditṭhiko kho M here, AN. at both places.—¹⁴ sukatadukkaṭṭ- M.—¹⁵ paraloko BM, ZZ occasionally.—³¹ taṃ wanting in B, in ZZ partly.—³² Several MSS. have adinnaṃ for nādinnaṃ, and they do not all add na before ādātā.—³⁶ -su cār. anāpanno M. -su cār. anāpajjitā (corr. to n' āpajjitā) O, -su cār. na āpajjitā ZZ once. P. 288⁵ ehi bho M, ZZ once corr. from evaṃ-bho. P. 289² -sālānaṃ vā AO throughout, B mostly.—¹⁹ Subhānaṃ devānaṃ om. ABO (C=M).—²¹ -kiṇṇakānaṃ A, cf. p. 2, l. 19.—²³ -niṭṭhakānaṃ A. P. 290¹⁰ -petāṃ BaMO, ZZ occasionally.

42.

For the readings see the notes on sutta 41.

43.

P. 292³ -koṭṭhiko M, A once (-koṭṭhito ZZ, rarely -koddhito, -koṭṭito).—⁸ duppaṇṇo not repeated in Ma, and so in the sequel the repetitions are mostly omitted in M or Ma, occasionally in A or Aa.—¹⁰ kiṇ-ca na M.—¹⁵ sādhu āv- A.—¹⁸ āvuso Sāriputta p. A here.—³⁰ labbhettha M partly.—³⁴ yā A, also at p. 293, l. 25.—³⁵ c' āvuso AM at both places (h' āvuso C). P. 293¹⁶ nilam-pi C.—¹⁷ lohitam-pi A.—³⁰ nissattatṭhena āvuso A here.—³⁷ abhiññāthā parinñāthā M (C=A). P. 294¹³ pañcah' M.—²⁷

vuccati M.—²⁸ katiāṅgak- M.—³⁰⁻¹ vitakkā ca vattanti vicārā ca A (C=M). P. 295¹¹ -bhonttī AM, at l. 17 AMa.—²³⁻⁴ āyūṃ pan' M, āyūṃ-pan' A.—²⁷ āyūṃ AM here.—²⁸ pana for kho M (a few parallels have ca pana).—³¹ tena āvuso . . karissāma A; — pimidh' A, midh' M, cf. p. 148.—³⁵ āyūṃ Ma, -ū C; — ca om. M.—³⁶ te ca A (cf. p. 299, l. 32), kate (ye te Mb?) ca no āvuso M; — te ca ved- A. P. 296¹ te ca āy- A, ye te āy- M; — te ca ved- A.—² bhavissanti M (abhaviṃsu also at p. 492 and SN. XXI. 59, 60).—¹¹ There is a parallel at SN. XL. 6 (B).—¹⁴ -saṅkhāro niruddho, etc. B.—¹⁷ avippabhin- Ma, paribh- Mb, pana bhinnāni B, bhinnāni A (viparibh- C); — yo ca khvāyaṃ B.—²⁰ na parikkh- M.—²³ nesam M (tesam AB). P. 297² pubbe va AC; — -khārā M (C=A).—⁹ Comp. SN. XL. 7 (B).—¹¹ -tthā M throughout, nānāṭṭhā C, A once.—¹²⁻¹⁴ yā cāyaṃ . . anim. cetov. om. B.—¹⁴ kho om. B.—¹⁶ atthi pana āvuso B. P. 298¹² akuppā va M.—¹⁴ kiñcanam B (-no AMC).—²⁸ avoca M.

44.

P. 299⁷ To parts of this text there are parallels at sutta 109 (B), SN. XXI. 82 (D), XL. 3 (E), AN. IV. xx. 10 (F).—¹³ sādhu A.—²³ te ca A; — atth' añña- D here. P. 300¹ nāpi MC, namidaṃ aññ- A.—⁴ panāyye Mb.—²² vā attānaṃ . . vā rūpaṃ etc. ABM mostly (vā om. CDEF). P. 301⁴ tīhi kho A (C=M).—⁷ -kkhandhena M or Ma (-e Bu).—¹¹⁻¹² katame dhammā M.—¹⁶ ettha M.—²⁸ ime for cetasikā ete A, cf. SN. XL. 6. P. 302²⁸ imāvuso M.—³⁴ asātaṃ om. A. P. 303² vedanā kimsukkhā kimdukkhā M, ved. kimsukkhā kimdukkhā kimsukkhā A.—³⁴ kudā su M; — nāma 'ham A. P. 304¹ pihapaccayā M, pihapp- C.—²⁰ accarāvuso A, accayāsi āv. M (accasarā ti C, cf. SN. XI. 24).—²² The parallels have nearly all -cariyaṃ vussati.—²⁵ ca om. A. ca pana ZZ, cf. p. 113.—²⁴⁻³⁶ paṭipucch- ZZ.—³⁵ maṃ ce pi MZZ, also A except here.—³⁶ evaṃ ahaṃ pi evam-etaṃ by- M (C=A). P. 305² eva tassa M; — evam-etaṃ dh- A.

45.

P. 305²¹ kho om. M.—²⁵ paññap- M.—²⁹ tippā (tibbā Mb) kharā kaṭ- M; cf. p. 241, l. 7.—³² kāmehi for ime hi A, also at p. 307, l. 17. P. 306⁵ devatā byādhitā ubbiggā sant- M.—⁶ kho tam M.—⁸ -vanappatisu M.—¹⁰ gileyya godhā vā khādeyya M.—¹¹ vanadāho vā dah- M.—¹² -cikāyo M; — udrah- A (udāh- here), udah-, utṭah-, uddhah- M, udraheyyun- ti khādeyyum C (udra- bhāsane, Dhātum.).—¹³ gileyya na godhā khādeyya M.—¹⁴ mago vā AM; — -kammikā vā M.—¹⁵ bījaṃ va Ab; — pana tassa for

pan' assa A.—¹⁶ -vaddham A, abhivuttham corr. to abhipavuttham M; — sammā-M.—¹⁷ sã 'yam māl- Mb.—¹⁸ -nisedheyya A.—²³ -seyyum M, at l. 36 AM.—^{24.27} nāma tam AMa.—²⁹ vitapiṃ C, -paṃ M.—³⁰ ogham A (C=M). P. 307³ yāvāham changed to yaṃ vā 'ham M (perhaps we should read, yaṃ h' aham, cf. p. 305, l. 32).—⁴ sant' eke M.—⁷ kiṃ nām' ete A here.—²³ Cf. pp. 77, 238; puggalo is added after ekacco in most parallels, as pp. 342, 412, etc., but it is rightly omitted here, cf. p. 308, ll. 21, 34.—³⁶ addha- M. P. 308¹⁸ After kappeti the DN. parallels add, phalakaseyyam-pi kappeti, etc.; M interpolates this passage, but it stands in the middle of the word kaṇṭakāpassa...-yiko.—²³ -khadoman- AMC (cf. the next sutta; dukkham dom-also ZZ).

46.

P. 309²⁵ yebbhūyena or -ūyyena M always.—³¹ maññe- for pacce- M. P. 310^{24.8} jānāti, jānanto M here, not at p. 311. P. 311⁶ yad-idam A almost throughout, M twice.—⁸ kho bhikkhave A here.—²³ A omits Tatra ..-suno (p. 312, l. 21). P. 312^{26.35} na pariv- A. P. 313⁴ dukkha- Ma at first a few times. P. 315³⁴ -kalābu A here, M at l. 37, -kālāpu changed to -kalāpu C.—³⁶ paṭikulo M.—³⁷ piv- M. P. 316² pivitvā M; — (nigacch-AMCZZ invariably; read nigañch-?).—⁴ paṭi- A partly.—¹⁶ pi for hi M throughout.—²⁵ paṇḍukaro- M.—²⁷ c' eva for hi kho A here. P. 317¹¹ abbhussukk- AZZ mostly.—¹² abhihaccāti abhihantvā C (abhihih-AMZZ); — bhāsate ca tapate ca C, M at l. 15, ZZ mostly, bhāsat' eva tapat' eva occasionally.—¹⁴ aññe va A.—¹⁵ -mañā corr. to -maṇo A, -maṇo corr. to -maṇe M, (puthu)samaṇa-brāhmaṇā (sic) parappavāde ti puṭhūnaṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇasaṅkhātānaṃ paresaṃ vāde C (such a compound as -maṇaparapp- is in my opinion not quite in keeping with the Nikāya idiom, and it was unknown to the two correctors. AN. V. xx. 4 has, aññesaṃ puthusamaṇabrāhmaṇapavādānaṃ).

47.

P. 317²⁵ ajān- A, M once; — -nante kāyassa T. samantesānā sammā- A.—²⁶ -nāyanti A, -nāyataṃ M. P. 318²⁹ nāttijjh- A once, nāta- corr. to nātta- M, nāttajjhāpanno .. ti .. nāttaṃ (S. *jñātyaṃ) paññātabhāvaṃ pākātabhāvaṃ ajjhāpanno nu kho.. C (Dh. v. 72 is probably alluded to); — nam nāt- A, -esati digharrattam ajjhāpanno ayam-āyasmā nātt- M.—³⁰ -jjanti n' assa M. —³² yasappatto Mb here and afterwards, except at l. 36 (we ought perhaps to read, nātt' ajjhāpanno .. yasam-patto, and, nāttajjhā-

panno hoti yasappatto). P. 319³ na for nāyam-āyasmā M here. —¹¹ pi for hi M. —¹⁴ ye idh' M at both places. —¹⁵ bhantena for tam tena A (tam is confirmed by the com., but it may be an old error for te); — tenāvaj- M. —¹⁶ kho om. M. —³¹ etaṃpatho, etaṃgocaro Mb (C=AMa). —³² evaṃ mādisaṃ kho M. —³⁴ paṇitaṃ paṇitaṃ M (C=A). —³⁵ kho om. A. —³⁷ abhiññā AC here. P. 320¹³ niṭṭhaṃ gamaṃ A. —¹⁸ patitṭhā AM (-ṭṭhitā ZZ). —²² (dhammatā = -tāya C). —²⁵ Vimaṃsasuttaṃ A.

48.

P. 321³ kho wanting in M, so in A. —⁹ satthā vo āyas- M. —¹² satthā āyas- M. —²⁸ bhikkhave om. A. P. 322⁵ cha ime A (C=M). —²¹ bhuñj- AC. —³³ -ghātaniyaṃ C, -ghātaniyaṃ M. P. 323⁸ pajāneyyaṃ M, A once. —¹⁹ M before mukh- adds añña-maññaṃ. P. 324³⁰ (*-bañ-ca) -bhañ-ca MC, -hi ca A; — apavīṇāti A, vacchakaṃ apacināti M, apaloketi C. P. 325⁶ atthikavā corr. to atthiṃk- M. —⁷ sabbam cetasā M, cf. Vin. i, p. 103, sabbamcetaso = sabbacittena C (sabbacetaso AZZ constantly; in the AN. com. this phrase is quoted to prove cetaso = cetasā). —³⁰ Kosambakasuttaṃ C.

49.

Comp. SN. VI. 4 (B), also Jāt. 405. P. 326⁵ -ṭṭhāya AM here. —²⁹ ca wanting in M at these five places. —³⁰ ca for tathā M, vata B. —³⁴ anvāvasitvā AM, ajjhāvasitvā C (-visitvā Mb once, cfr. pp. 334-6). —³⁵ Bakabrahmā for brahmā M. P. 327² sajjitā A, sajjitā M, sachitā and sañchitā C (sañj- ZZ mostly, -itā occasionally; cf. Grimblot p. 24). —³ kho ye bh. M. —⁴ āpogar- C (the other words are not mentioned). —⁹ ahesuṃ ye pana M, —¹⁰ -ppasamsakā A partly. —¹⁶ na tyāhaṃ for tan-tāhaṃ A here. —¹⁸ upātivattito ti pi pāṭho C. —²⁰ paṭipa- MC. —²¹ pi om. A; — -kapapāte MC, -kappapātāṃ A. —²⁵ -vattito M here. —²⁶ brahma-parisaṃ M, C has both readings; — sannipatitan-ti M. —²⁹ tyāhaṃ A. —³² vasaṃg- M. —³⁷ pi for hi M. P. 328^{2,3} kevaliṃ, -lin-ti A here. —¹⁰ āyūṃ Ma, āyūn-ti C. —¹¹ ca pan' aññaṃ for vā aññaṃ M. —¹² vā pan' aññaṃ M. —²⁰ evaṃ M. —²⁵ cutiñ-ca AM (jutiñ-cāti ānubhāvāñ-ca C). —³¹ vicaranti for pariharanti C; — disā bhanti is the reading of Bu., disābhanti seems preferable. The metre requires either pariharanti or disābhanti to be struck out. Cf. Jāt. i, p. 132, ii, p. 313, AN. III. viii. 10, X. iii. 9. —³² loke Ab, also AN. II. cc. —³³ parovar- C. —³⁵ agatiñ-ca paj. gatiñ-ca A here. P. 329² añño kāyo tam tvaṃ .. tam-abaṃ M (for tattha read te?). —³ -ssaro M. —⁴ ito for yato M. —⁵ pamuṭṭhā M.

—⁹ -pphalo M.—¹⁸ pathavittena A here, pathavijjhena corr. to -vatthena M (-vattena C; -attam for -ttam also in isattam, pakkhattam. itthattam, DN., AN., cf. Grimblot p. 247).—¹⁴ nāhosim A, nāp' ahosi Mb.—¹⁵ pathavim-me ti A.—¹⁸ tejo A.—²⁴ -ajjhena corr. to -atthena M.—³⁰ ahositi M at the second place.—³⁵ -titthena M. P. 330¹ abhibhūttthena M.—² carahi for ca hi M throughout.—⁴ pi sahasi A, visayhasi C.—⁹ kho aham M.—¹⁰ -khārāmi for -khāsim M.—¹¹ sussanti M.—¹⁸ cāham A (C=M).—¹⁴ (*kañci) kiñci AMC; —-diyan-ti A (C=M).—¹⁸ na ca vata M.—²⁰ Sakkap- A.—²² -samudit- AM.—²⁷ gedham-Ma, rodham-Mb (gedhi A constantly, gedha ZZ); —-agamāsi, agamaṃsu for akāsi, akaṃsu M.—²³ gedhitacittā Ma, rodhitacittā Mb.—³⁴ ye pana M. P. 331⁹ mārisāti A, omitting mā param ovadāhiti.—¹⁴ desessati M.—¹⁶ samaṇabrāhmaṇā wanting in A, in M placed after samānā.—¹⁸ -buddho ti M.—²⁶ pi hi M.—³¹ anolapanatāyāti anullapanatāya C.—³⁴ -nika- and -nika- C, -niya- M, -ṇisuttam A.

50.

P. 332⁷ garubhāro viya M (C=A).—⁹ vihāram pavisitvā wanting in A (C=M); —-paññattāsane M.—¹⁰ manasākāsi M (C=A).—²⁰ pana ayam M or Ma.—²² etasmiṃ kho tyāham for evam-pi . . pāpima A.—²⁴ tassa for tuyham hi pāpima A.—³⁰ ayam maṃ M. P. 333⁵ etthāpi M.—⁹ ahosi M (C=A); —-samayena pāpima A.—¹² Vidhūra- M almost throughout, A has both readings.—¹⁴ tesu na ca for nāssu 'dha M.—¹⁷ Vidhuro, Sañjivo not repeated in M (C=A); —-tveva A.—²⁰ -pubbam pi M.—²¹ addasaṃsu M.—²² araṇṇasmim M here.—²⁴ tesam M here.—²⁶ -ko kāl- M.—³¹ tāni cīvarāni A (C=M).—³⁶ pati- M. P. 334¹ hoti for ti Mb; —-eva for etam A.—³ Dus- or Dusa- M.—⁵ agatiṃ A.—⁶ anvāvas- Mb.—¹⁰ yathā nesam A here, further on yathā tam, and so has M partly, yathā nam D. m. ti yathā etesam . . C; —-okār- A.—¹⁴ anvāyitthā A.—¹⁶ kaṇhā M (kiṇhā AZZ).—¹⁷ samā A, also M except at l. 22.—¹⁸ avajjh- M.—¹⁹ -sākhāya A; —-maggaya- M (C=A).—²⁰⁻¹ evam c' ime M.—²² pajjhāyino A here at the second place. P. 335⁵⁴ agatiṃ A or Aa, Cb. P. 336⁴ te wanting in AM here, cf. l. 9.—²² asubbhānupassino Mb (C=A).—²³ paṭikula- M; —-rati- M, A once (-rata- C).—³⁵ bhindi Ma, te bbindissāmi Mb, vobhikkhu A (vobhindi C, cf. p. 126). P. 337³ cāyam AMbC.—⁴ -lokanā C.—¹⁰ hadayantaṃ corr. to -yante M; —-atha kho tvaṃ jān- M.—¹¹ vassasatasahassam tamhi nir- M.—¹³ apaciṃ A.—¹⁸ The verses recur at Therag. v. 1187 et seq.—²¹ iti so nirayo Ma.—²⁴ kaṇham A except twice, Ma at the first two places.—²⁵ -tthāyino A.—³⁰ yo va Ma, yo ca Mb.—³⁵ -balena pakkhandho M (meaning pakkhanno?) P. 338³ Vējayanta- M.—⁴ Vāsava for āvuso M here.—⁵ vyākāsi A.

yaṇṇo te mār- M.

—⁸ -dhammāya A (C—M).—¹⁰ The following lines recur at SN. VI. 5; —so sā diṭṭhi SN., Therag.; —ahu M.—¹³ yā 'yaṃ me M.—¹⁸ Mahāneruselakutaṃ M; —apassasi AC (explained by phusi), apassayi (or aphasayī?) M.—²² ca for ve M; —bāla AM (-aṃ Therag.); —dah- M.—²³ va for ca A; —āsajjanāṃ AMb throughout (-jjana Ma); —u for sa M.—²⁴ tvaṃ AM.—²⁶ Māra M; —(-jjana is confirmed by the Singh. MSS. at SN. IV. 18, v. 1).—²⁷ kinti mañ- M.—²⁸ karoto te nijiyati M, karoto casati A; —virattāya A, visattāya M (cf. Therag.).—³⁰ (*aghaṭṭesi) asaddhesi A, asajjesi M, atajjesi Therag.

51.

P. 339⁸ Peso Ma, Peyo Mb.—³¹ hi for pana M.—³² santa- for santata- Ma (C—AMb).—³⁴ paṭṭhita- A, supatiṭṭhita- M (supaṭṭhita- C, sūpa- and supa- ZZ). P. 340¹¹ -paridevānaṃ M, cf. p. 56.—¹² nāyassādhig M.—¹⁵ -passino M throughout.—²⁴ gahaṇ- AM; —-añ-h' M mostly.—³¹ -thā ca vāc- Mb (C—AMa). P. 341² Parallels extending to p. 349, l. 3 are found at sutta 94 (B), AN. IV. xx. 8(E); an abridgement occurs at pp. 411-2.—⁵ pana is wanting at p. 411, also at DN. 33.—⁶ idha pana ME here.—⁷ -rantapo ca hoti E.—⁹ na attap- AM once or twice.—¹⁵ yo 'yaṃ A.—²⁶ -kāmaṃ -kkulaṃ M. P. 342¹⁴ yāvāss- Mb.—¹⁵ vibhajissāmi M.—¹⁶ āgamiṣṣa M; —the passage ettāvata . . tena hi bhikkhave (l. 20) is wanting in A, C agrees with M.—¹⁸ Instead of yaṃ, M, here the only authority, seems to have yaṃhi, but the word is next to illegible.—²³ kathaṇ- ca bh. E throughout.—²⁴ Comp. p. 77, etc.—³³ pivati M. P. 343²³ sākuṇiko M.—²⁴ coraghātako goghātako bandh- M.—³⁰ -ābhisitto C.—³¹ nagaraṃ E.—³³ miga- A.—³⁵ haritupalittāya M. P. 344² mahesi ABMb (-i MaE).—⁴ juhanti AE, juhati M (jū-B); —avasesen' eva A.—⁸ M after yaṇṇatthāya adda, ettakā assā h. y.—⁹ dabbā ME (dabbhā AB).—¹¹ rodamaṇā M.—¹⁷ yo AE here. P. 345⁴ Cf. p. 179 et seq.—¹⁰ paṭivirato M.—¹⁸ nāmutra A.—²³ bhāsita hoti A. P. 346¹¹⁻² yatodhik- A here. P. 349⁶ -suttaṃ M mostly, C always, A rarely in this paṇṇāsa.

52.

This sutta is identical with AN. XI. ii. 6 (B). P. 349⁸ Beḷu- C, Veḷu- M, Velu- A once.—¹⁶ mayāṃ āyasm- MB.—¹⁹ -ko yena A.—²⁵ eko dhammo B mostly; —samma-d-akkhāto B.—²⁶ yathā A at the first three places, B twice.—²⁷ ca for vā M here. P. 350³ vā for c' eva and ca B throughout.—¹⁴ -cetasi-kaṃ AB partly. P. 352²⁷ ayaṃ pi kho M (C—AB).—³⁶ ekaṃ

vā M. P. 353³ bhāvanāya Mb.—⁹ kimaṅga (pa)nāham M (C=AB).—¹⁴ -mantañ-ca Ān. MB; — acchādesi wanting in B at the second place.—¹⁶ -nāgarikasutt- A.

53.

The beginning, as far as p. 354, l. 23, recurs at SN. XXXIV. 241 (B). P. 353¹⁸ Kappila-, Kappila- Ma.—¹⁹ Kapil- A at first several times, Kappilavattuvāsinaṃ changed to Kāpi- M.—²⁴ Kappilavattuvā, -ve changed to Kāpi- M.—²⁶ -kāritaṃ hoti M. P. 354^{3.13} yena navam B.—^{5.10} -santharisanthataṃ M, cf. Vin. i, p. 227, -santharim wanting in B at the second place.—⁶ -maṇim DN. 16, ed. Child. p. 11, DN. 32 agrees with the rest; — upatthāp- M, also at l. 11.—¹⁸ -kkhitvā M.—²² Sakye MB.—²⁵ paṭipado M, A once, pā- and pa- C; — piṭṭhim C, piṭṭhi M (-im-me AB, cf. Pali Misc. p. 55); — āgilā- MB, also Vin. ii, pp. 200-1, Jāt. i, p. 491 (ag- A, C four times, AN. constantly at three places).—³¹ Sakkam MC. P. 355³ yatodhi- A here.—²⁵ yatrā M.—²⁹ -nīyehi Mb. P. 356⁶ hiriyaṃ C, hiriya- M.—⁸ ottappi, ottappati M, cf. pp. 43, 253.—^{11.2} sāttham sabyañjanaṃ A, cf. p. 213.—³⁰ -gato hoti Mb.—³³ ābhic- C, ZZ partly. P. 357⁴ -nibbid- A, cf. p. 104.—¹⁰ -tuṇḍena A.—²⁷ abhin- C, also AN. VIII. ii. 1. P. 358³ pi kho Mb here.—¹¹ pi kho M here and further on.—²⁷ kho pan' esā M.—²⁸ This stanza is also found in the other three Nikāyas.—³¹ no for the second na M; in DN. the same remark is twice subjoined to the verse, once with na at the three places. P. 359⁴ Sekhapaṭipadāsuttaṃ M.

54.

P. 359¹⁰ -gahetvā A, cf. p. 79.—¹² -nivāsana- M; -pāpuraṇo A; -upāhano M (C agrees with A in these three cases).—¹⁸ -jjanti M. P. 360¹⁷ suṇohi M.—²⁵ -ndādosam M throughout (C=A). P. 361⁷ anuvicca pi A here, -viccāpi M, maṃ is partly added by M or Mb, -vijja Aa once (cf. n. on p. 379, l. 3), -vijjāpi Ma once, C quotes -vicca viññū three times (pi being supplied in the comment), -vicca pi ca viññū once; cf. pp. 440-1. AN. has -vicca viññū constantly.—¹⁰ ye va for ye ca A. P. 362²⁹ giddhilobhā paṭiviratassa for agiddh- M. P. 363³⁴ -mānassa A. P. 364³ avibhattā M.—¹² -dubbala- M.—¹³ -ghātasūnam M.—¹⁴ sunikk- M; -kanta C, A here.—¹⁵ nimmaṃsa A (-saṃ MC, no doubt the reading of Bu. here, cf. p. 58); — -ccubh- Ma, -ccumbh- Mb, ucchumbh- C.—¹⁷ palehanto M.—²⁰ eva pana M.—²⁸ kāko and kākā Ab, kaṅkh- Ma.—²⁹ (*uddāyeyya) ubbādaheyya A, uyya (sic) C, dayeyya M.—³⁰ visajeyyum M (C=A). P. 365²

-nibbajjetvā A here and at p. 367.—⁷ khippam-eva na M.—⁸ bāhum M.—⁹ Mb here repeats aññataram vā; — dāheyya A here. —¹⁷ āṅgarakānaṃ A; — vigatadhū- M.—²⁴ nigacchissāmi M.—³¹ paṭipasseyya M.—³⁶ yācitvā ca M. P. 366¹ yānaṃ vā voro-
peyya A, y. oro-peyya M (y. poroseyyan-ti purisānucchavikam yānaṃ C).—³ -kkhito M.—⁵ eva sāni passeyyum A, omitting tattha . . hareyyum.—¹⁴ tatrāssa Mb.—¹⁵ na vāssa A; — kāni A, except at l. 29.—³² mūlato va Mb.—³³ amuko for asu M. P. 367²⁶ ko ahaṃ M.—²⁸ ahaṃ MC.—³¹ -imhā Ma.—³³ vas- for ṭhap-
M throughout. P. 368⁶ -pess- A here; — ājānesi AMb.—¹² evam-eva kho bhante Bh. M.—¹⁶ Potalisu- A, -liya- and -lika- C.

*See ANanda, p.
574*

55.

P. 368¹⁸ -bhaṇḍ- for -bhacc- A, here -ṇḍakassa.—²⁴ -kataṃ M, -taṃ and -ṭaṃ C.—²⁵ Bhagavantam for bhante M.—²⁷ bhante om. M.—³⁰ vādānupāto AZZ mostly (Bu. reads -vādo in this Nikāya, -pāto in AN.). P. 369⁴ -vādino asatā abhūtena abbhā-
cikkhanti tihi M, cf. p. 482.—²⁴ mayaṃ A, also AN. III. xiii. l. mayhaṃ Ma.—²⁸ agadh- M, Aa once; anajjhāp- M, A once, cf. p. 162. P. 370¹⁴ ca A here.—²⁶ nu kho so M here.—³³ vihe-
savā A. P. 371⁵ so gahapati ev- M here.

56.

P. 372⁴ -jjanti M.—⁸ paññap- M or Mb mostly, A partly.—¹¹ kammakamm-, daṇḍadaṇḍ- M.—²² -setṭhānaṃ A.—³⁴ iti for itiha A here, M at both places. P. 373³⁰ mahatiyā om. M; — bāla-
kiriyaṃ M, Mb adds parisāya (C=A).—³⁴ divasassāti Mb.—³⁵ abhū A partly. P. 374²⁵ paṭiṭṭhahissati M; cf. p. 228.—²⁶ -lomakam A.—³⁰ -kāro M.—³¹ kaṇṇe gahetvā wanting in A here. —³⁵ phālaṃ A, thālaṃ M, cf. p. 229; — nicchod- A, niccot- Ma, niccot- Mb, cf. ib. P. 375² sāṇa- M.—³ -dhopikam A; — kīla-
jātaṃ M.—⁴ mañña A, -dhovikamañña Ma, -kaṇ-ñeva Mb.—⁶ -pissā-
AM here.—¹¹ me bhante A, also M except once or twice (mētaṃ C); — ruccati A here, in the sequel rucca, except ruccam once, rucci M throughout; na kho mētaṃ bhante ruccati (ruccāti? ruccatīti?) bhante etaṃ mayhaṃ na ruccati C.—¹³ āvaṭṭanimāyaṃ
MC, A here, cf. p. 383.—¹⁶ kho pan' etaṃ A here. P. 376³ nu-
v- idha AC (but explained by nu kho idha).—⁴ kho idha A, kho gaha- Ma.—⁵ kho pana M, cf. p. 373, l. 35.—²² -teyyāmi M or Ma, A once.—²³ idhāssa Mb.—²⁸ amu Mb.—²⁹ manasikarohi
for the second gahapati M, cf. p. 232; — kho tvaṃ M at two places. P. 377¹ cātuyama- A (in Jaina Māgadhi cāujjama);
cf. DN. 2, Grimblot p. 126.—¹⁻² sabbavārito M.—² -yutto for -yuto

M (C=A); — -vuto for -dhuto A (C=M); -putṭho A (C=M).
³ -kkanto M.—⁴ (*kam) kim AM.—²³ ekam M.—²⁷ timsatim-pi A.
 —²⁷⁻²⁸ pi bhante M. P. 378¹⁸ Cf. Mil. p. 130.—¹⁵ M places
 me before bhante.—²⁰ me bhante M here, further on sutam-
 etaṃ bh. (C=A).—²⁹ pañhā- Mb; — evamāhaṃ M; — paccani-
 kaṃ M (C=A, also DN. 23).—³⁰ imaṇṇissam A, avamaṇṇ- M
 (amaṇṇissam C, also DN. 23). P. 379³ Cf. Vin. i, p. 236; AN.
 VIII. ii. 2 (B); — (-vicca- AMC, explained by anuviditvā; -vijja-
 Vin., which may perhaps be the correct form, though scarcely
 ever met with in MSS., cf. p. 361).—⁴ pāhaṃ M.—⁸ mayhaṃ bh.
 A, tamahaṃ bh. Ma, mamaṃ hi Vin. (māṃ hi MbB).—⁹ Upāli
 M.—¹⁰ -kattam upagato MB, Vin.—¹⁷ piṇḍapātaṃ M, Vin.—²⁸
 nāṇhesam M mostly.—³⁸ anup- AM (ā- C, ā- and a- ZZ); -pub-
 biṃ A. P. 380¹⁸ -vaṭadvār- AM, except Mb here and A once
 (anāvaṭan-ti C).—²⁴ vo for te M throughout.—²⁵ piṇḍapātena M
 here. P. 381⁷ handa cāhaṃ A.—³¹ paṭivatt- A.—³⁸ me bhante
 AM here. P. 382²⁶ paṭisunivā M.—³¹ -sālāyan-ti C.—³⁵ te
 om. M. P. 383¹ majjhima- AMa.—³ tattha sāmam nis- M, cf.
 l. 18.—¹⁸ va om. M.—¹⁹ -vijjanti M.—²⁸ pi for si M.—²⁴ -mutto
 Ma (C=AMb).—²⁵ aṇḍakābhār- A (C=M).—²⁶ akkhikāh- A.—²⁷
 uddhatehi M; — akkhehi M.—³⁰ kho si A.—³²⁻³ kalyāṇī . . māyā
 om. M.—³³ sabbe ce pi instead of piyā Ma.—³⁶ pi 'ssa M, sabbe-
 sam-p' assa AN. IV. xx. 3. P. 384⁵ -eyyum M.—¹¹ vuddhassa
 M; — dahari M.—²⁰ makkatissāvikam M.—³⁰ āness- A here.—
³⁵ -bandha- M. P. 385⁷ raṅgaajāta- A (-jātaṃ MC); — rajitaṃ
 M.—⁸ -maṭṭam C, ZZ partly.—³² sarajakā A, parājikā Mb.—³⁸
 tassa AM (kassa C, Bu.). P. 386¹ tenāñj- Mb.—³ suṇāhi AaC.
 —⁴ anigh- C; — buddh- A, suddh- Ma (C=Mb).—⁵ vesant- Ma,
 vesamant- Mb (C=A).—⁷ (*-sārīrassa) -sarīr- M, antamassar- A.
 —⁹ kalassa for kusalassa A.—¹⁰ pabbhāsakassa changed to -sayassa
 M, -bhassarassa C.—¹¹ -cchindassa M.—¹² nisaṅgassa Ma; — -ppat-
 tassa A (C=M).—¹³ khemakar- M; — devassa AM (vedassa C, Bu.).
 —¹⁴⁻¹⁵ muttassa at both places is certainly an error, but AM
 agree and C is silent.—¹⁶ -mantassa M; — gonassa A (C=M); —
 manuddhajassa A.—¹⁸ -puttassa A (-pattassa MC).—²⁴ samugg-
 M.—²⁵ (*pavivittassa) pavitt- A, avivatt- M.—²⁸ āsaṃyamassa M.
 —³³ (*saṇṇūlā) saṇṇūlā M, saṇṇūgā A, sālhā or sāmlhā changed
 to saṃrūlhā C. The passage is repeatedly quoted with the
 readings saṃrūlhā, sabbūlhā. DN. 21 in a phrase nearly identical
 has saṃyūlhā. P. 387² vicittam M (C=A).—⁶ uggacch- AM
 (-ūch- CZZ).—⁷ Upālivādasutt. chaṭṭhamam A.

57.

P. 387¹⁵ -ro viya phalikamcitvā A, -ro va paliguṇṭhitvā
 changed to -kuṇṭhitvā M (-ro va palikuṇṭhitvā C).—¹⁸⁻²⁴ -nikkhit-

tañ bhojanam̐ bhuñj- Mb, -nikkhiṇṇam̐ Ma, at the latter place with bhakkhasam̐ added, cf. nikkhiṇṇam̐ bhakkhasam̐ (-ayam̐, -āsam̐) DN. 24 (C=A).—¹⁹ -dinnaṃ A mostly (C=M).—²⁷ pucchāti Ma here, further on M; — ca kho te A here. 388¹-rakappaṃ A, Ma here (-rāk- C).—²⁰ A for ayam̐ substitutes, evaṃ pasanno 'ham-bhante Bhagavati pahoti Bhagavā tathā dhammaṃ desetum̐ yathā ahañ-c' ev' imaṃ kukkuravataṃ pajahēyyaṃ ahañ-ca (cf. p. 389, ll. 14-16).—³¹⁻² gokappaṃ Ma, gvākappaṃ and gvappaṃ Mb, gokappaṃ-ti gavākappaṃ (sic) C. P. 389¹⁷ suṇohi M.—²⁸ akaṇhaasukk- M, A here; — kammaṃ om. M (a parallel text quoted in Atthasālinī seems to confirm the reading of A). P. 390² etaṃ M partly.—³ pāhaṃ M. P. 391⁴ yam-idaṃ M.—¹⁴ pana om. A.—^{26.32} At SN. XII. 7 parivutthaparivāsaṃ is added before āradhacittā.—³² maṃ wanting in MZZ, in A partly, cf. pp. 494. 512; the omission was occasioned by ll. 25, 30.

58.

P. 392¹⁶-ggacchati M, also SN. XLI. 9 (meaning -ñchati?), -cchissati AN. VII. vi. 4.—¹⁸ kathaṃ SN. l. c.—²³ sace pana te AM here, cf. p. 394, l. 15.—²⁷ -kāraṇaṃ AaMa here. P. 393⁶ sakkhati M.—⁷ oggil- for ogil- M (n' eva sakkhiti ogilittum̐ n' eva s. uggilittum̐ SN. l. c., cf. Mil. p. 5).—⁸ ayas- M.—¹⁸ parisam̐ ulloketvā M.—³⁵ khv-ettha M, kh' etta C.—³⁶ taṃ for evaṃ M. P. 394¹⁵ puṭṭho samāno A here. P. 395¹ ayam̐ for sacāyam̐ Ma; — daharo for kumāro M.—² dhāt- . . anvāya om. M.—³ āhār- AMa partly.—⁴ ahaṃ om. M.—⁶ gulī A (-līm also AN. V. i. 7 in a similar passage).—¹⁰ na T. taṃ A.—¹¹ atthas- A here; — sace for sā ca A here.—¹⁷ T. taṃ vācam̐ na bh. A.—¹⁹ yā ca A here.—²⁰ kho om. M.—²⁵ abhis- is repeated in A here.—²⁹ evaṃ for v' etaṃ A, further on c' etaṃ AMa. P. 396³ saññato A, paññato M (saññato C).—¹⁰ -viditā for -viddhā M here (C=A).

59.

Identical with SN. XXXV. 17 (B). P. 396²⁵ Pañcaṅg- A except here, once Pañcakam̐ (BC=M); — dhapati M.—²⁹ thapati for gahapati A, also at sutta 78 (at sutta 127 A agrees with MB). P. 397²⁴ nāsakkhi for na panās- M, na pana as- B.—³⁰ B places ahosi after saddhim̐ at l. 31.—³²⁻³ evaṃ . . avoca om. B.—³⁴ Ud. bhikkhuno B.—³⁵ -tañ-ca pan' Ānanda p. U. bhikkhu B.—³⁶ -tino B; — dve v' imānanda A (C=M); dve pi mayānanda v. v. B, and so further on. P. 398¹ M before pañca inserts, catasso pi v. v. m. p. (C=AB).—³ atthārasa MC, -rasāpi B (-dasa MN. DN. always, and only there).—⁴⁻⁵ -satam̐ pi ve- M, -satam̐ pi

mayā ve- B.—⁵ -danā vuttā M; — evaṃ hi M here; — pariya-
yena des- M here, B once.—⁸ -maññiss- in B precedes -jāniss.—
¹⁶ passantā M.—¹⁷ pañc' ime B (C—AM).—²⁵ ye . . vadeyyuṃ B.
—²⁶ idaṃ nesāhaṃ nā- B.—²⁸ c' eva paṇ- Ma, B here. P. 400¹⁷
paññap- M.—²⁰⁻¹ yattha yatth' āvuso for api o' āv. y. y. B.—²¹
yahi yahi Ma. yaṃhi yaṃhi AB.

60.

P. 400²⁷ Sālaṃ M. P. 401²¹ pana om. A (C—M)—²⁴ kho
for vo A.—²⁶ -dinno AM partly.—³² paralok- AM partly. P.
402¹⁸ -bbijjivā M.—³¹ saññāp- M; — -paññatti M (C—A).—³²
tāya pana M partly.—³³ pañāssa Mb.—³⁶ paraṃ and aparaṃ vam-
A Ma mostly; — evaṃ -ass' ime MC, A once. ev' ass' ime A
here. P. 403⁶ tesāṃ A here.—⁷ sacca- A mostly.—¹⁵ -laṭṭhā-
naṃ AM partly. P. 404¹¹ At p. 403, l. 6 the phrase 'hotu
nesaṃ.' is correct, but here we should expect something like 'hotu
itaresaṃ (tesaṃ?)' or 'mā hotu'.—²² The following text recurs at
several places, cf. p. 516 and Grimblot p. 119; — karoto for karato
ZZ occasionally here, not at l. 26; — chindāpayato M here, A
at p. 405, l. 2.—²³ pacāpayato M here; — socayato wanting in A
partly, socayato socāpayato M; — kilamato kilamāpayato M—²⁷
puṭhaviyā SN.; — ekaṃ M at both places.—³³ yajāpento M, yajā-
pento A once.—³⁴ saccavādena M here, afterwards -vācena.
P. 407²⁴ DN. 2 after visujjhanti adds, na-ttthi attakāre na-ttthi
parakāre na-ttthi purisakāre.—²⁵ -sathāmo MZZ (-sath- C, A
constantly).—²⁷ chasv- evā- M, ZZ almost always (C—A).—³⁰⁻¹
sahetupaccayā A (SN. XXI. 60 agrees with M).—³³ na om. M.
—³⁴⁻⁵ savasā sabalā saviriyā M. P. 408¹³ hetūti M. P.
410⁸ arūpā M (C—A).—²³ arūpino Ma; — apannakadhamme tatrū-
M.—²⁷ saññamayā A (C—M).—²⁸ dissanti M.—²⁹ (Cf. p. 110)
daṇḍādānaṃ A; satthādānaṃ AM; vivādaṃ A, -dā M; tuvaṃ-
tuvaṃ M, tvaṃtvāṃ A.—³⁰ pesuññaṃ musāvādaṃ A. P. 411²⁰
sarāg- and asarāg- Mb (C—AMa).—²⁸ Cf. p. 341.—³⁵ na attap-
M. P. 412⁵ -suttante M, cf. p. 521. P. 413²⁵ evaṃ-eva kho
M.—²⁸ -petāṃ AM, cf. p. 290.—²⁹ Sāleyyasuttaṃ M.

61.

P. 414⁴ yena M.—¹⁰ udakādān- Ma, Aa partly, also C with
the remark, udakā(dhā)ne ti pi pāṭho.—¹³ parittakāṃ AM here.
—²⁹ uruḷhavā M (borrowed from Jāt. 547, it seems), ubbūlavā
ti abhivaddhito ārohasampanno C.—³⁰ so wanting in M, in AM
at p. 450 (the omission seems due to p. 415, l. 3, etc.). P.
415⁹ yathā A.—¹⁵ kañci A (C—M).—¹⁷ pāpaṃ kammaṃ A (C—M).

—¹⁸ te om. A (C=M); — ssāmi (sic) for hassā pi A, hasāya pi davakamyatāya pi Ma, the whole of which is cancelled by the corrector; C paraphrases, tasmā tayā hassā pi davakamyatāya pi musā na bhaṇitabbam.—²² kātabbam A here.—²⁵ ahosi M, once corrected.—³⁵ undrayam Mb, M here, cf. p. 271.—³⁶ saṃsakkam M or Mb. P. 416¹⁴⁻¹⁶ saṃvatti A.—²⁰⁻¹ pi saṃvattati M.—³³ -pavacchayyāsi and other corrupt readings M, no doubt meaning -paveccheyyāsi (C=A). P. 417⁴⁻⁵ saṃvattati A, pi saṃvattati M. P. 418¹⁴ -kattabbam M here.—¹⁸ -dhāya pi M.—³⁶ -dhāya pi AM, also at p. 419. P. 419²¹ saṃvattati AM.—²⁷ evarūpaṃ pana te R. -kammaṃ M. P. 420⁵ -eva M once, Ma once.—⁸ -dhiss- A almost throughout.—¹⁸ -tiha te M (C=A).—¹⁹ -ssāmi M.—²¹ -ssāmīti AM.—²² te for vo M (C=A; cf. p. 415, l. 18).

62.

P. 421³ Rāhula wanting in A here.—¹³ paṭivattitvā A (C=M).—¹⁷ -tṭhapentaṃ M.—¹⁸ -pānasati A, likewise at p. 425, also M or Ma (-satin-ti C).—¹⁹ bhāvanā bhāvitā M here.—²⁷ (kiñci AMC, cf. p. 185, l. 16). P. 422¹⁸ yena parichīyati A, yena ca jirati M, cf. p. 188, l. 7; — yena cuparidahati M.—¹⁹ -khāyitaṃ A, asitaṃ piṭaṃ khāyitaṃ Mb, cf. l. c. and p. 423, l. 8.—²⁰ kotthā M.—³¹ iti om. M, iti cā yaṃ A, cf. p. 188, l. 30. P. 423⁷ -achiddaṃ Mb, -achindaṃ Ma.—⁸ asitaṃ etc. AM at the first place. Mb at the next two.—⁹ -sāyitakhāyitaṃ AM here.—¹⁰ -bhāgaṃ M, -bhāge A (-bhāgā C, also A at sutta 140).—¹¹ M after -gataṃ adds, aghaṃ aghagataṃ vivaro vivaragataṃ asaṃphūṭhaṃ maṃsalohitehi (wanting in A also at sutta 140).—¹⁶ cittaṃ nibbin- M here.—³² dhopanti A, Ab at the first place. P. 424³ Cf. Mil. p. 385, l. 1, where this passage seems to be quoted inaccurately from memory.—⁶ dahati M.—³¹ uppannuppannā Mil. p. 388, l. 17.—²⁸ byābādho Mb. P. 425³ M repeats ānāp... bhāvehi, cf. p. 421.—⁹ sato va pass- M, cf. p. 56. P. 426¹ assāsā te M.—⁵ -Rāhulasuttaṃ M.

63.

P. 426⁸ Māluka- M always; -luṃka- A mostly (in the next sutta throughout), otherwise -lukya- often, -lukkha-, -lukka-, -lukkā- partly, many of the latter cases being changed to -lukyā- (so has AN. IV. xxvi. 4 throughout, at the first place corr. to -luṃkyā-); -luṃkyā- C mostly, -luṃka- partly (Māluka- SN. XXXIV. 94 throughout; cf. Mil. p. 144, where only M reads -lakyā-).—¹⁰ ti for iti M.—¹⁸ -kkhamati M. P. 428²⁸⁻³¹ ti vā without ti A, at l. 86 and p. 430, l. 6 AM. P. 429¹ etaṃ for

eva taṃ M.—³ (gāḥap- AMC, gāḥūp- A at sutta 105).—¹⁷ amu-
kasmim M.—²² saṇhassa M (saṇhassāti veṇuvilivassa C).—²³ maruvā
AM (-vāya C; cf. Jāt. ii, p. 115).—²⁵ kaccam C, kuṇḍam changed
to kaṇḍam A.—²⁸ (*vājitam) vācitam A, vākhittam M.—³² gavāssa
A, migassa M; — bheravassa for roru- M (C=A).—³³ simbhāḍassāti
M (C=A, explained by makkaṭṭassa).—³⁵ velakannaṃ M.—³⁶ nārāci
M, nārājāṃ A; — kanāmcira- changed to kanavīra- M. P.
430¹ etaṃ for eva taṃ M here, at l. 6 ev' etaṃ.—¹⁰ abhaviṣsa
evaṃ M.—¹² ti vā M here and at the parallel places, except
l. 26.—^{27.35} vā om. A. P. 431²⁴ n' etaṃ ādi- M.—²⁵ -cariyakam
MC (-yikam AZZ almost always).—³³ etaṃ at the second place
wanting in M.—³⁵ tiha tvaṃ Mā- M. P. 432¹ dhārehi Ma.—²
me om. A; — kataṃ without dhār- Ma.—⁵ -Māluṃka-ovādasuttantaṃ
A, -Mālukyoṇvādasuttaṃ M, Māluṃkyasuttaṃ without cūla C
(-ovāda- was in AM wrongly repeated from the names of the
preceding suttas; cf. the title of sutta 64).

64.

P. 432²⁶ nu kho C; — tvaṃ om. A. P. 433¹ paṇāssa,
evāssa Mb.—⁶ silan-ti A.—¹⁹ suṇāhi M. P. 434¹² pahiyissati
A (C=M).—²⁸ dākhiti and dakkhiti A, dakkhati M. P. 435
^{12.20} gacchissāmīti M and Mb.—^{16.24} nādhimuccati and adhim- M
(which I ought to have adopted, cf. p. 186).—²⁸ -pahānāya AM
(-nā C).—³⁶ paṭiṭhāp- and -ṭhāp- M (C=A, also AN. IX. iv. 5).
P. 436³ ṭhito C, A once, also AN. l. c.—³⁰ (viññāṇagataṃ AM,
wanting here in AN. l. c., perhaps rightly). P. 437⁴ ayam pi
M.—⁹ ekacce bhikkhū M at both places.—¹⁰ kho paṇesāhaṃ M,
also AN. V. iv. 1.—¹³ -lukyaṇuttasuttaṃ M.

65.

P. 437¹⁸ ekāsaṇaṃ bh- AMa partly (-sana- C).—²⁹ evaṃ -pi
ca A here. P. 438¹ tvaṃ om. M; — -māno ekāsano yāp- M.
—¹⁶ karaṇīyaṃ for karīyati M.—¹⁸ dosakaṃ M (C=A, explained
by etaṃ okāsaṃ etaṃ aparādhāṃ).—²⁶ pavedemi for -desim M or
Mb.—³⁴ -pūri- Mb or M. P. 439¹⁴ bhikkhu for satthu M here.
—²⁵ idhāssa Mb.—²⁶ A after -mutto adds, dhammānūsārī saddhā-
nūsārī.—^{27.33} nu kho so M.—^{30.5} idh' assa.. Bhaddāli om. A.
P. 440²¹ nāma 'haṃ M.—²⁵ -viccāpi, -vicca pi M, cf. p. 361.—²⁶
attānā M (C=A).—²⁹ attā pi attānaṃ upavadito ti attānā pi
attānaṃ upavadito, ayam-eva vā pāṭho C.—³¹ evaṃ -h' idaṃ M.
P. 442²⁴ pasayha pasayha M (C=A).—²⁸ aññenāññaṃ Mb.—³⁰
netthāraṃ M mostly, A once (nitth- C, cf. Vin. i, p. 49, etc.).
P. 443² yatha -y-idaṃ M.—³ (*vūpasamm-) vūpasameyyāti AM; —

kho evaṃ M.—⁵ vūpasamati M (C=A).—^{8.13} M places na after kathaṃ.—²² abhiñhā- for adhiccā- A (C=M). P. 445² yena M.—³ honti wanting in A, also SN. XV. 13.—⁹ yadā for yato ca kho A here (C=M, also Vin. iii, p. 9).—¹⁵ atha kho M here.—²¹ -ānūtaṃ C, ZZ mostly.—²⁶ appakaṃ M.—²⁷ desemi Mb (-sesim AMac).—²⁸ taṃ sarasi Bh. M; — bhante ti A.—³¹ es' eva pacc-Mb.—³⁴ sabbaṃ cetaso M. cf. p. 325.—³⁵ te pana ahaṃ A. P. 446⁵ deva for yeva A.—¹⁸ khurakāse M, mukkāso A (khurakāye C); — davatte for ravatthe M (C=A).—¹⁹ sākhallo C.—²³ yato kho M.—²⁵ pana for taṃ -enaṃ A here.—²⁶ pāṇiyaṃ -ca for valiy-M (C is silent).—²⁸ rājabhogo Mb (C=AMa).

66.

P. 447¹⁴ yenānū- Mb.—²⁰ etaṃ M.—²³ bahūnaṃ M always. P. 448⁹ abud-eva M at both places.—¹⁵ -imha A here.—²⁰ -sañ-khātāṃ tassa M.—²⁸ -timisāyāti C.—²⁹ kaṇṭakāvātāṃ changed to -vātāṃ M.—³⁴ dhopetantanti A (meaning pentī?).—³⁵ abbhū M (cf. Vin. ii, p. 115). P. 449¹ māri bhikkhussa om. Mac (added and again cancelled in Mb). ātu māri mātu mārīti ettha ātūti pitā, (add mātūti) mātā; idaṃ vuttāṃ hoti: yassa pitā vā mātā vā atthi . . so evaṃ rattim piṇḍāya na carati, tuyhaṃ pana mātāpitāro matā maññe, tena evaṃ carasīti. The text no doubt purports to make the woman speak a sort of patois, of which the last word carasā may be another remnant.—² -kantanena M, cf. p. 244; — kucchim AMb.—³ -kanto M; — dvedhā for tv-eva yā Ab, tv-eva varaṃ yaṃ M.—⁴ carasīti M.—¹² adhisallekh-M, avisallikh- A (adhisallikh- C, also AN. III. ix. 11).—¹⁴ -tṭhap-C. AM partly.—¹⁶ thullo A (C=M); — kaliṅgaro C, kaḷinkaro M.—¹⁷ bandhā M.—¹⁸ bandhanaṃ A.—²¹ abalavaṃ Mb here.—²³ sammā nu M, A here. P. 450⁶ parādāvuttā, paradayuttā A partly, paradattavuttā M, parannavuttā C.—⁹ urulhavā M, cf. p. 414.—¹⁰ varattehi M, also SN. XXI. 78.—³⁴ daliddo M.—³⁶ kaḷopik-Mb, khaṇṭep- Ma here, khañjop-, khajjop-, vajep-, mañjep- A, kaṭop-, caṭop- Ca (khaṭop- Ma at three places, Cb twice, also Payogasiddhi: adhisayito kh—am bhavaṃ, adhisayitā kh—ā bhotā). P. 451¹ -sampadāpanaṃ, -samādāpanaṃ, -samadāpakam, -samādāpakam A. -samavāpakkam, -samāpakam, -samavāpakam C (-samavāpakam M).—⁵ ārogyaṃ, ar- M; — assa MC, A here, at p. 452 M. P. 452¹ anek- M at the first two places; — vayo A (C=M).—³ bhariya- M, A partly. P. 453²⁰ idh' Udāyi A here.—²⁶ divasant- A, divasaṃ sant- M.—²⁷ pāteyya A. P. 454¹⁶ idha A here.—²⁴ -bodhisukhaṃ Ma (C=AMb).—²⁷ imaṃ for the acc. idaṃ A.—²⁸ (ya -d -eva according to Bu.). P. 455⁴ na iñj- A, anejasim C. P. 456¹² Laṭukothāmasutt. chaṭṭhamam A.

67.

P. 456¹⁴ āmalaka- Mb.—³⁰ pana te A.—³¹ macchā-, macche- AN., macchaṃ vilopenti M (C=A).—³² te te A.—³⁷ satthā āy- M. P. 457¹⁶ addasaṃsu M.—¹⁷ v' āgacchante M.—³⁰ evaṃ-eva kho M here.—³³ tesāṃ taṃ Bh. Mb. P. 458¹⁰ evaṃ-eva M here.—³³ dassanāya alabhantānaṃ for apassantānaṃ Ma here. P. 459⁶ upatthahatha A, uttheth' M.—⁷ Sakyehi Ma, Sākyehi Mb.—¹⁴ -saṅgho -mito M.—¹⁹⁻²⁰ dīṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṇ-ti for na kho te . . uppādetabbaṇ-ti M.—²⁶ cāpi for vā hi M.—²⁸ cāti AM.—³⁰ The parallel text AN. IV. xiii. 2 has orohantassa (C=AM) and other variations.—³¹ ummi- M.—³² susukārabhayaṃ Mb. P. 460⁵ jarāmarapehi A, cf. p. 8, l. 30.—^{10.11} -lokitabbaṃ M.—¹¹ pasāritabbaṃ AM (-re- AN. l. c.).—¹⁴ pi wanting in M at both places (AN.=A).—¹⁵ evaṃ for amhe M, wanting in AN.—²⁷ khāyit- AMa partly.—³⁰ te before na wanting in A partly, in AN. throughout except after vikāle. P. 461²⁻⁵ na icchāma na taṃ . . yaṃ icchāma taṃ M (AN.=A).—⁵ pivāma M, AN.—¹³ tatra 'me mukhā- AN. (me cannot stand here, cf. no at l. 11; ime was used in the same sense at p. 460, l. 14); — kārentīti M (AN.=A).—³¹ kho pana me kule AN.—³² AN. after kātun-ti inserts an additional passage.—³⁵ pañcannaṃ kāmagaṇaṇaṃ-etaṃ M (CZZ=A). P. 462⁸ vācāya arakkhiteṇa cittaṇa anup- AN., also SN. XIX. 10.—¹¹ -ddhaṃsena AM, also SN. l. c. (-stena C, AN.).—²¹ Catubbhaya- Ma.

68.

P. 462²⁶⁻⁷ Kimilo M.—²⁷ Bhaggu A; — Koṇḍaṇṇo M. P. 463^{3.7} bhikkhū kulaputtā A.—¹¹ ca for va A, wanting in M.—¹³ Anuruddha M at the first three places.—²⁵ n' āj- M.—²⁶ jarāmar- A.—³² kiṃ maññasi karaṇīyaṇ-ti M.—³⁴ ca for vā M, also at p. 464, l. 3 (C=A); — tassābh- M. P. 464¹ aratī A; — nandī A, nandī Ma (C=Mb).—⁵ aññaṃ vā A here.—¹¹ te for vo M.—¹² saddarā Mb.—²⁰ kho om. M.—²⁷ pabhinā te Mb. P. 465¹ -mūlikā M.—⁴ dbāriss- M.—⁹ tadatthāya M.—¹⁴ pañāssa Mb.—¹⁵ ti for iti Ma.—¹⁸ A in one case adds bhāvaṇ- ca after cāgaṇ- ca, in another substitutes it for the latter. P. 468³² Naḷakāp- A, Naḷap- M, Naḷakap- and Naḷap- C (called Naḷap- in the com. ou sutta 38).

69.

P. 469³ Goliyān- M; — araṇṇ- Ma, A or Aa partly; — paraddhasaṃ Ma, padasaṃ- Mb (C=A).—⁷ kena h' āvuso A here.—¹¹ imassa A at the first three places.—¹² agāraṇo hoti M.—¹⁸ ti

tassa M.—¹⁶ -kena A here.—²⁰ M places na before hoti.—²²⁻³ āsanakusalo na hoti for abhisam-...jānāti M.—²⁵ M adds. Āraṇṇaken' āvuso bh. s. s. vih. abhisamācāriko pi dhammo jānitabbo. Sace āv. ār. bh. s. s. viharanto abhisamācārikam pi dhammam na jānāti tassa bh. v.: kim-pan' imass'...yo ayam-āyasmā abhisamācārikam pi (dhammam) na jānāti tassa bh. v., tasmā ār. bh. s. s. vih. abhisamācāro (sic) pi dhammo jānitabbo. P. 470⁵ vikāle car- M. —⁶ -caratīti 'ssa A here.—²⁵ subbac- AM, cf. p. 43. P. 472⁷ sampāyāti A partly.—¹³ aruppā M.—²⁸ (*p' atthāya) matthāya or vatthāya Aa, c' atthāya Ab, yass' atthāya M.—³⁹ tam-attham M. P. 473⁴ Gulesāni- and Golissāni- C, Golissāni- M.

70.

P. 473⁸ -bhojanam M; — aññatr' eva kho M.—¹⁸ -girimhi M. P. 474²² satthā āy- M. P. 475¹⁶ vedayato Mb.—³¹⁻² evāham M.—³⁵ phasitam Ma. P. 477⁴⁻⁵ na panāham...vadāmi om. M.—⁵ nāpp- A here.—²⁷ phussitvā, phusitvā M.—³⁰ na om. AM.—³⁵ na om. M. P. 478¹ nāham Mb.—² na om. M.—⁶ te na kā- A. ²² vovaritā A, ocar- C.—³¹ na om. M. P. 479^{6,20} na om. M.—⁷⁻²¹ ekacce āsavā Mb; — parikkhīnā M.—⁹ seyyathīdam is wanting in a similar context at SN. LIV. 24.—³⁶ anupubbassikkhā ti karaṇatthe paccattavacanam, parato padadvaye pi es' eva nayo C. P. 480⁸ tūlayitvā AC.—⁹ parama- AC.—¹⁰ -vijjhā A, also SN. XLVII. 53 (-vijjha ZZ mostly).—¹⁹ -panu' attha Ma.—²⁰ c' A.—²⁵ (*uddisissāmi) uddiṭṭhissāmi A, uddiṭṭhassāpi without vo M; — me nan- ti A; — keci M.—²⁶ kassaci for ke ca M.—²⁸ pāyam M; — -vidham A, -viyam Ma, -viyā MbC.—³² pariyogāya—gāhitvā C; — vattayato Ma.—³⁵ khulhaniyam changed to ruḥ- M (C=A). P. 481² atthi M, ZZ once or twice; — (avasissatu AMZZ, only AN. has -sussatu occasionally. In several later texts, as Jāt. i, pp. 71, 110, this phrase is quoted, invariably with the reading upasussatu sarīre, and generally with avasussatu for -sissatu, cf. Bālāv. p. 5. (Comp. Lal. Vist. p. 326: Saṃcushka (for-am) māmsa-rudhira(m) carmasnāyavasthikāc ca avaṇṇiṭṭā:).

71.

P. 481²⁴ etha for etu A. P. 482¹³ -nupāto A, cf. p. 368.—¹⁸ mam asatā M.—¹⁹ -vādī A.—²⁴ mama A here.—²⁷ yāvad-eva A, cf. p. 207.—³⁴ The omission of yāvad-e āk- at this place is noticed by Bu., it is also wanting at SN. XV. 9, comp. however p. 496, l. 18. P. 483⁷ antakaro Cb, cf. p. 47.—¹⁷ -viko AMb here.—¹⁸ ito kho V. ekanavute kappe M

(borrowed from DN. 14, cf. Pali Misc. p. 79).—¹⁷ abhijānāmi na kiñci ājivikā M.—²² sante wanting in AM here.—²⁶ -vaccha-suttā C.

72.

P. 484⁸ kiṃ nu kho for kiṃ pana M or Mb. P. 485²⁹ -gahaṇam AM; — -kantāro Mb. P. 486¹⁹ etaṃ kho M.—¹⁸ -matthitānaṃ Mb (-math- AC).—¹⁹ -aṃkāra- M (C=A, also ZZ with only one exception).—²² uppajj- AMa (upapajj- Mb, but not throughout, Ab once). P. 487⁶ -bhīro cāyaṃ M.—⁸ aṇṇatra-ayogena A, -āyogena Ma, aṇṇatrāyog- M at sutta 80, aṇṇatrapāyog- DN. 9 twice, aṇṇatthayogena = aṇṇatthapayogena C (aṇṇatrayogena Mb, AZZ in three cases).—⁹ aṇṇattha-ācar- AC, aṇṇatra-ācar- M, aṇṇattacar-, aṇṇatrācar- Ma and Mb at sutta 80, aṇṇatthacar-, aṇṇatracar- ZZ partly (aṇṇatthacar- AZZ in three cases).—¹⁵ -cheyyu, -cheyyaṃ A partly.—²² nibbutto A here, nibbāto M here.—²⁴ pana om. M.—²⁶ M places dakkhiṇaṃ vā before pacchimāṃ.—²⁸ so om. M.—²⁹ aṇjali A, jalati M.—³³ -bhāvaṃgataṃ M, cf. p. 1. 9.—³⁴ -saṅkhāya vim- and -saṅkhayavim- M.—³⁵ -gaḷho, -gaḷho M (C=A). P. 488²⁸ sālavantarukkho M; — aniccatāya Mb (aniccatā ti aniccatāya C).—^{31.33} suddhe sāre M, cf. p. 31, l. 37, Vin. iii, p. 10.—³¹ evaṃ evaṃ without idaṃ M. P. 489² evaṃ eva M.—⁷ -vacchasuttā C.

73.

P. 489¹⁷ desiss- M. P. 490⁹ -bhāvaṃkatā Mb, -ṃgatā Ma.—¹⁴ sāvako yo M.—²² sāvika yā M.—³¹ -cārī yo M. P. 491⁶ yo tiṇṇ- M.—¹⁶ yā pañc- M here.—¹⁹ gihini A here (gihī is confirmed by DN. 29, AN. VI. ii. 6, Vin. ii, p. 266).—²⁷ -kāri M here.—²⁸ yā tiṇṇ- M. P. 492¹ abhavissamsu M, cf. p. 296. P. 493²⁶ gahaṭṭha- A. P. 494¹⁰ parivasāmi M; — maṃ om. AM, cf. p. 391, l. 32.—¹⁹ ca me M.—²⁰ tuvaṃ A.—²⁴ yāvad eva A, cf. p. 207, l. 31.—³² parāmas- M, cf. p. 34, l. 19. P. 495² vā ti for cāti A, cf. p. 34, l. 23. P. 496³⁵ āgacch- M. P. 497¹ gacchitthāti M.—^{4.5} vandatha evaṃ ca vadetha paricīṇṇo M.—¹³ va bhikkhave mayā -gottassa bhikkhuno M.

74.

P. 497²⁶ na kkh- M at the first two places, C has both readings. P. 498^{1.2} bahū hi bahutarā ti ettha hikāro nipāta-mattāṃ, bahū bahutarā ti attho C.—⁵ bahuhi bahutarā for tanūhi

tan- M.—²² sampahamsati M.—²⁵ hi tesam M at both places.—²⁴ imañ-cāham M. P. 499⁵ imehi assa M throughout, A here.—^{10.25} yā ca Mb or M.—²⁴ tatra M here. P. 500¹ pana AC;—cātuma- M.—²² virāgudh- A, also SN. XXI. 21. P. 501¹ bījamañño M, cf. p. 83.—⁶ pana om. A.—¹⁶ evam-eva kho M.—²¹ Often called Vedanāparigghasuttam. as Dh. p. 125.

75.

P. 501²² ūsu M. cf. p. 55.—²³ -mmāsad- changed to -mmā-sadh- M, cf. l. c.—²⁴ -thārak- M (-thar- AZZ). P. 502¹ -iko A here, Māgaṇḍ- M.—⁵ disvā M.—⁶ (*kassa nv-ayam) kassa vayam A, kissa tvaṃ samma M.—⁷ seyyānurūpaṃ M (C=A).—¹³ tassa sā A.—¹⁴ M repeats duddiṭṭham. . addasāma.—¹⁵ bhūna- and bhūta- A, cf. Mil. p. 314.—¹⁶ tam for rakkhass' etam at the first place A, cf. Vin. ii, p. 186.—¹⁷ tass' eva M.—²³ aguru Ma.—²⁴ -ceyyāmi tam M.—²⁵ va om. AMa (C=Mb); — vadeyyāsi M, -yyāsīti A (-eyya C).—³¹ nisīdi Bhagavā paññatte tiṇ- M. P. 503⁵ anakkhātā yeva akkhāsīti M.—⁶ (*h' idam) hi tam A, hi M.—⁷ atha kho M (C=A). P. 504¹ parivār- A partly.—²⁸ heṭṭhā pāsādā A. Vin. i, p. 15. ii. p. 180 (-sādam MZZ).—³⁴ na-ppih- A partly.—³⁵ yā pāyam M.—³⁶ api dibbam sukham sam. tiṭṭhati wanting in AM at this place, cf. p. 506. P. 505⁵ paricar- M here.—¹⁷ -cāriya- M, also at p. 508. P. 506⁴ samadhigayha AM (-gg- C, ZZ have both readings).—¹¹ ārogo A.—¹⁹ -yam hoti asati na bh. k. loti M. P. 507¹⁹ hi om. M.—²¹ (*-phasse yeva) -phasse ceva M, -phassasevaca or -phassa-sveca A, -phassasmim yeva C.—²² paccāl- AMaC; -littha A.—²³ kāmō-sso etc. M throughout, A has -tāpo at ll. 25, 27, -lāho at l. 25.—²⁹ -phasse va A. -phassesu ceva M, -phasses' eva ca C.—³⁰ paccāl- Cb.—³³ hi for kho M here.—³⁶ tass' eva for 'ssa M. P. 508⁸ pivaḍḍhanti Ma, parivaḍḍhanti Mb.—¹¹⁻² diṭṭhe vā sute vā A (read -am for -e? cf. l. 17).—²³ viḥāsum M.—³¹ According to Bu., who possibly read khema, either khemaṃ is a sandhi form for khemo, or khemaṃ-amata is a compound. P. 509² mayā p' etam M.—⁵ te tam Mb, te Ma.—¹⁰ eva-ssu gatt- M.—¹¹ anāmajjāti A, anumajjati Ma (ano- MbC).—¹⁷ -tṭhakāni M.—¹⁸ tāra-ka- M, A once.—²¹ enaṃ M.—²² telamalik- M; — sāhula- C, sāhulicir- M; — gaṇheyya for vañc- M.—³² so for asu M. P. 510¹¹ puthujanagāthā M (C=A).—²⁸ Mb cancels na, it should rather be added after uppādeyya. P. 511¹⁶ uddham- M.—²³ paluddho M.—²⁵ ce for c' eva Mb here. P. 512¹¹ nassasi sāmāṃ yeva rakkhissasi (sic) M.—¹² idha... sallā om. M.—³⁵ maṃ om. M, cf. p. 391, l. 32.

76.

P. 513¹² Ghosikār- A here and at sutta 85.—¹³ Milakkhuguh- M (C=A).—¹⁶ -kata- M, -kappa- A here; -sombho M (C=A).—²² uccāsaddā C, A always, uccāsadda- M always (-saddāya DN.).—²⁸ M adds purisakatham after itthik;—sūrā- M always, wanting in A here. surā- AZZ occasionally (sūra- C, Bu.). P. 514³¹⁻³ saṃsakkam M.—³² vasanto ca M;—n' ārādheyya AM at the first two places, A further on occasionally. P. 515⁴ Cf. pp. 287, 401-7. also DN. 2 (D. G means Grimblot's edition p. 119 et seq.), SN. XXIII. 5-8 (B).—⁹ cātuma- M.—¹¹ anupigacch- ABD (-pag-MCG, also Jāt. 528, where this passage is quoted, and where anupagacch- occurs in the text at v. 25).—¹⁴ yāva MDG (yāv' AB);—ālahauā M.—¹⁵ bhasm- B, bhass- — bhasm-, ayam-eva vā pāli C;—āhūtiyo C.—¹⁶ -nānattam- idam dānam nāma B.—¹⁷ bālā ca paṇḍite cāti bālā ca paṇḍitā ca C, cf. p. 518.—²⁸ abbusitena A (C=M).—²⁴ sāmaññappattā A once, -ñam pattā C, M twice;—yo 'ham na Ma once.—²⁵ ucchissāma A.—²⁸ yo cāham putt- M once;—-vasanam for -sayanam A except here.—³⁰ -gatiyo and -gatiyo A.—³⁸ nibbijjā A. cf. p. 165. l. 14. P. 516⁵ socato socayato kilamato kilamayato Ma, socayato socāpayato kilamato kilamāpayato Mb.—¹⁰ ekam M.—¹³ pacāpento M once.—¹⁵ yajāpento M.—¹⁷ saccavācena M.—²³ kataṃ for kurutaṃ M. P. 517³ pariṇate, -ṇato A.—²⁰ animmātā vā A twice, BD once, -mmāpitā G;—isika- and isika- B, isika- G (Bu. mentions isika- and esika-);—tṭhāyi tṭhitā D (also elsewhere -tṭhāyi tṭhito);—na 'ñjanti AD once.—³¹ -nāmanti BD partly, -nāmanti C, -nāmenti AMG (-ṇamanti BD once);—nāññ- A. M partly (na aññ-BCD).—²³⁻⁴ sukhe dukkhe jīve for -am -o. are mentioned by grammarians.—²⁴ satta 'me G. M or Mb (not at l. 19);—ime (om. DG) sattā A once.—²⁹ yo G, AB once (ye D, AB once; it is evident that the dialect of these heretical or non-Buddhistic programs has but partially been preserved intact).—³⁰ kāci for kañci Gb, kiñci AMGa, B once, keci D (kañci B once);—yeva for tv-eva CD.—³¹ sattha D, AM once;—-patanti DG;—DG place the following passage, as far as p. 518, l. 15, after patisaṃvedenti at l. 3;—cuddasā G, AM once.—³² satṭhiā- ca AD.—³²⁻³ cha satāni M, A once.—³³ pañca kam- B.—³⁴ kamme — kam-mam C;—vaṭṭhi D, AAa once, dviṭṭhi Ga, MaAb once, diṭṭhi —dvāsattṭhi C (dva- BGb, MMb once).—³⁵ vaṭṭh' or vaddh' CD, AAa once;—abhij- A once.—³⁶ ājīvakasate M, once corr. (ājīvasate ti ājīva(ka)vattasatāni C) — paribbājaka- MCD, B once, wanting in G (-jasate A, B once; paribbājakasate ti paribbājakapabbajjavattasatāni C). P. 518¹ vīse, timse — vīsam, timsa C.—² chattimsā G, B once, -su, -sam A.—³ nigaṇṭhi- AC (nigaṇṭhi-gabbhā ti nigaṇṭhimabhijātagabbhā (sic), ucchuvelunālādayo sandhāya vadati C);—dibbā MB (devā ACDG).—⁴ pesāvā DGB,

compare
Jāt. 491, v. 7

pesāvā and posāvā B, pesā (sic) and pisācā A, pisācā M, pisātha Ga (pesācā C); — pavudhā B once, pavuṭṭhitā and pavuja A, paṭuvā-satāni D, saphuṭā satta saphuṭasatāni Ma, also G with sab- for saph-. pāsānā satta pāsānasatāni Mb (pavuṭā ti gaṇṭhikā C); — satta ca papāta-B.—⁵ satta ca at the second place B; — supinā-sat- AM here; — āsītiṃ B; — -kappino MGa.—⁶ yāni om. B; cf. p. 515, l. 17 —⁹ -pāciṣṣ- Ga, -pacayiss- A once.—¹⁰ phussa phussā A once, phussam phussam Gb. pussa phussa D, passa thassa and phussa phassa B (phussa phussa MCGa, A once).—¹⁰⁻¹¹ -mite -kkhe = -am -am C.—¹¹ pariyantakave BD, -kare A once, -kate M (-kaṭe CG, A once; — katapariyanto (sic) C).—¹¹⁻² -e, -e = -āni, -ā C.—¹² okkaṃs- C.—¹³ phaleti CBGa, A once, phaleti D (paleti MGb, A once); — evam-eva MDG (-am AB).—¹⁴ paṇḍite ca nibbeṭhiyamānā sukhadukkhāṃ phalentīti B. P. 519⁵⁻⁶ va samānā abrahmacariyavāsā om. M, cf. p. 521, l. 18.—⁸ pana om. M.—¹⁷ ḍaṃs M. das- A here.—²² piṇḍam pi alad- M.—²⁴ tena hi A here, tena M; — ḍaṭṭho A here.—²⁵ -gamiṃ MMB once.—²⁷ purisassāpi A.—²⁸ tena pucch- M, A once. P. 520⁴ Cf. Pali Misc. p. 68.—⁶ sussut-, dussut-, M.—²⁰ vim- M.—³⁶ -mū- AM mostly; — tattha tattha M, DN. P. 521² ti pi me M (C—A; cf. Grimblot pp. 33, 127).—¹⁸ -sikāninava (sic) A; the following two words. br- anass-, are wanting in M.—³¹ (*so pana bho) yo pana bho M, yo pana yo bho A.—²³ vā ārādh- A here and further on.—²⁸⁻³¹ so imam .. vitthāretabbam om. M.—³⁵ kho pana M or Mb —³⁶ -lāra- M. P. 522¹ yattha M. P. 523¹ -jeyya kāme M.—⁷ -sevetum A, paṭisevetum M.—¹⁰ -rika- Ma.—²⁰ jānanti M.—²²⁻³ samitam jānāti: chinnā me hatthapādā ti, udāhu paccavekkhamāno jānāti: ch. me h. ti. Na kho bho Ānanda so puriso satatam samitam jānāti: ch. me h. ti, api ca kho pana paccav- M.—²⁸ samitam nāpadassanam na paccupaṭṭhitam: khinā me āsavā ti, api ca kho pana paccav- M.—³⁰ kacci for kiva M.—³³ yeva for va ye M.—³⁵ sadhammokkaṃsandaka A, saddhammo-khumsanā M.—³⁶ param AM; — vambhanā (without dhamma) M, dhammapasādanā A; — āyaten' eva for āyatane ca M; — -desa-nam M. P. 524¹ ca om. M.—² ca om. M.—⁶ caratu A.—⁹ -carāyāti M (meaning -cariyāyāti?).—¹⁰ chaṭṭhamam A.

Ind L 4029.2
✓ B

From C. R. Latham
9 Essex Street
Cambridge, Mass.
U. S. of America



Copenhagen. — Printed by Nielsen & Lydiche.